00110243

GOD
941.062
Bru/Cal
110243

GOD
941.062
Bou/Cal
110243

00110243

Digitized with financial assistance from
Shri Brihad Bhartiya Samaj
on 20 February, 2020

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

OF THE REIGN OF

CHARLES I.

1633—1634,

110243
a c

PRESERVED IN

HER MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

EDITED BY

JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A.,

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE HOME DEPARTMENT.

LONDON:
LONGMAN, GREEN, LONGMAN, ROBERTS, AND GREEN.
1863.

LONDON:
Printed by EYRE and SPOTTISWOODE, Her Majesty's Printers,
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

PREFACE.

THERE is something extremely tantalising to the editor of such a work as the present, in the slowness of his advance. Thirteen months, extending from April 1633 to April 1634 (both Aprils being included), with the addition of about 250 undated papers, are all that we have been able to comprise within the present volume. Shortly after the publication of this Calendar was commenced a large number of Admiralty Papers, which had previously formed a separate collection, were incorporated with the main series of the Domestic Papers. The incorporation was clearly right, but it nearly doubled the mass of the whole; and during the period now under treatment, which may be described as introductory to the ship-money period, and also during the immediately subsequent period of the ship-money, the number of the Admiralty papers is very great. Their value is obvious. They constitute a series of materials for the naval history of England during a most important period, and among them, if anywhere, are to be found the facts upon which the vindication of the imposition of ship-money must mainly rest. The number of these papers and the space they occupy in the Calendar, are not therefore to be viewed with regret.

Nor must it be thought from these remarks that the interest of this volume is confined to these Admiralty Papers. Far from it. We are now in the middle of that period of

twelve years, from 1628 to 1640, during which, as has been stated by Lord Clarendon, this kingdom enjoyed the greatest calm and the fullest measure of felicity that any people in any age for so long time together were ever blessed with (Hist. Rebell., Book i.). If this be true, the evidences of this state of happiness will be found in the papers now under our hands, and every volume of this Calendar will furnish its quota of them. The search is most interesting, and the materials are abundant. It may not be right that we who set forth these papers should draw conclusions from them upon points which may be disputable, but it will be an assistance to inquirers if we direct attention to some of the leading events to which the papers more directly apply.

In April 1633, when the present volume opens, the King and the officers of Government were in the bustle of preparation for the King's visit to Scotland. Along the northern road, the Justices of Peace were engaged, under the orders of the Council, in making passable for the great cavalcade ways, which, in many places, were deep and miry (pp. 6, 19). To add brilliancy to the King's coronation over his poor northern people, the crown-jewels were hunted up, and a sharp threatening letter was addressed to the late King's favourite, the Earl of Somerset, demanding the instant return of sparkling gifts bestowed upon him by his over-liberal master (p. 58, 66); to present the English cathedral service before his Majesty's Presbyterian subjects, in Holy-rood chapel, in most attractive manner, the Dreadnought, a ship-of-war, was brought round to Tilbury Hope, to transport to the Firth of Forth twenty-six persons, being his Majesty's musical and other servants of the Chapel Royal at Whitehall, with their chapel goods and paraphernalia (pp. 33, 38, 47, 91, 153); Bishop Laud, the dean of the chapel, accompanied his Majesty; proclamations were issued for well-ordering the court and train on the journey, especially in the articles of provisions and lodgings, and of carts for conveyance of baggage (pp. 44, 46); whilst power was given to those Lords of the Council who were

to remain in England, to adopt measures, in case of necessity, for appeasing tumults, and to do all requisite acts to keep in motion the machinery of government (p. 52).

Whilst these arrangements were in progress, the Court was startled by a domestic feud which broke forth in a meditated duel between the Earl of Holland, a member of the Royal Household, and Lord Weston, the eldest son of the Lord Treasurer. Political disagreement and a bad feeling between the Queen and the Lord Treasurer were at the bottom of the matter. The friends of her Majesty and of the Lord Treasurer took part in the disagreements of their principals; and Lord Weston, on his return through France from his recent special embassy, finding an opportunity to give annoyance to Lord Holland, and perhaps also to the Queen, was not slow to take advantage of it. English ambassadors abroad were allowed the privilege of stopping any English messenger who might chance to fall in their way, and of opening any letters of which he might be the bearer, unless he had a special authority for their conveyance from the King or a Secretary of State. In those days of slow conveyance and of tricky diplomacy, there might be some reason for such a privilege, but probably it was a power not often acted upon. In this way, Lord Weston became possessed of a packet from the Earl of Holland addressed to a public minister of France, Lord Weston opened the packet. Its contents were perfectly harmless, being merely a solicitation for favour to a person in trouble, farther enforced by an enclosed letter from Queen Henrietta Maria. Instead of resealing the packet, and allowing the messenger to take it on, Lord Weston kept it in his possession, and on his arrival in England placed both the letters in the hands of the King. His Majesty justified the conduct of the ambassador, but from an apprehension of what might follow, forbade him to accept any challenge on that account. In spite of this direction, the Earl sent Henry Jermyn, of the Queen's Household, to Lord Weston, with a request for a

meeting, sword in hand. Lord Weston, through Henry Percy, pleaded the King's restraint. The Earl insisted that his Majesty's command applied to the public part of the transaction, and not to the private injury done to the Earl himself. Percy rejoined that in that case Lord Weston would wear his sword wherever he walked. The Earl added that he would be in the Spring Garden, that being a common garden where people used to walk, at seven o'clock on the following morning, under the Lord Treasurer's window. After matters had assumed this serious aspect, Lord Weston consulted his father, who instantly communicated the whole matter to the King. The contagion of duellism soon spread to other persons. George Goring, also connected with the Queen's Household, reflected on Lord Weston's want of courage, whereupon Lord Fielding challenged him. The whole Court was in an uproar, but the King took up the matter instantly and energetically. The Earl was committed to custody in his own house, Henry Jermyn in that of Sir Abraham Williams, and all the parties were subjected to examination by Secretary Coke. When the facts got wind, the unpopularity of the Lord Treasurer told in the Earl's favour, and crowds went to Kensington to visit him. The King was highly offended, and commanded the Earl to refuse admission to all applicants (p. 4). Finally, his Majesty presided at a special meeting of the Council, vindicated Lord Weston as having acted upon his command in refusing to fight, directed an entry to be made on the Council Register of a royal declaration that any Privy Councillor who in future should send a challenge should thereby forfeit his office, and peremptorily ordered all the parties, including Lord Fielding and George Goring, to make humble submissions in terms which were settled by the King himself (pp. 3, 4, 11, 14, 15). The papers on this subject contain the King's suggestions for alterations in the submissions, in his own hand. One of them was not adopted. His Majesty desired the insertion in the submission of George Goring of

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME.

	Page.
Preface - - - - - - - -	vii
Calendar—Charles I. 1633–1634 - - - - -	1
General Index - - - - - - -	585

these words:—"It being the duty of all good subjects to "confess that it is the true point of honour and courage to "obey Your Majesty's commands" (p. 16).

Having peremptorily extinguished this rising flame, the King set forth for Scotland visiting various noblemen on his route, and especially the Earl of Exeter, Lord Willoughby, and the Earl of Newcastle, by all of whom, but especially by the last, he was entertained, according to Lord Clarendon, with "the greatest magnificence" and "the highest excess of feasting." "More than of feasting I could have presented you with nothing worthy of you," are the words of Sir Henry Vane, writing from Berwick at the close of this festive progress, and just as the King was preparing to cross the Tweed. We cannot follow him through the circumstances of his visit. Valuable information, both personal and historical, is contained, not only in the letters from Sir John Coke, the English Secretary of State who accompanied the King, and in those of Windebank, the Secretary who remained in London, but also in those between the members of the Privy Council who went with the King, and those of the same body who stayed in London. Besides the King's coronation, there was a meeting of the Scottish Parliament, the business of which was "followed" by the King "every day in person" (p. 128). After all things were successfully concluded, his Majesty made a short progress to Stirling, Linlithgow, and Falkland, spots of peculiar interest to every member of his family, and to Dunfermline, the place of his birth. At the end of about a month passed in Scotland, he turned his face southward, and riding post from Berwick to the metropolis in four days, outstripped the members of his suite, and rejoined his Queen at Greenwich, whither he crossed from Blackwall, avoiding London, on the 20th of July.

The King's absence from England was distinguished by several occurrences of moment, especially by one affair affecting Sir Francis Nethersole, which we shall allude to hereafter; but most of the events of that period would in all probability have been comparatively unimportant but for

an incident which followed hard upon the King's return. Bishop Laud, then occupying the see of London, preached in Holyrood chapel in his gayest garments, which scarce any Englishman had ever done before in the King's presence, principally upon the benefit of conformity and the reverend ceremonies of the church. (Clarendon, Hist. Rebell., Book i.) He also made an excursion as far north as Dundee, visiting Perth, and returning by what he terms his "dangerous and cruel journey" to Dumblane and Stirling, "crossing part of the Highlands by coach, which was a wonder there." (Works, ed. Bliss, iii., 218.) On his way back through England he avoided as much as possible the high roads now become dusty, and the towns crowded with the returning courtiers, and leisurely made his way home to Fulham. Within a few days after his arrival there the death of Archbishop Abbot vacated the uneasy dignity which he had occupied for more than twenty years; and when Laud attended, according to custom, to pay his respects to the King, his Majesty at once saluted him as Archbishop of Canterbury.

This event gave a very much increased significance to many things which had recently occurred both in Scotland and elsewhere. It totally changed the position, in both countries, of all ecclesiastical affairs, by bringing them into a prominence among political considerations which they had not occupied since the early years of Queen Elizabeth. Whatever opinions may be entertained of the policy of Archbishop Laud, it cannot be doubted that the Church of England under his sway was essentially different as an establishment, from what it was under that of Archbishop Abbot: the one, ponderous and unwieldy in person, heavy and depressed in mind, long out of favour at Court, and disinclined both from age and opinion, to interfere unnecessarily with individual liberty, or personally to give countenance to extremes or novelties of any kind; the other, active, zealous, singularly methodical and attentive to business, in the very highest favour at Court, with the most definite notions of what he

esteemed to be true and right, and an unflinching determination to propagate and establish his own opinions, and to repress all opposition. The two prelates were as much opposites as men could be; and so was the spirit, and the consequent public position of the Church of England in their hands.

These considerations give a singular importance to many of the papers which from this time come within our Calendar. It is well known that when Archbishop Laud fell into trouble, his private papers were taken possession of by the authority of the Long Parliament, and were used by Prynne for the purposes of the Archbishop's impeachment. Those very papers are in the collection with which we are now dealing, and those of them which fall in point of date within the period embraced by the present volume, will be found here calendared. Until within an extremely recent period their very existence had altogether fallen out of knowledge. When the Works of Archbishop Laud were recently put forth in the "Library of Anglo-Catholic Theology,"* these papers were not known to the managers of that series of publications until several volumes of their edition of Laud's Works had been published. On discovery of the fact, they sent forth in 1860 an additional volume, which included such letters as came within the scope of their design. What they did was done with care, and by a very competent editor; but the object of their publication was theological rather than historical, whereas much of the interest and value of these papers is mainly historical, and is to be found not in Laud's letters about church affairs, but in his letters of state or business, of which we have the drafts, in letters addressed to him, and in a great variety of supplementary and miscellaneous papers which found their way into his hands, but which it would not have been proper

* Works of the most reverend Father in God, William Laud, D.D., sometime Lord Archbishop of Canterbury. [Edited by the Rev. James Bliss]. Oxford. 7 vols. 8vo. 1847-1860.

to have included in his collected works. As our Calendar proceeds, these will form a very conspicuous and important portion of it.

From the appointment of this energetic prelate to the archbishopric, he became in truth the leading spirit of the Government. Sir Thomas Roe, a shrewd observer, instilled into the Queen of Bohemia, and also into Oxenstiern, the Swedish ambassador, the necessity of paying him court. "He is the man!" Roe assured Dinley, the Queen's secretary, and urged him, when he came to England, to bring a letter addressed to the archbishop by the Queen, his mistress (p. 453). The vigour which Laud had exhibited in the diocese of London was soon felt throughout his whole province, and, by the assistance of his friend, Archbishop Neile, throughout the whole of England. A cursory enumeration of some of the principal subjects, to which we find from these pages that his attention was directed during the brief period comprised in this volume, will enable us to form some faint idea of the extraordinary force and activity of his mind, of the zeal with which he applied himself to the purpose which he had in view, and of the value which is given to our Calendar from our being able to include in it the papers to which we have alluded.

1. Throughout the volume we find him still busy with an old scheme for regulating the English churches and chaplaincies in Holland. Under the patronage of the Merchant Adventurers, these clerical appointments had become places of refuge for English nonconformists. Dr. William Ames, the author of the "*Fresh Suit against Ceremonies*," and many other influential works, John Forbes and the well-remembered Hugh Peters, were conspicuous among their ministers; and in the period with which we are now dealing, Dr. John Davenport (brother of Franciscus à Sancta Clara), escaped from what he esteemed to be episcopal harshness in England, and sought to become minister of the congregation at Amsterdam. Laud's efforts to defeat him are laid open in the papers before us, and equally so the innermost feelings

of these separatists themselves, through the medium of several of their private letters, which, either by obtaining copies or by intercepting the originals, were made to find their way to Lambeth. Among them is a paper of articles proposed by Hugh Peters to the English congregation at Rotterdam as a kind of sacramental test (p. 318).

2. The journey to Scotland presented a congenial subject for Laud's interference. Whilst others were feasting, he was investigating the state of the two great northern cathedrals. As Bishop of London, he had of course no rights in either of those dioceses, but the King was always ready to sanction his views; and in his Majesty's name letters were directed to the Dean and Chapter both at York and Durham, calling attention to the state of their sacred edifices. In York mean houses were built close upon the wall of the cathedral, at the west end of the church, and "one within the very cross-aisle." Seats also had been erected for the wives of the Dean and Prebendaries, in the quire, which had been hurriedly taken down in anticipation of the visit of the King. All these were ordered to be permanently cleared away. One fair seat was to be left for the lady of the Lord President of York and her company; but all other ladies were to be accommodated on moveable benches or chairs (p. 72). By a subsequent letter, written after a second inspection of the cathedral on his return, the King allowed the re-erection in the quire of a seat for the Council of York (p. 105). In Durham similar directions were given respecting mean tenements built adjoining the church, and seats erected in the quire (p. 83).

3. The repair of St. Paul's was a constant object of anxiety with Laud, both as bishop and archbishop, and, in spite of much public mistrust, the King supported him with liberality. The people, who had no confidence in any of the royal schemes for raising money, and even ventured to suspect that this one was merely a cunning mode of getting together funds which in this time of great pecuniary want would be diverted to purposes of State (p. 563), were slow and nig-

gardly in their subscriptions; but Laud urged the matter with characteristic zeal and plainness of speech (pp. 427, 441), and these papers show how strenuously he was seconded by Sir John Lambe (p. 498), by Bishop Mountague, of Chichester (p. 384), and by Bishop Corbet, of Norwich (p. 574).

4. In the repairs of St. Paul's, and in all other businesses in which he was engaged, Laud entered into consideration of the minutest details, and probably was familiar with all of them. In St. Paul's he wished to have Oxfordshire stone used in the repairs, and we find details and calculations upon the subject (p. 384) evidently procured by him. It was probably the same stone that was used in his own buildings which were still going on at his old college of St. John's. The masons there had done their work, but had found that they had taken the contract on terms which, according to their own account, were not only unremunerative but ruinous. They appealed to the archbishop, with an excess of humility, for some additional payment. The papers in this volume show in what a stately formal methodical manner he entered upon the consideration of the subject, calling in the Vice-Chancellor and the Heads of houses in Oxford to his aid, and awarding his generosity in a way so precise and business-like that it almost ceased to appear generous at all (pp. 263, 284, 302, 332). At this time also we find him investigating the history of a privilege once attached to his Chancellorship of Oxford in reference to the nomination or approbation of the Principals of Halls (p. 386); regulating with a strong hand the taverns at Oxford (*ibid.*), and urging upon the Corporation improvements in the streets of the town, the removal of nuisances, the making Smithgate passable for carriages, and the demolition of a house built near Magdalen Bridge (p. 555)

5. The suppression of wakes was another subject which shared his attention. The Judges on the Western circuit had on several occasions had their attention drawn by the local authorities to the number of offences and immoralities

which sprang from the practice of holding these annual festivals, which, although of a quasi-ecclesiastical character, had degenerated into mere drunken gatherings. In issuing an order against their being any longer tolerated, the Judges seem not to have done more than had been done by their predecessors; but they had lately directed that their mandate should be sent round to the parochial clergy, and without asking the concurrence of the bishop, had ordered the ministers to publish it annually in their churches. The careful guardian of ecclesiastical and especially of episcopal privileges took alarm. The last Judge who had issued such a mandate was the Lord Chief Justice Richardson. On Laud's interference he was ordered by the King to reverse what he had done. Some delay took place in his obedience. He was peremptorily summoned before the Council, and "received such a rattle" from his clerical prosecutor, "that he came out blubbering and complaining that he had almost been choked with a pair of lawn sleeves" (*Heylyn's Life of Laud, p.* 25). These measures were not less displeasing to the Western counties, in which the stir had been originally made, than to the Lord Chief Justice. To pacify the former, the Bishop of Bath and Wells, whose power had been invaded, was appealed to (p. 231). The King's opinion in favour of these neighbourly meetings and recreations of the people, and against the opposition of the Puritan "humourists," was broadly stated, and the bishop was directed to consult some of "the better sort" of his clergy—such as stood "best affected to the Church and Government"—as to the way in which these meetings had been conducted during the past year. The advantage of these wakes to the church and parish in which they were held, was principally derived from the selling of ale brewed on these occasions by the churchwardens, the profit upon which was carried into their accounts, and formed a substitute for a church-rate. The seventy-two well-selected gentlemen consulted by the bishop—each of them a parish minister, and all carefully informed of the opinions of his Majesty and the archbishop—were unanimous that the wakes

were not only harmless but beneficial, and that they should be continued. So marvellous did the bishop consider their unanimity that he thought he might liken "those seventy-and-two ministers in this matter unto the Septuagint or *seventy-two* [*sic*] interpreters who agreed so soon in the translation of the Old Testament" (p. 275). The bishop's letter is a specimen of the kind of letter which in those days observing people thought likely to be acceptable in high quarters, full of scorn of "the preciser sort," who would have no manner of recreation on the Sundays, "neither roast nor sod," and solemnly commending to the archbishop the opinion of "a grave and learned divine," that the Judges ought not to be allowed to sit and condemn men on "that great Feast Day of the Annunciation." Many valuable papers on the subject of wakes will be found comprised in this volume (pp. 41, 231, 275, 350, 351).

6. The Book of Sports belongs also to this period, but nothing more occurs about it here, than a copy of the Book itself, the King's original order to the archbishop for its publication (p. 251), and a presentment of a clergyman in Northamptonshire for not having read it in his church (p. 573).

7. On his advancement to the archbishopric, Laud was troubled by libellers. Several of them are mentioned in this volume, among them Ludovic Bowyer, alluded to in the archbishop's diary, who appears to have been a mere swindler, and the more celebrated Lady Eleanor Davies. This poor creature's works come in for a considerable share of notice in our Calendar. The vehemence and singular character of her attacks upon the archbishop drew upon them the public attention, but it will be seen from our Calendar that their author was unquestionably mad. She suffered in the cruel manner which was but too common in those days; how cruel it was, partly appears from a petition of her daughter Lady Hastings (p. 346), but the fact of her palpable madness should not be forgotten. She was a sister of the Earl of Castlehaven, whose atrocious wickedness led him to the scaffold in 1631. Her insanity aids the influence to be drawn

from his unparalleled and disgusting criminality, that he was no less mad than Lady Eleanor Davies.

8. Another business of the Archbishop during this period was in relation to a matter of literature, his encouragement of which will always insure honourable mention of his name. The King's printers had been brought into the Star Chamber on account of some serious misprints discovered in their editions of the Bible. They were fined £300. In the meantime Patrick Young, the King's librarian and a scholar of eminent reputation, had published an *Editio princeps* of *Clemens Romanus* from a manuscript in the Royal Library. The publication had been highly acceptable to theologians and men of letters, and it was thought that it would redound to the honour of his Majesty, if other works were published in like manner from manuscripts in the same library or in the libraries of the Universities. To facilitate this object Laud obtained from the King an authority to commute the fine upon the King's printers provided they would procure a fount of Greek type which might be applicable to this purpose. The printers of course fell willingly into the proposed scheme, and it was intended that Bishop Lindsell and Patrick Young should make ready for press one or more Greek copies every year (pp 412, 423, 434). The results were not commensurate with the excellence of the design, but Laud is entitled to credit for his motives, both in this matter and in another which may be regarded as in some sense supplementary to it. Having provided, as he supposed, for the cultivation of Greek, he extended his care to Arabic. He procured a Royal letter to the Turkey Company, by which every one of their ships was directed to bring home one Arabic or Persian manuscript book, not being a copy of the Koran, of which the copies already in England were esteemed sufficiently numerous, such book to be delivered to the archbishop to be disposed of as the King should think fit (p. 476).

9. Laud had no sooner taken his seat on the archiepiscopal throne than he determined upon a general visitation of his diocese and province. The general knowledge of his

opinions and temper made such a visitation a subject of excitement and almost of dismay among many of the clergy. It no doubt contributed to that feeling which was general in the early part of 1634: "all men," it was said, "are over-"awed, so that they dare not say their soul is their own" (p. 548). Mutterings were reported to him to have been heard even among the clergy of his own cathedral. Laud, who never disguised or softened his opinions, having occasion to write to them, noticed the matter thus:—"I hear that some of that body [the Dean and Chapter] have been a little too bold with me, but I shall examine it further before I give credit unto it. If upon inquiry I do find it true, I shall not forget that nine of the twelve prebends are in the King's gift, and order the Commission of my visitation, or alter it, accordingly. For I cannot take it well to be ill used, and undeservedly, especially at such time as I was endeavouring your good." (p. 331). His threats told upon the Dean and prebends with due effect. Their answer shows the ground of their objections (p. 402), stated with infinite timidity and complaisance (p. 402); and another letter written a few months afterwards proves how entirely he had succeeded in humbling them (p. 573).

The papers respecting this great metropolitical visitation are extremely valuable; few of them come within the present volume, but those few will amply repay consideration. The Archbishop's own notes by way of instructions to his officers who did the work of visitation are of the highest importance (p. 471) and scarcely less so the papers respecting several objections raised by his old opponent Bishop Williams of Lincoln, which were referred to the determination of the Attorney General Noy, Sir John Lambe, whose feelings against Williams ran always in the wake of those of the Archbishop, acting as solicitor against him (pp. 522, 523).

10. One of the most interesting questions raised by the Archbishop on this visitation affected the churches of foreign refugees established in the various parts of the kingdom under the authority of letters patent of King Edward VI. By those letters patent, which had been confirmed by the

present King, the foreign churches were exempted from the jurisdiction of the Archbishops and Bishops of the church of England, but it occurred to Archbishop Laud that such churches were designed only for the benefit of foreigners who actually fled into England for conscience sake, and that their descendants, being English-born subjects, were bound to conform to the established church. Acting upon this interpretation of their peculiar privileges, the subject was introduced at the archiepiscopal visitation. Such of them as were born subjects were invited to conform, and the others were urged to use the English Liturgy translated into their native languages, by way of fitting their children to take part in the service of the established Church. The answer of the foreign churches at Canterbury, Sandwich, and Maidstone, is in the present volume (p. 575), and other papers on the same subject will follow in due course.

11. The businesses, already enumerated indicate enough matter of occupation, if not of contest, to gratify any ordinary man; but Laud's appetite in such things was insatiable. One of his first measures, as archbishop, was to procure a letter from the King which altered the whole practice of ordination in the hands of the bishops. The necessity for a title to some clerical employment, originally imposed by the old canon law, had since the Reformation been too frequently disregarded. The bishops laid hands upon whom they would. In many cases, doubtless, the results were far from beneficial. The royal letter which Laud procured intimated to the bishops that his Majesty would call into the High Commission Court every bishop who should presume to give orders to any man that had not a title, which Court would censure him as the canon enjoined, which was by compelling him to maintain the person ordered till he gave him a title (p. 212).

12. The lawyers also came in for his active supervision. There had been a long dispute between the two Societies of the Temple and their preacher or master. The King referred the matter to the Council, who made a report to him on the facts. The case had public bearings in reference to which the

Archbishop proceeded to address not merely the Templars, but all the Inns of Court. Using the King's name, "a tower of strength" under the protection of which he never had any hesitation to shelter himself, he informed them that his Majesty perceived from this dispute between the Temples and Dr. Micklethwaite—

"Of what consequence it is, not only that such men as serve there should be learned, and able to preach well, but also discreet and prudent, and very obedient to all those ecclesiastical laws and constitutions which are settled by authority in this Church and Kingdom, foreseeing that almost all young gentlemen, (for some continuance at the least,) spend part of their time in one or other of the Inns of Court, and afterwards when they return to live and govern as Justices of the Peace or otherwise in their several contries, they there steer themselves according to such principles, as in those places are preached unto them."

Building on this foundation the Archbishop intimated that the King, though he would not infringe any of the just and ancient privileges of these important bodies, nor have him write that letter as if he should take it on him by his ordinary jurisdiction to intromit himself there; yet required them to take order that their ministers, duly habited in surplice and hood, should read the entire service before the sermon, as ordered in the Common Prayer Book, neither cutting off nor transposing, and that the preacher should discreetly contain himself within those bounds which confine the doctrine and discipline of the Church of England; his Majesty, it was added, being resolved that no one of these places should use any pretence of privilege against government civil or ecclesiastical. He was further, he informed them, to let them know that as often as the place of curate or preacher should fall void, they should not make choice of any but of men qualified to do in all things as he had expressed.

13. The new position lately assumed by the Roman Catholics in England in reference to the oath of allegiance now began to trouble the government. The Archbishop directed his attention to it, and proceeded with his usual vigour. Thomas Preston, an aged Roman Catholic priest, had written in

defence of the oath of allegiance in the reign of James I., and by his arguments had convinced many Roman Catholics that they might take the oath, notwithstanding it contained a denial of what is termed the deposing power of the Pope. Preston had been rewarded with letters of release from the Clink, and of protection for himself and for his books, which letters had been renewed from time to time. In this volume we have at p. 264 an authority from the King to Archbishop Laud to renew the protection granted by his predecessor. But the time had come when Preston's arguments failed to convince the Roman Catholics. Acted on by other influences, they now pretty generally yielded to the higher authority of two papal briefs, which had condemned the oath, and admonished the subjects of Rome to abstain from taking it. The King, although justly confident of the loyalty of his Roman Catholic subjects, took this change of conduct ill. At length it began to be rumoured that even Preston had been "cooled in his affection to this service or altered in his judgment." The Archbishop, by the King's direction, wrote to him, not to inquire how this was; but, building upon the adverse rumour, to command him clearly to set down his judgment on this point, and to publish it in print, that the King's Roman Catholic subjects might see that there was nothing required of them but what was just and lawful (p. 577).

14. Finally, that nonconformists might have no corner in which to hide themselves, the Archbishop procured a letter from the High Commissioners, in which, after reciting that various schismatics, under pretence of repetition of sermons, met together on Sundays, in private houses and other obscure places, and there kept illegal conventicles and exercises of religion, the justices of peace were required, upon information or probable suspicion, to enter into any house, and in every room thereof to search for such persons and for unlicensed books, and to bring persons and books before the High Commissioners (p. 538).

The Archbishop's watchfulness, it will be seen, extended to all persons and all classes. Churches of English people resident in Holland, chaplains of English regiments in the service of the presbyterian Hollanders, the formless and, as he esteemed it, irreverent church of Scotland, and the churches in England of protestant refugees, who had fled hither for conscience sake, all came under his attention at once. The care of cathedrals, the adornment of his favourite Oxford, the patronage of a learned literature, the Sunday recreations of the people, the proper exercise by his episcopal brethren of their sacred power of ordination, the universal inspection of churches and clergy in a metropolitical visitation—the regulation of the ecclesiastical matters of the Inns of Court, places renowned for sturdy adherence to ancient privilege, and in some of which it has long been a common saying, that when they elect a preacher they make a bishop,—the solution of the difficult problem of the double duty to King and Pope of the Roman Catholic subjects of a protestant country, and the suppression of worshippers whose zeal overflowed the limits within which the Church of England desired to confine the expression of religious feelings,—nothing was too lofty, too distant, or too mean, to escape his regulating hand.

Even these multifarious subjects will but poorly represent the ceaseless activity of the new Archbishop, unless we add to them the care besotwed by him on the many important cases which came before him as a principal judge in the courts of High Commission and Star Chamber. In reference to both those tribunals we have information in this volume of the highest moment. As to the former, besides many separate papers, we have the Book of Acts, or Register Book, of the court of High Commission, entered up by the Deputy Registrar every sitting day, and containing an authentic account of what was done in every case that was brought before the court, with full reports of their judgments. Nothing can be more authentic or more valuable as containing materials for history than such a volume (pp.

479, 535, 579). For the Star Chamber we have Secretary Windebank's notes of the proceedings in a variety of cases at the hearing of which he was present. In these the Archbishop is most characteristically conspicuous. According to the custom of the court, the members of the bench of judges delivered their judgments in order of dignity, beginning with the lowest in degree. The Archbishop of Canterbury came last before the Lord Keeper, who was the actually presiding judge. The Archbishop had heard, therefore, all the opinions save one. It would seem from these notes that whatever was the subject, Laud's general turn of mind led him to take the severest view of the case of all the judges present. One example will show the character of these notes, which have never been used for historical purposes, and explain what we mean in reference to the Archbishop.

Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower and Victualler of the Navy in the reign of James I. and in the early part of the reign of King Charles I., father also, it will be remembered, of Lucy Hutchinson, whose memoirs are so admirable an authority for the present period, accompanied the expedition to Rhé and returned with health entirely broken. Shortly afterwards he died, greatly indebted to persons who had assisted him with advances of money, or had sold him provisions for the service of the Navy, and with a large balance owing to him on a long unsettled account between himself and the Crown. Such a state of affairs was most disastrous to his family, especially at a time when it was next to impossible to obtain money from the Treasury. His sons were all influenced by it, and one of them, Peter Apsley, his eldest son, half-brother to Lucy Hutchinson, seems to have been made wild and reckless. There occurred a difference between him and the Earl of Northumberland, son of the Earl who was long in Sir Allen's custody in the Tower in the reign of James I. Peter Apsley thought himself aggrieved and challenged the Earl. He resented the indignity, and the King was appealed to; but

finally, the matter was settled by the intercession of the Earl and of Lord Goring, an old friend, if not a relation of the Apsleys. After a time, whether upon a new offence or not, does not appear, but whilst the Earl was in attendance upon the King on the journey into Scotland, Peter Apsley repeated his offence. The King, who had just settled the affair of the Earl of Holland, was in no humour to be trifled with. A proclamation was issued for the apprehension of the foolish culprit, but he made his escape into the Low Countries. After some months, he returned to England and surrendered himself. The court of Star Chamber was called upon to deal with him, and at p. 442 we have Windebank's notes of the result. Mr. Attorney Noy urged, in aggravation, considerations founded upon the peculiar enormity given to the offence from the circumstance of the Earl having been *in comitivâ Regis*. It was "an affront to his Majesty to interrupt that great solemnity and triumph." "I am sorry," he added, "it is not death, as it was in Segrave's case,"—a case in the time of Edward II., which the research of Mr. Attorney had discovered among the records. The judgments of the councillors ranged from a fine of 1,000*l.* to 5,000*l.*, with imprisonment in the Tower during the pleasure of the King, and various submissions to be made to the Earl and others. The following is Windebank's note of the opinion of Archbishop Laud:—

LORD ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.

Duel against the law of all nations.
He that dies in hot blood dies out of charity.
Denied Christian burial in other nations. He is no Christian.
Fine 10,000*l.*; and agrees in all the rest with the highest.

Among the cases, at this time, in the Star Chamber, that of Prynne stands pre-eminent. Two petitions of his—appeals for mercy—occur in this volume; both documents which deserve to be well weighed (pp. 225, 477). We have also Laud's copy of the Oxford decree, degrading Prynne from his university honours, indorsed by Prynne himself p. 575).

Shortly after the publication of Prynne's ponderous *Histriomastix*, it is well known that the Inns of Court united in presenting a masque at court, and afterwards in repeating it in the city. The event was one which attracted great attention, it was the gayest affair of the time, and has been duly chronicled by Bulstrode Whitelocke, whose love of music rendered him useful and conspicuous on the occasion (Whitelocke's Memorials, pp. 18–22). One of the spectators of the curious pageant, which had a political and satirical meaning as well as being a vehicle for the display of musical and dramatic talent, wrote some lines upon the occasion, which merit attention. How they found their way among our papers I cannot guess; nor can I name the author, but he ought to be some known person. His lines shame Shirley's masque, which they commemorate:—

A brief Expression of the Delight apprehended by the Author, at the seeing of the solemn Triumphs of the Gentlemen of the Inns of Court, riding with the Masque presented before his Majesty February 3rd, 1633.

Now did heaven's charioteer, the great day's star,
In western ocean lave his weary car,
And Cinthia, shining with her borrowed light,
Sat queen of her great royalty—the night,
When the four Colleges of Law did bring
Preparéd triumphs to their sovereign King,
So full of joy, that I was confident,
When first I saw this goodly regiment,
And all the glittering of this comely train,
The silver age was now returned again;
Nor did I marvel that the pale-faced moon
Had got so high, and filled her orb so soon,
Belike she meant to take the fullest view
Of this well-marshalled and so brave a crew,
Forsaking Latmos, which she loved whilere,
When every man looked like Endymion here.
Never were chariots at the Olympic Games
So richly filled with sons of Grecian dames,

Nor could Ascanius on Sicilian shore,
Lead such a lovely troop to ride before
The Trojan princes and his warlike sire,
As did the ancient Mournivall conspire
To show at once to each beholder's eye,
The flower of gentry, hope of chivalry.
These are the sons of Charles's peaceful reign,
Whom yet if war's rude accents shall constrain
To put on arms, will quickly understand
The laws of arms as well as of the land,
And be as valiant in the midst of fight
As they seemed glorious in the Masque of night.

The turning point of the external relations of England still continued to be the condition of Elizabeth of Bohemia and her exiled family. The arms of the victorious Swedes had rescued the Palatinate. The young heir who had been no party to the fatal folly of his father, and did not come within the ban of the empire, was ready to receive his hereditary dominions from the hands of his paternal uncle the Duke of Simmeren, his father's administrator; but for this youth to return to a country surrounded by enemies, in a time of general war, and unaided by a military force sufficient to maintain his position in case of attack, was not to be thought of. Elizabeth appealed to her brother, the young Prince's uncle, King Charles, for succour. During all the period comprised in this volume the negotiation was pending. It seemed impossible to extract a definite answer from the English Court. The wearisomeness of the correspondence was enlivened by circumstances affecting Sir Francis Nethersole, of which the papers before us contain a history till now very imperfectly laid open.

On the King's journey towards Scotland, Sir Francis Nethersole, the agent or minister of Elizabeth of Bohemia in England, in the course of some private communication with King Charles at Doncaster, procured him, apparently without consultation with his customary advisers, to concur in an appeal to be made throughout England for a voluntary contribution on behalf of Elizabeth, whose affairs not only

required money with reference to the presumed approaching restoration of the Palatinate, but also on account of various complications resulting from the failure of Burlamachi, an extensive merchant, who had been mixed up with her financial business. Having obtained the King's signature to a paper on the subject drawn up on the spot, Nethersole returned to London and made an arrangement with some moneyed citizens for the advance of 30,000*l.* on account, immediately on completion of the formal papers which were necessary to authorise the contribution, and provided the money to be contributed was to be wholly kept out of the Exchequer. Whilst the matter was thus pending, and was thought by Nethersole to be a profound secret, he discovered to his surprise that it had become a subject of common talk. He fixed upon Lord Goring, who held an office in the household of Queen Henrietta Maria, as having betrayed the secret, and accused him of it by letter. Goring denied the fact, and appealed to the Lords of the Council remaining in London to investigate the accusation. Nethersole wished the hearing of the matter to be delayed until the King's return, on the ground that it was mixed up with questions of state which could not be properly considered except in the presence of his Majesty. Goring, who was entirely innocent, pressed for an immediate decision. The Queen Henrietta Maria supported her servant, and the King directed the Lords to proceed with the inquiry but reserved the final sentence to himself. The whole transaction thus came in question. A strong party in the Council set themselves against the proposed voluntary contribution. In the end it was overthrown, and Nethersole, after a confinement to his own residence, was obliged to make an apology on his knees before the Council, and to sign a humble submission, which was settled by the King in his own hand (*pp.* 157, 159, 160, *and see the Index, v. Nethersole*).

From this time Nethersole got on badly with the King. There was a strong desire at the English Court to get rid

of him as Elizabeth's agent, and it was not long before his indiscretion furnished a pretext for his dismissal. Whilst the English King and government delayed to answer the Queen of Bohemia's applications for succour, the King of France tendered his assistance, and, in proof of his power as well as of his willingness to exert it in this great German quarrel, desired to cross the Rhine and occupy Udenheim, now Philipsburg, a fortified place, situate near the centre of the Palatinate. The idea of any dependence upon France was most hateful to Elizabeth, but her perplexity, occasioned by the indecision of the English government, was extreme. In despair of any help from England, was she to refuse this proffered assistance? Was she to allow the Palatinate again to be lost? Whilst affairs hung thus in the balance, a rumour came that France, deeming the case urgent, had marched into the Palatinate and had occupied Udenheim. The rumour was unfounded, but whilst it was current, and under the impression of its truth, Nethersole addressed to Sec. Coke one of his customary letters, urging a reply upon the question of assistance. He enclosed extracts from commnnications addressed to him on behalf of the administrator of the Palatinate, in which the possibility of the Palatine family putting themselves under the protection of France was hinted at; and commenting upon these passages, Nethersole urged an answer "lest her Majesty, who I know," he says, "out of her unwillingness to have any other dependence for herself or others than his Majesty only, will hold off that to the uttermost which the foresaid passages make me apprehend, should thereby come to be hereafter blamed by the friends of that House with which she was married, to have been the second time an occasion of the ruin thereof, there being a great deal of odds between the said House's putting itself, or being taken, into the protection of France, as your honour will much better conceive than I can express" (p. 393). The construction put upon these words, which I believe have never before been accurately quoted for any historical purpose, was that the first loss of the Palatinate was owing to Elizabeth's trust in her father James I., and that if lost again, it would be the

result of her trust in the present King, her brother. Such a suspected insinuation was quite sufficient to answer the purpose of Nethersole's enemies. What ensued will best be told in a narrative of his own, of singular interest. It runs to some length, but will not bear curtailment:—

9th January 1633.

On Sunday last, after evening prayer, being alone with my wife in my house, in an upper room, I was there told that a servant of Mr. Secretary Coke's was below to speak with me, whom, when I saw, I knew to be a messenger of his Majesty's, and who delivered his errand to me in these words: that he was commanded by Mr. Secretary Windebank to bring me instantly to my Lords of the Council. I asked him to what place; he told me to the Council Chamber. Whereupon, conceiving as it proved that I was not sent for to be spoken with by my Lords of the Committee for Foreign Affairs, as I well conceived I might have been, or by his Majesty upon occasion of my letter to Mr. Secretary Coke, I presently apprehended that the issue of my going to the Lords might be a going to prison, and thereupon asked the messenger whether there were such haste that I might not go up to my chamber before I went. He told me, not so much haste as that, but that my Lords stayed for me. And thereupon I went up to my study; my wife followed me soon after, and I having clapped suddenly into my old velvet box such letters from the Queen and Monsieur Maurice, &c., as I had used the day before, having then answered them, told my wife that I had cause to doubt my sending for was to no good end, and that although I had done nothing but what an honest man in my place ought to do, yet it might so fall out that I might be sent to prison, as I had been heretofore in danger to be, and therefore prayed her for prevention of an inconvenience might ensue thereupon, presently to send that red velvet box into the Dutch Ambassador's house, and so left her in haste.

Coming to my Lords of the Committee, and there being told by Mr. Secretary Coke that I had written such a letter the day before to his Honour, which I had prayed him to show to the King, he had done accordingly, and that he was from my Lords to signify unto me the King's express pleasure, that I was to be close prisoner to Mr. Trumbull; and then, after that, being asked by Mr. Secretary whether I had written that letter by any command from the Queen my mistress, I was in a great perplexity what to answer, as I doubt

not but their Lordships perceived; and,as I could advise in such an instant, answered that I had a command to press an answer to the proposition of Monsieur Curtius, but it may be not to use all the words I had done to that end, and so fell into discourse of one passage which I conceived might be misunderstood by their Lordships, though it were well meant by me, but was interrupted in that discourse. I thereupon said that I had no doubt but if I might have leave to come to his Majesty, I could give his Majesty full satisfaction that I was in no fault towards him, but was commanded to go away with Mr. Trumbull, and with that their Lordships rose. I, observing that Mr. Trumbull took the candle to light their Lordships into the gallery, and having had time enough while their Lordships were waiting on the King at the Chapel to debate with myself whether I should allege the command of the Queen my mistress for my justification, and inclining in that debate to a resolution not to do it, if I found the execution thereof had given his Majesty any great offence, but rather to bear the blame and event thereof myself, took suddenly a rash (but there was no time for other), I say a rash resolution, to make an escape, if I could, by the opportunity I had observed; and so, slipping down the stairs, where none but I knew that I was prisoner, made haste to the Court gate, and there, making a sign with my hand to my servant to go towards London, I made all the haste I could to Westminster Bridge, where I took a pair of London oars, went to Paul's Chain, there landed, and from thence went directly to the Dutch ambassador's, Joachimi his house, without going into any other house, or speaking with any creature by the way.

So soon as I came to the Ambassador's house, I asked the porter whether Monsieur Newport were in the house, who, having told me that he was, I prayed him to tell Monsieur Newport that I was there, and desired to speak with him, but wished him to make no words to any other of my being there. Mr. Newport came to me presently into the porter's lodge, to whom I told that I was that evening newly committed close prisoner, for having done something (not telling him what it was) by the command of the Queen my mistress which I was resolved not to allege, and therefore asked him whether he could not do me the favour to go to the Ambassador, and to tell him I was there, and desired if, with his leave, I might remain there that night, asking him withal, whether he had not received a red velvet box. He told me, he for his part, had heard

of none, but that he would ask his master, and with that went to him, and after a very little time came to me again, told me that my Lord Ambassador, his master, was very sorry for my mischance, and more, that he did not think it expedient for him to undertake to give me protection in respect of the inconveniences might thereupon come to his own masters, and that although he, Newport, had spoken privately to his master, yet the Ambassador having spoken to Mr. Brosser, the Deputy, who was then in the house, had declared that his resolution to him before the said Deputy, and lastly, that his master had heard nothing of my box more than he. I was hereupon again in a wonderful perplexity, being unwilling to bring any of my friends into trouble with going to their houses, and thereupon Mr. Newport, taking compassion on me, told me that he would adventure for my sake to displease his master, if I would be content to adventure my part in that hazard, letting me know that there was a summer-house at the backside of his master's house, but that there was no bedding nor other furniture there, and that if [I] would abide the hardness of lying there, he would bring me thither when the servants should be at supper. The difficulty was, how to conceal this from the porter. For that we lighted on this expedient, that he and I would take leave one of another before the porter, and that soon after I was gone abroad, he would send the porter out of an errand, staying himself at the gate, and that I should so come in again and stay in the porter's lodge till all the servants were at supper, as I did, and was so brought by Newport to the summer-house, where I lodged that night on the hard floor, without anything under me, and had only beer and bread to my supper.

It happened that as I walked there to keep myself warm, the Ambassador's wife (as I since understand), heard the noise, and sent two of her maids to see what the matter was, which was a new perplexity to me, but observing that there was a little inner room, I withdrew myself thither, whither the maids came also with their candle, and I thrust the door forward as they were thrusting it open; thereupon one of them said there was somebody in the room or else the devil was there, the other thought it was the wind; and with that one of them pulled the door to and locked it on the outside, which put me to no small pain of being discovered the next morning. I reported the adventure to Mr. Newport the next morning, who, for his security and my own, thought best to make one of the maids (being the gouvernante of the house) acquainted with the

secret of my being there, by which means, the Ambassador and his lady dining abroad that day, I got some meat to my dinner. In the evening, Mr. Newport coming home, told me the ports were shut, to whom I answered, that my intention was not to go to the Queen, my mistress, but there being no news of my box all that day, nor that evening, which I conceived my wife might have waited for, I began to apprehend that the box might be fallen into the hands of others than I would, and the command of the Queen, my mistress, which was in it, might so come to be known, which was the one of my ends in coming thither, and thereupon, after some debate with Mr. Newport, resolved to write a letter to the Queen, my mistress, which he undertook to send for me, wherein I gave her Majesty an account of my escape, and the reasons thereof, as also of my resolution to render myself voluntarily a prisoner to Mr. Trumbull, which I did immediately after, hiring a coach in Smithfield, because I would not be in danger of being discovered by the way, lest my return might so have been thought to have been against my will, and spake not with any creature living by the way.

"Whereunto, being done upon examination, I do subscribe my name, with the preface I made thereunto, saving unto myself all advantage of the right of a minister of the Queen, my mistress, when I may need it for my lawful defence.

"FRANCIS NETHERSOLE."

[*Annexed.*]

"9th January 1633.

"It is true that the Queen, my mistress, is of late entered into almost a despair that there will be so much assistance granted unto the affairs of the Prince Elector, her son, from hence, as may be sufficient to redress them in the way which only her Majesty thinketh likely to do it. But I am not the cause of this approach to a despair in her Majesty, having done very many great offices to the contrary, as I shall clearly make appear to his Majesty whensoever I may have the honour to be re-admitted unto his Majesty's presence, most humbly beseeching his Majesty in the meantime to suspend his judgment of me till he hears me.

"FRANCIS NETHERSOLE."

The result was, that Nethersole was committed to the Tower, where, for the present, we must leave him. The

falsehood of the rumour of the French occupation of Udenheim soon became known; the fact being that the Swedes no sooner heard of the desire or intention of the French than they sent troops into the Palatinate to prevent anything of the kind. In the meantime, a diet was arranged to be held at Frankfort in May 1634, and young Oxenstiern, son of the Chancellor of Sweden, was sent into England to extract an answer from King Charles. All that appears of the result in the Calendar is the rumour that permission was about to be given for raising a volunteer force in England for protection of the young Palatine's person and dominions.

The letters of Elizabeth of Bohemia in this volume are of very peculiar interest; one at p. 13 contains a touching recital of the effect produced upon her by the tidings of her husband's death. It should be read in connection with Sir Thomas Roe's answer at p. 104. "There is" he remarks, "a gloomy lustre in such grief, which though not so glaring as that of joy, is yet of more state and greatness." Another of her letters, at p. 195, lays open the political state of the English Court in reference to the Palatinate, as clearly as could have been done by a treatise.

Sir Thomas Roe's letters are numerous and invaluable. They picture him pining in retirement and almost in penury at Bulwick, urged by the state of his circumstances to sue for employment in ways scarcely consistent with the importance of his past services and the dignity of his public character, but suing in vain, unable to obtain either the payment of his pension, purchased out of his wife's fortune, or the amount due to him for jewels brought by him from the East and sold to the King. These letters have been quite unknown to those who have touched on Roe's biography. They are occasionally studied and formal in composition, but contain passages of noble eloquence and illustrations of singular aptness and felicity.

The scheme of Roe and Durie for a union of recognition and brotherhood among all protestant churches is the subject of many long letters in this volume. They are especially

interesting as bringing us peculiarly near to Archbishop Laud. Durie was continually in communication with him, and in a letter calendared at p. 439 gives the following account of one of his interviews. Durie, with the Archbishop's concurrence, had drawn two letters, one proposed to be addressed by the Archbishop to the Lutheran, and the other to the Calvinistic churches in Germany as testifying Laud's desire to promote the scheme of union. Durie delivered the draft of these letters to the Archbishop, which

"He read before dinner, and excepted something at first against the titles, then read them over very attentively and said nothing at all, but asked me when I would go. I said, when it should please his Grace to direct me. He said I should not expect any direction from him, but he would know of me what I intended to do. I said to that, that I thought it fit I should be there before the Diet at Frankfort should be at an end . . . but to go thither (quoth I) 'I see no possibility whiles I am here in debt and destitute of means in time to come.' At this he instantly, with a serious look fixed upon me, asked whether I would, if the King should be pleased to bestow a parsonage upon me, receive it or not.[1] I stayed a while in deliberation and said, I thanked his Grace, to which he replied that was no answer to the question, but he would know of me whether or no I would accept of a benefice. I said yes, that I found no difficulty in that, only that I could not be at once at my cure and abroad. He said, 'You may have a curate, and now there is a benefice fallen in Devonshire of above 20*l.* in the King's books, which, if you will, I shall ask from the King for you.' I said I should be beholden to his Grace for it, and so he went to dinner, and after dinner I told him that I acknowledged myself bound to his favour for thinking upon my promotion, and that I would wait upon him when he should please to appoint me. He said he would speak to the King for me, and that I should have an answer the next day after (which was Tuesday last), and that I had done well to show him the difference of the letters and the case, which he now better knew than before, and that he would alter them, and make them shorter; that also he found it fit I should have somewhat to show that I was not a man so slighted and passed by here, but had in some respect, &c. So I went to his chamber at Whitehall the

[1] Durie was a clergyman of the Church of Scotland.

next day, and there, in the presence of the Bishop of London, he said the King was very willing to give me the benefice. I thanked him and said I was bound to pray for him. He called for the Clerk of the signet, and commanded him to make a draft for the King's hand, which now Mr. Sec. Windebank is to get this day. All that I find inconvenient in this is the distraction of my cares from the main. I must ride to Devonshire and there stay awhile, and provide a curate, &c., and then, when I am come back, I know not what further course they will take, for six score pounds, out of which a curate, if he be a sufficient man and honest (for I will have none other), must have at least 20*l.*, and then the King's first fruits, and what other charges I yet do not know, will not go far to provide me for my journey, much less to entertain me abroad. Perhaps all this while they do but sift me, and try how I am inclined. If they find no flaw in me, I hope the issue will be good."

Durie made his journey into Devonshire, and arriving there found the living to which he had been presented full. The Archbishop, who had been deceived by misinformation, paid the expenses of his journey, and the question of the Protestant Union resumed its previous course. As the time for the meeting of the Diet, which had been postponed, approached, Durie became anxious to depart, and again waited upon the Archbishop. The following is his account of the interview (p. 509.):

"He said he had not as yet read my last considerations, but asked me when I would go. I said I wished to be at Frankfort before the Diet appointed should be at an end. He said his letters were ready for me, and if I would, I should see them now; and he showed them to me, and I found them emphatical enough, and full of strong expressions of love towards the work, and some commendations of my labours. When this was done, I said I could not go without maintenance to subsist by. He said he could not provide me with that; it was impossible to him to furnish every man in every public employment; and although the work be good, yet he cannot do alone all public good. I said, that if his Grace would be pleased to procure some living out of the church to be some ground to rest upon, the rest might come by the credit of friends. He said, he had done that already without my thinking; which, although it took not effect, it was none of

his fault; that for the present he could do no more. Although he had promised not to be unmindful of me, yet I should know in plain terms that he would not employ me as his agent in the work; if these letters might serve my turn I should have them with me, and so be gone and make the best use of them I could. But when I replied that I had spent mine own means, and neglected all other occasions, and was in debt, and could not possibly go, not knowing how to subsist abroad, he said he could not help that; 'Let those that have set you awork,' (quoth he) 'provide maintenance for you.' I said it was, for the most part, mine own forwardness that had set me awork, and the encouragement of others, whereof his Grace himself and his predecessor had been the chief. 'For me,' (said he) 'I am ready to give you the same encouragement now which I gave you then, and if I had been in this see twenty or twenty-two years, as my predecessor was, I could, perhaps, be able to allow you seven or eight score pounds a year, but now I am not able; therefore, if this which I am ready to do, can serve your turn, you may make use of it.' So he was turning to go away, and I said I would consider what possibility I could find to subsist, and according to it would let his Grace know my resolution; so I came away, and know not what to do."

Sir Thomas Roe found the sum requisite for the supply of Durie's moderate necessities, and in due time he took his departure without any further assistance from the Archbishop.

The miscellaneous papers in this volume are of more than ordinary interest. We may mention that among the subjects to which they relate will be found the birth and baptism of the Duke of York, afterwards King James II. (pp. 246, 260, 297,); articles between Archbishop Laud, and Hubert Le Sueur the sculptor, for statues in brass of the King and Queen (p. 43.); curious examinations of poor strolling players captured at Banbury and treated with very unnecessary rigour (p.47.); information respecting the playhouse in the Blackfriars (p. 293); notice of an order for the payment of Vandyke's house-rent out of the King's revenue as Prince of Wales (p. 274); a rhyming petition of Taylor the water poet for payment of the wages of the King's watermen (p. 342); a curious paper upon the state of agriculture in

the northern parts of Norfolk, which I take to be a composition of Sir Henry Spelman (p. 385); Archbishop Neile's report of the ecclesiastical condition of his province for the year 1633, with marginal comments in the King's handwriting (p. 443); petitions of Wither the poet respecting his hymns (p. 533), of Speed, the son of the chronicler, about his scriptural genealogies (p. 576); and of Sir Francis Kynaston in relation to his proposed academy (p. 374); finally—for we must come to a close somewhere,—a report upon church affairs in the Isle of Man, where the bishopric was valued at £140 per annum, and nine or ten of the seventeen parishes in the Island were worth about £4 per annum each (p. 547); and a letter upon the puritan emigration from Ipswich, and the effect of the preaching in that place of the celebrated Samuel Ward (p. 450).

I have again gratefully to acknowledge the advantage I have derived throughout the compilation of the present volume from the assistance of Mr. William Douglas Hamilton. His labours bestowed upon the numerous undated papers have been especially valuable. Nor can I omit to speak of the zealous and efficient services of my other assistant, Mr. Alfred Lowson, now most worthily appointed one of the new class of transcribers recently formed in the Public Record Office. His peculiar carefulness, intelligence, and perseverance, make him most useful in any work of this description.

JOHN BRUCE.

5, Upper Gloucester Street, Dorset Square.
25 Feb. 1863.

DOMESTIC PAPERS.

CHARLES I.

VOL. CCXXXVI. APRIL 1–15, 1633.

1633.

April 1. Bury. 1. Sir Edmund Bacon and Sir Roger North, Justices of Peace for Suffolk, to the Council. The Lords had ordered, in a business between Capt. Dawson and Mr. Griggs, that Dawson, before the 25th March last, should repair to Bury and produce to the writers proof of his demand of 50*l.*, or that otherwise Griggs should be discharged, and the bond of his son be delivered. Griggs entreats that the order may be complied with, Dawson not having appeared. [*One page.*]

April 1. 2. Officers of the Navy to John Wells, keeper of the stores at Deptford. Warrant to deliver to William Pett, master of the Fortune, pink, to be transported to Chatham, for new mooring the ships there in August next, certain described cables. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 1. 3. [Edward Viscount Conway] to his cousin Foulke Reed. Wishes Osbaston to have the benefit of certain lands let to him by the late Lord. Expects to hear from Reed about payments to be made. Will take order for them as long as he is in England. Sir Robert Lee's money is due yearly in November. [*Draft. One page.*]

April 2. Whitehall. 4. Minute by Sec. Coke of order of reference by the King to Lord Keeper Coventry and Henry Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy Seal. Differences having fallen out between the Knight Marshal of the Household and the Bailiff of the Duchy Liberty concerning some arrests lately made in the Liberty, the Lord Keeper and the Lord Privy Seal are to settle a good regulation between them, or to report to the King thereon. Underwritten is an appointment by the referees to hear the cause on the Tuesday next after the 3rd of May at eight o'clock. [*One page.*]

April 2. Whitehall. 5. Sec. Coke to Sir John Wolstenholme. The King is pleased that by connivance, though not by open warrant, way may be given for the passage of such recruits of the English companies in the Low Countries as are ready to be embarked. If needful he may send the

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

searcher to the Secretary that he may satisfy him that it is his Majesty's pleasure at this time and in this manner to dispense with the general restraint. [*Three quarters of a page. Copy.*]

April 2. His Majesty's pinnace, in Portsmouth Harbour. 6. Capt. George Carteret to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Eighth Lion's Whelp will be ready to sail on receipt of her ammunition which is to be brought about by sea from the Tower. [*One page.*]

April 2/12. Heilbron. 7. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Has sent Mr. Hartlib a copy of the propositions which the Lord Chancellor [of Sweden?] made at the meeting of the States there. The treaty between Sir Robert Anstruther and the Lord Chancellor is like to take effect, and the writer has great likelihood of success, even by means of the Lord Chancellor himself; but nothing will be done till matters of state shall be settled. Begs him to help Mr. Hartlib with a petition of Divines of those quarters concerning an edition of a Body of Practical Divinity, gathered out of English authors, a work which will be exceeding profitable, but will require divers agents and an exact ordering of the work, for which no one is fitter than Roe. Since the death of the King [Gustavus Adolphus] their side has not lost anything, but has rather prospered and does still prosper. The King of France will not suffer the Spaniard to cross the Moselle. [*One page.*]

April 2. 8. Receipt of William Caldwall for 10*l.* from Nicholas; a quarter's rent for a house, garden, and stables in Axe Court and King Street in Westminster. [*Half page.*]

April 3. 9. Lord Chief Justice Heath to Sir William Becher. An order was made at the Council Board, on the petition of the town of Newcastle, that the ballast-shore at South Shields should be perfected and yet no ballast cast there in the meantime. Entreats Sir William to move the Lords to explain that such ballast may be laid there as is necessary for finishing the work, which is what Mr. Warmouth agreed was fit. [*One page.*]

April 3. 10. Mary Fulwood to her nephew Humphrey Fulwood. Salutes himself, his wife, and child, and wishes him to put her brother in mind to remember her son Vyner of their suit to him to procure her son Fulwood's eldest son, a scholar's place in the Charter House. In a P.S., which is imperfect, begs him to send her a little good tobacco, but not to let some one [*torn away*] know. [*One page.*]

April 3. 11. Deposition of Mary Smedley and Mary Michell, wife of Thomas Michell; made in order to procure a pass to enable them to return to Amsterdam to their husbands and children. They swear that they have been and are conformable to the government of the Church of England, and the same thing is testified, in reference to Mary Michell, by four other persons. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 4. Westminster. 12. The King to Bishop Laud. Humphrey Peake, one of the King's chaplains is about to leave the place of Lecturer in St. Martin's-in-

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

the-Fields. Considering the greatness of the parish and quality of the auditors, the King recommends for that charge Alexander Levingston, B.D. [*Half a page.*]

April 4. 13. Draft of the preceding. [*Half a page.*]

April 4. 14. Richard Kilvert to Sir John Lambe, at Rowell. Friday last, being the day assigned for the return of the answer of the Bishop [of Lincoln] and none come in, Mr. Attorney moved for a messenger, but the whole day was given, and on Friday night, Smalley, the examiner, brought a long plea of the Bishop, but no answer. Yesterday, Mr. Attorney moved, and that most earnestly, that he might presently answer, and showed how he had trifled with the Court, and the insufficiency of the plea, and that he had pleaded matter which he knew to be untrue. The bill, the plea, and the Lord Chief Justice's report on his former demurrer being read, after arguments of Mr. Attorney, and of Sergeant Bramston and Mr. Herbert for the Bishop, it was referred to the two Chief Justices to consider of the plea. They this morning reported it to be insufficient, and to-morrow the Lords will order the Bishop to answer before Wednesday se'nnight. Presumes he has heard of Lord Holland's confinement to his house at Kensington and Harry Jermyn to Sir Abraham Williams. The occasion being that Lord Weston, on his return home through France, intercepted a letter of the Earl of Holland and opened it. Finding therein a letter from the Queen he brought them back and delivered them to the King. The letters imported nothing but a mediation on behalf of Chevalier de Jarre. This was ill taken by the Earl and the Queen. Lord Holland sent Lord Weston a challenge. He did not entertain it, but acquainted his father, and he the King. Thereupon Lord Holland and Jermyn were confined and so things stand. [*Two pages.*]

April 4. 15. Account of payments ordered to be made out of anticipated receipts of revenue; total 238,490*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.* Among the payments thus provided for are,—Lady Anne Fielding, 2,000*l.*, and 1,000*l.*; Viscount Wimbledon, 600*l.*; Viscount Bayning's executors, two payments of 2,671*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.* each; Sir Henry Vane, two payments of 1,800*l.* and 1,500*l.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 4. 16. Notes for a search to be made this day among Clothworkers within three miles from London for the discovery of bad work. [*One page.*]

April 5. 17. Sir Henry Marten, Sir Henry Spiller, Richard Fen, and William Hakewill, a sub-committee of the Commissioners for Pious Uses for the business of St. Paul's, to the said Commissioners. Report on the composition to be paid to Mr. Pearson, Master of the Singing Boys of St. Paul's, whose houses are being demolished. The writers have arranged with Mr. Partridge for his interest in another house, part of the college, large enough for Mr. Pearson and his boys, for 240*l.*, subject to a rent of 12*l.* Pray order for the Chamberlain of London to pay the 240*l.* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.
April 5. Harold, [co. Bedford]. 18. Oliver Boteler to Thomas Earl of Cleveland. Recommends a petitioner who desires an enlargement of a patent to the city of London. Complains of Anthony Mabbott, of Pavenham, one of his trained soldiers, who has not only continually absented himself, but in words has so slighted the service as to encourage others to neglect their appearances. Wishes Mabbott to be punished. [*One page.*]

April 5. 19. Estimate of the Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy for setting forth the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp to serve on the coast of Ireland; total, 6,350*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.* [*Two pages.*]

April 5. 20. Copy of the preceding attested by Nicholas. [*Two pages.*]

[April 5.] 21. [Sec. Coke to John Dickenson, clerk of the Council.] By his Majesty's express command he is to go to Kensington to the Earl of Holland, and tell him that the King has received information that, contrary to the nature of his confinement, to the notice given him of his Majesty's pleasure, and to his own promise, he has "admitted many," so that the disorder increases to his Majesty's great offence, that the King has therefore sent Dickenson to command the Earl to continue close prisoner in his house under Dickenson's custody, and that neither the Earl nor Dickenson shall permit any but the Earl's family and necessary workmen to have access to him, except it be for necessary business which Dickenson is to take notice of and hear what it is. [*Draft. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 6. 22. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty. Instructions to some one for guard of the Narrow Seas; letters from the Officers of the Navy and the Lord Chamberlain; Mr. Polhill's petition; estimate of ships for Ireland; Sir Sampson Darrell attends to acquaint them that the King's bakehouse is still detained from him; Sir Henry Marten desires to speak to the Lords. [*Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Bishop Laud. Charles Keane having served five years as chaplain in the Navy under Capt. Mennes and Capt. Plumleigh, and being recommended as careful, diligent, and conformable, the Lords pray the Bishop to be a mediator to his Majesty to bestow on him some preferment. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 35 *a. Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Thomas James, captain of the Ninth Lion's Whelp, employed on the coast of Ireland. Warrant to take command of his ship. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 36. *Third of a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Robert Earl of Warwick. Notwithstanding the proclamation prohibiting the use of trawls the fishermen still use them. He is to cause his deputies in his Vice-Admiralty to search for and seize all trawls, and to cause all fishermen to enter into bond to fish with trawls no more, and if any fishermen refuse to be bound he is to signify their names to the Lords. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 36. *Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.

April 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Charles Earl of Nottingham. Letter similar to the preceding. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 36 *a. Two lines.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Sir Thomas Walsingham. Similar letter. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 36 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 6. Wallingford House. The same to Sir Lionel Talmach [Tollemache]. Similar letter. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 37. *Two lines.*]

April 6. Wallingford House. The same to Sir Thomas Southwell. Similar letter. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 37. *Two lines.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Gabriel Marsh, Marshal of the Admiralty. Similar letter. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 37. *Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Capt. [George] Carteret. Warrant to repair with the Eighth Whelp into the Downs and there to attend further directions. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 37. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 6. Entry of committal by the Lords of the Admiralty of Thomas Osborne, biscuit baker, to the Marshalsea. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 37 *a. Two lines.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. [Richard] Fogg. Warrant to repair with the Tenth Whelp into the Downs and there to attend further directions. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 37 *a. Three lines.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Bryan Smyth, calendared Vol. ccxxxiv., No. 42. The Lords referred the same to the Officers of the Navy to certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 37 *a. Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Similar order on the petition of Alexander Cussens. In time of hostilities between England and France, petitioner's ship, the Pearl of Dartmouth, was taken up by Sir James Bagg, at 190*l.*, for his Majesty's service, and Sir James gave petitioner a bill on Sir Sackville Crow for payment. Petitioner has been a suitor for five years and the bill has been mislaid. Sir James certified the facts. Petitioner was ordered to produce the bill or certificate from the Officers of the Navy or the Auditors of the Imprest that he is not paid. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 37 *a. Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To take order that the numbers of men mentioned in an inclosed list of his Majesty's ships forwarded to the Lords by the Council be duly observed. *Prefixed,*

1. *List of his Majesty's ships, calendared Vol.* ccxxxiv., *No.* 51. [*Copies of Letter and List, Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 38. *Two pages.*]

April 6. [Whitehall.] Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of the Four Principal Masters of the Navy for increase of their wages. The Lords thought it unfit to increase their ordinary pay, but for their encouragement ordered that two of the masters shall attend at Chatham

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

to be employed by turns as commander of the pinnace for guard of the Thames and Medway, one shall be employed at Portsmouth, and shall be commander of the pinnace for guard of the ships there, and the fourth shall go master under the Admiral of the Narrow Seas. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii. *fol.* 40 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Richard Plumleigh. Warrant to take the command of the Antelope as Admiral of the ships employed to guard the coast of Ireland. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 41. *Half a page.*]

April 6. Whitehall. The same to Lieut. Jacob Lovell. Warrant to take charge of the Antelope as Lieutenant to Capt. Richard Plumleigh. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 41. *Half a page.*]

April 6. 23. Petition of Capt. Richard Bradshaw to the Lords of the Admiralty. Sir Henry Marten has lately reported in the cause between petitioner and Sir William Killigrew. Has attended almost twelve months about the said cause to his excessive charge and the utter ruin of his family. Prays an order for his speedy relief. [*Half a page.*]

April 6. Chatham. 24. Sir Henry Palmer, Comptroller of the Navy, to Sec. Coke. Has inquired respecting the cables left at Dover, and incloses all the satisfaction he can receive. Sends receipt for an anchor delivered by Sir John Hippisley's order to a ship of the East India Company, and has ordered one left in lieu thereof with the cables to be brought into the stores at Chatham. [*One page.*] *Incloses,*

24. 1. *William Leonard to Sir Henry Palmer. According to his letter has delivered the great anchor which laid upon the Crane Quay at Dover, with two cables, to Thomas Coke. The cables were in the charge of Peter Dibbs until his death, and were part of the store of the three ships lost on the coast of France. Inclosed also is a copy of an acquittance respecting the anchor. Dover, 4th April,* 1633. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

24. 1. i. *Receipt of Peter Young for an anchor borrowed by Sir John Hippisley's order for one of the East Indies ships in the Downs. It contains* 26 *cwt.* 34 *lbs.* 1*st November,* 1626. [*Copy. Quarter of a page.*]

April 6. 25. Sir Edward Duncombe to Sec. Windebank. Understanding that a complaint has been exhibited against him for not repairing a highway between Hockley and Woburn, co. Bedford, acquaints the Secretary that he has been ever careful to keep that road in sufficient repair, and intends to lay yearly on the same 400 loads of gravel and stone. He is also at an extraordinary charge in the repair of two other great roads in the way for Ireland, in the parish of Battlesden. [*One page.*]

April 6. Constantinople. 26. Jane Lady Wyche to the same. Congratulations on the due honour conferred upon him by his Majesty, from one who is his

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

kinswoman as well as his servant. Recommends her husband [Sir Peter Wyche] to his protection. He has been ambassador for five years in this place. [*One page.*]

April 6. London. 27. James Martin to Archbishop Neile of York. Appeals to him against the oppression of Bishop Bridgman of Chester. Gives a minute narrative of various suits respecting church preferments held by Martin, but called in question by the Bishop. These suits terminated in Martin being ousted from his King's preachership at Ormskirk, and also from the vicarage of Preston, in which latter town "after infinite obloquy and extremity," the writer's "poor "wife and a son (having no where else to be) were starved to death "in the streets." Since which the Bishop has for three years "perpetually pursiavanted" Martin upon pretext of certain passages in a licensed book, which the Bishop desires to have censured in the High Commission, so as to work his utter ruin and "exterminion." Begs the Archbishop to procure him some recompense. In a P. S. suggests that the 200*l. per annum* allowed by the King to four preachers is more needed in Warwickshire, where the most dangerous priests and Jesuits are resident, whereas in Lancashire popery is exceedingly decreased, and the dullest of all their priests are dispatched there. [*Three pages.*]

April 6/16. St. Sebastian. 28. Prestwick Eaton to George Wellingham. Remits 1,000 ryals in plate, with other things, to be disposed of and placed to account. Three rings sent to be set. Wishes to have sent to him two dozen of fine diaper napkins and a couple of table-cloths; two cwt. of wrought pewter, of which 150 lbs. to be in trenchers and the rest in dishes of sundry sizes; eight yards of cloth for a suit, with a couple of new beavers, another gold cap with coloured flowers, and other articles. [*Two pages.*]

April 6/16. 29. Copy of the same. [*One page and a quarter.*]

April 8/18. The Hague. 30. Stephen Goffe to Sec. Coke. Was commanded by Lord Vere, his noble patron, to read our English prayers in his regiment last summer. Has found an unquiet business of it, being wholly taken up in answering what has been laid against him publicly to the Council of State, and privately to Lord Vere. Amongst other things, it has been said that the writer had commission from England beforehand to bring in this practice, but there not being any probable argument to prove it, Lord Vere concludes for the writer's plain dealing according to the truth; only one clause in the Secretary's letter to Lieut.-Col. Hollis is brought to prove that what the writer had done was by command from his Majesty. Begs him to clear this point to Lord Vere. Lord Vere was always ready to command it, and the writer, finding it was the earnest desire of the late Earl of Oxford, who was then Lieut.-Colonel, knew that it was his duty to lay hold on the opportunity. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

April 8. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber, wherein Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, Sir Philiberto Vernatti, and Sir John Cutts were interested touching the draining of Hatfield Chase, co. York. [*See Domestic, Car. I., Vol.* ccxxxii., *No.* 122.]

April 8. 31. Foulke Reed to Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh. Sends 160*l.*, all he could provide. It is the custom for the tenants to pay their rents a month after the day. Lord Brooke's rent, 105*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* will be paid in London. Lady Pelham sent for her mother's picture last week. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 8. 32. Account by Sir Thomas Canon of the expenses of a journey, made in his Majesty's service, touching certain charges against Bishop Bridgman, of Chester, begun 12th January, and ended 3rd March, 1633; total expenses, 111*l.* 10*s.* 6*d.* The party consisted of six persons; five of them travelled in a coach, which was paid for at the rate of 21*s.* per day whilst travelling, and 10*s.* per day whilst the carriage was kept, but not used. A messenger of the chamber, who accompanied them, rode on horseback. They went to Chester, Warrington, and Wigan. [*Two pages.*]

April 8. 33. Form of acknowledgment to be made by Henry Sherfield of the justice of the sentence passed upon him in the Star Chamber, for destroying a painted glass window in the church of St. Edmund, in Salisbury. Draft settled by the Attorney General. [*One page.*]

April 9. 34. Petition of James Autherlonie [Auchterlony] to the King. The late King, on 23rd August, in his 12th year, granted to Sir Henry Wotton and Sir Edward Dimmock [Dymock] the Salt Marshes in Sutton and Gedney, co. Lincoln, deserted by the sea, containing 11,400 acres, reserving a fifth part thereof, which fifth part he granted on the 14th March, in his 14th year, to John Levingston and Matthew Carent, at a rent of 150*l.* to be paid to the duchy of Lancaster. That rent not having been paid, petitioners pray a grant of the arrears thereof. *Underwritten,*

34. I. *Reference to Lord Cottington* [*Chancellor of the Exchequer*] *to certify the true state of the business to the King. Whitehall, 9th April,* 1633.

34. II. *Reference of Lord Cottington to Auditor Fanshawe, to inform him the true state of the business. 11th April,* 1633. [*Petition and references, one page.*] *Annexed,*

34. III. *Report of Auditor W. Fanshawe to Lord Cottington. He does not find the letters patents above-mentioned enrolled before him, nor any rent in charge for the said marshes. If such there be it is with the clerk of the duchy. 12th April,* 1633.

34. IV. *Report of Lord Cottington to the King. A grant was made by the late King about fifteen years ago to John Levingston of the reserved fifth part above-mentioned, but the grant was never enrolled, and so the rent not in charge. Lady Levingston, widow of John, pretends*

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

that the fifth part has not been enjoyed under the grant, and therefore that she ought to be discharged, and besides alleges a royal warrant for pardon of the whole debt. 16th April, 1633.

34. v. *The warrant alleged by Lady Levingston being merely a reference to the Attorney General on a petition for discharge, the King directs Mr. Attorney General to certify what he knows concerning these particulars. 4th May,* 1633. [*Nos.* III. IV. *and* V. *one page.*]

April 9. 35 George Peirce to Nicholas. The saltpetre men having a commission to search houses had access to a house of the writer at Richmond, in Surrey, where they digged in some places, and pulled up the planks of two stables, leaving the damage unrepaired. Requests Nicholas to be a means to procure him satisfaction. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 9. Wokingham. 36. Justices of Peace for co. Berks to Sec. Windebank. Have done their best endeavours to advance the general contributions towards repairing St. Paul's in their division, but have found much remissness in constables, especially in Nicholas Brice, one of the high constables of the hundred of Cookham, as appears in the inclosed information. Pray that a course may be taken for reformation. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

36. I. *Information of William Hathorn, high constable of the hundred of Cookham. A warrant directed to Hathorn on 25th March last, and given in charge to Nicholas Brice, to be sent to Hathorn, being his partner, for warning the landholders to appear at Wokingham this day to contribute towards the reparation of St. Paul's, was not delivered to Hathorn until the 7th inst.* [*One page.*]

April 9. 37. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Northampton to William Earl of Exeter, Lord Lieutenant. The parson of Wotton has abused the Council and wronged the writers with untrue suggestions. He is parson of Wotton, and also of Quinton, both in Wymersley hundred, in that county. For Wotton he is charged with a musket, but showed none; he is also charged with 7*s.* for musters, for 1631, and 3*s.* for 1632, both unpaid. For Quinton, he is charged with a musket, but showed none, and also with 3*s.* for musters, which he paid to the constable. In his petition, not mentioning place or amount, he alleges having paid "money," and thereby gives a colour to his complaint. The writers appointed the parson and constable to meet them on the 5th inst. at Daventry, but neither attended. [*Two pages.*] *Inclosed,*

37. I. *Petition of Jeremy Stephens, B.D., parson of Wotton, co. Northampton, to the Council. Having been sent for by a messenger for not paying money due at the last musters, petitioner shows an acquittance of the High Constable of the hundred, and prays discharge and repayment for the vexation and charges of his journey.* [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

37. II. *Certificate of Thomas Eyll, the High Constable before mentioned, that he received the* 3*s. above-mentioned,* 1*st February,* 1632-3, *with an addition in rectification of a mistake as to what he did with the money.* 29*th March,* 1633. [*One page*]

April 9. 38. Reasons alleged by James Martin [to Sec. Windebank] why he could not hazard himself with Sir Thomas Canon into Lancashire, nor, since his return, to Sir Henry Mildmay, at Whitehall. The reasons are founded upon various legal transactions between Martin and Bishop Bridgman, of Chester, and "a certain knight," who is unnamed, in consequence of which Martin was liable to arrest. He had desired that some principal gentlemen of cos. Chester and Lancaster might be assigned as assistant to Sir Thomas Canon. Mr. Heywood, a Lancashire gentleman of good worth, told Mr. Chambers, chaplain to a noble lord, that if that course had been taken, there had been a full discovery of all the Bishop's exactions, but "the people," said he, "were afraid of Sir Thomas Canon, being a mere stranger, and durst not to him reveal their confessions, but afterwards the Bishop should have plagued them." [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

April 10. 39. Petition of the creditors of the late Sir Allen Apsley, surveyor of marine victuals, to the Council, On a petition of Elizabeth Peppercorn the Board authorized Sir John Wolstenholme, Dr. Rives, his Majesty's advocate, auditors Phelips and Povey, Edward Nicholas, and Capt. John Mason, to call before them the creditors of Sir Allen Apsley, as contained in the annexed order. It appears to those gentlemen that sundry great sums are owing to petitioners, but some ministers who have the perfecting of the accounts between his Majesty and Sir Allen have so delayed them as to cause insufferable wrong to the petitioners. Pray that those accounts may be forthwith passed. [*Signed by twenty persons. One page.*] *Annexed,*

39. I. *Order of Council above mentioned. The referees were to examine the debts due, and consider how the same might be satisfied.* 29*th Sept.* 1630. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

April 10. 40. Petition of Capt. Dawtry Cooper to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has sustained above 140*l.* damage by the ship he last commanded, in which he spent his time with diligence and integrity, as even his adversaries testify. Notwithstanding he has been disgracefully thrown out, whilst his adversaries pass blameless. Prays that his master and boatswain may be sent for, and if he prove not that they have deserved death, he desires no other mercy than that he may suffer death. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received this day. One page.*]

April 10. 41. Opinions of Mr. Justice Bramston and Sir John Finch (the latter dated the 15th inst.) on the question, whether benefit of clergy be allowed for marrying two wives. They agree that it is allowed. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.
April 11. 42. James Martin to Sec. Windebank. In the sheet enclosed he will find the last relation he will present touching the outrages done the writer by Bishop Bridgman, Sir Gilbert Houghton and the Puritans of Preston. Beseeches him to consider whether the parties named may not be convented and convicted. They are able to bear an extraordinary fine. Attributes Mr. Gee's unexpected coming to a special providence. He is able to discover the Bishop's *terra incognita*. He played many notorious pranks for the Bishop's ends in his rural deanery. Prays he may be commanded to attend, so that he may confront the Bishop with his testimony. He was the Bishop's prime engine, but at last set up for himself, cozened a widow of a great sum, forsook the country, devoted himself to popery, and was reclaimed and preferred by the Archbishop of Canterbury. Understands Mr. Lewis told the Secretary that the writer was reasonably qualified if his brain were settled. Appeals, in answer, to his conduct whilst Lewis and he lived together in Lancashire. Begs the Secretary to retain his favourable opinion of the writer. [*Three pages.*] *Inclosed*

42. 1. *Dramatis personæ, or names of the actors in the Bishop of Chester's pageant for Martin's divestiture from Ormskirk and Preston. A narrative of the parts acted against him by John Packer, Edward Flood, Sir Gilbert Houghton, William Lemmon, Adam Mort, Edmund Warden, Roger Langton, and John Singleton.* [*Four pages.*]

April 11. 43. Attorney-General Noy to the same. Sends examinations of the Earl of Holland, Henry Jermyn, Mr. Percy, Lord Weston, interrogatories touching that business, with a draft of the information. Touching the other information, Sec. Coke has written that it is not fit to insert it into the present. The writer has had no instruction about it, but generally that there was an appointment and meeting, and fighting, which is crime enough *primâ facie*. Wishes some other of his Majesty's council may be joined with him to take some of the care of this cause. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Enclosed.*

43. 1. *Articles whereupon to examine the Earl of Holland. The fourth article is, whether the interception of the packet in France (said to be sent by Mr. Montagu's direction) was not the chief, if not the only cause of his sending the Lord Weston that challenge. Other articles related to a discourse with his Majesty in the Queen's bedchamber, in which the King justified Lord Weston and restrained him from accepting any challenge on that account. He was also to be asked why he chose his Majesty's garden to be the field of an unlawful combat, and whether he ever heard that the like insolency was offered by any other. Against the fourth article Sec. Coke has written in the margin, "This confessed to his Majesty by him and must not be denied."* [*Altogether in Sec. Coke's handwriting. One page and a half.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

43. II. *Copy of the preceding in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank or of his clerk Robert Reade.* [*One page.*]

43. III. *Examination of Henry Earl of Holland. On Wednesday last sent Mr. Jermyn to Lord Weston with this message, that he believed himself to have been injured by him, and desired to meet him with his sword in his hand. Lord Weston answered that he did not know that he had done Lord Holland any injury, but that he would send to him. That evening Mr. Percy came from Lord Weston and said that if Lord Holland questioned him about any thing since his going abroad, he could not answer him. Examinant answered, that for a particular injury he thought he was not protected, but that Lord Weston left him to take his own satisfaction. Mr. Percy went and returned in about half-an-hour, and said that Lord Weston would wear his sword by his side whithersoever he walked. Examinant said he would be in the Spring Garden the next morning. Mr. Percy said he would tell Lord Weston, but came back and said that, upon second thoughts, this was a kind of appointment, and that if he came presently back, Lord Weston would meet him there, if not, that he would not be there. Examinant said, he would walk in the Spring Garden, near Lord Weston's father's house. Remembers that his Majesty justified Lord Weston in taking the packet, but not in opening it; but submits that to his Majesty's memory. Spring Garden was named as a place whither they might come with least notice, being a common garden, where people use to walk. If they had met they would have walked from thence and have done no insolency there. 29th March* 1633. [*In the handwriting of Sec. Coke. Four pages.*]

43. IV. *Declaration made by Henry Jermyn before the Earl Marshall, the Lord Chamberlain, Lord Wentworth, and both the Secretaries. States the circumstance of his taking the message from the Earl of Holland to Lord Weston, and what afterwards took place at the interviews between Mr. Percy and the Earl of Holland, to the same effect as in the preceding examination. 24th March* 1633. [*One page and a half.*]

3. V. *Declaration of Henry Percy. Explains what instructions he received from Lord Weston, and what took place on the interviews he had with the Earl of Holland. The Earl, as Percy states his answer to Lord Weston's allegation of privilege as an ambassador, replied that he thought that would not hinder his lordship from meeting, "being a cavalier."* [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

43. VI. *Declaration of Jerome Lord Weston. He states that he told Henry Jermyn that he was restrained from accepting Lord Holland's challenge by the King's express command.*

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

The Earl's reply was that that could not hinder him from meeting him as a cavalier. When told the Earl would take some other course, his reply was, that he would go abroad with a sword, to defend himself as well as he could. [*Two pages and a half.*]

April 12/22. The Hague. 44. Queen Elizabeth of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. All things go with so slow a pace on Roe's side of the seas, as she fears they will lose time and all. All things go well in Germany. Sir Robert Anstruther well received. Sabatsky is going to England to see if he can make a general peace in Germany. The Queen will do nothing in it rashly. Is glad that young Oxenstiern has been so well entertained in England. There they are hasting to the field. She has sent her son the Elector with the Prince of Orange. She thinks he cannot too soon learn to be a soldier. Colbe will tell him the cause why she came not into England when the King sent for her. He will give such good reasons, that Roe will not blame her, besides that her mind was unfit to go. He may imagine her grief for such a loss, which she shall grieve for as long as she lives. Though she makes a good show in company, she can never have any more contentment. God knows she had none but that she took in his company, and he did the same in hers. His last letter was but written two days before his death, where he writ that his fever had left him, and his physicians assured him the worst was past. He had resolved to have fetched her with him into Germany, the hope of which gave her no small content just when she lost him. Roe may imagine how she was struck with the news though Dr. Rumph told it very discreetly. It was the first time that ever she was frighted; for it struck her so cold as ice, and she could neither cry, nor speak, nor eat, nor drink, nor sleep, for three days. She tells him this, because he may have heard some extravagant lies. Roe lost a dear friend in that dear King, who loved and trusted him very much. He has not a friend who wishes him better than she does. If she had as much power as good will, he should find it. Her best love to his wife. [*Three pages and a quarter.*]

April 12. 45. Petition of Emanuel Finch, William Lewis, and Anne Webber, on behalf of themselves and others, owners of the Benediction, to the Council. Their ship, after the publication of peace, was surprized by the French, and has been detained at Dieppe, where she lies decayed, and cannot be brought to England. Pray liberty to sell the same there. *Underwritten,*

45. I. *Reference by the Council to Sir Henry Marten, Sir John Wolstenholme and Mr. Burlamachi to certify their opinions.* 12*th April* 1633.

45. II. *Report of the referees above mentioned. The Benediction cannot be brought to England except she be new built. The petitioners' request may therefore be granted.* 22*nd July*, 1633.

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.

45. III. *Order of Council that the Officers of the Navy and the King's shipwrights shall consider the above petition and certificate.* 24*th July*, 1633.

45. IV. *Report of the Officers of the Navy. The part-owners have made affidavit that they are willing to sell the ship to any Englishman for* 150*l. Do not think it prejudicial to the King to give them liberty to sell to any stranger for their best advantage. Mincing Lane,* 11*th November*, 1633.

45. V. *Declaration of the Lords of the Admiralty that they think it fit (if his Majesty please) that the request of the petitioners should be complied with. Wallingford House,* 23*rd November*, 1633. [*Petition, references, &c., three pages.*]

April 12. 46. Officers of the Navy to George Rignoll, trumpeter. Warrant to press five trumpeters, one drummer, and one fife, to serve in the Charles, preparing for service in the Narrow Seas. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 13. 47. Copy of an entry on the Council Register of a declaration made by the King to the Council, that with reference to the quarrel between Henry Earl of Holland and the Lord Weston, and another quarrel depending upon it between Lord Fielding and George Goring, he had commanded all the offenders to make their submissions at the Board, and that he resolved hereafter to prosecute all delinquents in this kind, and prohibited any members of the Board to intercede for any delinquent. Any Privy Councillor sending or accepting a challenge should *ipso facto* be discharged from his place. As there had been rumours of letters intercepted by Lord Weston during his late embassy, the King avowed the fact as done for his service, and therein justified Lord Weston against all persons whatsoever. It is the duty of ambassadors to intercept, and at their discretion to open, any packet sent from hence to any foreign ministers or persons beyond seas, such packet not having allowance from the King, or one of the Secretaries. This paper also contains copies of all the submissions. [*Four pages and three quarters.*]

April 13. 48. Another copy of the same entry on the Council Register without the submissions, but with the addition of an order of the King in Council, that no person should send a messenger express with any foreign packet, without licence to pass the seas and ride post. [*One page and a half.*]

[April 13?] 49. Submission of Henry Earl of Holland in reference to his offence in challenging Lord Weston. He asserts that the chief cause of his unkindness taken with Lord Weston was not expressed and had no relation to his employment as an ambassador. Admits his offence both against the King and the Lord Treasurer, in appointing a meeting in his Majesty's garden and near the Lord Treasurer's house. Professes that he did not know that his Majesty had commanded Lord Weston not to accept any challenge concerning his employment. In obeying those commands his lordship had not trespassed

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

against either honour or courage. [*Signed by Lord Holland. A word inserted in the handwriting of the King. Two pages and a half.*]

[April 13?] 50. Original draft of the preceding in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank's secretary. [*Two pages and a half.*]

[April 13?] 51. Copy of the preceding draft with various alterations therein in the King's handwriting. [*Two pages and a half.*]

[April 13?] 52. Submission of Henry Jermyn acknowledging his offence in carrying the challenge to Lord Weston, especially in the house of his father the Lord Treasurer. [*Unsigned. Three quarters of a page.*]

[April 13?] 53. Original draft of the preceding in the handwriting of Sec. Coke. [*One page.*]

[April 13?] 54. Copy of the same draft in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank, with various alterations in the handwriting of the King. [*Underwritten is a memorandum that reprehension is to be given to Mr. Jermyn at the Board for his irrespective* [*originally written, wanton*] *carriage at his examination. Three quarters of a page.*]

[April 13?] 55. Submission of Basil Lord Fielding, acknowledging his offence in having challenged George Goring to fight in duel. Appeals to the King's mercy and craves his pardon. [*Unsigned. Half a page.*]

[April 13?] 56. Original draft of the same in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. [*Half a page.*]

[April 13?] 57. Copy of the same in the same handwriting, apparently made to be submitted to the King, who has made considerable alterations in another paper written on the same sheet. [*Half a page.*]

[April 13?] 58. Submission of George Goring, acknowledging his offence in having accepted a challenge of Lord Fielding upon an offence taken by him at words spoken by Goring. Had no intention to lay any blemish upon Lord Weston, for courage or otherwise, for obedience to his Majesty's commands. [*Signed. One page.*]

[April 13?] 59. Paper probably in the handwriting of George Goring, in which he denied that he had accused Lord Weston of want of courage. [*Quarter of a page.*]

[April 13?] 60. Draft of the submission of George Goring, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke. [*One page and three quarters.*]

[April 13?] Copy of the same draft, in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. [*See this present Vol.* ccxxxvi., *No.* 56. *One page.*]

[April 13?] Another copy of the same draft, with various alterations in the handwriting of the King, suggested, but not finally adopted. In one of these suggestions the King desired the insertion of the following

1633. words: "It being the dewtie of all good subjects to confess that it "is the trew point of Honnor and Courage to obey Your Mties "comands." [*See this present Vol.* ccxxxvi., *No.* 57. *One page.*]

[April 13?] 61. Notes by Sec. Windebank of a speech delivered at the Council Board, when the business above mentioned was brought before them. The speech was probably spoken by Lord Keeper Coventry. It comments upon, and aggravates, the offences of the Earl of Holland and Henry Jermyn. In noticing the appointed place of meeting, under the Lord Treasurer's window, the speaker adds, "where the father, the mother, the Lady Frances (his "Majesty's kinswoman), great with child—the whole family—might "behold a son, a husband, a brother, either murdered or murder-"ing." In treating of the case of Henry Jermyn he remarks upon his "petulant and fleering carriage before the Lords." [*One page and a half.*]

April 13. Entry of appearance before the Lords of the Admiralty of Nicholas Carpenter and Richard Tyler, who had entered into recognizance for that purpose before Sir Nicholas Carew. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 40. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 13. Cowes Castle at two o'clock in the morning. 62. Francis Brooke to Sec. Coke. The two Holland East India ships are riding at East Cowes with two small men-of-war of their own nation. The warrant for their arrest was executed by the officer, but they refused to come into the command of the fort at Cowes, and resisted the taking away their sails. The chief Dutch commander was on shore, and had been detained there. The writer has procured the Fifth and Eighth Whelps to come out to them, but they will not be able to withstand the Hollanders, and the Eighth Whelp has order for the Downs. Prays further instructions. [*One page and half.*]

April 13. 63. James Martin to Sec. Windebank. As he has further imparted some particulars to Mr. Dethick, so he has called to mind divers persons of worth for the most part extraordinary libertines, who have never been punished by the Bishop [of Chester], though presented or well known to him, howbeit there is no question but himself or his officers had large sums of them. Mentions cases of Robert Kenyon, Anne Sharples, now wife of John Cooper, Edward Stanley, and various other persons (among them Roger Dodsworth) and incloses two papers respecting them. [*One page.*]

April 13. Christ's Church, [Oxford.] 64. Paul Viscount Bayning to Anne Lady Dorchester. Has done all his exercises which belong to his degree, and is now complete Bachelor. There remains nothing but only some scarlet to make him a gown, such as the doctors wear every Sunday. Wishes her permission to send for it to London. The quantity will be four yards and a quarter. His uncle Glemham's scarlet cost 3*l.* 5*s.* a yard. Sends her some gloves and others to be distributed as directed. Every one that takes a degree distributes gloves among his friends. [*Damaged by damp. Three pages.*]

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.

April 13/23. Heilbron. 65. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. The Palatinate will be restored as soon as the meeting is dissolved, which will be within two or three days. The Swedish commanders and garrisons shall be removed, and all enterprises shall be undertaken in the name of the Electoral House. The general command is referred to Lord Chancellor Oxenstiern. Durie's business, which he prosecutes towards the Lutherans, is in suspense, because the Lord Chancellor cannot intend it seriously till the matters of state be settled. The armies prosper in the field. Movements of hostile forces. Has sent him by Mr. Hartlib, whose industry is specially recommended, the proposition made by the Lord Chancellor at this meeting, and will endeavour to send him the articles of the league. [*One page.*]

April 13. 66. Opinion of Sir John Lambe as to the offence committed by excommunicated persons coming into church at sermon time, and continuing there although warned to depart. Sir John thought them punishable, as disturbers of the preacher. [*Copy sent by Sir John Lambe to Mr. Gillett, mayor of Leicester, with underwritten desire to know what course the mayor would take with divers such persons who usually resorted to St. Martin's Church in that town. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 13. 67. Copy of the same. [*One page.*]

April 14. The Eighth Whelp, in Stokes Bay.. 68. Capt. George Carteret to Sec. Coke. Has been stayed from going to the Downs by a contrary wind, and also by the Deputy Vice-Admiral of that place, who required him to go out and ride by two Hollanders that came from the East Indies. He asked the Deputy Vice-Admiral what he should do if those ships should set sail. He said he could not tell; that he had orders to stay them, but not to use any violence, and that he had sent to know the Secretary's pleasure therein. Yesterday about noon the two Hollanders let slip their cables and went away, the wind being N.W. Four hours after it came N.E., and blew so hard that they will not be able to keep the Channel, but will put in at Plymouth or Falmouth. Could not send his boat ashore with information by reason of the great storm. Made no shot at them as he had no order, and the Fifth Whelp had no powder. Is now ready to sail to the Downs, staying only for a fair wind. [*One page.*]

April 14. Chichester. 69. John Ashburnham to Nicholas. About various businesses which Nicholas was managing for him. Lease of parsonage offered by Mr. Boyland for Mrs. Barker. Finds there was no order taken by Lord Fielding for his debt to the writer if his lordship had miscarried in his duel with George Goring, therefore wishes Nicholas to press him. Wonders that Mr. Long has failed at his day. Give him as little rest as may be. His house is the White Bear in Friday Street. Purchase of a church lease to be personally discussed next term. Wishes Nicholas to send for his writings out of the hands of his solicitor, Thomas Phillips, in the Little Inns of Court, under St. Dunstan's Church. Nicholas did not send an order about Capt. Powick's men, prisoners in Chichester. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

April 15. Westminster. 70. The King to the Lord Mayor and Officers of the Custom House, London. Fifteen tons of logwood having been seized by John Beaple, one of the officers of the Custom House, ought to be burnt according to the statute, but John Lanyon has petitioned for the same to be transported into foreign parts. His Majesty's pleasure is that in regard of good service done by Lanyon the logwood be delivered to him on security for its exportation. [*Copy. One page.*]

April 15. 71. Nicholas's minutes of businesses to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. To consider instructions for Capt. Pennington; to order victuals for the King's servants of the chapel who are to go into Scotland in the Dreadnought, and to appoint where they are to be received and landed; order for extraordinary employment of the Four Masters attendants; letter to Ireland for charge of the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp; appoint carpenter for the Henrietta Maria. Petitions of Mr. Goodwin, Capt. Cooper, and Heynes. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. 72. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir William Killigrew, captain of Pendennis Castle. To give his personal attendance upon the Lords at the Council Chamber in Whitehall on 4th of May. [*Indorsed is a note by Nicholas that this warrant, at the intercession of the Earl of Dorset, was stayed by Sec. Coke's command to Nicholas. One page.*]

April 15. Copy of the same. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 40. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. 73. Lords of the Admiralty to Captain John Pennington. Warrant appointing him to take the command of the Charles, and to be Admiral of the Narrow Seas. [*One page.*]

April 15. Copy of the same. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 41 *a. Afterwards cancelled with the pen. Third of a page.*]

April 15. The same to Peter White, one of the Four Masters of the Navy. Warrant to take command of the Charles as master. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 42. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. For reinforcement of the guard of the Narrow Seas, the Charles and the Henrietta Maria are to be presently fitted, and the Bonaventure to be called in, and her men and provisions to be turned over to the Henrietta Maria. The officers are to see the Charles and the Henrietta Maria manned with 520 men, and victualled for four months. [*Copy Ibid., fol.* 39. *Third of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Ordnance. To supply the Charles and the Henrietta Maria with gunners' stores. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 39. *Third of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. The same to the same. To supply similar stores to the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp, appointed for guard of the coast of Ireland; the charge to be put to the account of stores for Ireland. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 39. *Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVI.

1633.

April 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Sampson Darrell. Warrant to supply victuals to the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp, from three months to three months. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 39 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Warrant to enter John Waterman master-carpenter of the Henrietta Maria, [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 40. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of Benjamin Hinslow. Petitioner was pressed to serve in the Return of London, Capt. Buxton, in the year 1627, and was disabled. Prayed a pension. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to take order for his relief. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 40. *Third of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. [Thomas] Ketelby. Warrant to bring about the Bonaventure to Chatham, that her men and provisions may be turned over to the Henrietta Maria. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 41 *a. Third of a page.*]

April 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Warrant to enter Thomas Day master-carpenter of the Mary Rose in place of John Waterman. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 41 *a. Third of a page.*]

April 15. Newark. 74. Justices of Peace for co. Nottingham to the Council. In March there was not any seasonable weather for repair of the highways, which are in the deep clay; but they hope to have them all repaired before the 18th May. State what has been done to the great bridge over the Trent at Newark. The bridge cannot be suddenly completed; but there is a good ford near to it, which has been passable the greatest part of the winter for horsemen and coaches. [*Two pages.*]

April 15. Salisbury. 75. Bishop Davenant, of Salisbury, to Sec. Windebank. Sherfield came to the Bishop on 8th April. The submission, drawn by the Attorney General and allowed by the Lord Keeper, was tendered to him, and the Bishop enjoined him to perform the same publicly in the consistory on the Thursday following. He seemed to make doubts, especially at the place where it was to be done. He consented no further than to make the acknowledgment in the Bishop's own house, in his great chamber; but on the prefixed day he repaired to the cathedral, and being called into the consistory, in the hearing of a very sufficient company, made the acknowledgment in due reverend and comely manner. His business is therefore at an end; but the Bishop's chancellor's petition for his charges is yet depending. Unless the King's favour relieve him, he suffers almost as great a penalty for prosecuting as Mr. Sherfield for commiting the offence. [*One page.*]

April 15. Portsmouth. 76. Francis Brooke to Sec. Coke. Slackness of despatches; the Secretary's first packet in this service was 23 hours before it came to hand. Showed in his last letter that the ships were gone. Has ordered Capt. Cartwright [Carteret] to set sail. Originally found the [Dutch?] ships at East Cowes, where Capt. Tourney has the Deputy Vice-Admiraltyship. [*One page.*]

Vol. CCXXXVI.

1633.

April 15. Portsmouth, 5 o'clock afternoon.

77. Francis Brooke to Sec. Coke. Acknowledges receipt of a further letter. Solomon Smith says that the company of the Dutch ships are gone all but the commander, and he is in the custody of Capt. Tourney. The Bonaventure and Dreadnought have arrived there. Has delivered the Secretary's letter to Capt. Ketelby. When the Dutch ships first came to Cowes they were within command of the castle, and afterwards rode without. It were good to know why they removed. [*One page.*]

April 15. Portsmouth.

78. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. Friday sailed from the Downs. Great storm, in which the Dreadnought broke her anchor, and, driving, forced Ketelby's ship to cut her cable. This day received the Secretary's letter, but finds the business dispatched, although not with success. If they had had a little patience doubts not he would have had a better account. Will return to the Downs with the Eighth Whelp. [*Two pages.*]

April 15.

79. Sir Robert Phelipps to Sec. Coke. Understands the Secretary has favoured the writer in a business presented to the Lords against one Boyse for public and private miscarriages. Begs him to let his Majesty see an inclosed paper. The writer has rested contented with his hard fate. God knows his heart, how right it is set to serve and obey his Majesty. [*One page.*]

April 15. Ragley.

80. Foulke Reed to Edward Viscount Conway. Conceives Michael Orbaston [Osbaston?] will never pay his hundred couple of coneys yearly. Mr. Chamberlaine the feodary has been to view the Oakenheath. Has sent up bay Salisbury, and a draft of a lease to be made to two of Auster of grounds to be broken up. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 15.

81. The same to [George Rawden?] Recapitulates the contents of the preceding. The messenger [who brought two horses] has 13*s.* given him for his pains. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 15.

82. John Broughton to Humphrey Fulwood. Came to Gloucester on Friday which was the wettest day that ever he travelled. Interviews with Dick Sheere respecting the purchase of one of two geldings for Fulwood [for the Scottish journey] at 15*l.* a piece. Wishes to know if the day for the Scottish journey holds. He may send his letter to the Saracen's Head in Carter Lane; the carriers know him well. Mr. Charles Harbord made the writer his deputy surveyor in the forest of Dean. The spoils done are so great that the writer will undergo excessive toil to reform abuses. [*One page.*]

April 15. The Tenth Whelp, in the Downs.

83. Capt. Richard Fogg to Sec. Coke. Detained by contrary winds. Sailed from Queenborough that morning. In the Downs received a letter from Capt. Ketelby to follow him to Portsmouth within two days. As the time has elapsed requests instructions. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVI.

April 15. West Dean, [co. Wilts]. 84. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Obligations to him for recommending a doctor for his wife, whose health is much improved. His father and mother have inquired about the house at Richmond and approve of that providence for his health. Matthew's boy George has been in some danger "with the falling of his uvalo and swelling of his almonds, which both way had almost stopped up the passage of his wind." Mr. Sherfield made his submission in ample manner on Wednesday last before all the prebendaries of the church and all the vestries in the town, besides other persons of the best quality. The Bishop sent to the writer to be there, but he was not at home to receive the message. Doubts some of Edward's ill luck in horse flesh has seized his gelding. Hopes his wife is with Edward now if the doctor have done with her. [*One page.*]

April 15. 85. Survey, by Officers of the Navy, of cordage and other stores at Deptford, in charge of John Wells, storekeeper. [*Fourteen pages.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII. APRIL 16–30, 1633.

April 16. Westminster. Proclamation against frauds used in drapery, and for discovery and prevention of the same. The commission for reformation of clothing, issued on 14th December 1630, is recited, and that the same had been found deficient by reason of some doubts upon certain clauses of the statutes for clothing, wherefore the King, by advice of his Privy Council, had resolved to renew the commission with supply of defects, and by just and equal ordinances to supply some defects in the said statutes, which by his regal power he commands to be observed until the end of the first session of the next Parliament. The proclamation then enumerates a variety of minute practical directions affecting the manufacture of cloth and the execution of the duty of the searchers. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 163.]

April 16. Whitehall. 1. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington, Admiral of the Narrow Seas. Instructions:—the ships under his charge were to be the Charles, the Henrietta Maria, the Dreadnought, the Eighth Whelp, and the Tenth Whelp. His principal care was to be to preserve his Majesty's honour, coasts, and jurisdiction within the extent of his employment, so that no nation should intrude thereon. If he meet ships of any foreign prince he is to expect the Admiral and chief of them to perform their duty and homage in passing by, and if they refuse he is to enforce it. [*As originally signed these instructions applied to the ships above named, but it appears from a memorandum of Nicholas, that on the 4th May the Vanguard was interlined throughout the instructions as the Admiral's ship, in place of the Charles. Three pages.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

April 16. Another copy of the preceding instructions, altered in a similar manner. [*See Vol.* clvii., *fol.* 123 *b.*]

April 16. Bristol. 2. Capt. Thomas James to the Lords of the Admiralty. Having received order for moneys of Sir William Russell he arrived at Bristol on the 13th, and with Mr. Kitchen had arranged that the Ninth Whelp should be fitted forth with all speed. In less time than six weeks it cannot be finished. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 16. Bristol. 3. The same to Nicholas. The Ninth Whelp will be ready to go to sea about 27th May. Wishes to know whether he may not dismiss such of the ship's company as have been factious and opposite to the master, Mr. Brooke, the gunner and the boatswain, whom he has confirmed in their places. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 16. Bristol. 4. William Brooke to the same. Capt. James, his captain, came down on Saturday last and on Monday they went to work. In five weeks hopes they shall be ready to set sail, if the backwardness of the gunner's stores do not hinder. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 17. 5. Sir George Whitmore, Henry Garway, Lawrence Whitaker, and John Withers, to the Council. Report, under an order of reference of the 9th November last, on certain complaints against Dr. Crooke in respect of his conduct as governor of Bethlehem Hospital. His accounts are shown to be inaccurate, he is proved to have extorted fees for the admission of lunatic patients, to have allowed gifts made to the patients of relief in kind to be sold to them, to have broken all the conditions upon which he was admitted, and although the allowance made to him for the patients was nearly double that in other hospitals, the poor were in none of them so ill ordered and provided for, whilst nothing was done towards their cure. [*Five pages.*]

April 17. 6. Copy of the preceding. [*Four pages.*]

April 17. Cowes Castle. 7. Capt. Humphrey Tourney to Sec. Coke. Received letter on Thursday last to arrest two Holland ships from the East Indies, which the next morning he endeavoured to effect. The commander of the two ships and divers of his company being ashore the writer gave him charge not to go aboard nor any of his men. Sent one of his gunners with Mr. Smith, who had the warrant out of the Admiralty, to perform the arrest. They suffered Mr. Smith to mark the broad arrow upon the mainmast, but would not permit them to take off their sails. Two of the Whelps came from Portsmouth and rode close by the East India ships. The next day the two East India ships slipped their cables and anchors and made sail. The castle made a shot to them, although far out of reach, to give warning to the Whelps, but they rode still at anchor. Subsequent great storm in which it was impossible to send a boat to Portsmouth. Has the commander still in custody with one servant. He desires to be sent to London to answer what may be objected against him.—P.S. This letter was written on the 17th, but could not be sent to Portsmouth on account of the violence of the wind. Three States men-

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

of-war, now riding in Cowes Road, which came with a fleet from Bordeaux, and one other which came to look after the East Indiamen. [*Sent from Cowes on the 19th April at eight in the evening. Two pages and a quarter.*]

April 17. 8. Notes by Lord Cottington of the charges against Sir Robert Le Grys and his answers. They relate to his conduct as captain of St. Mawes' Castle. [*Three quarters of a page. Indorsed is the following note of Sec. Windebank—"Sir Richard Lechford's "daughters at their aunt's, Mrs. Hamnet, in Gardner's Lane; the "eldest become a Protestant, received the communion upon Sunday "last; the father in rage threatens to allow her nothing. "Dr. Wimberley."*

April 17. 9. The King to Robert Earl of Lindsey and the rest of the Commissioners of Sewers in co. Lincoln. The King has heretofore signified his resolution to have the whole level of fens in co. Lincoln drained, and that part on the north-east side of the Witham has been proceeded with, and the rest of the level, the Eight Hundred Fen only excepted, which is now likewise to be undertaken. They are, therefore, to lay a tax upon the same to defray the charge, and if it be not paid to decree so much of the same to such as the King shall appoint to undertake the draining. [*Copy. Indorsed by mistake 18th Feb. 1632[-3]. Half a page.*]

April 18. 10. Petition of Sir Robert Wind to the King. There is an arrear of rents in Nittimber [Newtimber], parcel of the Honour of Petworth, 9*l.* 15*s.* per annum for 45 years detained by colour of purchase, and another arrear in Hants touching the rent of the prebend of Tymesbury, 32*l.* 17*s.*, unpaid for 62 years. Prays grant of these arrears, reserving a third part for the King. *Underwritten,*

10. 1. *The King grants the petitioner's request, and refers the same to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to give order accordingly. Whitehall, 18th April* 1633. [*Petition and reference, one page. Copy.*]

April 18. Portsmouth. 11. Francis Brooke to Sec. Coke. Gives a minute narrative of all the circumstances of the arrest and escape of the two Dutch East Indiamen off Cowes. He throws considerable blame on Capt. Tourney, especially for permitting the 40 Dutch sailors who were on shore with the captain when he was arrested to return to their ships. The Bonaventure, the Dreadnought, and the Eighth Whelp are still there windbound. [*Four pages.*]

April 18. 12. Bond of Nicholas Brice of Maidenhead, yeoman, and William Church of New Windsor, chandler, in 100*l.*, conditioned for the appearance of Brice before the Council, to answer a complaint against him by Sir Richard Harrison and other justices of Berks, for neglects committed in his office of high constable of the hundred of Cookham. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

April 19. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland. The King has commanded that the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp shall be this year employed for guard of the coast of Ireland, and that the revenue of that kingdom shall answer the charge thereof. He is prayed, therefore, to return 6,350*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.* (the amount of the estimate), one half in Midsummer term and the other half in Michaelmas term next. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 49. *Three quarters of a page.*]

[April 19?] 13. Bishop Bridgman of Chester to the King. This day the Son of God died for the sins of men, the meditation whereof works so powerfully on the King's pious heart, as this day he will deny nothing for His sake. The Bishop's petition is, that if any information have occasioned the King's displeasure against him, the King will grant pardon of the offence, or a patient hearing of the defence. The searcher of hearts knows that neither in word or deed has the Bishop committed anything which might trench upon the honour, profit, or contentment of his Majesty. [*One page.*]

April 19. 14. Petition of Robert Smyth, a messenger attending he Lords of the Admiralty, to the same Lords. Has attended the late Lord Admiral and the Commissioners for seven years without recompense. William Ellsworth, Water Bailiff and Marshal for the Admiralty of Ireland, is lately deceased. Prays for the place. [*Indorsed by Nicholas that the petition was granted 1st June* 1633. *Half a page.*]

April 20. 15. Account of moneys to be assigned for the Navy over and above the ordinary assignments for the year 1633; total 30,984*l.* With underwritten undertaking of Sir William Russell, that the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington having made certain assignments for the payment of that sum with interest, out of certain receipts for the years 1633, 1634, 1635, and 1636, he engaged to go through with the services for which the 30,984*l.* had been assigned, so as both the King and the Lords should be free from all trouble or importunity. [*Copy attested by Sir William Russell. Three pages.*]

April 21. The Tenth Whelp, in the Downs. 16. Capt. Richard Fogg to Sec. Coke. Advertised him last night that four States men-of-war and four Dunkirkers came in fighting to that road, and anchored between Fogg's ship and the shore. Capt. Byng of Deal Castle and himself sent for the captains, and charged them not to fight in the road, and the captain of the greatest ship of the States promised not to meddle with the Dunkirkers as long as they remained at anchor. But that morning he first weighed and laid the greatest Dunkirker aboard, and gave her a broadside and a "valy" of small shot, and cutting her cable by the hawse carried her without much resistance. He then took two others of the Dunkirkers, the crew of one escaping ashore by their boats, and the other ship running ashore close under "Weymore" [Walmer] Castle. The Dutchmen with their prizes have sailed for Flushing. [*One page and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCXXXVII.

1633.
April 21. 17. Extract from the preceding. [*One page.*]

April 21. 18. John Goodwin, one of the Four Masters of the Navy, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Having been ordered to take charge of the Maria pinnace at Portsmouth, desires his warrant and instructions. [*Half a page.*]

April 22. The Tenth Whelp, in the Downs. 19. Capt. Richard Fogg to Nicholas. Another account of the transaction between the Hollanders and the Dunkirkers related in Capt. Fogg's last letter, and containing some further particulars. The Bonaventure, the Dreadnought, and the Eighth Whelp came into the Downs last night. [*Two pages.*]

April 22. 20. Copy of the same. [*One page and three quarters.*]

April 22. Whitehall. 21. Michael Oldisworth to Nicholas. Would wait upon him, but Mr. Edward Herbert's occasions with him enforce him to use his pen. Desires him from "my Lord" [the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery] to peruse the inclosed, and present it to the Commissioners at their next sitting. Begs him to send back that paper Capt. Styles and Oldisworth gave him on Friday night under the terrace at Whitehall respecting explanations desired in the fishing business. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

21. I. *Petition of David Adamson and Thomas Adamson his son to the Commissioners for the Fishing Business. Petitioners have now attended upon "the exploit of the fishing business" for three years and a half, being thereunto enjoined by Sir William Monson who desired Capt. Alexander Moore to entreat them to do so. Capt. Moore having received satisfaction in part for his pains, petitioners pray that they may receive the like.* [*Half a page.*]

April 22. Bristol. 22. Capt. Thomas James to the same. Has sent up Joseph Dudley, master gunner [of the Ninth Whelp] to procure stores. Hopes the ship will be ready within five weeks. Hears a very good report of this man's honesty, and persuades himself that he and others were wronged by the writer's predecessor. [*One page.*]

April 22. Tehidie. 23. Francis Bassett to the same. Received his letter by Ro. Smyth, and finds how powerfully he has endeavoured to purge their Cornish Admiralty of the enormous Randall. If he had thought there had been need of more particular charges, would have sent enough, and one, his frozen friend Thomas Wyan could have given on the oath of William Peters, who was examined before him. Shall with patience expect the event, and be so far satisfied as Nicholas shall direct. Has given two informations to Smyth. Begs a word signifying his opinion and directions. [*One page.*]

April 22. The Bonaventure, in the Downs. 24. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. He has arrived in the Downs with Capts. Sydenham and Carteret. Knows he is not ignorant how ill the Portsmouth business was carried. What has happened in the Downs he will understand from Capt. Fogg's letter.

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

On coming from Portsmouth met two ships with men and provisions for the East India ships. Hearing they were gone they returned to Flushing. Sends letter to be forwarded to Capt. Pennington. [*One page.*]

April 22. Warwick. 25. W. Vyner to his cousin Humphrey Fulwood. Has entreated Mr. Sec. [Coke] to speak with the justices of assize for co. Gloucester on a business of the writer's of some importance to him. Begs Fulwood to put his honour in mind, and by a word in writing, to be left with the carrier of Warwick at the Bell in Friday Street any Wednesday or Thursday before the journey into Scotland, to let the writer know. The Recorder of London is of the writer's counsel. Lady Fulwood wishes to apprentice two of her sons in London to good trades. The writer has written to his brother in Lombard Street to make inquiry. Begs Fulwood's helping hand. [*One page.*]

April 22. 26. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be this day submitted to the Council of the Society for Fishing. The matters were principally in relation to the oath to be taken by members, and the deputation to be given to judges to be appointed in various parts of the kingdom. [*Nicholas has added in the margin "There was no meting." Half a page.*]

April 22. 27. Examination of Henry Sawyer, of Holme, co. Huntingdon, mole-taker, taken before Sir Thomas Tyringham. On Saturday Simpkins and Cowressye [Coursey] overtook examinant in Lathbury Field, and the latter asked what news? Examinant said that the King was to go into Scotland 5th May next, and then the Papists would rise against the Protestants. And further, examinant said—"Suppose that men should go over their shoe-tops in blood before Whitsuntide next, as near as it is," and that it was to be doubted it would be so, and that many Protestants and Papists would lose their lives before that day. And further, examinant said that they were no small birds that said so, but rather great ones; but that he would not willingly have his name called in question. About eight weeks ago Richard Sawyer, examinant's father, told him of the intended rising in Gayhurst grounds, as they were catching moles, but who told his father he knows not. His father bid examinant not speak of it to any body. [*One page and a half.*]

April 22. 28. Copy of the preceding examination. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 22. 29. Similar examination, said to be of Cornelius Simpkins, tailor, and Christopher Coursey, of Hanslop, husbandman, but really only of the former. On Saturday last overtook a boy of Richard Sawyer's in a pasture ground of Sir William Andrews's, between Newport and Sir William's house. The boy said he had been at Hanslop Park, and examinant asked him whether he was of Mr. Digby's religion. He answered, if he were, what was that to him or anybody else? Afterwards the boy told examinant that the King was to go on 5th May into Scotland, and the Papists made account to

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

have a day of it after he was gone, and said, "Suppose you should go over your shoe-tops in blood before Whitsuntide, as near as it is?" Examinant said, "God forbid!" [The boy added] "I have heard birds sing so, and yet none of the small but of the better sort, yet I would not be called in question for these words willingly." The boy and examinant parted at Gayhurst town's end. [*One page and three quarters.*]

April 22. 30. Similar examination of Christopher Coursey, of Hanslop, husbandman. Overheard the boy mentioned in the preceding paper tell Simpkins that the King was to go into Scotland the 5th May, and that then the Papists intended to rise against the Protestants; and the boy said, "Suppose that men should go over their shoe-tops in blood before Whitsuntide, so near as it is." Examinant said he hoped he should never see that day. The boy replied, it was to be doubted that many Protestants and Papists would lose their lives before that day; and that it was not small birds that did say so, but rather the great ones. [*One page.*]

April 23. 31. Sir Thomas Button to the King. Heads of his suit for saving the utter ruin of himself, his wife, and seven children. He prays payment of 358*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* due to him for service in the Antelope, in 1627 and 1628; also that 280*l.*, due from him as received from his sister Anne Merrick, guardian of Barbara Merrick, the King's ward, may be allowed towards payment of 311*l.*, due for his service on the coast of Ireland from 21st September 1628 to 20th July 1629; also that the moneys due on his pensions of 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem, given him for his journey to the North-west, and 6*s.* per diem out of the revenue of Ireland, given him by Queen Elizabeth, for 9 or 10 years' service done in her time, may be paid for the last half year, and from henceforward; also that for the arrears of his pensions amounting to 3,706*l.*, with 500*l.* for his expenses as one of the Council of War (being 200 miles from his own dwelling), he may be allowed to contract for some of his Majesty's lands in fee farm; also that having served the state 39 years he may not now be removed with disgrace, but may continue his employment of Admiral on the coast of Ireland, given him by Queen Elizabeth, and confirmed by King James by letters patent for Button's life. [*One page.*]

April 23. Rochester. 32. Capt. Thomas Austen to the Lords of the Admiralty. He has burnt 44 trawls on the common at Rochester, in the presence of five persons, undersigned. The leads and lines are disposed of in payment for the room in which the trawls were kept, and for wood to burn them. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 23. 33. Information of Thomas Thornhill. Richard Thorpe and —— Baly, of Hackney, opposed the commission of saltpetre by shutting the gates of the Temple and preventing the saltpetre workmen from removing saltpetre earth from a house which was lately pulled down. [*Quarter of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

April 23. 34. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of their execution of the laws for relief of the poor within the hundred of Lesnewth. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 24. Oxford. 35. John Elmhirst to Edward Sherburne, in Great St. Helen's. Has received the enclosed from Mr. Thomas Chaloner, in Sussex, heir of Thomas Chaloner, deceased. He complains of their legacies being detained. Understood by Mr. Thomas Townley that the business would be heard next term, and acquainted the Master of the College thereof, who made interest with the Bishop of London to be urgent with the Lord Keeper, and also with Mr. Sheldon, the Lord Keeper's chaplain. He is a modest man; but this being a College business, he promised to be bold and serious for it. Incloses a letter to him. He is the writer's friend and much beloved in the house. Mr. Townley's conduct not deemed honest. [*One page and a half.*]

35. 1. *Thomas Chaloner to* [*John Elmhirst*]. *Wishes to hear how those at Oxford which had legacies bequeathed by the writer's cousin, Thomas Chaloner, are dealt with by Mr. Mumford's executors. Mr. Sherburne denies satisfaction to the writer's parish and the poor nurse. Kenward, 6th April* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 24. 36. Examination of Anthony Geoghegan, of Westmeath, in Ireland, taken before Thomas Tyddyman, Mayor of Dover, and Stephen Monins and others, commissioners for restraint of passage. Confesses himself to be a priest and friar of the order of St. Francis. Took orders at Brussels nine years past, and before that studied four years at Louvain and Douay. Returned into Ireland and exercised his office six years. Three years ago took shipping at Develling [Dublin], and has travelled in France and other countries for increase of his knowledge. [*Half a page.*]

April 24. 37. Notes by Sec. Coke of evidence relative to the case of Lord Valentia, who, as Master of the Ordnance on the Cadiz expedition, was charged with arms for 5,000 men, delivered to the masters of eight of the transport ships before Lord Valentia's appointment. [*One page and three quarters.*]

April 25. Westminster. 38. The King to Bishop John Owen, of St. Asaph. Dispensation for the Bishop to hold the Archdeaconry of St. Asaph and the rectory of Lanrayd, *alias* Lanraydor [Llanrhaiadar, co. Denbigh?], in commendam. [*Copy. It is stated that letters of the same tenor were directed to Bishops Bridgman of Chester, and Lindsell of Peterborough. Three pages and a half.*]

April 25. 39. Petition of Sir James Levingston to the King. The late King granted to petitioner's father, Sir John Levingston, by letters patent dated 14th March, in the 14th year of his reign, the fifth part of Salt Marshes, adjoining to Sutton and Gedney, co. Lincoln, excepted out of a former grant to Sir Henry Wotton and Sir Edward Dymock, at the

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

rents of 40*l.* and 150*l.* per annum; but possession having been ever since in suit, and no profit made to this time, the King was lately pleased to refer the consideration thereof to the Attorney General, whose more weighty affairs not admitting a dispatch, the petition and reference were mislaid and nothing done. Neither petitioner nor his father received one penny profit until the Annunciation last past. Pray pardon of the arrears and a declaration that petitioner shall not be charged with the 40*l.* per annum rent until Gedney Marsh be embanked. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Underwritten,*

39. I. *Reference to the Attorney General and Sir John Banks, attorney to the Prince, to certify the true state of the business, and whether there was any such previous petition and reference as is pretended. Whitehall, 25th April,* 1633. [*One quarter of a page.*]

39. II. *Sec. Windebank to Sir John Banks. In regard of Mr. Attorney's sickness, it is the King's pleasure that Banks alone should take the above reference.* [*Indorsement of* 10 *lines.*]

April 25. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Richard Fogg. Close warrant for his appearance before the Lords on Saturday next, at Whitehall, leaving the charge of the Tenth Whelp with the Master. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 42. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 25. 40. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Begs the Lords of the Admiralty to grant him a Navy man, as Dunning or Rabanett, to take charge of the Antelope, as Master. Those recommended by the Trinity House are such as the merchants refuse to employ; men altogether unworthy of his Majesty's service, who have grown poor by living long ashore, and have a tang of sharking, resolving to make hay whilst the sun shines. Johnson, whom some of the officers have recommended, is a lumpish, heavy fellow, and of no courage. If the Lords will not give him one of the Navy, recommends Richard Palmer, who served master's mate with the writer in the Convertive, Antelope, Assurance, and Victory. [*One page.*]

April 25. 41. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of the execution of the laws for relief of the poor within the hundred of Stratton. [*One page.*]

April 25. 42. Examination of William Ashby, bailiff of Hanslop. Cornelius Simpkins and Christopher Coursey having reported that a boy said, "What will you say, if before Whitsuntide you go in the 'shower' in blood?" and said there came lately a load of armour to Gothurst [Gayhurst]. Upon these words, having had up Simpkins and Coursey before Sir Thomas Tyringham, by his appointment he found out the boy at Gayhurst. Lady Digby was very careful to have the boy found out. She never knew him, but her bailiff had retained him for taking of "molder." [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVII.

1633.

April 26. Custom House, London. 43. Farmers of the Customs [Sir John Wolstenholme and Abraham Dawes] to Sec. Coke. Having notice of the alteration of the posts, intimate their many abuses by secret conveying of jewels, laces, cutworks, silk stockings and other things of small bulk by the posts. Desire that cautionary means may be taken that his Majesty may receive his due and such abuses be prevented for the future. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 26. Rochester. 44. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Has burnt the 44 trawls taken by himself. As for those taken by Capt. Cooke they were not mentioned in Austen's warrant and therefore remain in Cooke's custody. The fishermen railed at Austen for burning some and keeping others. Incloses certificate for the Lords, being the letter of the 23rd instant before calendared No 32. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 26. 45. Examination of Henry Wild, parson of Alderton, co Northampton, taken before John Twigden, mayor of Northampton. This morning, being visited by John Wilson, parson of Green's Norton, co. Northampton, examinant heard from him that Lady Digby had gathered to her a great multitude of arms, and that the surmise was, it was to hinder the King in his journey to Scotland. John Wilson avouched for the author of this report one Wilcox, an attorney dwelling in Whittlebury. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 26. Star Chamber. 46. Order of the Lord Keeper in the inner Star Chamber, in the matter wherein the Attorney General is plaintiff against Thomas Overman the elder and others defendants, on the motion of Mr. Byerley for the plaintiff. That the cause should be heard on the 6th May, and that it be referred to the two Lords Chief Justices and Mr. Justice Berkeley to certify whether any of the defendants interrogatories are impertinent and fit to be suppressed. [*Indorsed "Soap." One page and a quarter.*]

April 26. 47. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of presentments made at the Sessions at Saltash this day, by the Churchwardens and Overseers of parishes in the south part of the hundred of East. [*One page.*]

April 26. May 6. Wesel. 48. Stephen Goffe to Edward Misselden, deputy-governor of the Merchant Adventurers at Delft. Has discovered something which may help him in his prosecution of the Church's cause. Mr. Paget complains exceedingly of Misselden's troublesome minister [Mr. Forbes], that he is a man of most usurping and imperious disposition, labouring for nothing so much as his own pre-eminence. Paget has procured Acts from the Dutch Churches that in their opinion the English Church ought not to have a classis, the reason being that they who sue for it have schismatical self opinions. Paget having examined Mr. Hooker on interrogatories, the latter has shown that he thinks no church as yet knows Christ's mind, but he knows it alone. Our Puritans have little cause to complain of the proceedings of our Church, since they are creatures that can

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

live no where. Forbes, having complained of the ministers and classis of Amsterdam for their censure of Hooker, has been rebuked by Jacobus Laurentius, then president, for his meddling, with this expression, that though he complain against the bishops of England, yet himself hath more than an episcopal spirit. Since coming to Wesel, the writer has found that the controversy for the prayers and rites of the Church of England was in that town in Queen Mary's time. He has got out of the town register a copy of the petition which the English refugees made for the liberty of their own prayers, and how on a letter of Melancthon, the town granted them a congregation and full use of their own rites. The letter he read in Melancthon's hand, and has a copy. [*Copy in the handwriting of Robert Reade. One page and three quarters.*]

April 26. Frankfort. 49. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. The Lord Ambassador [Sir Robert Anstruther] suffered the writer to go along with him to Heilbron. There he renewed his suit to the Lord Chancellor Oxenstiern, who promised to do what he could. Having this hope Durie insisted with Oxenstiern's secretaries to put him in mind of his promise. They caused Durie to draw up some particular heads, which he will send hereafter, to which Mr. Rash, Mr. Camerarius, and Mr. Sadler have promised to move him in due time. Has opened the matter to divers of the best affected of the Lutheran side, many of whom he enumerates, and states the reception, in all cases favourable, that he met with. Dr. George Richter of Nuremberg, Colonel Buninckhausen of Wirtemberg, Joannes Valentinus Andreas of Calb, Dr. Dunner of Mentz, Dr. Simon Leisering of Darmstadt, and Dr. Gerard of Jena, are among the persons mentioned. It being doubted whether the Lord Chancellor will come to Frankfort from Heilbron, Durie thinks of going into Saxony. Has heard from Sir David Drummond, governor of Stettin, that before the transport of the King's corpse into Sweden, there will be a meeting of the Princes of that neighbourhood, with the Swedish counsellors that are come to take away the body and the Lord Chancellor. Our armies have still the better in Bavaria. The King of Denmark offers his intercession for peace. Begs Sir Thomas to show this letter to Hartlib. [*Two pages.*]

April 27. Whitehall. 50. Nicholas's Minutes of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty this day. Among other things: order for fresh victuals for his Majesty's servants of the chapel, who are to go to Scotland in the Dreadnought [*Margin*, "Mr. Comptroller"]; directions where the Dreadnought shall take them in [*Margin*, "This is done"]. Mr. Goodwin's instructions [*Margin*, "This is done"]; whether Capt. James shall dismiss the factious men from the Ninth Whelp [*Margin*, "Capt. Cooper is to proceed against the master and officers"]; Capt. Plumleigh recommends a master for the Antelope [*Margin*, "Fiat"]; that Sir Sampson Darrell may be quickened to lay aboard the victuals for the Antelope. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

April 27. 51. "Remembrance of divers businesses of the Navy presented by the Officers of the same [to the Lords of the Admiralty] to know their Lordships' pleasure therein," so indorsed by Nicholas with marginal memoranda as to the determination of the same. The businesses are,—

1st. What to be done with the Warspite? [*Margin*, "Officers to survey her and report."]

2nd. Warrant to be given to the Officers to require merchants to restore provisions borrowed from his Majesty's stores. [*Margin*, "To be done."]

3rd. Similar warrant for sale of old stores. [*Margin*, "Officers to certify particulars."]

4th. Survey to be made of harbours and buildings at Chatham and Portsmouth. [*Margin*, "Fiat."]

5th. Similar survey of buildings belonging to the Victuallers' Office at London, Rochester, Dover, and Portsmouth. [*Margin*, "Fiat."]

6th. Particulars of two new ships for 1634. [*Margin*. "The King is by the Lords to be moved herein."]

—[*Indorsed are notes by Nicholas of an arrangement with the Lord Deputy of Ireland respecting payments for the Fifth Whelp and Capt. Cooper, and also of a notice to be sent to Capt. Pennington, that by the King's command the Vanguard is to go in place of the Charles. One page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. 52. Lords of the Admiralty to the Admiral of the Narrow Seas and the Captains of ships employed for guard of the same. Warrant to assist the farmers of the Customs in reforming the abuse of bringing goods from foreign parts into the Downs, or other roads on the English coast, and there transferring them into English ships laden for other foreign parts, without paying custom. [*Indorsed by Capt. Pennington. One page.*]

April 27. 53. Duplicate of the preceding; but signed, in addition to the other signatures, by the Lord Treasurer. [*One page.*]

April 27. Copy of the same. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 43*a*. *One page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to John Goodwin, captain and master of the pinnace Maria, employed to guard the harbour of Portsmouth. Instructions. He is to guard the mouth of the harbour and to keep all strangers' ships from anchoring above the dockyard. [*See Vol.* clvii., *fol.* 126. *Two pages and a half.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. The Vanguard being fitted with ordnance will be much sooner got ready for service than the Charles; they are therefore to cause her, with all speed, to be rigged and furnished for sea. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 42. *Three quarters of a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Ordnance. They are to supply gunner's stores to the Vanguard in place of the Charles. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 42*a*. *Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVII.

1633.

April 27. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. To examine the complaints of Captain Dawtry Cooper, late captain of the Ninth Whelp, against William Brooke, master of the same, and also against the boatswain and gunner, and to proceed therein according to justice. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 42*a*. *Half a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to Capt. John Pennington. The Dreadnought, one of the ships appointed to guard the Narrow Seas, is to transport his Majesty's servants belonging to his chapel into Scotland. He is to give orders to Capt. Sydenham to bring her to Tilbury Hope for that purpose, to transport them to Leith, attend thereabouts and bring them back. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 43. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to the same. Warrant to take command of the Vanguard, as Captain and Admiral of the Narrow Seas. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 43. *Half a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Ralph Horsey. Warrant to take charge of the Vanguard as Lieutenant to Capt. John Pennington. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 43*a*. *Third of a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to Peter White, one of the Four Masters. Warrant to take charge of the Vanguard as Master, under Capt. John Pennington. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 43*a*. *Third of a page.*]

April 27. Whitehall. The same to Richard Palmer. The like warrant to go Master in the Antelope, under Capt. Richard Plumleigh. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 43*a*. *Four lines.*]

April 27. 54. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of presentments taken at Helland on 26th March last, and on this day. [*One page.*]

April 28. Yarmouth. 55. Bailiffs of Yarmouth to the Council. Received their order, dated 10th instant, to stay the Peter setting forth for Greenland, and not to suffer her to depart without further order. They can neither hear of nor find any such ship in their harbour. [*One page.*]

April 28. Whitehall. The Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. Warrant to take bonds from the masters of all ships coming from St. Christophers, the Barbadoes, the Caribbee Islands, Virginia, Bermudas, and other English plantations, to unlade in an English port without breaking bulk. If they refuse to enter into such bonds he is to put a sufficient cupplement aboard the ship, and bring her to London. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 23. *Two thirds of a page.*]

April 28. 56. Sir Kenelm Digby to Nicholas. Understands that the Gunner of the Dreadnought is dead. Recommends in his place one who served Sir Kenelm in his voyage at sea, and was the ablest and most active man he had. He has been two or three times to the East Indies, gunner of that Company's best ships. Had news but yesterday of this man's being come home out of India. He is not yet come into the Thames. Doubts not the rest

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

of the Officers of the Navy will join with him, but in the mean time sends the enclosed. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

56. I. *Sir Kenelm Digby to the Lords of the Admiralty. Certificate in favour of John Allen. 28th April* 1633. [*One page.*]

April 28. 57. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. The ship [the Ninth Whelp] will be ready by the 18th May. Prays Nicholas to further the sending down the gunner's stores, and to move the Lords for the writer's instructions. The ships that come in there are chased, and report that there are divers pirates on the coast. [*One page.*]

April 28. 58. Receipt of Richard Baylie, President of St. John's College, Oxford, for 100*l.*, received from Bishop Laud towards his buildings in St. John's. [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 29. 59. Petition of Philip Johnson to the Lords of the Admiralty, Served pilot in the Dreadnought, when Lord Cottington went to Spain, and other offices in the Assurance, the Charles, the Adventure, the St. Dennis, and the Henrietta Maria, and refers to the annexed testimonials. Prays to be appointed boatswain in the Nonsuch or the Warspite, both now void. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

59. I. *Certificate of Peter White and three others of the ability of the petitioner for master of a King's ship. 19th April* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

59. II. *Officers of the Navy and Sir Sackville Trevor to the Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend the petitioner for master of the Henrietta or the Antelope.* [*Half a page.*]

April 29. 60. Sir Robert Beville to Sec. Windebank. According to his command has taken examinations of Richard Sawyer and upon his one of Robert Johnson, which he incloses, with a letter sent to Sawyer after he was in custody. He has also sent the two men up in custody of the messenger and constables. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Inclosed,*

60. I. *Examination of Richard Sawyer, of Holme, co. Huntingdon, mole-catcher. Went to Gayhurst with his son Henry, and left him at work there. Received a letter from Richard Wakelin, servant to Lady Digby, dated 23rd inst. Heard of his Majesty's journey into Scotland about seven weeks ago. One Robert Johnson and himself talking of amending the highways against his Majesty's going, Johnson said that he doubted when the King was gone there would be much hurly-burly in England, and that there would be many a fatherless child before his return. If the examinant told this to his son Henry he forewarned him against the uttering of the same. Elizabeth Aire was by when the words were spoken. 29th April* 1633. [*One page and a quarter.*]

60. II. *Examination of Robert Johnson, of Holme, blacksmith. Denies that he ever uttered any speeches about the King's*

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

going into Scotland, or of any uproars in his Majesty's absence. 29th April 1633. [*Written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding. Quarter of a page.*]

60. III. *Examination of Elizabeth Aire, wife of William Aire, aged and of no good understanding. Heard Robert Johnson say to William* [*sic*] *Sawyer that there would be many fatherless children after the King was gone into Scotland. 29th April* 1633. [*Written on the same sheet as the preceding. Quarter of a page.*]

60. IV. *Richard Wakelin to Richard Sawyer. Sawyer's boy coming from Newport on Saturday with some company spake words which were not fit. Note was taken of them, and on Monday he was taken before a Justice of Peace, and is kept upon further proof. Gothurst, 23d April* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

April 29. 61. Note of money due for wages to Capt. Hooke and the company of the Fifth Whelp up to the 2nd May next; total, 458*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* [*Half a page.*]

April 29. 62. Sir Robert Harley to his cousin Robert Long, at his lodging against the west end of the New Exchange. Sends an account relating to the Mint. Neither Sir Edward Villiers, nor Sir Richard Martin, nor any master of the Mint for many years, held that office upon account till Sir Robert came into it, and Long knows that on his Majesty's pleasure signified by Sec. Coke the writer was discharged of account. [*One page.*]

April 30. 63. The King to Robert Earl of Lindsey and the rest of the Commissioners of Sewers for co. Lincoln. By former letters the King required them to tax the Eight Hundred Fen in that county, and signified his resolution to have that fen drained, as a work by itself and by such as he should appoint. He now appoints Sir Robert Killigrew, vice-chamberlain to the Queen, Sir William Killigrew, William Horton, and the King's servant, Robert Long, to be undertakers for that drainage, and requires the Commissioners to set out such a quantity of the fen as will reward them for their pains. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 30. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Francis Hooke. He is to discharge the cupplement of men of the Fifth Whelp at Portsmouth by tickets, and to give them directions to attend the Treasurer of the Navy at Deptford for what is due to them. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 44. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 30. 64. Petition of Anthony ap Rees and Phineas Miller to the Lords Commissioners of the Navy [Admiralty]. Petitioners are poor sea-faring men lately employed under Capt. John Powick against the Hollander, by virtue of a commission from the Archduchess. About Christmas last their captain, having taken a pink of Flushing, sailed with his prize into Itchinor, within the port of Chichester, and being there apprehended produced his commission,

1633.

which was not disputed. On the captain's return to his charge petitioners were sent into Chichester to make provision of victual, and were there apprehended on suspicion of piracy and most injuriously detained three months, like to perish for want of food. Pray delivery or speedy trial. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as delivered to him by Mr. White* [*in*] *the Earl of Dorset's service. One page.*]

April 30 Deptford. 65. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Wishes a copy of the letter from the Officers to the Lords touching Capt. Cooper and the officers of the Ninth Whelp, for he hears that other captains are aggrieved that they have declared their opinion against the power of captains to displace their officers. Must justify his determinate judgment, for that it concerns the King's service, but does not remember that they "personated" Capt. Cooper's offence. Never gave so much credit to Mr. Brooke's complaints as to solicit anything against Capt. Cooper, although he had a prejudicate opinion of his much indiscretion in government. Neither did Brooke move more than to part with the ship with reputation. Cooper's abuse of Edisbury the Lords have slightly passed over, which he must be contented with, though discouraged. [*One page.*]

April 30. Frankfort. 66. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. They expect the Lord Chancellor [of Sweden] there daily. Mr. Camerarius came thither the other day with a commission to surrender the palatinate to the Administrator. This day he goes to Creuzenach for that end. He assures the writer that the Lord Chancellor is truly bent to further Durie's business, but that some politic considerations make him proceed slowly. The way to make him put to his hand is to cause the chief divines and some of the statesmen of the Lutherans to desire him to further it. Durie is labouring to procure this. Dr. Dunner himself has undertaken to speak with the Lord Chancellor. All that Durie can do with him is done at such a distance that he must take it as a great favour if he please to vouchsafe any answer by word of mouth. He stands or falls upon the Lutheran party, and if the chief of them should desire him to give way, he might think it safe for him to show himself more freely. Durie's want of money. Explanations upon that subject and appeal to Roe for assistance. [*One page and a half.*]

April 30. May 10. London. 67. Sir Thomas Roe to Baron John Oxenstiern. His letter has restored Roe to health. He is more than rejoiced to hear the resolutions come to at Heilbron. The spirit of that brave king still presides, and the hope that remains is built upon the prudence, management, and courage of the father of the person addressed. If suspicion were dissipated and some wicked contrivances cleared away he would see the sincere and royal heart of Roe's master; a prince who never has failed and never will fail to his profession, and a zealous attachment to the public good, and that of the Church and of God. Reminds him of what has passed between them respecting an ecclesiastical union. Its importance for keeping Germany in a state of balance against the common enemy. Begs his favour to this scheme, and his assistance with his father. Our

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

Court squabbles are appeased by the King's prudence, and his Majesty is ready to take his journey to Scotland in eight days. The odour of his virtues, which the baron has left in that country, will not be forgotten by worthy people, and is the envy of the contrary party. Fr. [*Copy. Two pages.*]

April 30. 68. Relation by Capt. Richard Fogg of the fight in the Downs betwixt four Holland men-of-war and four Dunkirkers, on the 20th inst. It is substantially, and in most places literally, the same as that given in his letter to Nicholas of the 22nd inst., No. 19. [*One page and a quarter.*]

April 30. 69. "Statement of the age and qualities of his Majesty's ships." As the ships are here enumerated, they consisted of four ships of the first rank, fourteen of the second, eight of the third, two of the fourth, and eight of the fifth. The oldest ship in the Navy was the Adventure, built in 1594. [*Two pages.*]

April 30. 70. Justices of Peace for co. Huntingdon to the Sheriff. Certificate of measures taken for relief of the poor within the hundred of Hurstingston. [*Signed, among others, by Henry Cromwell. One page.*]

April 30. 71. Other Justices of the same county to the same. Similar certificate for the hundred of Leightonston. [*One page.*]

April 30. 72. Other Justices of the same county to the same. Similar certificate for the hundred of Toseland. [*One page.*]

April. 73. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Christchurch, Oxford. Recommends Matthew Fowler to be elected scholar of that house on the first vacancy. [*Altered, after signature by the King, by Sec. Windebank, and another letter substituted in its place, for which see 6th May, 1633, Vol. ccxxxviii., No. 31. Half a page.*]

April 74. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Thomas Ketelby. His Majesty not having yet appointed who shall have the command of Admiral of the Narrow Seas this year, he is to take special care to range between Harwich and the Isle of Wight to free the Narrow Seas from pirates and sea-rovers, and to have especial care for preservation of his Majesty's honor and the regality of the Narrow Seas. [*Draft probably of a letter not sent. One page and a quarter.*]

April. 75. Bishop Laud, Francis Lord Cottington, and Sec. Windebank to the King. According to his Majesty's reference of the 3d January last, they had called unto them Bishop Field of St. David's and Sir Thomas Canon, and after hearing them in the presence of a prebendary of Windsor, they report that Sir Thomas is lessee of the rectory of Abergwilly, for a term of 12 years yet in being. The concurrent lease desired by the Bishop would be void in law, the bishopric would not be benefited by it, and the church of Windsor might suffer. Recommend to the King a proposal to be made by the Bishop of London for an addition to that poor bishopric in another way, and

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

that Sir Thomas be left to his former liberty of renewing his lease. [*One page and a half.*]

April. 76. The King to the Dean and Canons of Windsor. By letters of the 10th February, 1631–2, the King recommended to them a proposition of Bishop Field of St. David's, for a lease in reversion of the rectory of Abergwilly, to be granted in continual succession to the Bishops of that see, for their better support. Upon a representation made by Sir Thomas Canon, the present tenant, and examination by some of the Privy Council, the King finds that such a lease would neither be good in law, nor convenient for them to grant, and would much damnify the present tenant, he therefore restores Sir Thomas to his former liberty of proceeding with them to renew his lease. [*Draft corrected by Robert Reade. One page and a quarter.*]

[April?] 77. Petition of the Gentlemen of the Chapel Royal to the King. When they attended the late King into Scotland there was delivered to the Dean of the Chapel towards their charges 400*l.*, and there was also allowed them a good ship well victualled. Pray the King to extend the same bounty towards them. [*Half a page.*]

[April?] 78. Petition of Bishop Bridgman of Chester to the King. The King had been informed that petitioner had received by the High Commission and his ordinary jurisdiction since he was Bishop of Chester, 10,000*l.* *ad pios usus*, which remains undisposed in his hands. Avers that he never received one penny profit to his purse by the High Commission, and for his ordinary jurisdiction acknowledges the receipt of divers commutations, but they amount not to 100*l.* one year with another, and have been faithfully disbursed. The informers are most scandalous ministers long since degraded from the ministry. Sir Thomas Canon and Nicholas Hunt have been at Chester and Wigan a full month, and have examined a multitude of men. Prays that they may be called to certify what they have found, and that the King will take the hearing of it, or refer it to the Council, or any of the Lords or Bishops, so that he or the informers may receive their due. [*One page.*]

[April.] 79. [Sec. Coke] to the Commissioners for exacted fees. Upon inquiry lately made touching receipts upon ecclesiastical proceedings within the diocese of Chester, there appears cause further to inquire into the fees received by the Bishop of that diocese and his ministers, namely, William Sellers, John Turner, Edward Russell, and Thomas Wasse, being his servants and private registrars. His Majesty requires the persons addressed to proceed further in the inquiry by conventing the Bishop and his said servants before them, or by such other course for finding out the truth touching the fees received, or any exaction thereupon, as they thought fittest. [*Minute. One page.*]

[April?] 80. Petition of Dudley Digges, Anthony Hammond, Richard Juxon, and six others, being the greatest number of the creditors of Sir Anthony Aucher to the King. A protection to Sir Anthony having been renewed on the petition of the present petitioners and

1633.

others to the Council, in regard that he had well employed his liberty, some other persons, by adopting similar courses, had abused the King's gracious intention, whereupon the Council had ordered that no suitors should be admitted to renew their protections. Pray the King upon testimony of the fair conduct of Sir Anthony to give order to the Lords to renew his protection. [*One page.*]

[April ?] 81. Petition of Sir Robert Ducie, Henry Garway, Nicholas Herick, Richard Whitlock, Thomas Freeman, Matthew Cradock, Thomas Lenthall, Francis Lenthall, William Spurstowe, Edward Abbot, Job Harby, Richard Leatt, William Cokayne, and many others, merchants of London (89 in the whole), to the King. They are informed that some strangers living here have made choice of a postmaster, by whom they have sent their letters, whilst his Majesty has chosen William Frizell and Thomas Witherings for his postmaster for foreign services, who have hitherto carried themselves carefully. Pray the King to protect them (Frizell and Witherings) and not to suffer strangers to make their own choice. [*One page.*]

April. 82. Petition of Henry Garway, Philip Burlamachi, Job Harby, Peter Rycaut, and others, merchants in London (54 in the whole), to the Council. By their order of 6th February 1632–3 it was determined that letters should be sent by "staffeto" or pacquet posts; according to which order Thomas Witherings, one of the postmasters for foreign parts, has, by consent of foreign states, settled the conveyance of letters from stage to stage, to go night and day, as has been continued in Germany and Italy; by which agreement letters are to be conveyed between London and Antwerp in three days, whilst the carriers have for many years taken from 8 to 14 days, having played the merchants, and answered complaints by saying that they had bought their places and could come no sooner. [*One page.*]

April. 83. John Rolfe and five others to same. Certificate for a pass for Alice Murrey to go into the Low Countries in connection with her trade thither, "for old apparel and such like odd and overworn trifles." [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April. 84. Petition of Richard King to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner served clerk to Edward Nicholas, their secretary, above seven years. Prays place of purser in the ship now building at Deptford. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April. Notes entitled "A collection of divers particulars touching the King's dominion and sovereignty in the fishings as well in Scotland as in the British Ocean. [*Nicholas has added that this paper was presented by Captain John Mason. See* DOMESTIC, ELIZ. 1590, *Vol. of Admiralty Collections, fol.* 131. *Two pages and a half.*]

[April ?] 85. James Martin to Sec. Windebank. Has sent him one sheet more of particulars of the Bishop's advancement to his see, and likewise to Wigan and Bangor; also, a relation of his taking away Martin's vicarage of Preston, which, after perusal by Sir Thomas Canon, may be articulated by Mr. Dethick. There lives in Kent one John Gee, preferred by the Archbishop of Canterbury for publishing a book against the Papists, which was wholly in effect written by Dr. Good, to whom Gee brought but some baskets of rubbish.

1633. VOL. CCXXXVII.

[*Margin*, "This my now Lord Bishop of Durham once told me."] Gee lived in Lancashire, and was a great instrument of this Bishop of Chester for bringing grist to his mill by indirect courses, some of them odious. Gee will not confess anything; but if the Secretary would send for him, he is able to discover much. In accordance with Lord Conway's engagement on his behalf, the writer will not declare anything but what he is persuaded is the truth. To-morrow will bring the Bishop's letter, which clears him of simony. [*Three pages.*] *Inclosed,*

85. 1. *Paper by James Martin, entitled, "A memorial of certain passages touching my Lord of Chester, referred to honourable consideration." The Bishop has termed Martin "infamous," which he construes to have relation to his deprivation from the vicarage of Preston for simony. He asserts that he has a letter from the Bishop which clears him of that charge, and relates the course taken in his deprivation. Prays that he may be cleared by some legal act, so that he may give evidence against the Bishop.* [*Four pages.*]

[April ?] 86. Another paper by James Martin, entitled, "Considerations touching the new-intended Commission to be sped in Lancashire in examination of the Bishop of Chester's acts." He offers himself for a commissioner; suggests that they should have from May-day till Michaelmas to search and sift out the particulars, and states various acts done towards himself at Ormskirk and Preston, the actors in which he desires may be prosecuted. [*Four pages.*]

April. 87. Statement by Sir Francis Godolphin of the nature and importance of the Islands of Scilly, and of the necessity for their being fortified. [*One page.*]

April. 88. Complaint of Sir George Booth and Sir William Bruerton against Richard Langford, of Burton, co. Denbigh, and Thomas Jenkin, John Eaton and Reese Edwards, all of Trevallin, in the same county, who, at the instigation as they alleged of Sir Richard Trevor, endeavoured to kill game in "the coy" [decoy], and violently assaulted the keepers. [*One page.*]

April. 89. Note of money charged in the Exchequer against the executors of the late Francis Goodwin, Bishop of Hereford, collector of the yearly tenths of the clergy of that diocese, for two years, ended at the feast of the Nativity 1632. The total sum is 662*l.* 6*s.* 8½*d.*, but no certificate of delinquents had been returned for 1632. [*Half a page.*]

April. 90. Survey by the Officers of the Navy of the hulls, masts, and yards of his Majesty's ships in harbour at Chatham, made in March, 1633, with an abstract of the charge for repairing the same, and for repairs of the docks and buildings in his Majesty's yards; total, 7,044*l.* 10*s.*, of which 4,779*l.* 8*s.* 1*d.* was needed for the ships. [*Thirty-two pages and a quarter.*]

April. 91. Notes respecting the ages of several of the ships taken out of the preceding survey. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVII.

1633. [April ?] 72. Petition of Sir Alexander Gordon to the King. The King being satisfied of the lawfulness of the business which Sir Alexander follows, referred the same to the two Chief Justices to advise on the articles tendered by Sir Alexander to the King, that directions might be given for drawing up the necessary proclamation. Lord Chief Justice Heath crosses and delays the business to make it fall. Prays order to Lord Chief Justice Richardson to advise with the Attorney General on Sir Alexander's articles, and to cause Mr. Attorney to draw up the proclamation. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

72. I. *The King to the Attorney General. Form of letter for Mr. Attorney to draw up the requisite proclamation.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII. MAY 1–17, 1633.

1633. May 1. 1. Petition of Henry Goddard, one of the King's master shipwrights, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has served six years and a half, and never received but six months' pay of his fee of 20*d.* per day. The arrear is about 180*l.* Prays payment. [*One page.*] *Indorsed,*

1. I. *Reference by the Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Robert Pye to certify what is due. 25th May* 1633. [*Four lines.*]

May 1. Taunton. 2. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to William Walrond, sheriff. Certificate of price of corn at the market of Taunton on the 27th April last. Wheat 5*s.*, barley 4*s.*, rye 3*s.* 4*d.* [*Half a page.*]

May 1. 3. Proposal of Mr. Hill for "contriving of navigation" between the Thames and the Severn. [*Half a page.*]

May 2. Westminster. 4. The King to Sir Robert Phelipps, Sir Henry Berkeley, and Dr. Goodwin, Justices of Peace for co. Somerset. The King understands it has been an ancient custom in that county, and in other parts, to hold feasts of dedications of churches, commonly called the "Walkes" [wakes], and that the custom has been of late interrupted. They are to certify what has been given in charge by the judges of assize who now ride that circuit, or by any others concerning the suppressing of the same, and whether any judge made an order and sent it to the clergy to publish; and especially what order Lord Chief Justice Richardson made at the last assizes, for recalling a former order against those feasts, as the King's express command twice signified to him by the Lord Keeper was he should do. The King's intention is not to give liberty to the profanation of the Lord's Day, but that the people after evening prayer may use decent and sober recreations. [*Copy. Two pages.*]

[May 2.] 5. Minutes by Nicholas of matters to be considered at the meeting of the Council of the Society for Fishing this day, with marginal notes of the orders of the Council thereon. The oath for the Commons of the Society; order touching busses taken by the

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

Dutch; consider draft of a deputation sent by those of the Lord Chamberlain's association [*Margin*, "Mr. Edward Herbert is to attend Mr. Attorney about this"]; seal of the society; a solicitor to be sent into the Low Countries about restitution of busses taken by the Hollanders; certificate for busses, and a particular one for the St. Peter, to be admiral of the fleet set forth by the Lord Treasurer and his associates, with power to Capt. Mason, her captain, or the chief factor at the Lewis, to punish fishermen and mariners employed in that fleet. [*Margin*, "Fiat."] [*Prepared by Nicholas for the 29th April last, but, there being no meeting that day, used for the meeting this day. One page and a quarter.*]

May 2. Whitehall. 6. Draft by Nicholas of minutes of proceedings of the Council for the Fishing this day. Oath of the Commons as altered by his Majesty's special directions approved. Sir John Winter, Attorney General Noy, and Sir Francis Godolphin took the same oath. Solicitor to be sent to the Low Countries at the expense of the general stock. Attorney General to make a draft of a deputation to be given to fit persons for dispatch of the businesses of the fishing; deputies to send up names of persons admitted by them; special certificate given to Capt. John Mason for the St. Peter to be admiral.

May 2. 7. Forms of oaths of the Council and of the Commons of the Society for Fishing, as altered by the Attorney General and approved by the signatures of the Council. [*Three pages.*]

May 2. 8. Copy of the same, so far as relates to the oath of the Council. [*One page.*]

May 2. 9. Oath of the Commons of the same Society indorsed as being the form approved by his Majesty and the Lords. [*Signed by four English members of the Council. One page.*]

May 2. 10. Another copy of the same oath, signed by the same English members of the Council with the addition of three Scottish members. [*One page.*]

May 2. 11. Form of an oath for a sub-judge or arbitrator provincial, in the handwriting of Attorney General Noy. [*One page.*]

May 2. 12. Council for the Society of Fishing to Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, and such as are joined with him in the business of fishing. Draft commission to the Earl and his associates, authorizing them to make orders, and appoint officers, for the management of their own adventures, subject to the general orders of the society. Dated in the draft on the 24th April last, but referred this day by the Council to the consideration of the Attorney General, who has struck out the greater part of it. Nicholas has indorsed it, "This is not approved of." [*Two pages.*]

May 2. 13. Order of the Council of the Society for Fishing for raising a stock of money by voluntary contributions for defraying charges. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 2. 14. Certificate of Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Mr. Justice Berkeley in the cause of the Attorney General *versus* Thomas

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

Overman and others in the Star Chamber. Certain of the defendant's interrogatories, indicated by numbers, are impertinent to the matters in issue and are fit to be suppressed. [*Half a page.*]

May 2. Scadbury. 15. Sir Thomas Walsingham to Nicholas. Has sent the petition concerning the fishermen of Whitstable, but coming post that night from London, he has lost the key of the cabinet wherein are all the papers of the Lord Duke, which he preserves as relics. He has a letter to the same purport, which Nicholas may find recorded in his book.

May 2. 16. Articles of agreement between Bishop Laud and Hubert le Sueur, of London, sculptor. The latter agrees, before Michaelmas Day, 1634, to make and cast in brass "the statue" of the king, "six foot high," and the statue of the Queen "in brass likewise as big as the life." The Bishop agreed to pay 400*l.* for the two statues, and to remove the same when finished. [*Signed by the Bishop, but the signature partly torn off. One page.*]

May 2. 17. Counterpart of the preceding signed by Hubert le Sueur. [*Has been torn with intention to cancel, but the signature remains. The Bishop has endorsed that the agreement was cancelled, and the* 400*l. paid.* 13*th December* 1634. *One page.*]

May 2. 18. Submission of William Reaner. He promises to receive the Holy Communion kneeling, not to hold meetings for exercises of religion in his house, and denies that he ever compared a minister's surplice to a whore's smock. [*Three quarters of page.*]

May 3. 19. Order in the Star Chamber in the cause of the Attorney General *versus* Thomas Overman the elder, Edwin Griffin and others, soap boilers, of London. The interrogations and depositions certified to be impertinent are to be suppressed, and Griffin is to attend to-morrow morning early to be examined respecting a scandalous petition presented by him on behalf of Overman and the rest, and to be bound with one good surety to attend the hearing of the cause. [*Two pages and a half.*]

May 3 20. Council of the Society for Fishing to Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, and such as are joined with him in the business of fishing. Commission to the Earl and his associates for the purposes described in No. 12, being a draft settled by the Attorney General, and certified by him to Nicholas to be reasonable. [*One page.*]

May 3. Order of the Commissioners for Pious Uses. Differences having risen between the Lord Mayor of London and the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, concerning carrying the Lord Mayor's sword within that cathedral, and also touching arrests made within the church and liberties under colour of the Lord Mayor's authority, the counsel on both sides are to meet together and peruse the charters of both parties, and to accommodate the business, or otherwise to report to the board. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxiii., *fol.* 30. *One page.*]

Vol. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 3. Sarum. 21. Mayor with the Commonalty of Sarum to Nicholas. Thanks for his good respect to that city concerning the letters he procured touching the imposition of carriages. Wish to have a copy of any answer sent by the Justices of Peace for Wilts, and of the order of the Commissioners thereupon. [*Half a page.*]

May 3. Office of Ordnance. 22. Estimate for furnishing ordnance stores to the Antelope for eight months, and to the Ninth Whelp for one year, to serve on the Irish coast; total, 649*l.* 6*s.* 6½*d.* [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

May 3. 23. Receipt of Capt. Dawtry Cooper for his pay and allowances for servants, as Captain of the Ninth Whelp, from Michaelmas, 1632, to 6th April following, 77*l.* 18*s.* [*Half a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. Proclamation for the prices of victuals within the verge of his Majesty's Household. In his Majesty's passages through divers parts of the realm, all persons are to keep such prices as shall be rated by the Clerk of the Market of the Household. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 164.]

May 4. Whitehall. 24. Order of the Council of the Society for Fishing. The Commission [*drawn by the Attorney General, No.* 20.] is approved and may be given under the Common Seal to the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery and his associates, the Earl of Portland and his associates, and others joined in association, who shall desire the same. [*One page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. 25. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among the subjects mentioned are: appoint a master for the Henrietta Maria; instructions for Capt. Plumleigh; Sir John Drake's account for tenths; pay Nicholas's salary thereout; Officers of the Navy appoint cooks without order; Master Gunner of the Dreadnought is dead; Officers of Navy to bring in certificate of state of the hulls of the King's ships, and of the stores. [*One page.*]

May 4. 26. Petition of Philip Clarkson, late gunner's mate of the Convertive, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has served in the said place seven years, and from his youth has been bred in the navy. His competency certified by the Master Gunner. When Thomas Clarkson, petitioner's father, lately died, who was master gunner of the Convertive, petitioner made suit for his place, and failed. Prays for a similar place in the Dreadnought, vacant by the death of Miles Burley. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

26. I. *Certificate of John Reynolds, master gunner of England, above-mentioned.* [*One page.*]

26. II. *Similar certificate of Capt. John Pennington, Kenrick Edisbury and Dennis Fleming.* [*One page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. To enter Philip Clarkson master gunner of the Dreadnought. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 44 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

Vol. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Heydon, Deputy Lieutenant of the Ordnance. To deliver over the remains of ordnance stores on board the Dreadnought, to Philip Clarkson. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 46. *Quarter of a page.*]

May 4. 27. Petition of Capt. Daniel Le Clerke and John Blomartier, merchant and owner of the Salamander, subjects of the United Provinces, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Their suit has been two years concluded before the Lords, as Judges Delegates. Pray them to appoint a day for sentence before his Majesty's departure for Scotland, that petitioners may return to their families. [*Half a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir William Russell, treasurer of the Navy. To pay Captain Dawtry Cooper the sum due to him as captain of the Ninth Whelp, out of moneys received for that purpose from Lord Deputy Wentworth. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 44*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To enter Henry Denne as master-cook of the Henrietta Maria. [*Copy. Ibid., Quarter of a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. The same to the same. The like for William Onion to be master-cook of the Charles. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 45. *Two lines.*]

May 4. Whitehall. The same to Philip Johnson. To take charge of the Henrietta Maria, as master. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall The same to Officers of the Navy. By a late survey of the Warspite it is conceived that she is so decayed as not to be fit for service at sea. As she is a ship of consequence they are to make a more perfect survey of her state, and give their opinions whether she should be repaired or cut down. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

[May 4.] Whitehall. The same to the same. The Lords understand that the men allowed by the late list for the Charles and the Henrietta Maria are too many, the Vanguard being allowed but 250. The Officers of the Navy are to confer with Capt. Pennington and the Masters of the Trinity House, and to certify whether the numbers in the list should not be lessened. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 45*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 4. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of Capt. William Thomas. Petitioner stated that on a complaint against him in March was twelve months he was sent for from Bristol, that he lay prisoner in the Marshalsea 38 weeks, and now has his liberty on 6,000*l.* bail. Prayed that as none can prove any thing against him his bail may be discharged. Referred to Sir Henry Marten to discharge the bail if there has been no prosecution. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 45*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 4. Similar order on petition of Capt. Edward Noy. Petitioner was pressed to go under the Earl of Lindsey on his expedition to St. Martin's, [Rochelle] and was employed six months. Prays pay-

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

ment of sum due for his service. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to take order for petitioner's satisfaction. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 46. *Third of a page.*]

May 4. [Whitehall.] Minute entered on the Register of the Lords of the Admiralty on the request of the Lord Treasurer, of a contract with Sir William Russell, on the 20th April 1633, for payment of various extraordinary charges on account of the Navy amounting to 30,984*l.*, and of assignments made to Sir William for payment thereof by Mr. Cunningham, receiver of his Majesty's revenue as Prince out of the same revenue for 1633, 1634, 1635, and 1636. [*Ibid., fol.* 46. *Two pages.*]

May 4. 28. Petition of Nicholas Carpenter and Richard Tyler to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioners living within the liberty of Nonsuch have such trouble of carrying for the house, that they have warrant for freedom from all other services, yet for not carrying saltpetre they were bound over to appear. They have attended and pray to be discharged. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed.*

28. 1. *The Council to the High Constables of Copthorne, Effingham, Wallington, and Brickstone* [*Brixton*]. *Ewell and Staine have been exempt from all carriages, save only for the house of Nonsuch, they are therefore to forbear to charge them. Whitehall, 16th January* 1607–8. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

May 4. 29. Account of payments ordered to be made out of anticipated receipts of revenue; total, 344,315*l.* 11*s.* 3½*d.* Among the payments are, "Mr. Willis for Star Chamber diets, 358*l.* 15*s.*;" "for the gentlemen pensioners, 5,999*l.* 19*s.* 5½*d.*;" "Lady Anne Fielding, 2,000*l.* and 1,000*l.*;" Sir William "Russell for interest, 3,653*l.*;" the same, "more for interest, 10,000*l.*;" "Sir Robert Ayton, 210*l.*;" "upon Mr. Pyme [Pym ?] for Burlamachi, 900*l.*" [*Four pages.*]

May 5. Whitehall. Proclamation for well ordering his Majesty's court and train, as well in his present journey intended towards Scotland and return from thence, as in all other journeys and progresses hereafter. None are to presume within the verge of the court, or to possess themselves of any lodgings, without a billet from the Harbingers, nor are any persons to take any carts, but such as shall be delivered to them by the cart-takers. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 165.]

May 5. Bretby. 30. Philip Earl of Chesterfield to Sec. Windebank. Having received his letter, with petition of Lady Lidall [Lydall], would have answered before, but Sir Richard Lidall entreated him to forbear. Never owed or promised her any money, nor ever received any aid or favours from her. Submits to a legal proceeding with this assurance, that when his Majesty shall be rightly informed of the quality of this unworthy lady, he will rather think her worthy to be banished all civil society than admitted to this accusation. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 6, Westminster. Warrant for payment of 53*l.* 8*s.* to Sir Sampson Darrell, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, for providing a diet of three messes of meat at a meal, and of three dishes to every mess, for the twenty-six Gentlemen of the Chapel for twenty-one days in their voyage in the Dreadnought to Scotland and back. [*See* DOMESTIC, ELIZ., 1590, *Vol. of Admiralty Collections, fol.* 130 *b. One page.*]

May 6. Westminster. 31. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Christ's Church, Oxford. Recommends to them Matthew Fowler for election to a scholarship, after the placing of such as have obtained the King's former letters for the like. [*Copy. One page.*]

May 6. 32. Mayor and Justices of Banbury to the Council. Send a patent of licence pretended by the bearers to be granted by his Majesty, and a commission from the Master of the Revels. The patent they suspect, the commission they find rased. The parties are wandering rogues, if not more dangerous persons, as appears by their examinations, in which it is apparent they have changed their names. Have committed them to prison till their Lordships' pleasure be signified. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

32. I. *Examination of Bartholomew Jones. Has gone with this company up and down the country these two years, and has acted his part in divers places. They played by virtue of this commission at Leicester, Market Bosworth, Stanton, Solihull, Meriden, and Stratford, at Sir Thomas Lucy's, and divers other places. At Coventry and other places where they played not they received rewards. The commission under the privy seal was one Edward Whiting's, and he and Richard Bradshaw were partners, and were both gone to London. 2nd May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

32. II. *Further examination of the same. Bradshaw bought the commission of Edward Whiting at Nottingham some two years since. They made use of this commission because the other was out of date. He saw Bradshaw pay Whiting three pieces for this commission. Bradshaw went from Keinton, co. Warwick, on Saturday last towards London. Appointed to meet them on Monday next at Thame, co. Oxford. The commission from the Master of the Revels was rased by one of their company that is gone from them. The Master of the Revels will give allowance to the rasing if he be paid. 3rd May* 1633. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding Half a page.*]

32. III. *Examination of Richard Whiting of Cothelston, near Derby. Has been with this company of players about half a year. Met his father, Edward Whiting, in Cornwall. Thence they came to Bristol. Has acted a part with these players lately in divers places; at Leicester, Stratford, Meriden, Solihull, at Sir William Spencer's,*

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

and Sir Thomas Lucy's. On Saturday last they came to Keinton and there they played three days. They could answer where they had the commission under the privy seal well enough. 2nd *May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

32. IV. *Further examination of the preceding. His name is Richard Johnson, alias Bea . . . , and that Richard Bradshaw, his master, bought the commission and the motion of Edward Whiting, of Nottingham, a surgeon. Bradshaw is gone to London to renew the commission and to bring more company. He appointed to meet them at Marlow in Bucks. The commission from the Master of the Revels was out of date in January last, and it was rased and made June. Bradshaw bought the commission, with the privy seal, and the show, of Edward Whiting the last summer at Nottingham.* 3rd *May* 1633. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.* [*Half a page.*]

32. V. *Examination of Edward Damport. Has gone with this company up and down the country playing stage plays these two years last past. His father promised his master, Edward Whiting, that he should serve him seven years. His old master had the commission under the privy seal which is now in question, before it came to him. His old master, Edward Whiting, liveth in Coventry, and is now in London. They played under this commission lately at Meriden, Solihull, and other places. At Keinton they played twice or thrice, and came from thence this Thursday morning.* 2nd *May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

32. VI. *Further examination of the same. His master's name is Richard Bradshaw. Heard that Edward Whiting let the commission to some man that pawned it. He was at Nottingham when his master gave* 20*s. in earnest for this commission, and was to pay either* 10*l. or* 20*l., and gave bond for the money. Whiting made assignment thereof, and the money was to be paid at the year's end. His master had the commission before he bought it, and delivered it up to Whiting, who gave it back to Bradshaw.* 3rd *May* 1633. [*Written on the same page with the preceding. Half a page.*]

32. VII. *Examination of Drewe Turner. Has been with this company of players these twelve months. Does nothing but drive the horse and beat the drum. Knows not where his master dwells, nor whether his master has a wife, nor does he know anything concerning the commission in question.* 2nd *May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

32. VIII. *Further examination of the same. Richard Bradshaw is his master, and Edward Whiting and Bradshaw were partners and went together.* 3rd *May* 1633. [*Written on the same page with the preceding. Quarter of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

32. IX. *Examination of Robert Houghton. Came to this company the Thursday before Easter last, and played his part in stage plays at Sir William Spencer's, [and] at Keinton two or three days this week. Received nothing but meat and drink from them. 2nd May* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

32. X. *Further examination of the same. Edward Whiting let the commission in question to William Cooke and Fluellen Morgan, and they two went with it with a puppet play until they had spent all, then they pawned the commission for four shillings. Mr. Bradshaw, hearing of it, redeemed, and afterwards bought it. 3rd May* 1633. [*Written on the same page as the preceding. Quarter of a page.*]

32. XI. *Examination of Richard Collewell. Has been of this company two years past, and is servant to Edward Whiting. They lay at Leicester five weeks and played there, and from thence went to the next town and played there. At Coventry they had a reward, but played not. Played at Solihull, Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday this last week. Were at Keinton and played stage plays Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday last. His master went from Keinton on Saturday last towards London. 2nd May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

32. XII. *Further examination of the same. The commission under the privy seal was bought by his master, Bradshaw, of Edward Whiting of Nottingham. 3rd May* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

May 6. Passenham. 33. Sir Thomas Denton and Sir Robert Banastre [Banister] to the Earl of Mandeville [Manchester], Lord Privy Seal, and Secs. Coke and Windebank. Find no other grounds whence the business concerning Lady Digby has proceeded but by a rumour caused by a boy, whose examination has already come to the hands of the persons addressed. The report has still been kept afoot by persons not well affected to Lady Digby, as appears by the inclosed examinations. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

33. I. *Examination of Henry Wilde, rector of Alderton, co. Northampton. Having heard those reports from John Wilson, he informed the Mayor of Northampton. Thought it his duty so to do, conceiving it might be to the prejudice of the King. Finds it in the mouths of so many that it is impossible to produce reporters. It was builded on the talk of a boy, although he knew not so much when he informed the Mayor. 3rd May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

33. II. *Examination of John Wilson, rector of Greensnorton, co. Northampton. Related to Mr. Wilde the rumour about Lady Digby. Gave no credence to it nor should have used means to make it known to authority. 3rd May* 1633. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 6. 34. Order of the Court of Star Chamber in the cause of the Attorney General against Thomas Overman the elder and others. Defendant Griffin, in his examination under the order of 3rd May (No. 19.), had not answered sufficiently to one of the interrogatories, not having declared who drew the interrogatories, he is ordered to make a better answer, and the plaintiff may add such further questions on that subject as he shall think fit. [*One page and a half.*]

May 6. 35. Examination of Eleanor Villiers, taken before the Lords Chamberlains and Sec. Coke. Being asked what she had formerly confessed, she answered, that out of a fear that she was with child by Mr. Jermyn she revealed it to Lady Newport, who by her leave acquainted the Lady Duchess [of Buckingham] with it, and that she afterwards confessed it to the Countess of Denbigh. The Countess telling the Lord Marquis [of Hamilton], he acquainted the King with it, and the Countess of Denbigh the Queen on 5th May. She states the origin of their intimacy, which occurred shortly before he was committed to Sir Abraham Williams's house. He never promised her marriage, for she loved him so much that she never asked him. After he came out of prison he protested he could not marry her, because he had no fortune. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 6. Lincoln's Inn. 36. Robert Wescombe to Nicholas. Begs him to dispatch the business of Capt. Edward Noy, his master's brother. [*Half a page.*]

May 6. 37. Justices of Peace for co. Hertford to the Council. Certificate of measures taken for punishment of vagrants and employment of the poor within the hundreds of Edwinstree and Odsey. The inhabitants are stated to be "obedient to government and very forward in pious and charitable actions." [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 7. 38. Dr. Thomas Rives, Dr. Richard Zouch, Edward Nicholas, and Richard Wyan, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Having been appointed to consider why so small profit arises from the Admiralty jurisdiction, they have made an abstract of the encroachments of towns corporate and lords of manors on the sea coast, and send the same to the Lords with their opinion, that if those encroachments are not taken away the jurisdiction will be utterly lost. They further suggest that his Majesty should command the Attorney General to call upon these encroachers by *quo warranto*, believing that very few of these pretended grants would prove to be of any value. [*Two pages.*]

May 7. Colchester. 39. John Lucas to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. The business of this letter is a difference between the purveyor and the writer. The former charges the latter's woods yearly with certain loads for the King's use. The writer demands the King's price. The purveyor would deduct 2*s.* the load for carriage by water. The question is, Ought the owner to pay for the carriage? Custom contradicts it elsewhere, the statute everywhere. But the

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

writer refers himself to Sir Henry, whose commands to him are statutes beyond those of a parliament. [*One page.*]

May 7. 40. Relation by Capt. William Byng, Captain of Deal Castle, of the contest in the Downs between the Hollanders and the Dunkirkers on 20th and 21st April 1633, as already related by Capt. Richard Fogg in his letters of 21st and 22nd April, Vol. ccxxxvii., Nos. 16, 17, 19, and 20. [*One page and a half.*]

May 7. 41. Copy of the same. [*One page and a quarter.*]

May 7. 42. Justices of Peace for co. Hertford to Henry Coghill, Sheriff. Certificate of measures taken for relief of the poor in the half hundred of Hitchen and part of the hundred of Broadwater. [*One page.*]

May 7 [?]. 43. Statement by Sir Thomas Canon of rumours set abroad by servants and friends of Bishop Bridgman of Chester, respecting Sir Thomas, as reported to him by Henry Reynolds, in a letter from Wigan, dated 30th April last. It was reported that Sir Thomas must do penance for meddling with the Bishop, that he was a prisoner in the Fleet, and was esteemed but a cheater. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 8. 44. Petition of Peter Pett the younger to the King. The King has promised the petitioner a master-shipwright's place as soon as one shall fall. On the removal of Edward Boate an assistant's place to the shipwrights is void. Prays for that place until a master shipwright's place shall fall. [*Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

44. I. *Recommendation from the King to the Lords of the Admiralty for petitioner to be made an Assistant of the Navy. Whitehall, 8th May* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

May 8. 45. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Cornwall, of apprentices bound, rogues punished, and moneys for the use of the poor levied on offenders within the north division of the hundred of East. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 8. 46. Receipt of Bishop Bancroft of Oxford for 400*l.* from Bishop Laud, to be paid to Richard Baylie, president of St. John's College, Oxford, towards Bishop Laud's buildings there. [*Half a page.*]

May 9. Whitehall. The King to Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer. Warrant for felling 500 oaks in the Forest of Shotover and Stow Wood, co. Oxon, 1,000 in that of Waltham in Essex, and 500 in that of Alsenholt [Alice Holt] in Hants, for provision of plank for two ships to be built in 1634. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 48*a*. *One page.*]

May 9. 47. Inigo Jones and others, termed in the indorsement Commissioners for Buildings, to the Council. They have viewed a brick wall in Pope's Head Alley, and in it a place to make water, set up by Oliver Neave, stationer. It is so ill made that it can be of no use, and will be very noisome. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 9. 48. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Have advised with the Masters of the Trinity House about the number of men fit to manage the Charles and the Henrietta Maria in the Narrow Seas, and concur with their opinion inclosed, that 250 men is a competent number. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

48. I. *Certificate of the Masters of Trinity House to the effect above mentioned. 8th April* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

May 9. London. 49. Council of the Society for Fishing to William Jones. Letter of attorney to transact all the business of that Society in foreign parts. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 10. Westminster. 50. The King to the Dean and Sub-Dean of Christ Church, Oxford. Recommends George Cockes the younger, son of George Cockes, one of the Keepers of the Privy Council chamber, for election as a student of Christ's Church, on the next election. [*Copy. One page and a half.*]

May 10. Sergeants' Inn. 51. ——— ——— to Mr. Fanshawe and Mr. Keeling. According to his Majesty's command signified by Sec. Windebank, no further proceedings are to be had upon an indictment against Dame Mary Parkins and John Gibbons, for sending Penelope Parkins, daughter of Dame Mary, beyond seas to be a nun. [*Unsigned. Half a page.*]

May 10. 52. Anna Lady Wake to Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh. Lord Conway having for 1,450*l.* granted to Mr. Moore and Mr. Pancefoot for Lady Wake, an annuity of 200*l.* per annum out of his lands in Ireland, with a further security upon his lands in Luddington, co. Warwick. Lady Wake agrees that if within four years, an approved security on other lands in England be substituted for that on Luddington, Moore and Pancefoot shall deliver up the security on Luddington. [*One page.*]

[May 11?] 53. Attorney General Noy to Sec. Windebank. The commission to the Lords of the Council delivered to the writer by Mr. Claydon, was not to exercise the office of Provost Marshal, but to give them power on occasion to constitute a provost marshal. In the commission at King James's going into Scotland, there were four other clauses. Sends two forms; one contains two only of the additional clauses in King James's commission, and is marked A, the other marked B contains them all. [*One page.*]

[May 11?] 54. Copy of the same. [*One page and a quarter.*]

[May 11?] 55. Another copy of the same. [*One page.*]

[May 11?] The King to Archbishop Abbot, Lord Keeper Coventry, Archbishop Neile, Henry Earl of Manchester, Keeper of the Privy Seal, Robert Earl of Lindsey, Great Chamberlain, Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, Earl Marshal, Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

Queen, William Earl of Salisbury, John Earl of Bridgewater, Lord President of Wales, William Earl of Exeter, James Earl of Carlisle, Henry Earl of Holland, Henry Earl of Danby, Edward Viscount Wimbledon, Henry Viscount Falkland, Edward Viscount Newburgh, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, Francis Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Sir Thomas Edmondes, Treasurer of the Household, Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household, Sir Thomas Jermyn, Vice Chamberlain, Secs. Coke and Windebank, Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Court of Wards, Sir Julius Cæsar, Master of the Rolls, and the others of the Privy Council who shall not attend the King in his journey into Scotland. Commission to appoint a Provost Marshal, or Provost Marshals, under the Great Seal, as in their judgment shall be thought necessary, with power to apprehend and punish raisers of tumults and other rebellious persons, together with such other clauses as were contained in a similar commission of the late King, when he went into Scotland. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* xiii., *No.* 99. *This is the commission marked B alluded to in the preceding letter.*]

May 11. 56. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be transacted this day by the Lords of the Admiralty: among them, settle instructions for Capt. Plumleigh; warrants for two ships to be built next year; refer the incroachments on Admiralty jurisdiction to the Attorney General; victuals for the Vanguard and the Henrietta Maria; order on Sir Henry Marten's report touching Sir William Killigrew; appoint gunner for the Maria; two prisoners of Capt. Powick's company; with other matters. [*One page.*]

May 11. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. To send to the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington the names of proper purveyors to make choice of the 3,000 trees to be felled for the ships to be built in 1634. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 47*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 11. Wallingford House. The same to the same. To give order for converting the trees mentioned in the preceding entry into plank. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

May 11. Wallingford House. The same to [the Officers of the Ordnance]. To allow the owners of the Elizabeth and Anne of London, 300 tons burthen, to furnish that ship with iron ordnance at the usual market in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

May 11. Whitehall. The same to William Drake, collector of Tenths at Bristol. Warrant to pay out of his balance of 224*l.* 13*s.* in hand, 200*l.* to Edward Nicholas for his salary for one year to Michaelmas last, for attending to the affairs of the Admiralty. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 48. *Half a page.*]

May 11. Wallingford House. The same to Officers of the Navy. To enter Peter Pett the younger as one of the Assistants of the Master Shipwrights at Chatham. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 48*a*. *Third of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 11. Wallingford House. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To consider whether no parts of certain cordage in the storehouses at Deptford, Chatham, Portsmouth, and Woolwich, said to be decayed, might be of use in his Majesty's ships. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 49. *Third of a page.*]

May 11. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Richard Plumleigh, Captain of the Antelope and Admiral of the ships employed for guard of the coast of Ireland. Instructions. He is to receive directions from Lord Deputy Wentworth for his transportation into that kingdom, and after having landed him is to scour the Irish Seas within certain specified limits, to prevent depredations by Turks and pirates. He is to acquaint the Lord Deputy with his proceedings and obey his directions. [*Copy. See Vol.* clvii., *fol* 127. *Four pages.*]

May 11. Whitehall. Order of the same made on the report of Sir Henry Marten upon a petition of Capt. Richard Bradshaw, referred to Sir Henry on the 12th January last. The report stated that Capt. Bradshaw, being bound for New England in the Elizabeth of London, came to anchor within the command of Pendennis fort, and there was bilged upon an anchor of the Compass of Horn, Peter Tuneson master, whereby the Elizabeth and her cargo sustained 2,000*l.* damage. Capt. Bradshaw caused the Compass to be arrested, and her rudder to be carried ashore. Sir William Killigrew, captain of the fort, had notice of the arrest, and his lieutenant, on the 3rd April 1632, was told of a suspicion that the Compass would escape that night, there being at the time about 60 Dutch vessels in the harbour. That same evening the Compass was towed out of the harbour by boats from the other Dutch ships, the lieutenant of Pendennis refusing to take means to stop her. Sir Henry reported that the damage to the Elizabeth was done by the Compass injuriously and insolently; that the Compass escaped with the privity of the lieutenant of Pendennis; and that Sir William was liable either to pay what condemnation should pass in the Court of Admiralty, or to present to justice the Compass with her master, within six weeks after condemnation, fitted and furnished as at the time of the escape. The order was, that Sir William Killigrew should see that the Compass of Horn and her master, or some other of the Dutch ships that were in her company, were stayed within three months, and detained to answer justice, or else that Sir William should be liable to make the petitioner satisfaction. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 52. *It may be doubted from its place in the Register whether this order was not made on the* 21*st May* 1633. *Five and a half pages.*]

May 11. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 57. Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the Council. Certificate of their proceedings as Conservators of the River Tyne from Michaelmas 1632 to Easter following. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 11. Whitehall. 58. Certificate of Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, that Edmund Fortescue is a servant to the King, being

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

a sewer to the Queen, and is to enjoy all such privileges as belong to their Majesties' servants. [*One page.*]

May 11. 59. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to Richard Burges, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, innkeeper. Lord Conway being indebted to Burges 20*l.*, to be paid on 21st October next, binds himself for that payment in the sum of 40*l.* *Underwritten,*

59. 1. *Receipt of Richard Burges for* 20*l. in full. 25th February* 1635–6. [*Letter and receipt, one page.*]

May 13. Theobalds. 60. The King to Sir Robert Ducie, Sir Maurice Abbot, and others, designated in the indorsement as Commissioners for Burlamachi's business. Edward Misselden, Deputy Governor of the Merchant Adventurers in Holland, has furnished Philip Burlamachi with moneys for the King's service, whereof there remains unpaid about 13,000*l.*; forasmuch as Misselden has therein engaged not only himself but his friends, whereby their credits are endangered, the persons addressed are to take order that they be satisfied of their full debts out of Burlamachi's estate as soon as possible, and that Misselden be next satisfied. [*One page.*]

May 13. 61. Attorney-General Noy and Sir John Banks to the King. Report on the petitions of James Auchterlony (*Vol.* ccxxxvi., *No.* 34) and Sir James Levingston (*Vol.* ccxxxvii., *No.* 39). The arrear in question amounted to 2,940*l.* at Lady Day last. The other facts are stated much as they appear in the petitions, and are submitted to the King's judgment. [*One page.*]

May 13. 62. Copy of the same, with a marginal memorandum that the 2,940*l.* was miscalculated, and should be 3,040*l.* [*Two pages and a half.*]

May 13, Whitehall. 63. Council of the Society for Fishing to Capt. John Mason, Captain of the St. Peter. Appointment to be admiral of the fleet set forth for the fishery by the Lord Treasurer. [*Draft with memorandum of Nicholas underwritten that on the 11th inst., Mr. Bradley, servant to Capt. Mason, brought him the same, and stated that the Attorney General had struck out the part which gave Capt. Mason power to appoint a deputy, but said the rest was well. Half a page.*]

May 13. Mincing Lane. 64. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. No order yet taken for the further victualling of the Vanguard and the Henrietta Maria, nor munition from the Officers of Ordnance yet sent down. The men must of necessity forsake the ships unless they may speedily be provided for. [*Indorsed as received the 15th inst. One page.*]

May 13. Tottenham. 65. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. The bearer, Mr. Traves, is the only man intrusted in the state of Mr. Lee. With the advantage of farther time he may give contentment to all the creditors; if by the impatience of a few he be overpressed all the rest will suffer. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

May 13. Bristol. 66. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. The Ninth Whelp is so near ready that he intends to have her forth in the road on the 15th, save that the gunner is not come down with his stores. Prays Nicholas to move the Lords and the Lord Deputy that he may have their pleasure in writing, and to hasten the gunner. A rumour that there are two Biscay pirates in the channel. The merchants importune the writer to be gone. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 13. Westminster. 67. William Poe to Humphrey Fulwood, secretary to Sir John Coke, at court. At Fulwood's departure from Westminster, he was in such haste that the writer could not confer with him. As he seemed to be discontented with a particular letter, the writer has drawn another, and begs him to get the King's hand to one of them. Would have had an end of the business at the Council table more than a year ago but for the persuasions of Fulwood and William Boswell. Will be with him ere it be long, and bring what he promised. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 13. Dover. 68. Mayor and Jurats of Dover to Sir Edward Dering, Lieutenant of Dover Castle and of the Cinque Ports. The postmaster's deputies and the hackneymen of Dover and Canterbury have admeasured the highway between those two places, and have set up posts at every mile's end, and expressed the same to be fifteen miles and a quarter. Since which they demand 3*s.* 9*d.* for every horse hire, which is 9*d.* more than the ordinary rate. On complaint, the writers called before them the postmaster's deputy and some of the hackneymen and found them resolute therein. They have done the same without commission from his Majesty or the Lords. Beg him to present this complaint for redress. [*Copy attested by Sir Edward Dering, who has added that Edward Whetstone is the name of the postmaster's deputy, and has stated the names of the hackneymen. One page.*]

May 13. 69. Opinion of Sir John Lambe on the propriety of condemnation without judicial process for notorious offences. He instances that they who write in justification of the condemnation of John Huss at the Council of Constance make this one of their greatest reasons. [*Written for some one whom he styles "your Lordship." Three quarters of a page.*]

May 14. 70. Petition of John Stewart, of Coldingham, to the King. For reasons heretofore related to the King, and as an effect of his bounty in preserving the petitioner from ruin, prays a grant of so much money due and to have been paid to the King before Michaelmas, 1631, as will amount to 6,000*l.*, he paying a full third part thereof, as it shall be raised, to the King. [*Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

70. I. *Minute that the King grants the petitioner's desire, and directs the Lord Treasurer or Chancellor of the Exchequer to give the necessary warrants. Theobalds, 14th May* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

May 14. 71. Petition of Sir Thomas Canon to the same. Some of the servants of the Bishop of Chester have insolently affronted the service

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

upon which petitioner was lately employed, and the Bishop has dispersed causeless criminations against petitioner's moderate proceeding therein, not forbearing before the High Commission in which the cause depends. Prays inquiry. [*One page.*] *Indorsed,*

71. I. *The Lord Keeper, Lord Privy Seal, Lord Cottington, and Sec. Windebank are to call before them the Bishop of Chester, the petitioner, the notary who assisted in the service, and the servants of the Bishop, and to certify his Majesty what they find. Theobalds, 14th May* 1633. [*One page.*]

May 14. London. 72. Sir Theodore Mayerne to Sec. Windebank. The Attorney General has sent the writer a patent prepared in favour of his wife, by the King's order, signified by Sec. Coke. Begs Windebank to procure the King's signature before he puts foot in the stirrup for Scotland. [*One page.*]

May 14. West Dean. 73. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Relates minutely the circumstances of an accident to his cousin [*sic*] Ned, [apparently Edward Nicholas's son] at school. In some boy's sport he had been dragged down backwards by a schoolfellow, who rolling above him broke his arm. Describes the care taken by the schoolmaster [Pinkney], and by Burges the bone-setter, "a plain country man whose only skill is much experience." Regrets that Nicholas has such ill luck with a gelding which the writer has sold to him. Begs him to send it back. [*Two pages.*]

May 14. Indenture between Spencer Earl of Northampton of the one part, and Sir Henry Compton of Brambletye, co. Sussex, and Ralph Fox of High Holborn, gentleman, of the other part. For payment of 5,668*l.* being the proper debt of the Earl mentioned in the schedule annexed, the Earl demised to Sir Henry Compton and Ralph Fox the manors of Erith and Leasnes, co. Kent, and all lands of the Earl in Erith *alias* Leasnes, Crayford, Bexley, Plumstead, and Welling, in Kent, and the manors of Clerkenwell, Canonbury *alias* Canbury, and Cutlers, in Middlesex, as also all lands of the Earl in Clerkenwell, Canbury *alias* Canonbury, and Cutlers, Islington *alias* Iseldon, Kentish Town, and St. James in Clerkenwell, and all that capital messuage called Crosby House in the parish of St. Helen's, London, and all lands of the Earl in the same parish, and the rectory or parsonage impropriate of the same. To hold for 12 years at a rent of 12*d.*, with a covenant on the part of the lessees to apply the proceeds in payment of the debt. *Annexed,*

I. *Schedule of the debts above mentioned, being bond debts of the Earl, in which the lessees Compton and Fox were his sureties. The principal debts were* 1,040*l. to Sir George Simeon,* 2,080*l. to Sir Ralph Freeman,* 1,040*l. to Thomas Fotherley, and* 600*l. to the King.* [*Case B., Car. I., No.* 11 *Two skins.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 15. Star Chamber. 74. Order of Council. In the list lately settled of the number of men fit to be allowed in the King's ships, the Charles and the Henrietta Maria have assigned to them 260 men a piece. Two hundred and fifty men shall be the settled complement of each of them when employed in the Narrow Seas. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 15. Theobalds. 75. The King to ———. Recommends Thomas Baldwin, M.A., son of the King's ancient servant James Baldwin, for a Fellowship in their house. [*Half a page.*]

May 15. The Hague. 76. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Bishop Laud. Recommends to him Dr. Rawley, chaplain to King Charles, who has a suit which depends on the Bishop's favour. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 15. 77. Sec. Windebank to Robert Earl of Somerset. The King is very ill satisfied with the Earl's answer returned by Sir Robert Carr concerning the jewel belonging to the Crown, and observes besides the manner of putting it into Sir Robert's hand, and not addressing it to his Majesty nor to the writer. The substance was an evasion or device to elude his Majesty's command which he much resents, and the rather because the Earl, having been many years in some nearness to his Majesty's father, to whom he owes his fortune, should better understand how to treat with his Sovereign. Besides, his present condition is not fit for a scorner. His Majesty will be no longer delayed, but will take another way in case of a second refusal. The Earl is therefore to send the jewel by the bearer. [*Dated in the corner 15th May, but indorsed "16th May 1633. Minute to the Earl of Somerset, by his Majesty's commandment." Three quarters of a page.*]

May 15/25. The Hague. 78. John Dinley to Sir Thomas Roe. Mr. Herbert Crofts's brother has brought news of the restoration of the Palatinate which has been so long a stale. The Chancellor protests he has done no more than execute his master's designs. The administrator is to pay 60,000 dollars, the Swedes reserve Manheim wherein they hold a garrison of 300 men. The Electorate dignity is confirmed by the last assembly of the four circles, among whom Sir Robert Anstruther has well bestirred himself. They refer themselves to the honour of his Majesty what he should contribute to the common cause. Four great kings are now upon the stage to mediate a public peace; England, France, Denmark, and Poland; all but France concur in the opinion that no peace can be had without entire restitution of honour and country. Both armies are in the field. The Prince of Orange is approaching Rhineberg. The Queen has sent him the young Elector to be acquainted with war betimes. [*Two pages.*]

May 16. London. 79. Charles Lord Lambert to Humphrey Fulwood, secretary to Sec. Coke. Came to the court soon after Mr. Secretary had departed. Lord Robartes in his answer has confessed good matter against himself. The writer will proceed with his cause. Has written to the Secretary to have an eye to their proceedings. Their hope is by

1633. VOL. CCXXXVIII.

means of some great man to compound the business with the King. Has also entreated a letter to the Lord Deputy concerning the suit his Majesty was pleased to grant him in that kingdom. Wishes him to receive it before he goes from hence, which will be in three weeks. Has brought with him to town a proper young gentleman, whose estate after his father will be about 2,000*l.* per annum. He is best seated of any man in Cornwall. Wishes he were married to one of the Secretary's daughters. The Countess of Monmouth is his aunt; his name, Trevanion. He is to remain in Lincoln's Inn. Suggests to Fulwood to speak to the Secretary therein. [*Two pages.*]

May 16. Ware. 80. Sir Francis Nethersole to [Sec. Windebank]. His pillow and second thoughts have suggested that if the Secretary should write to the court at Newark, and would let Sir Francis know there his success with Burlamachi, he might either certify his Majesty of his complying or procure a recharge. Wishes the Secretary also to let the Queen of Bohemia know what he has done for her service, Burlamachi's people on that side having a custom to dissemble the orders he gives them, if he do give them when he says he doth. [*One page.*]

May 16. Bristol. 81. Robert Kitchen to the Officers of the Navy. Yesterday the ship [the Ninth Whelp], was carried into King Road, and last night the purser (Mr. Morgan) and the gunner came down from London, and the gunner expects his store on Saturday morning the 18th, which being aboard the captain intends to ply away with all conveniency. This morning Capt. Cooper's man is come down with a warrant under the seal of the Admiralty to attach William Brooke, the boatswain John Greene, and the gunner Joseph Dudley, and to bring them to London. Capt. James was before the mayor with Capt. Cooper's man, showing him that if these principal officers be taken away it will cross him of his proceedings. A report that there are picking pirates in the Channel about the Land's End. [*One page.*]

May 16. Bristol. 82. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. States the facts respecting the preparation of his ship which appear in the preceding letter. Yesterday by sound of drum he warned all his company aboard; this morning, at the instant of high water, came Francis Adams, servant to Capt. Cooper, and employed by him, and arrested the boatswain and said he intended to do the like by the master and gunner, which were newly come down in his company from London, where if he had had anything to say to them he might have done it. Upon this malicious hauling back of his Majesty's service, the writer acquainted the mayor, who would have taken a sourer course, but the writer prayed that Adams might have favour as a stranger employed by his master, Capt. Cooper. Begs Nicholas to inform the Lords that the writer has not given way to process out of the Court of Admiralty, signed only with the Deputy Registrar's hand, and dated in April last. Intends to sail on the 21st. [*Two pages.*]

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

May 16. 83. Notes by Sec. Windebank, indorsed "Composition for knighthood." They refer to Cornwall, and contain the names of seven persons, who had apparently disputed the amount to be paid by them for composition money. The seven persons are Sir Francis Godolphin, Hugh Boscawen, Edward Cosowarth, Thomas Hort, Samuel Pendarvis, John Moyle, William Keckwidge [Kekewich]. There is also — - Trevanion in the list, but without any amount. [*Third of a page.*]

May 16. Memorandum entered on the Admiralty Register of the delivery of the estimates for the Antelope and the Ninth Whelp to Mr. Railston for the Lord Deputy of Ireland. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 49. *Fifth of a page.*]

May 17. Whitehall. 84. The King to Robert Earl of Warwick, Lord Chief Justice Richardson, Sir Nicholas Coote, Sir William Courteen, and the rest of the Commissioners of Sewers for the levels of Eastham, Westham, Dagenham, Havering, &c., in Essex. Recommends George Glanville, gentleman, servant to the Queen, for Clerk of the Sewers for those levels. [*Half a page.*]

May 17. Westminster. 85. The same to the Lord President of the North. The readiness of Thomas Viscount Fairfax to advance the King's service in those parts invites the King to continue him in the number of councillors there as he was before the late renewing of the commission. The Lord President is to give order for the oath to be administered to him, and to assign him such place as belongs to that dignity. [*Copy. One page.*]

May 17. Westminster. 86. The King to the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, Edward Earl of Dorset, Edward Viscount Wimbledon, and Secs. Coke and Windebank. Commission to inquire into the state of the Office of the Ordnance, with power to summon a jury and hold an inquisition respecting the same. Latin. [*Two pages.*]

May 17. 87. Sec. Windebank to the King. The Deputy for the States came to the writer, as being referred to him by the King for his resolution concerning the ship of sugars. The writer represented that the Resident having lately pressed the King in that business with passion and importunity, he was inclined to have given a sentence in favour of the Hollanders, but seeing that the Deputy had fallen into the like and a greater impertinency, adding to his pertinacious demand of a definitive sentence, a threatening of making a truce in case of delay or refusal, the King resented this boldness so highly that a sentence definitive should be given in favour of the Spaniard; and for this he might thank his own passion and miscarriage. To this he replied that the demand of a definitive sentence was by a resolute commandment from his masters; for the menace of making a truce, he vows with the greatest imprecations that can be, it never so much as entered into his thoughts. He admits using the word *accommodement*, which he says had relation merely to the case of this particular ship, which was intended to be accommodated by composition. He further acknowledged that in a discourse with a

VOL. CCXXXVIII.

1633.

great person in court, which he desired him to represent to the King, he said, that if the Hollanders could not have liberty of retreat with prizes into the King's ports, they could not continue the war at sea, but must be forced to a truce. He is extremely perplexed and hopes for a more favourable answer on this explanation. The writer acquainted him how much the King resented the insolency committed lately under his Majesty's own fort upon the Dunkirkers, and that the King demanded justice upon the delinquents, reparation of honour, and restitution of the goods. He is to use his best intervention for the King's satisfaction. The writer wishes to know if he is to signify these particulars to Mr. Boswell, the agent in Holland. [*Draft not concluded. Indorsed, "Minute to his Majesty. Sent by post." One page and three quarters.*]

May 17. Stamford. 88. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Received his letter and acquainted the King with the good Knight's [Sir Francis Nethersole's] quickness in pressing the calamity of that man [Burlamachi] who Coke hopes will in time approve his intentions to be honest, and chiefly in what concerns his Majesty's service, whose justice and favour towards him deserve no less. Sends the privy seal to Burlamachi signed. Hitherto they have had a prosperous journey: were yesterday feasted at Worksop by the Earl of Exeter, and his Majesty dines and hunts this day with Lord Willoughby in his way to Grantham. He is most cheerful and enjoys the love and dutiful demonstrations of his subjects in every place. [*One page.*]

May 17. Chatham. 89. Capt. Phineas Pett to Nicholas. Understands his sister Pett pursues him with daily complaints to the Lords of the Admiralty for default of payment at his appointed time. Protests he could not help it. His son fell dangerously sick, and certain arrears could not in consequence be prosecuted. Will pay her before the end of this term. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 17. Bristol. 90. Mayor of Bristol to the same. Relates the circumstances of the arrest of the boatswain and intention to arrest the master and gunner of the Ninth Whelp, by Francis Adams, servant to Capt. Cooper. Conceiving it to be done in a malicious mannner and that it much interrupted his Majesty's intended service, he had discharged the boatswain and recommended the business and process to consideration. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX. MAY 18–31, 1633.

May 18. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of Sir James Jollie. Petitioner prayed for a day to be appointed for a final settlement in the case of the Lady Hope of Viana. Reference to Sir Henry Marten to order execution of the sentence given for the petitioner. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 49 *a. One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.

May 18. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. To enter William Coxe as Master Gunner of the Maria. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 50. *Quarter of a page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. The same to Charles Earl of Nottingham. Phineas Miller, and Anthony Price, prisoners in the common gaol of Sussex, upon suspicion of piracy, being part of the company of Capt. Powick, are to be brought up to an Admiralty Sessions, before Sir Henry Marten, on 4th June next, in Southwark. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. The same to [Officers of the Ordnance?] To take an account of how former provisions for Tilbury Fort have been expended and to supply the wants thereof. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 50 *a. Half a page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. The same to Mayor of Sarum. Send copy of letter from the Justices of the Peace of the division near Sarum in Wilts. Finding the cause of their rating that city to be agreeable to reason and practice, the Mayor is required to take order that the 52 loads allotted to that city be accordingly performed. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 50 *a. Two thirds of a page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. The same to Robert Smyth, messenger of the Chamber. Warrant to bring up Nicholas Carpenter and Richard Tyler, of Cheam, co. Surrey, to answer matters objected against them on his Majesty's behalf. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 51. *One third of a page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. Order of the same on petition of the Master and others of the Incorporated Society of Shipwrights. The petitioners set forth that by their charter full power was granted them to trade in all places beyond sea for materials to be used in building ships. They are opposed in this privilege by the East country merchants, who hinder petitioners in foreign parts, and keep wharfs and utter the same materials here by retail. Petitioners prayed that they might not be restrained of their privileges. Reference to the Attorney General to certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 51. *One page.*]

May 18. Whitehall. Order of the same on the petition of William Brissenden. Petitioner prayed payment of charges to which he had been put as purser of a King's ship, in conveyance of 782*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.* in silver for payment of his ship's company, from Dublin to Kinsale, 140 Irish miles, and similar charges on another occasion. He had saved the King on account 50*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*, out of which he intended to pay himself, but Lord Mountnorris stayed that sum in his hands. Petitioner has in his hands 38*l.* due to the chest at Chatham, which he is called upon to pay. Ordered that on payment of the 38*l.* to the chest, and certificate of the Officers of the Navy in his favour, the Lords will prefer him to a purser's place in a larger ship when one shall be in their disposal. [*Copy. This promise of the Lords was merely verbal in the first instance, but on Brissenden's subsequent petition (see May* 25), *Nicholas was ordered to put it in writing. Ibid., fol.* 58 *a. One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.

May 18. Mincing Lane. 1. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. At the instance of Sir William Russell they signify that the company of the Fifth Lion's Whelp, for their late service in Ireland, are fully paid, and that the sum thereof, with the entertainment of Capt. Dawtry Cooper in the Ninth Whelp, amounts to 582*l.* 7*s* 3*d*. [*One page.*]

May 18. Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Keeper. Certificate of service of Kenrick Edisbury, as Surveyor of the Navy, from 20th October 1632 to 31st March last, for which he was entitled to a liberate for 4*s*. per diem. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 62*a*. *Copy. Half a page.*]

May 18. 2. Thomas Wyan to *Nicholas* He and Sir Henry Marten were that day with Sec. Windebank. Sir Henry spoke to him about directions to Mr. Attorney to call the towns and private lords of manors that claim Admiral jurisdiction into the Exchequer. His answer was that the King had given him some command therein, and he promised to get some directions from the Board to Mr. Attorney. Begs leave to acquaint the Lords with what the sub-committee have certified. [*Half a page.*]

May 18. Florence. 3. Antonio Tracy to Edward Viscount Conway. Has sent him a chest of books in a ship from Leghorn to London, containing as many as he could get at present, according to the note left with him by Mr. Chudley. The cost is four score crowns. In the chest has sent the "Life of the Grand Duke Cosimo" for Mr. Philip Mainwaring. Intends to bespeak a piece of painting for Lord Conway by the hand of a painter of much esteem; presumes he will allow of it. [*Two pages.*]

May 18. 4. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Sussex, of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the Rape of Bramber. [*One page.*]

May 18. 5. Note by Philip Clarkson, gunner of the Dreadnought, of the wants of her gunner's store. [*Half a page.*]

May 19. Greenwich. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Heydon. To supply the requisite gunner's stores on board the Dreadnought. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.*, 51 *a*. *Half a page.*]

May 19, Lyte's Cary. 6. Thomas Lyte to Sir Robert Phelipps. Having conference with Trevillian, and persuading him to take an apprentice; he said he was twice before the judges at the assizes to take their directions, but by reason you were not there he could receive no determination. He further said that he has no employment for an apprentice, nor thinks himself liable to any by reason of his profession as an attorney; but if he be chargeable it is not in that way as apprentices are now bound, but according to the statute by a common rate. He refers himself to the direction of the judges on this point of the statute, who, he says, have lately declared their opinions, which he will bring down when he comes from the term. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

May 19. 7. Certificate of Capt. Edmund Mason, who had the command of Thomas Lord Cromwell's company in Count Mansfeldt's actions, that William Tyler was a gentleman of that company, and that he did true service and received several hurts. [*Quarter of a page.*]

May 19. 8. Report of Mr. Coignard and Mr. Samborne, that on examination of the books of Robins and Ferrare, they find Mr. Burlamachi to owe them 15,515*l.* 15*s.*3*d.* sterling. [*Indorsed, "December* 1633," *probably the time at which it was received by subsequent investigators of the affairs of Burlamachi. One page and three quarters.*]

[May 20?] 9. The King to Edward Earl of Bath. Recommends to him in marriage Mistress Dorothy Seymour, lady of honour to the Queen, a person of birth and quality, and of whose virtue and goodness the King has had some years' experience. Her portion will be fair, and will receive a princely addition from the King, with such further expectations as may follow a match made by the King. [*Draft. One page.*]

[May 20?] 10. The same to Francis Earl of Bedford. The King understands that the Earl of Bath is much advised by him, and therefore uses his assistance in promoting the marriage suggested in the preceding letter. Doubts not the Earl of Bedford will give it all furtherance. [*Draft. Half a page.*]

May 20. Mincing Lane. 11. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Had called the Master Shipwrights and required them to review their survey of the Warspite. Find them constant in their former opinions, and inclose their reasons. If the anchors, sails, and rigging were translated over to one of the new ships now in building, it would save the King 1,200*l.*, and if her boatswain, purser, and gunner continued in the ship that her furniture is destined to, they would have cause to pray for their lordships. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

11. I. *Reasons delivered by the Master Shipwrights for discarding the Warspite. She was* 37 *years old, and was never substantially rebuilt since that time. They state various particulars of her services and defects.* 20*th May* 1633, [*These reasons were really those of Henry Goddard, who had formerly seen the Warspite opened; but were concurred in by Peter Pett and Edward Boate. One page.*]

May 20. Mincing Lane. 12. The same to Nicholas. Send him letters from Mr. Kitchen signifying that the Ninth Whelp was in readiness to put to sea, but had received some interruption by the prosecution of Capt. Cooper. (*See letter of the* 16*th inst., Vol.* ccxxxviii., *No.* 81.) Beg that the Lords may be acquainted therewith. [*Half a page.*]

May 20. 13. Estimate by the Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy for building two new ships in the year 1634, each of two decks, a quarter deck, and round-house; length of keel 93 feet, breadth 31, and draught of water 11½ feet; total, 5,770*l.* 8*s.* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.

May 20. Westminster College. 14. Bishop Williams of Lincoln to Edward Thornborough, Archdeacon of Worcester and Residentiary of Sarum. Dr. Henchman, the writer's kinsman, is a suitor to be admitted into residency in the church of Sarum, and the Bishop of that diocese is desirous he should be so accommodated. The writer entreats Thornborough's assistance, and if it should casually fall into the fortunes of so private a man as God has made the writer, to requite Thornborough, he shall find him his affectionate loving friend. [*One page.*]

May 20. Bond of Philip Careles and Richard Trymnell, clothiers of London, to Robert Cambell, alderman, in 150*l.*, conditioned for payment of 104*l.* on 22nd November next, at the dwelling house of Alderman Cambell, in Mark Lane. [*Case B., Car. I., No.* 12. *Twenty-nine lines on parchment.*]

May 20. 15. Notes by Sec. Windebank of the evidence of Mr. Johnson, clerk of the deliveries in the expedition to Cadiz in 1625, relative to the accounts of Viscount Valentia, as Master of the Ordnance on that expedition. [*One page.*]

May 21. Westminster. 16. The King to Archbishop Abbot, Lord Keeper Coventry, and others. Commission to appoint Provost Marshals in case of tumults during the King's absence in Scotland. [*Letters patent of the commission of which the Sign Manual is calendared under* 11*th May*, 1633. *Twenty-seven lines on parchment.*]

May 21. Tilbury Hope. 17. William Thomas, purser of the Antelope, to Nicholas. Has received his letter, dated the 14th inst., and a chest for Richard Bolton, of Beaumaris. His ship came into the Hope that morning, ready to take the first wind. [*In Nicholas's endorsement, the chest is called "Mr. Rowls' chest." One page.*]

May 21. King Road. 18. Captain Thomas James to the same. The gunner's stores arrived on Saturday the 18th, on the 20th they got them aboard, and are now under sail. Rumours and reports of Turks and pirates on the coast. [*One page.*]

May 21. 19. Affidavit of William Stillington, of Waterton, co. Lincoln, that in 1630 he paid 201*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.* towards the dikeage of Hatfield Chase, on behalf of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden; and in 1629 to the "penimaster" 47*l.* 5*s.*, and 70*l.*, on the like behalf, for scots. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 22. 20. Inigo Jones, Edward Carter, and Robert Cooke to the Lords Committees of the Commissioners for Pious Uses for the business of St. Paul's. Materials are provided for fencing, scaffolding, and preparation of stone for St. Paul's, so as the work may be begun forthwith; but in the order of the 4th February, 1632–3, it is provided that the work be not begun until there be eight or ten thousand pounds ready in bank. The Chamberlain certifies that there is in chest 5,416*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, which sum, if employed for repairs and not for compositions with the owners of houses, would be sufficient to begin withal. If the work shall stay until eight or ten thousand pounds come in, the work cannot be begun this year. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.

May 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. To take order that there be but 250 men a-piece allowed to the Charles and the Henrietta Maria, when employed in the Narrow Seas. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 54*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 22. 21. Nicholas's draft of the same. [*Half a page.*]

May 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. To allow the Owners of the Providence of London, of 150 tons, to furnish their ship with 16 pieces of cast iron ordnance out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 55. *Half a page.*]

May 22. Ordnance Office. 22. Officers of Ordnance to Lords of the Admiralty. Have supplied the Dreadnought with necessary provisions, and turned over the remain of the stores supplied to Miles Burley, the late gunner, to Philip Clarkson, the present gunner. State remain unaccounted for of stores supplied to the late gunner. [*One page.*]

May 22. Trinity House, Ratcliff. 23. Master and others of the Trinity House to Sec. Coke. The writers are informed that the townsmen of Newcastle will take advantage of his Majesty being there with them to move him against the going forward of the wharf begun in their river at South Shields, more preferring their private ends and profit than the preservation of the ships trading with them for coals. Send a copy of a certificate formerly given to Sir Robert Heath, and by him delivered to the Council. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

23. I. *Advertisement and certificate of the Master and Society of the Trinity House residing at Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Show that the quays or staithes for ballast at Newcastle are in possession of Sir Robert Heath, Sir Peter Riddell, Thomas Liddell, and Ralph Cole, Arthur Alvey, the assigns of Sir Robert Mansell, at the Glass House, and the Mayor and Aldermen. Such a quantity of ballast and rubbish falls from these quays into the Tyne that if the quays are not kept in repair the river will be choked up.* [*Half a page.*]

May [22]. 24. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. The expected Polish Ambassador is not to be persuaded to come after the King into Scotland, but to be left to his own free choice. If the Earl of Somerset perform his promise of rendering up the jewel, Windebank is to send it by a safe messenger to his Majesty into Scotland. The Queen, at the French Ambassador's motion, has desired that a priest imprisoned at Dover, and intending to go for Ireland, may be sent back in company of the Ambassador into France. Windebank is to write to Sir Edward Dering, lieutenant of Dover Castle, to examine the priest. If Windebank find him a man of suspicious condition, and sent over on design, he is to give order for his safe keeping; if he appear a man incapable of practice, and no way dangerous, he may permit the Ambassador to carry him away. His Majesty understands the Bishop of Chester is delegated to assist in the Star Chamber to furnish the court; but considering he is under question,

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

his Majesty thinks not fit he should sit as judge. The Lord Keeper is to nominate another. That Bishop has moved that no additionals may be admitted in his charge; his Majesty thinks fit to admit what has been brought in before publication, but none after. [*Indorsed as received 25th May. Two pages.*]

May 22. 25. Examination of John Baker, taken before Dr. Thomas Rives. A ship was cast away at Seaford, in Sussex, on a Sunday in January last. Having heard thereof at almost sunset he put his sheep in fold and went down to the ship; he found the country already come in. It was dark. He had out of a room in the hinder part of the ship a scarlet cloak, a pair of knee tops of cloth, one silk garter, a piece of cloth lined with black taffeta, and one glove wrought with silver. When he heard the goods were inquired for he gave them up to a Frenchman and received 6*s.* for his pains. [*One page.*]

May 22. Similar examination of John Chambers. He went up into the ship, found there 100 men, some of whom he names, and says they were taking the main sail from the yard. Took from a countryman, who had it under his arm, a black velvet doublet and a fine shirt. Gave the doublet up before any commission came down and the shirt afterwards. Had 3*s.* for his pains. [*Written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding. One page.*]

May 22. 26. Copy of the preceding examinations of John Baker and John Chambers. [*Two pages.*]

May 22. 27. Certificate of George Lane, clerk, and sixteen ancient Parishioners of East Greenwich. Victuallers who follow the Court never erected tents to utter wines within that town until within three years last past. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 23. Doncaster. 28. Declaration of the King, that having ordered a voluntary contribution towards the support of the affairs of his dear sister and her children, he should esteem such of his servants and subjects for best affected to himself who should show themselves most forward to further that contribution. [*Place and day of signature inserted by the King. One page.*]

May 23. 29. Copy of the same. [*Half a page.*]

May 23. 30–36. Seven other copies. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank as received from Sir Abraham Williams, 9th July* 1633. *Each of them half a page.*]

[May 23.] Worksop. 37. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. The Lord Treasurer has that night been in a continual fit of the stone, with some agueish distemper, which Dr. Heruye [Harvey] conceives to be only an accident of the fit of the stone, and so does the writer, out of what he has often felt. The Treasurer looks cheerfully and hopes he may be able to begin his journey towards York to-morrow. Begs the King to dispense with his coming for a day or two. The writer hopes for

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

the like pardon. His love to the Treasurer and the laws of hospitality require the writer not to leave him. [*Dated "Thursday May,* 1633." *One page.*]

May 23. The Dreadnought, in Tilbury Hope. 38. Captain Francis Sydenham to the Lords of the Admiralty Has received aboard all his Majesty's servants and stuff to transport into Scotland and is at length furnished with a pilot. Having a fair wind is preparing to set sail. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 23. June 2. Frankfort. 39. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. In his letter sent last Sabbath day by Mr. Fitzer he inclosed one to the Archbishop of Canterbury, and another to the Bishop of London, that Roe might see them and show them to Mr. Hartlib. They had all the particulars of his business. Begins to hope better and better of the Lutherans. Dr. Dunner promises to speak to the Lord Chancellor that Durie's desire may be furthered. The Lord Chancellor shows himself more and more inclined to further their wishes, nor does Durie find any impediment but the multitude of pressing state and military affairs. Since the meeting at Heilbron public affairs go on fairly. States the numbers and position of the several armies in the field. [*One page and a half.*]

May 23. 40. Sir Robert Heath, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to Sec. Coke. At the motion of a kinsman of his name at Durham he had undertaken the building of a ballast shore at South Shields. The town of Newcastle gave their consents, but have given many impediments to the work. The Council Board has often been troubled with them on both sides. Now the town propose to possess the King at his being at Newcastle with the inconveniency thereof, where the writer nor any for him can be heard. Hopes the shore will be found well built, and if it be not good for the public, for the safety of shipping and for navigation, he will not desire it to be continued. If it be, he is assured of his Majesty's goodness and justice that the town shall not destroy it. His own interest which he intended for his second son, is not a thing considerable, but the safety of ships trading to that port is of moment. Begs him to interpose with his Majesty that the cause may be heard at the Board, and if his Majesty would hear it, he is the best judge. [*Two pages.*]

May 23. Middle Temple. 41. Richard Hadsor to Humphrey Fulwood. Sends draft of letter for his Majesty's signature, directed to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, touching Sir Thomas Phillips and his son Dudley surrendering a pension of 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, which is to be passed to Fulwood. Sir Thomas Phillips desires a year's time for repayment of Fulwood's money, which Hadsor wishes him to give, as Fulwood will have no ill bargain. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

41. I. *The King to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. The draft letter mentioned above. Two pages and a half.*

May 24. 42. Inigo Jones, John Williams, and Thomas Langton to the Council. They have again viewed a wall, new built up by Oliver

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

Neave, merchant-tailor in Pope's Head Alley. He has now built the wall as it anciently was, and as he was enjoined. [*One page.*]

May 24. 43. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. They have treated with the East India Company about his Majesty's rope house at Woolwich to be let to them for three years. They are content to pay 100*l.* per annum, and to lay out the same for building a brick wall about the yard. State the advantages of this arrangement and desire to know their pleasure. [*One page.*]

May 24. 44. Notes by Sec. Windebank of cases heard in the Star Chamber. They were Southcott *alias* Settcapp *versus* Thornborough; the parties were both surgeons at Chichester; defendant libelled plaintiff by often repeating this rhyme :—

"From Sett to South,
From Capp to Cott,
Who knows his name?
He knows it not.
At Rochester this babe was bore,
His father a knave, his mother a whore,
And is not he a very knave
Who makes a privy of a grave?"

Thornborough was sentenced to pay 50*l.* to the King, and 20*l.* damages, with acknowledgment to Southcott. Andrew Burrell *versus* Giles and others. Inclosure riot in the Isle of Ely; no sentence. Thomas Barker *versus* Hammon and others. Riotously taking possession of lands of wards. Sentence,—Hammon and Delton to pay 40*l.* to the King and 20*l.* damages. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 24. London. 45. Sir Thomas Phillips to Humphrey Fulwood. Admires that he would tie him to pay back the money by Michaelmas in case there be any stop in his patent. Urges for a twelvemonth, and that an order should be given to Mr. Reade to pay him the money. Begs him to hasten away the King's letter. The deputy goes not this ten days. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 24. London. 46. Sir Edward Dering to William Trumbull. In obedience to the order of the Lords, has added to a copy of the letter from the town of Dover [*see May* 13, *Vol.* ccxxxviii., *No.* 68.] the names of the parties complained of. Kentish miles being longer than in some other places the allowance has been 3*d.* per mile although in some other places but 2½*d.* The postmaster's deputy waits to receive the order of the Lords without being sent for. The others, being very poor men, he suggests that they should receive some punishment at Dover Castle rather than be sent for by messenger. [*One page.*]

May 24. 47. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of presentments made at the sessions held at Saltash for the hundred of East. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 25. Whitehall. 48. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty with marginal notes of the results. Letter and interrogatories for examination of the late sale of cordage

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

[*Margin*, "Read and approved of"]; Sir William Russell wants their pleasure as to letting the rope house at Woolwich [*Margin*, "To be moved at C[ouncil] B[oard"]; petition of fishermen of Whitstable [*Margin*, "Referred to Sir Henry Marten"]; Brissenden's petition; he desires the Lords to set their promise in writing [*Margin*, "I am to do it"]; to sign the estimate for new ships for next year [*Margin*, "I am to speak to Officers of Navy"]. [*Half a page.*]

May 25. 49. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings at the meeting of the Lords of the Admiralty this day. Letting the rope house at Woolwich; new ships to be built in 1634; captains of castles desire directions how far they shall proceed against ships which break the peace in his Majesty's chambers or ports, and wear their flags in main top. Cutting down the Warspite. A commission to inquire of abuses of the Chest: immense sums due to the poor not accounted for. [*One page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. To examine witnesses in reference to complaints against John Randoll [Randall], Marshal of the Admiralty of Cornwall. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 55. *Half a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. Order for discharge of John Randall out of custody, the complaints against him being referred to Sir Henry Marten. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 59. *Quarter of a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Thomas Ketelby of the Henrietta Maria, employed for guard of the Narrow Seas. Warrant to take the command of his ship. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 55*a*. *Half a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. The same to Attorney General Noy. To take course by law, to question such towns corporate and private lords of manors on the seacoast as claim jurisdiction of Admiralty, and to use his best industry to reduce his Majesty's jurisdiction to its ancient extent. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 55*a*. *Three quarters of a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. The same to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. To take order to repay to the Treasurer of the Navy 528*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.*, paid to the company of the Lion's Fifth Whelp and to Capt. Dawtry Cooper. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 56. *Half a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. With the assistance of Charles Herbert [Harbord], the Surveyor General, to cause a survey to be taken of all harbours, docks, yards, and buildings belonging to the Office of the Navy in London, Deptford, Woolwich, Rochester, Chatham, Dover, and Portsmouth. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 56*a*. *Three quarters of a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. The same to Sir Henry Marten. Quantities of his Majesty's stores of cordage have been sold by some of the Officers of the Navy without sufficient warrant. He is to call before him all who had a hand in buying or selling the same and cause them to be examined, keeping the examinations private, and returning them to the Lords of the Admiralty. *Underwritten,*

1. *List of persons to be examined, indicating who were to be examined upon oath and who not. Inclosed,*

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

II. *Interrogatories to be administered to persons to be examined as above mentioned.* [*Ibid., fol.* 56*a*. *Copies. Letter and other papers two pages and three quarters.*]

May 25. Nicholas's notes for preparation of the preceding letter to Sir Henry Marten. [*See* 22*nd May* 1633, *No.* 21, *Quarter of a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Roger Rose. Petitioner complained that being a member of the Company of Shipwrights he had brought in goods for the use of shipping, but had been prevented landing the same by the Eastland Merchants. Referred to the officers of the Custom House to take order for relief of petitioner. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 58. *Half a page.*]

May 25. Whitehall. Similar order on petition of Ralph Twisleton. Petitioner stated that having performed the office of Chaplain in the Fifth Whelp in the voyage to Rochelle in 1628, he applied to Sir Sackville [Crow] for half the groats due on that ship's sea-book. Sir Sackville said he had passed his accounts, and the present treasurer says he cannot pay without an order. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to examine and certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 58. *Half a page.*]

May 25. York. 50. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. The bearer is the postmaster who went over to Antwerp and Calais and settled the business for foreign letters. He has settled with Frizell's assignee, so as the charge of the office is again reduced to one hand. Frizell never did any service in the place, but the King had never till now heard of Witherings' name. How he satisfied the merchants their testimony witnesses; how he acquitted himself at the Council Board their order declares. He complains that he is now called again upon some reference which his Majesty remembers not. Sec. Coke must avow that hitherto he has carried himself honestly and with general approbation. Sends an inclosure from the Bishop of London. Is glad to hear of the repair of the Lords to Greenwich on Sunday last and of her Majesty's gracious favour to them. The King is well and this afternoon is rid abroad to see the Lord President's new park. The Lord Treasurer, who by reason of indisposition in his health stayed at Worksop, is that night expected there. [*Two pages.*]

May 25. Chanery. [Chanonry, co. Ross.] 51. Capt. William Buxton to Nicholas. Arrived the 11th May at Leeas [Lewis]. Has been with the Earl of Seaforth at Chanery on the main of Scotland. Finds him ready to do anything in furtherance of the service. His countenance (although his brother the old Earl be dead) animates the natives both Scotch and Highlanders to proffer their service. Favourable prospects of the fishing, not only for herrings, but for ling and cod. Hopes to furnish London with some plenty against the hard time of winter. [*One page.*]

May 25. 52. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Hertford of measures taken for relief of the poor within the hundred of Cashio in the liberty of St. Alban's. [*One page.*]

May 26. Woburn. 53. Edward Earl of Bath to Sec. Windebank. Thanks for conveying to him his Majesty's so gracious a care of him, in so high a degree as that of a wife for him. Incloses an answer to his

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

Majesty, with a letter from his cousin of Bedford to the Earl of Holland, now in Scotland with his Majesty. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 26. 54. Francis Earl of Bedford to Sec. Windebank. In obedience to his Majesty's commands has sounded his cousin of Bath's inclinations to this noble match, but the writer finds the living sense of his dead wife (who indeed was a person of much honour and worth) as yet fresh in him, that new lines of marriage as yet drawn upon the old will not blot out the former. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 26. London. 55. William Moorhead to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. Sent his letter with the bills of exchange to Sir John Hepburn, and caused have his money in readiness; but he has a mind to give it to Mr. Dick, so would not receive it. John Jossey protested against him, as by the inclosed copy. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

55. 1. *Notarial certificate of a tender by John Jowsie* [*Jossey*] *on behalf of William Moorhead, of* 1,189*l. sterling, being* 14,268*l. Scots, to Colonel Hepburn, in discharge of a debt of Sir Henry Vane. The Colonel answered that he had no use for moneys in Scotland; that Sir Henry's day was passed; that he* [*the Colonel*] *would have none of it, and that he had left Sir Henry's bond in London with Francis Dick. Edinburgh, 7th May,* 1633. *Copy.* [*One page.*]

May 27. Palace at York. 56. The King to the Dean and Chapter of York. The King, when lately in the Cathedral of St. Peter, in York, there to give God thanks for his safety thus far onward of his journey, observed at the west end of the church, where he entered, certain houses built close upon the wall, and one within the very cross aisle. After this he saw the like mean tenements erected on the south side of the church. He likewise observed, when he came into the quire, that there had been a removing of seats which were placed there for the use of the wives of the dean and prebendaries, and other women of quality, and one seat remaining which incloses stalls belonging to the archdeacons and prebendaries. The King commands that the persons addressed neither build nor suffer any dwelling house or stable to be erected within or against the cathedral; and that the house within the cross aisle be forthwith pulled down; also, that the seat which incloses the stalls be taken down; and that the other seats which were taken down against the King's coming be never set up again, but that the quire may ever remain in its ancient beauty. A fair seat is to be left or made upon the north side of the quire above the stalls, for the Lord President's lady and her company, and no other; and that there be moveable benches or chairs for other women of quality. [*Copy in the handwriting of William Dell, secretary to Bishop Laud. One page and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.
May 27. 57. The King to Bishop Hall, of Exeter. His Majesty understands that the incumbent of the church of Plymouth has been troubled by refractory persons endeavouring to maintain a lecturer there contrary to the approbation of the incumbent. The Bishop is required not to admit any presentation to that church in prejudice of the incumbent, and to settle Thomas Bedford, who is approved by the incumbent, in the place of lecturer, and not to permit him to be disquieted by —— Grosse. [*Draft. Two pages.*]

[May 27 ?] Note of a request to his Majesty to write a letter to the effect of the preceding. [*Indorsed, "Sir James Bagg." Written upon the same page as the preceding. Three quarters of a page.*]

May 27. [York.] 58. Secretary Coke to Sec. Windebank. Sends a letter to the Bishop of Exeter, signed by his Majesty. Windebank understands its effect and will take order for sending it. The Bishop of London recommends it to his care. His Majesty, surveying the instructions given to the justices in Ireland, and finding they were required to send a yearly account of what number of men every plantation ought to supply, and what forces of the King's Irish subjects might be made account of, by their general "hostings and risings," as they call them, in neither of which articles have they given satisfaction, wills Windebank to present this omission to the Council Board in London, that letters may be written to the Justices to blame their neglect. [*One page.*]

May 27. 59. Notes by Sec. Windebank respecting disputed compositions for knighthood, similar to those of 16th May, Vol. ccxxxviii., No. 83. They relate to "Trevagnan" [Trevanion], probably the person mentioned in the former article, Charles Trevanion, and John Trefusis, all of Cornwall, Sampson Hele of co. Devon, Henry Walton of co. Somerset, William Wallcot of co. Lincoln, Sir Edmond Plowden of co. Northampton, Thomas Cole of Haverhill, Suffolk, and the Earl of Shrewsbury. [*Half a page.*]

[May 28.] [York.] 60. The King to Lord Keeper Coventry. The King being pleased to knight William Boswell, which cannot be done in the ordinary way, by reason of his absence, nor can the commission conveniently be signed by the King, by reason of his journey to Scotland, the Lord Keeper is therefore to issue a commission according to the effect of that sent therewith, and to deliver it to [John] Phelpot [Philipot] the Herald, who is to go over for the King's service in those parts. [*Draft. One page.*]

May 28. Passenham. 61. Sir Robert Banastre [Banister] to Sec. Windebank. According to his directions by Mr. Reade, sends up informations, taken by the writer, concerning Lady Digby. [*Half a page.*] *Indorsed,*

61. I. *Information of John Whalley, rector of Cosgrave, co. Northampton, that being at dinner at a house in Cosgrave, with the steward of the manor, there came in Mr. Ashby, bailiff of Hanslop, co. Bucks, and told that he had been searching for a boy about Lady Digby's*

1633. VOL. CCXXXIX.

house at Gothurst, co. Bucks, and that the boy confessed the speeches of which he was accused about walking over shoes in blood, and, being demanded his reason, said that Lady Digby had a load of armour and powder brought to her house, and that his own father told him so. [*Dated at the top 24th April* 1633, *and at the bottom 10th May* 1633, *probably the former being the date of the transaction deposed to, the latter the date of signing the information. One page.*]

61. II. *Information of John Cooke. On Easter eve, meeting with Christopher Coursey, of Hanslop, and asking him what news at Newport, he told examinant that a boy had informed him of a rumoured rising of the Papists, and that a load of armour came to Lady Digby's, at Gothurst, the week before. 3rd May* 1663. [*Half a page.*]

61. III. *Examination of Cornelius Simpkins, similar to that calendared 22nd April* 1633, *Vol.* ccxxxvii., *No.* 29, *but somewhat fuller in detail. He here states that the boy said that the load of armour rumoured to have been received by Lady Digby was sent from London by Sir Kellam* [*Kenelm*] *Digby. 3rd May* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

61. IV. *Examination of William Coursey. Heard no report about the armour except from Cornelius Simpkins.* [*Written on the same page as the preceding. Quarter of a page.*]

May 28. London. 62. Sir Francis Godolphin to ———. Lord Cottington questioning the writer touching Capt. Bromfield's ship, he acquainted his lordship that she was a-rotting in Scilly, for that the writer could procure no order to dispose of her. He also acquainted his lordship that the inventory of the goods and the writer's account of disbursements lay with the person addressed, whereupon his lordship prayed Sir Francis to state that he is desirous to see them. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 28. London. 63. Samuel Bonnell to Sir Henry Fane [Vane] at Edinburgh. Received the inclosed from Middleburgh, with a bill of exchange for 200*l.*, drawn by Mr. William Curtius. Sent them to Sir Henry's chamber at Whitehall, where nobody was found. Since the writer's master, Sir William Courteen, is from home, he could not omit an opportunity of conveyance, and begs Sir Henry to order payment. The 150*l.* on the former bill has been received. [*One page.*]

May 29. Westminster. 64. The King to the Company of Merchant Adventurers. His Majesty has been advertised by his agent with the States General that there are divers of the ministry in those parts, the King's natural born subjects, very ill affected to the government of the Church of England, and that they have opposed those who stand for the decent form of divine service used in that Church, by

1633.

which, and by betaking themselves to fancies, they disparage the King's government, and bring contempt upon themselves among foreign nations, whereas the King's intention never was that any company residing in foreign parts should exempt themselves from the government of this Church or State. The King therefore wills the company not to entertain any minister departed from this country or censured here for nonconformity, but only such as are conformable. Edward Misselden, their deputy governor at Delft, who has been affronted in his government by some of the company, incensed by those refractory preachers, for his endeavour to reduce them to the government of the Church of England, is in danger by their practices to be removed from his place, which the King will by no means endure. The King expects they will give him all encouragement in the present and future elections, and that the London Company will cause a copy of this letter to be sent to those of the company in foreign parts. Their said deputy having furnished Philip Burlamachi with divers great sums of money, which the King has taken order shall be satisfied to him here (in regard it was for his service); they are to see that no disparagement be cast upon him for the misfortune of this service, but that they the rather countenance and encourage him in his place. [*Draft. Two pages.*]

May 30. Westminster. 65. Charles Earl of Nottingham to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has taken all the care that lies in him for bringing up Phineas More [Miller?] and Anthony Price according to their directions (*see 18th May, p.* 62), but the time was so short, and his deputy that apprehended them, who was the man that must give evidence against them, is since committed to the Fleet, so that it is impossible to have them there at the time appointed. Entreats a longer time. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May 30. 66. Heads to be answered in writing by Bishop Bridgman of Chester and his servants Edward Russell and Thomas Darcy. They principally relate to charges of misconduct made by them against Sir Thomas Canon. [*One page and three quarters.*]

May 30. 67. Copy of the same, but entitled "The particulars of the "causeless criminations and scandals of the Lord Bishop of Chester, "and the misdemeanors of his servants." [*Two pages.*]

May 30. 68. Sir Thomas Canon to [Nicholas]. Sends a letter which had come to the Earl of Bridgewater's hands respecting an "accident," on which the Earl suggests that Nicholas should move the Lords for some direction to Capt. Plumleigh or Capt. James to whom he can convey the letter from Milford, so as to have this Turk or pirate pursued. [*Nicholas has indorsed that the Lords wrote on 1st June 1633 to Capt. Plumleigh. Three quarters of a page.*]

May 31. 69. Petition of John Ogilby to the Council. On Wednesday last petitioner was in the Inner Temple with Robert Abercromby, quartermaster, who has long served in the wars of Bohemia and the Palatinate, and saw one Best, a pragmatic youth, and one Hodges, an old man, with others, set upon Abercromby, and tear his cloak

1633.

from his back and ruff from his neck, endeavouring to drag him to prison without showing him any warrant, whereupon petitioner interfering, Best and Hodges beat and abused him. Petitioner being a subject of Scotland, and not able to wage law in this kingdom, prays redress. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

69 I. *Reference to Sir Richard Sheldon, the Solicitor General, to examine and certify. Star Chamber, 31st May* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

69. II. *Report of the Solicitor General. He confirms the facts stated by the petitioner so far as regards Best. Hoped to prevail with him to give petitioner some money for his satisfaction, but finds the petitioner upon such high terms that no moderate sum will content him. 15th July* 1633. [*One page.*]

May 31. 70. Officers of Ordnance to the Council. Report on the petition of Lebbeus Croft referred to them on 27th July 1632. (*See Vol.* ccxxi., *No.* 46.) Such ministers as are obliged to attend his Majesty's services in the office of Ordnance have been exempt from arrest without leave. On breach of which privilege the Master of the Ordnance has punished the offenders by commitment. In the absence of the master petitions have been exhibited to the lieutenant and the rest of the officers, but during the times of the writers there has arisen no occasion to make use of that power. Pray confirmation of the privilege and directions for righting the petitioner. [*Copy. Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

70. I. *Minute by William Trumbull, clerk of the Council, of the answer of the Lords that they conceive the Officers of the Ordnance have sufficient power to take order in the premises. Star Chamber, 31st May* 1633. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

May 31. 71. [Sec. Windebank] to Lord Treasurer Portland. Pleased to hear that his letter of the 17th inst. (*Vol.* ccxxxviii., *No.* 87) was not disagreeable to his Majesty. By direction of Lord Cottington sends a cipher which he purposes hereafter to use. Reports an interview with the Spanish resident. [The writer wished him not to "take shadow" at anything past in Germany between the administrator of the Prince Elector and Oxenstiern, seeing it was done before the coming of his Majesty's ambassador thither, but to continue his intervention with the Emperor for restitution of the towns. He answered that his Majesty had used his interposition, and he had not spared his best diligence, but "the truth is (said he) you pull "down as fast with one hand as you build up with the other, and "my treaty with the Emperor, and Sir Robert Anstruther's negotiating with the Protestant princes, the Swedes, and the French in "Germany are diametrically opposite, and what appearance can "there be of success when you fix upon nothing, but hold a course "of neutrality, and, seeking to please both, you are sure of neither." He afterwards entered on a large discourse of various propositions

1633.

made to him for leagues between his Majesty and the Emperor and King of Spain, and then they all vanished, leaving an opinion in Spain and Germany that he had no reputation here. Complains that when he procured power to treat, the first demand here was the making over of cautionary towns in Flanders to be held by the English for his Majesty, which was so contrary to the tenacious disposition of Spain that he could not think upon it with patience. There could be no good intelligence between Spain and England so long as we fed the Swedes with money; but if satisfaction were given concerning the ship of sugars, and the ambassador may understand the agreement between the Swedes and the administrator, he will do all the good offices he can between the Emperor and his Majesty. Windebank answered that the ship was in a good way of settling, but for the agreement in Germany he could say nothing.] All the portion within brackets has been afterwards erased, and Windebank stated in its place that he could not venture the particulars of his interview with the ambassador "in this character," but that the ambassador would do what he could to keep a good intelligence between us and his party. The Earl of Dorset will endeavour an arrangement, but considering Brosser's carriage at Theobalds, and his Majesty's resolution thereon, which had come to the knowledge of the Spanish resident, there is little hope of success. The Spanish ambassador complained much of Gerbier, and wished a transposition between him and Boswell. Regrets to hear of the Lord Treasurer's indisposition. [*Draft. One page and a quarter.*]

May 31. 72. Statement of misdemeanors objected against Daniel Chappell, late one of the constables of Boston, John Coppyn of Boston, innholder, and John Pryme of Grimsby. Chappell received a warrant to summon an Admiralty court, but never did so; Pryme takes upon him to be a marshal without allowance of the Earl of Lindsey the vice-admiral; the Earl can accuse Coppyn of his own knowledge. [*One page.*]

May. 73. The King to the Master and Fellows of Eton College. Recommends Thomas Twyne, son of William Twyne, one of the clerks of the kitchen, and formerly one of the children of the King's chapel, for such place among the scholars at Eton that he may be sent to Cambridge at the next election. [*Draft. Three quarters of a page.*]

May. 74. Petition of Humphrey Henchman, D.D. and Chancellor of Sarum, to the King. The statutes of Sarum bind petitioner as Chaunter to reside continually, and they also provide commons for him. Petitioner, since he was possessed of the office, for the space of ten years, has attended the duties of his place, kept hospitality, and undergone all the burdens of residence, but has received no profits. Prays the King's letters to the Dean and Chapter that he may be admitted to the profits and privileges of residence. [*Half a page.*]

May. 75. Report of E. M. D. S. [Edward Mason, Dean of Salisbury,] on the preceding petition of Dr. Humphrey Henchman. His petition is

1633.

just according to the statutes, but for a long time the custom has been otherwise. Dr. Henchman should be especially regarded, having done great service and honour to the Church, and for true residence in keeping hospitality and diligent attendance at prayers, having given better example than all the canons in the Church. [*Note underwritten by Sec. Windebank, that when Mr. D[ean] is absent there is none that he can trust with the jurisdiction but old Dr. Barnstone, who is too old for it, except Dr. Henchman, who is not capable unless he may be in commons. One page.*]

May. 76. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Sarum. Recommends Dr. Humphrey Henchman to be admitted into commons, with proviso that it shall not be drawn into example for the time to come. [*Draft. One page and three quarters.*]

May. 77. The King to [the Lord Keeper, the Earl of Manchester, and Sec. Windebank.] The King lately employed Sir Thomas Canon, one of the Commissioners for exacted fees, to the Bishop of Chester and into the parts of that diocese, which he has performed with due fidelity, but persons ill affected to the King's service and Sir Thomas Canon have published divers untrue reports of him in cos. Chester and Lancaster. The persons addressed are to inquire into the same and thereof to certify to one of the King's principal Secretaries, that punishment may be inflicted on the offenders. [*One page.*]

May. 78. Answer of Bishop Bridgman of Chester to the particulars objected against him by Sir Thomas Canon. Admits that he had said that he thought Sir Thomas Canon was an agent, or had a hand in the business before it came to his Majesty's ears; conceives that the proceedings of Sir Thomas Canon much swerved from the course prescribed by his Majesty; admits that when charged by Sir Thomas with breach of faith, he said, "We are both of us well known, I what I am, and you also what you are;" did not speak of corrupting any man with bribes; most of the 110 articles put in against him into the High Commission were grounded upon informations taken by Sir Thomas from offenders summoned to be witnesses against their judge; considering the premises, it may be that he has said that no Bishop has been so dealt withal, but does not believe that ever he spoke the words, "It is hard he only should be singled out." He thinks they are all innocent from this charge, and hopes they will never be questioned. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May. 79. Answer of Thomas Darcy to the information of Sir Thomas Canon and the declaration of his servant Thomas Douglas. Darcy had been charged with an attempt to bribe Douglas to furnish him with a copy of the certificate made by Sir Thomas Canon and Mr. Hunt in the matter of Bishop Bridgman. He admits that he applied to Douglas to let him have a copy or abstract, if it could be done without prejudice to his Majesty's affairs, and he would be thankful to him for it. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.

May. 80. The Council to the King. State at length a petition of Bishop Bridgman, of Chester, on the proceedings against him, originating, as he alleged, in complaints of Martin and Lewis, persons of very evil and lewd conversation, whom he had degraded from their ecclesiastical function. These persons were now committed to prison to answer the charges of the Bishop against them. The Bishop further complained of the inquiry carried on by Sir Thomas Canon, and set forth that he had been examined in the High Commission, first on 25 articles and afterwards on 53 additionals, many of which related to matters cognizable only in the temporal courts, and might give cause for prohibitions, and kindle those differences which the King desired so much to avoid. After these articles answered, and after the King, on the Bishop's application, had directed that he should not be drawn into new businesses under pretence of exhibiting new articles, his Majesty's desire being that the Bishop should only clear himself concerning the right disposing of moneys received for commutations, still further articles were brought in, by Sir Henry Marten, of his own authority, containing much frivolous questioning relating to other matter than the commutations. On inquiry before the Council some of the articles are allowed to be unjustifiable; and it appears that after they had been brought in, and had become records of court, Sir Henry Marten caused some of them to be put out of his own authority. All which is submitted to the King's consideration. [*Four pages.*]

May. 81. Copy of the preceding. [*Four pages.*]

May. 82. Petition of William Holton, William Ashby, John Cook, Cornelius Simpkins, and Christopher Coursey, of Hanslop, co. Bucks, to the Council. Petitioners having been sent for, have been eight days in custody of a messenger. As they have not committed any offence, and are poor men, they pray for discharge from the messenger, and a speedy hearing. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

May. 83. Charles Lord Stanhope, Master of his Majesty's Posts, to all Deputy Lieutenants, Justices of the Peace, and other officers. Warrant. Special occasions are offered for the affairs of the State and service of his Majesty to send in post both packets and otherwise oftener than ordinary, the persons addressed are therefore to assist John Wells, post of St. Alban's, and on his application to take up ten or twelve sufficient horses as the service shall import. [*Copy. One page.*]

[May ?] Lords of the Admiralty to ——. To examine Phineas Miller and Anthony Price, committed to prison by Mr. William Neville, justice of peace of Sussex, on suspicion of piracy, and such as can give evidence against them, particularly Isaac Thornbury and Thomas Johnson, the customer of Chichester, and to give order that they may be proceeded against or discharged. [*Minute. See 22nd May* 1633, *No.* 21. *Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXXXIX.

1633.
May. 84. Certificate of Justices of the Peace for co. Hertford of measures taken for relief of the poor within part of the hundred of Broadwater. [*One page.*]

May ? 85. Petition of Richard Sawyer and Robert Johnson [to the Council ?] Petitioners are prisoners in the Fleet committed by Sir Robert Beville; (*see Vol.* ccxxxvii., *No.* 60.) Johnson heard George, an ostler at the Angel Inn in Stilton, say that he heard a Scotchman say, "Our King was now to go into Scotland, but if they had him "there they would keep him, and that they should not have him "back again unless they won him with the sword." Johnson said, "then there would be much hurly-burly, and many a fatherless child." Meeting with Sawyer, Johnson rehearsed the same words to him, but Sawyer being ignorant of such matters was silent and did not mind it. They are miserable poor men, in wonderful distress, with nothing to live by but their labours. They had starved unless they had been something relieved by poor men, themselves prisoners in the same room. [*One page.*]

May. 86. Map of the Archery Fields between Finsbury and Islington, encroached on by Francis Treadway, a brick maker. [*See Co. Reg., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *pp.* 69, 79.]

VOL. CCXL. JUNE 1–14, 1633.

June 1. Whitehall. 1. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. To consider of complaints of Sir Thomas Canon of pirates who landed in Wales; to appoint some person to solicit, the business against the encroachers on the Admiralty, for want whereof Mr. Attorney cannot proceed with the *quo warranto* against Bristol [*added;* Mr. Smith]; Tyler and Carpenter attend in custody; Capt. Cooke's letter concerning trawls; Sir Thomas Canon's petition, and that of Whitstable; Rawlish hath 4*l.* per an. out of the chest, on a letter from the Lords to the Justices they will give him a pension; Sir Francis Godolphin, [*One page.*]

June 1. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Richard Plumleigh. Divers pirates rove up and down on the coast of Ireland and Wales, some have lately landed at St. David's, and another lies at the mouth of the river that goes up to Dublin. He is instantly, with the first wind, to hasten about for the coast of Ireland or Wales, according to directions of the Lord Deputy of Ireland. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 59. *Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

June 1. Whitehall. The same to [Officers of the Ordnance ?] Warrant to survey the remains of gunners' stores in the Fort at West Tilbury, and to furnish a sufficient supply. [*Ibid., fol.* 59*a*. *Copy. Half a page.*]

Vol. CCXL.

1633.

June 1. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Warrant to prepare a patent of the office of marshal and water-bailiff of the Admiralty of Ireland, granted to Robert Smith in place of William Ellsworth, deceased. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 59*a*. *Copy. Third of a page.*]

June 1. Whitehall. The same to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Jacob Johnson, diver, employed by the Lords to take up ordnance and goods lost at sea complains that he has been opposed, and the Lords' commission slighted, by Michael Cormeeke. Johnson's complaint is recommended to the Lord Deputy's consideration, that persons found faulty may be publicly punished, so that they may learn to carry themselves with more respect to his Majesty's service. [*Ibid., fol.* 60. *Copy. Two thirds of a page.*]

June 1. Whitehall. Order of the same on the petition of John Vigus and others, fishermen of Whitstable. Petitioners complained that ever since the reign of "K. Richard y^e^ ijth," they had enjoyed the privilege of fishing for oysters within the seaports near Whitstable, but that of late they had been molested by the fishermen of Faversham by arrests and suits at law. Referred to Sir Henry Marten to examine the truth and certify what course is best for the Lords to take. [*Ibid., fol.* 60*a*. *Copy. Half a page.*]

June 1. Whitehall. The same to Kenelm Digby. Warrant appointing him Lieutenant in the Henrietta Maria, under the command of Capt. Thomas Ketelby, during the present employment. [*Ibid. Copy. Quarter of a page.*]

June 1. Entry of the appearance, before the Lords of the Admiralty, of Nicholas Carpenter. [*Ibid., fol.* 59. *Fifth of a page.*]

June 1. The like of Richard Tyler. [*Ibid. Fifth of a page*]

June 1. 2. Petition of Nicholas Carpenter and Richard Tyler to the Lords of the Admiralty. Being sent for by their lordships at the complaint of John Vincent, saltpetreman, beseech them to accept their submission and give order for their enlargement. [*Half a page.*]

June 1. Minute on the Admiralty Register of the discharge of the abovementioned Nicholas Carpenter and Richard Tyler. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 60. *Fifth of a page.*]

June 1. Bulwick. 3. Sir Thomas Roe to Lord Treasurer Portland. Sends account of the Assembly at Heilbron, and execution of the restoration of the Palatinate. Sends it as an acknowledgment due to the Treasurer. A negotiation long continued for the reconcilement of the schism, under the names of Luther and Calvin, is so far advanced by private industry and charge that it wants nothing to perfection but some aid of his Majesty, and that Sir Robert Anstruther may have order to take knowledge of it and to countenance it, as a business affected by and acceptable to his Majesty, in his negotiations with the Elector of Saxe, whose authority is especially necessary. The temporal

1633. peace and princes of the Reformation can never be secure unless a unity in religion bind it up; that is, that all the Evangelicks, however differing in some forms and expositions, may be agreed in the foundation to esteem themselves one church and body, for the unity of the opposite is the strength and advantage which will work upon all their breaches to their ruin, by this means only to be balanced. Beseeches him to let it be his care and honour to add the help of one instruction. Collects that the Kings of Denmark and Poland will interpose as mediators of a general peace, and will send to his Majesty to work under his authority. If there be occasion to serve his Majesty, which Roe foresees, he cannot hide from professing that he had rather wear out or break in it, than rest at home and be eaten up of his own thoughts. [*One page and a half.*]

June 1. 4. Sec. Windebank to the Commissioners of the Court of Delegates appointed to hear the differences between William Shelley and Margaret his wife. His Majesty is sensible of her cause and long-suffering, and commands the persons addressed not to suppress any of her witnesses published in the Star Chamber or any of the courts ecclesiastical on her behalf, but that every one of them be now published for the strengthening of her cause. [*One page.*]

June 1. 5. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Windebank. Last night effected all he undertook to his Majesty, but at too late an hour to trouble the Secretary with an account of his proceedings. This morning is to receive the blessed sacrament, and will spend the rest of the day in praising God for his great mercy toward him. Beseeches him that he may wait on him to-morrow morning. [*One page.*]

June 1. London. 6. Capt. John Pennington to Capt. George Carteret. To be in Dover Road on Tuesday night next, the 4th instant, to receive Mr. Gerbier, agent to the Archduchess, whom he is to transport for Calais and to return to the Downs to wait Pennington's coming. He is to use Gerbier and Sidney Bere with respect, as Pennington's friends, and to let nobody know whither he goes; for Pennington has no order for it, although Gerbier is the King's minister and Pennington can avouch it. [*One page.*]

June 1. Middle Temple. 7. Richard Hadsor to Humphrey Fulwood. Informs him of the letter written to him about 24th May [*really 23rd May. See Vol.* ccxxxix., *No.* 35], and thinks it not amiss that he should give way to Sir Thomas Phillips's desire to have a year's time for repayment, to which purpose Sir Thomas has sent him inclosed another letter, lest the former should have miscarried. [*One page.*]

June 1. 8. Valuation of trees in Pedgbank by Thomas Brasse, of Auckland, and Anthony Pateson, of Brancepeth, taken in the presence of Humphrey Fulwood; total, 1,103*l.* 4*s.* 6*d.* [*One page.*]

June 1. 9. Register book of debts claimed from some of the officers of the late army; also a list of arrears yet unpaid to officers who served in the voyages to Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle. The arrears amounted to

1633. 9,737*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.*; the list indicates which officers were then alive and which dead. [*Forty-three pages.*]

June 2. 10. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Durham. The King, when lately in the Cathedral of Christ and Blessed Mary the Virgin to give thanks for his safety thus far on his journey, observed certain mean tenements upon the churchyard adjoining the walls of the church, and is informed that one of them has the churchyard annexed to it by lease, a thing by no means to be endured. He also found that there had been a removing of seats from the quire, which he understood had been placed there for the Mayor and his brethren, and for the wives of the Dean and Prebendaries and other women of quality. Commands that no dwellings be suffered to be built upon the churchyard or against the church, nor any leases of those already built be renewed, and gives the same directions as to seats as in the case of the Cathedral of York. [*Draft in the handwriting of William Dell, secretary to Bishop Laud. One page and a half.*]

June 2. Durham. 11. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to Sec. Windebank. Thanks for his kind letter. The King and all there are very well, and the Church of Durham very well in order, and much the better for the Bishop of London, the pews being driven out of the temple with the buyers and sellers. The Scottish churches he doubts will not follow the good example. [*One page.*]

June 2. 12. Sir Francis Nethersole to George Lord Goring. Being preparing to receive the sacrament, he finds himself bound to write to his Lordship. From the first day of being known to him until his last return out of the Low Countries the writer constantly believed that he had much cause to be Goring's servant, and since then has many times approved himself to be so, notwithstanding reports of great injuries done him by Goring, and certain knowledge of something which the writer supposes cannot be justified for a friendly proceeding. Such a servant the writer shall continue in time to come, although the great wrong which he has cause to suspect has been done him within these two days should fall to Goring's charge. But if the writer should be able to prove that ill-will to him has carried Goring so far as to forget his duty to the King and his friendship to the Queen of Bohemia, Nethersole will conceal his name if he can; but he may be necessarily obliged, in his own defence, to reveal the thing which he shall be sorry should light on Goring. If the King should command inquiry (which Nethersole trusts will neither fall out nor fall on Goring) Nethersole shall remain in as perfect a degree of charity towards him as he craves on his part towards himself. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank, "Delivered to me by the Lord Goring, in presence of the "Lord Cottington, in her Majesty's Privy Gallery at Greenwich, "and there read by her Majesty's commandment to me." Three pages.*]

VOL. CCXL.

1633.
June 2. 13. Copy of the preceding. [*One page and three quarters.*]

June 3. 14. John Griffith, Vice-Admiral of North Wales, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Prejudice to the commerce betwixt Wales and Ireland by pirates which rove in St. George's Channel and seize upon all that pass. The people will be miserably impoverished unless means be ordained that they may be delivered from these merciless robbers, who strike terror into the inhabitants, not without fear that they will surprise them in their own houses. At this time only two pirates annoy them, a Biscayner and an Englishman, one of that brood which has trespassed upon them these two or three years. His ship is in burthen some 300 tons, well manned, and furnished with some 26 pieces of ordnance. He, not long since, came to Pwllheli and robbed a Scottish bark in the harbour, and there rigged his ship, planting ordnance to the shore. The writer's deputy, being the present high sheriff, required the assistance of the trained bands, but the pirates had notice and were gone. No scruple at all made by the people of trafficking with the pirates, and by their intelligence it is impossible for any officers to do service. Encouragement given to this bold bartering by the impunity of Roberts, a merchant of Bristol, who, upon his own horse, carried away the captain of a pirate ship when the justices came to apprehend him. Beseeches that the writer and his deputies may be countenanced, and that "that Clarke," who has lately offended, may be punished. Names him because he was the known intelligencer for the pirates. Prays letters of the Council to the Lord President of Wales to have the trained bands in readiness on the summons of the Vice-Admiral, and that a judge may be appointed to keep courts, and a registrar also. Recommends Dr. William Griffith for judge, and Thomas Draycott and John Burton for registrars. [*Two pages.*]

June 3. 15. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Windebank. Will make it good that he had reason for all he wrote yesterday to Lord Goring, at his Majesty's return out of Scotland, if the Archbishop of Canterbury and Lord Craven be then alive. [*Addressed, "For Mr. Secretary Windebank, to be kept sealed up till his Majesty's return out of Scotland." Three quarters of a page.*]

June 16. 16. The same to George Lord Goring. To the command received from the Queen by Sec. Windebank, through Lord Goring's procurement, the writer replied, that he was sorry her Majesty should be troubled with a private letter of his, to his lordship; but since Lord Goring was desirous to have the matter come to a public hearing before the Council, the writer was ready to obey her Majesty's pleasure and Lord Goring's desire, in the presence of the King at his return out of Scotland, and would then make it good that he had reason for all he wrote yesterday, if two persons of honour should be then living. Presumes Lord Goring will publish this second letter as he did the former. Expects this favour, in a thing wherein he could else and must do himself right. [*Two pages.*]

VOL. CCXL.

1633.

June 3. Charing Cross. 17. Francis Lord Cottington to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. The party Vane relied on for giving credit to Sir Robert Anstruther had complied with Vane's request. Has been careful to dispatch Vane's particular business. Had been of late much troubled with the indisposition of the Prince, but he was now so well that the Queen resolved he should remove on Wednesday next to Greenwich. Sir Francis Nethersole has made them a mighty noise by telling Lord Goring in a letter that he had failed in his duty to the King and his friendship to the Queen of Bohemia. What the particulars are he thinks they must examine to-morrow in the Council, in the meantime Sir Francis is well laughed-at at Greenwich. All the news they had [in London] was of their feasting [in Scotland]. [*One page.*]

June 3. West Dean, [Wilts.] 18. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Was at Dinton with his cousin Ned, and found him with a staff in the hand of his lame arm as the bone setter gave direction. Paid Mr. Pinkney 20*s.* for the bone setter. If the grey gelding may not be for service, desires to have him sent back. Hears that Dr. Henchman has got possession of a resident's place in present, by a mandate from the King, notwithstanding the writer's preelection by the King's letter. There is no prebendary yet dead, nor place void, but the King gives order to the Chapter to possess Dr. Henchman of a share in their commons for the present. The Dean refers the writer to the chapter clerk to obtain a copy of the act. Dr. Seward is partly minded to part with nothing of his interest without further trial of what right the King's command can give another man in his freehold, but for Dr. Mason and the writer, the latter knows no remedy but patience. If the King be pleased to countermand his own act, the writer hopes the hand of God is in it some way or other for his good, and shall set himself to make use of it as His correction, until He turn it some way or other to the writer's advantage. [*Two pages.*]

June 3. 19. Mayor and others of Taunton to William Walrond, sheriff of co. Somerset. Certificate of the price of corn in the market of Taunton on 25th of May last. Wheat, 5*s.*; Rye, 3*s.* 4*d.*; Oats, 2*s.* [*Half a page.*]

June 3. 20. Certificate by William Gouge, F. Jones, rector of St. Nicholas Acon, Arthur Jackson, rector of St. Michael, Wood Street, Richard Cooke, rector of St. Swithin's, London Stone, Lawrence Snelling, rector of Paul's Cray, and Thomas Buckner, of the orthodoxy and conformity to the Church of England, of Richard Hobbys, M.A., and also of his fitness to preach and expound the Word of God. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 3. 21. Affidavit of Francis Vincent, son of John Vincent, saltpetreman, that George Mynnes, of Epsham [Epsom], co. Surrey, on 31st of May last refused to give him the key of his pigeon-house door, alleging that it was breeding time, which it was contended was not the case. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXL.

1633.

June 3. 22. Notes, stated in the indorsement to have been delivered by Mr. Wither to Sec. Windebank, concerning the false manufacture of the cloth of Reading, Newbury, and Basingstoke. The cloth of those towns was stated to be more falsely made than the white cloth ever was. It was suggested that those towns should be put into the commission [for reformation of abuses in this manufacture]. [*Half a page.*]

June 3. 23. Similar notes, also stated in the indorsement to have been delivered to Sec. Windebank by Mr. Wither. He suggests a proclamation imposing restrictions on the making of Spanish cloth. The clothing of Kent, Reading, Newbury, Basingstoke, and all the white cloth making, was decayed through the false making thereof, and the growth of an excellent sort of cloth called Spanish cloth, which had grown up since any parliament took care of the business of clothing, and was made as any man pleased. The suggested proclamation was designed to remedy abuses which had already crept into its manufacture. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 3. 24. Similar notes concerning the existing toleration for stretching cloth. The writer contends that the toleration had become inapplicable, and suggests various new regulations by way of preventing abuses. [*One page and a quarter.*] *Annexed,*

24. 1. *Copy of the order of Council made in the reign of James I., whereby the stretching a certain number of cloths for certain foreign markets was tolerated, although contrary to the statute.* [*One page and a half.*]

June 3. 25. Brief on behalf of Samuel Newman, John Lewis, and Abigail Lewis, children of Abigail Lewis, only sister of John Busby, deceased, against —— Warner, in a cause respecting the validity of the will of John Busby, deceased. Among the witnesses are Humphrey Dyson, scrivener, and Dr. Richard Spicer, M.D. James Smith, one of the witnesses to the will, was excepted against, because he had become an ordinary frequenter of taverns, play houses, and players' company, and being a clergyman had professed that he should get more by players than by preaching the Word of God. It was stated of him that he had been turned out of his cure or lecture in St. Botolph's, Billingsgate, for keeping excessive company with players, and that he and others styled themselves of "the "Order of the Fancy, whose practice was to drink excessively and "speak nonsense." Sentence was pronounced in the cause on 16th July 1633. Indorsed are notes of the judgment. [*Eighteen pages.*]

June 4. London. 26. Draft in the handwriting of Sir Francis Nethersole of a privy seal for repayment of 31,000*l.*, advanced by merchants of London to Sir Francis Nethersole for the service of the King's sister [the Queen of Bohemia], out of the first moneys that should come to hand of the proceeds of the voluntary contribution about to be ordered. [*Underwritten is an order of Sec. Windebank to Sir Abraham Williams to ingross the privy seal above mentioned,*

1633. VOL. CCXL.

leaving a blank for the name of the party to whom it was to be directed. On the paper is also indorsed by Sec. Windebank a memorandum that [the privy seal] was delivered by Sir Abraham Williams, 19th July 1633. The Secretary adds, "There is another warrant of mine to him for ingrossing the letters, yet behind." Two pages.]

June 4. 27. Petition of Four Burgesses of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the King. Petitioners were appointed by seven hundred and more burgesses of that town to prosecute a petition delivered to his Majesty, and which petition he had referred to the Vice-President and Council at York. Pray the King's letter to the Corporation to pay petitioners such charges as they have and shall disburse in the prosecution of this business. [*One page and a quarter.*]

June 4. 28. George Lord Goring to Sec. Windebank. Sends another of Sir Francis Nethersole's pieces to second the former, which when the Queen, his mistress, saw, she wrote to the King praying order for the speedy hearing of this accusation before such of the Lords as he should think fit, Sir Francis putting it off till his Majesty's return. Is troubled that such a frenzy should occasion him to trouble the Secretary, but the charge was such, and the accuser so dangerous in his informations, that Goring dared not neglect it. Will attend to receive Windebank's commands to-morrow morning, for the afternoons were all and always his mistress's.—P.S. Beseeches him to be free with the bearer Warwick [Philip, afterwards Sir Philip, Warwick?] [*One page.*]

June 4. 29. Order of Lord Chief Justice Richardson for staying the prosecution of an indictment against John Broughton *alias* John Crowder, of London, clerk, in obedience to a letter under the privy seal, wherein he is described as of Ruardine, co. Gloucester. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

June 4. 30. Bill of costs of Marmaduke Lynne, LL.D., prosecutor of an information against Henry Sherfield in the Star Chamber. The amount is 158*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.* *Underwritten,*

30. 1. *Memorandum by Lord Keeper Coventry that he had taxed the bill at* 120*l.*, *not to be paid by the defendant, which was contrary to the rule of the court, but upon signification of the King's pleasure to order payment thereof by privy seal out of somewhat that belonged to the King.* [*By the indorsement it appears that such a privy seal was ordered by Sec. Windebank to be drawn up. Eight pages.*]

June 4. 31. Bill and receipt of Richard Allport, upholsterer, for 25*l.* 10*s*, for five pieces of tapestry hangings of "the Story of Abraham," covering 120 ells, at 4*s.* 3*d.* per ell. [*Indorsed by Nicholas. Half a page.*]

June 5. London. 32. Draft in the handwriting of Sir Francis Nethersole of a privy seal authorizing a person, [*for whose name there is left a blank*] to receive all sums brought to him by the collectors of the voluntary

1633.

contribution ordered to be asked and received towards the support of the King's sister and her children, and to issue the same according to such warrants as he should receive under the sign manual. [*Underwritten is Sec. Windebank's warrant to Sir Abraham Williams to engross this privy seal. Two pages.*]

June 5. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 33. Sec. Coke to [Sec. Windebank]. The Polish Ambassador was now in France expecting audience. The King will not change the dimensions of the ship to be built in 1634 before agreed upon. His Majesty is well content that the rope house be let to the East India Company. The Warspite is doubtless a decayed ship, but his Majesty will consider whether to make a lighter of it or put it to other use. The demand of the captains commanding the castles and forts deserves more blame than answer. The forts were built and the captains employed to secure trade and maintain the King's honour and power, which could not be without forcing both English and strangers to perform their due respects and keep the peace. It is want of courage or discretion that makes difficulty or requires instruction in such cases. It will be fit that they be admonished not to move a question that tends to the dishonour of the State and of themselves. Sends two privy seals and a licence to travel signed by his Majesty. [*Two pages.*]

June 5. 34. Sir Francis Nethersole to the same. Committed an error last night through haste. Sir William Courteen is to give bills for 100,000 florins at double usance, 100,000 florins at treble, 50,000 florins at quadruple, and then Mr. Aldersey comes in for 50,000 at quadruple, and Sir William Courteen again for 10,000 florins at five usances. The books of Common Prayer are reprinting, and that leaf wherein the alteration should be for the Queen, Nethersole's mistress, already printed, to her prejudice, "Princess Palatine," whereas she is sure "Electrice," if she be no more. This must not pass so abroad, for his Majesty has declared himself otherwise. Prays the Secretary to make stay of the book till order be received from Court, whither he was writing about it. [*One page.*]

June 5. Cale Hill. 35. Sir Edward Dering and Robert Darrell to the same. The complaint lately made against John Potkins, churchwarden of the parish of Pluckley in Kent, for refusing to take an apprentice, and contesting with them in point of law, they desired to have prevented from growing to a full accusation, by calling him and others of that parish before them and endeavouring to persuade his conformity. They had prevailed with the best inhabitants of that hundred and indentures were drawing for a hundred several apprentices to be placed with good masters, but in Pluckley the service is stopped by the carriage of this refractory person. They propounded to him the choice of three apprentices, and although the others promised to take their apprentices without money, the writers offered a small sum to Potkins. His answer was, he would receive one in a legal manner, but would not express what conditions he expected. He taxed Sir Edward Dering, saying, "I would you

1633 VOL. CCXL.

had done me no injustice," and said, "I pray God that these businesses do not breed great wrong to this King and kingdom;" adding that divers were of such opinion. Lastly, he charged them both with heavy usage towards him. If he, who has married a second wife worth 1,000*l.*, by report, may carry himself thus without coercion, they fear they shall be less able thereafter to do his Majesty service. [*One page and three quarters.*]

June 6. 36. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. Lord Goring having sent him word of his having written to his Majesty about the unhappy business lately fallen out between them, the writer finds himself obliged to make this provisional defence. Is told that Lord Goring is not content with deferring the hearing till his Majesty's return out of Scotland, in respect that he cannot so long bear the burthen Nethersole has cast upon him. His publishing Nethersole's private letter has made this business heavy to himself, but heavier to Nethersole. If it be the King's pleasure to have the matter come to a more speedy hearing Nethersole desires,—1, that it be heard before all the Council remaining in London, and not before some few of them; 2, that for the manner of proceeding, Nethersole should first give his reasons for writing such a letter, and Lord Goring his reason for publishing it; 3, that if Nethersole were commanded to reveal any secret of his Majesty's, or to disobey the Queen of Bohemia, his mistress, in any point, he should not be held answerable for the disservice that may thereon ensue; 4, that one of the two persons of quality whose names he had deposed with Sec. Windebank, as witnesses, being in Scotland, the sentence, after examination, may be deferred till his Majesty's return. In the meantime all he will deliver of the merits of the cause is,—1, that he had no malicious intention in writing his first letter to Lord Goring; 2, that he prays his lordship may be able to give as satisfactory a reason for his discretion in publishing Nethersole's first letter as he could for writing it; 3, that if Lord Goring prove innocent, some other person of as great quality will be found the offender or a false person; 4, that Nethersole sees God's hand in this business, and that if he is to suffer in reputation for drawing Lord Goring into question, and hazard of the continuance of his Maiesty's favour, being Nethersole's noble friend and of that reputation in the world, and particularly with the Queen, with the Queen of Bohemia, and with the Earl of Carlisle, Nethersole's never-to-be-forgottten patron, yet God's will must be done, and Nethersole will look with patience to see the issue. Prays that he may give copies of this letter to Sec. Windebank and Sir Abraham Williams, with permission for them to let whom they please take copies. [*Indorsed by Sec. Coke, as received at Berwick on the 11th June and answered from thence. Nine pages.*]

June 6. 37. Copy of the same in the handwriting of Robert Reade, Windebank's secretary. [*Three pages.*]

June 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. Vessels belonging to foreign parts frequently come above the chain or barri-

1633. VOL. CCXL.

cado at Chatham to Rochester, which may prove dangerous to the Navy. They are to take order that no vessel belonging to any foreigner come above the chain, nor any English vessel but only in the the day time, and after search by the watch appointed to attend at the chain. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 61. *Third of page.*]

June 6. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of Thomas Robes. William Willett was victualler of the Phœnix from 8th February 1626–7 to Michaelmas 1629, she being employed on the Irish coast. Petitioner, being deputy purser, disbursed several sums by appointment of Willett, of which 19*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.* remains unsatisfied. Prays that Willett may show cause why he should not pay the same, or that the matter may be referred to Thomas Chester and John Dowle, or to some other gentlemen dwelling near Bristol. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to report. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

June 6. 38. [Officers of the Navy?] to Lords of the Admiralty. Report on the claim made against Viscount Valentia in reference to Ordnance stores, for which he gave a receipt on the expedition to Cadiz in 1625. None of the particulars charged in Lord Valentia's indenture were delivered into his custody, he therefore conceives that in equity he ought not to be answerable for any part thereof, except such as were disposed of by warrant under his hand. Signed the indenture with promise from the Duke [of Buckingham], that it should not be a prejudice to him. Before his return to England all things belonging to his office were put into storehouses by warrant from the Council at Plymouth, and from thence employed to other services, as to Rochelle, the Isle of Rhé, and Capt. Pennington. [*Copy. One page.*]

June 7. 39. Sec. Windebank to the King. His Majesty's letters of 23rd May, from Doncaster, the Secretary received by the hands of Sir Francis Nethersole on the 30th inst., with five pieces signed conducing to the dispatch of the business committed to the Secretary's trust. His best service was in secrecy; for diligence, he dares not pretend to it where Sir Francis Nethersole appears. Sir Francis has procured the security for 31,000*l.* within two days after his arrival in London, and that before the merchants, a wise and cautious generation in matters of money, could be assured of the success of the contributions. This shows there is blood enough in the King's subjects, if the right vein be opened. States particularly the way in which the 31,000*l.* was to be advanced by Sir William Courteen and Samuel Aldersey. Sir Francis Nethersole has undertaken to transmit 62 letters to the several counties and some cities of England and Wales, with as many instructions, all which the King will sign and return. After the money was secured Windebank gave order to Sir Abraham Williams to ingross and subscribe the letters and instructions, because his name being generally known for a servant of the Queen of Bohemia, might advance the business in remote parts. Sends also two privy seals, with blanks, to be signed and filled up. [*See 5th June, No. 32, and*

VOL. CCXL.

1633.

Sign Man., 17*th June.*] There is also a letter to be new signed, authorizing Windebank to communicate this business to the Council. This was formally signed, but Windebank thought fit to cause it to be engrossed again that it might not appear to be under Sir Francis Nethersole's hand. In this letter there is a clause that the King intends not to ask any of their counsel whether he should desire such a contribution or no. Windebank submits whether, though this be true, it be necessary, and sends another copy with that clause omitted. Sends likewise the private commission to Sir Francis Nethersole, signifying the King's good liking of the contribution, to be signed again, the former copy being in Sir Francis's own hand. Sir Francis has a month's mind to be the party named in the privy seal, as well for receiving the whole proceed of this contribution as for the 31,000*l.*, otherwise he thinks there may be jealousies that his Majesty will employ the surplusage to some other use. The King can best judge of these fancies. The Queen commanded Windebank to examine the business between Lord Goring and Sir Francis Nethersole, but Sir Francis is so reserved that it still remains in the clouds. His Majesty would better judge of it by the letters themselves and the relations from other hands. Transmits a letter from the Duchess of Buckingham, and another from Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, wherein he gives account of the 9,600*l.* bestowed in gifts for the business of the fens in Yorkshire. [*Draft in Sec. Windebank's handwriting, with some suggested alterations. Three pages and a half.*]

June 7. 40. Fair draft, or copy, of a privy seal, with a blank for the name of the person to whom it was to be addressed, prepared by Sir Abraham Williams, in accordance with the authority of Sec. Windebank of the 4th inst. [*See No.* 26. *This fair draft is stated by Sir Abraham Williams, in a memorandum written thereon, to have been this day delivered to Sir Francis Nethersole, to be sent to the King. See Sign Man.*, 17*th June inst. One page.*]

June 7. 41. Similar fair draft or copy of another privy seal, prepared by Sir Abraham Williams in blank, authorizing the person addressed to issue and receive sums paid to him by the collectors of the voluntary contribution towards the support of the affairs of the King's sister and her children. [*See 5th June, No.* 32, *and Sign Man.*, 17*th June. One page.*]

June 7. Whitehall. 42. The Council to the Deputy Lieutenants next adjoining to the Castle of Norham, co. Durham. Being informed by John Spencer, one of the gunners in the Tower, that divers pieces of brass ordnance remain in the Castle of Norham, buried in a vault, in which castle there is no like to be hereafter any use of ordnance, the Deputy Lieutenants are to cause the same to be delivered to such person as should repair to them with the warrant of Sec. Coke, to receive the same to be put on board the Dreadnought bound for Scotland. [*One page.*]

June 7. 43. Copy of the preceding. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXL.

1633.

June 7. Newcastle. 44. Sec. Coke to [Sec. Windebank]. The King taking notice that the High Commission in the cause of the Bishop of Chester, which is prosecuted by his own advocate, requires notwithstanding another relator to be named, conceives this to be unnecessary and not agreeable to the ordinary course of that court. His pleasure is that Windebank should require the demanding of a relator to be forborne, or else that the cause be stayed till the King's return, that he may therein give such further order [as] shall be fit and agreeable to the justice of that court. Windebank received by a former letter a direction to admit of no additionals to the charge against the Bishop after publication. The King's meaning is that no additionals be admitted but such as were intended by Sir Henry Marten's allowance before the beginning of the session after Easter. Windebank to acquaint the Archbishop of Canterbury with this explanation. The King purposes to stay in Newcastle till Saturday, and then comes post to Berwick, whither the train set forward this morning to attend him at that time to keep "our Whitsuntide," and to remain the holidays in England. [*One page.*]

June 8. 45. Dorothy Jenkyn to her son [Humphrey] Fulwood. Condoles with his wife Nan on the death of a child, who was dear to the writer, the rather because it was a Yorkshire boy. Sir Ather [Arthur] has bought all Lasenby's lands, and has promised to defray the arrear of that rent charge. Reminds him how "vildley" her father was used by Lasenby, and explains her wishes with reference to some private pecuniary arrangements. A Mr. More and a Charles Harvey are mentioned by her. [*One page and a half.*]

June 8. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. The Eighth and Tenth Whelps have not above seven weeks' victuals, and are presently to go to the westward with the fleet for guard of the Narrow Seas. The Officers are to order the surveyor of marine victuals instantly to send abroad such supply as may make the proportions complete for as long time as the Vanguard and Henrietta Maria. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 61 *a. Half a page.*]

June 9. Berwick. 46. Sec. Coke to [Sec. Windebank]. By the Queen's letter received yesterday, and by one from Lord Goring to Coke, the King has notice of a charge laid upon Goring by Sir Francis Nethersole, "not only for injuries done to himself, but that ungrounded jea- "lousies carried his lordship so far as to forget his duty to the King, "and his friendship to the Queen [of Bohemia]." On the petition of Lord Goring the King's pleasure is that at the next meeting of the Council Sir Francis be commanded to justify his letters written to Lord Goring, and that his lordship be heard in his own defence, whereupon the Council are to report to his Majesty. Windebank is to give warning to the parties, and his speedy return of the issue will give their Majesties very good satisfaction. Sends a letter of the King to the Queen inclosed in one to Lord Goring, and one to Windebank from the Bishop of London. Some of the Lords of Scotland were in that town to conduct his Majesty into Scotland on Wednesday next. [*Two pages and a half.*]

VOL. CCXL.

1633.
June 9. Berwick. 47. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to [Sec. Windebank]. They came thither well yesterday night, and that holy White Sunday was obliged to write to him of an unholy business. Peter Apsley, the eldest son of the late Lieutenant of the Tower, after running from Arundel's messenger, contrary to his oath, into the Low Countries, and after being pardoned by the King for that offence, upon the instance of the Earl of Northumberland, Lord Goring undertaking for him, had now sent an insolent base letter of challenge to the Earl of Northumberland thither. His Majesty directs Windebank to use all diligence for apprehending Peter Apsley, and laying him in prison till his Majesty's return, or if he be fled over to cause Mr. Attorney to draw a most severe proclamation against him. [*Two pages.*]

June 9. 48. Sir Francis Nethersole to [the same]. Having found that he could not be too careful to give Lord Goring no advantage against him, beseeches Windebank, to suppress the copy of the writer's letter to the King deposed with Windebank, till Nethersole should have leave from his Majesty for the publishing thereof. In the meantime incloses a third letter to Goring open, that Windebank may peruse it, and begs that if he go to court that day or the morrow, it may be delivered by his servant, thereby to engage Lord Goring to speak with Windebank, who may persuade him that Nethersole therein demands but justice. [*One page and a half.*]

June 10. Berwick. 49. Sir Henry Vane to the same. His present employment is now almost at an end, for within this 48 hours he shall leave his [comptroller's] staff in that town, and not resume it before the King's return, which, he resolves, shall be the 18th of next month. Had he written, could have told him nothing more than of feasting. Hears the same of Windebank and Vane's colleague at Greenwich, though Windebank told them nothing of it, nor of the mirth and gallantry of the ladies, and Nethersole's frenzies. The Earl Marshal had advertised the Secretary of the duellists, whom they suspected to be already fled into the Low Countries. They, at Berwick, lived in such unity, that did not such gallant fellows send them matter from London, the Earl Marshal would have little cause to exercise his martial power there. [*One page and a half.*]

June 10. 50. James Martin to the same. Having procured a gentleman of sufficient estate to give 500*l.* caution for his appearance, prays order to the Warden of the Fleet that the writer may be brought to the Secretary with his security. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 10. West Dean. 51. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. The cure of his cousin Ned was past danger. He and his brother were to remain at Dinton this Whitsuntide. Dr. Osborne being returned to Salisbury, and hearing what had been done in the Chapter for Dr. Henchman, much disapproved the act. Mr. Dean would not take notice of any wrong Dr. Nicholas had, but intimated there was a gap open for him to take the like advantage of Dr. Mason, as Dr. Nicholas conceived, but the Dean is so mysterious that

1633. VOL. CCXL.

Dr. Nicholas cannot tell what to make of him. If Dr. Nicholas could have his prebend at large exchanged for a better, he would think he were made whole, so much he thinks Dr. Henchman is able to effect with the Bishop; but Dr. Nicholas was exceedingly pressed by the refractory residents to make good his footing, and join with Dr. Mason to inform the King how much they suffered by his letter. It is suspected that Sec. Windebank was the only means of procuring this letter. Dr. Osborne says so, and that the Bishop of London was not acquainted with it. Thinks it better to seek some other way to be relieved than to struggle with such power. The writer's cousin Parry is to be married on Wednesday next. [*One page.*]

June 11. 52. Petition of the Burgesses, Commons, or Commonalty of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to the King. Pray him to consider their grievances annexed. *Annexed,*

52. I. *Particular of the grievances above mentioned. They are —1, refusal of the Mayor and Aldermen to hear the grievances of the burgesses at the meetings of their guilds or general assemblies; 2, sale of corporation offices for the benefit of the Mayor for the time being; 3, discontinuance of dinner to the auditors of the chamberlain's accounts; 4, management of the Mayor and Aldermen, whereby their kinsfolk are put upon the Common Council; 5, alteration desired in the quorum of the Common Council; 6, that unfreemen are permitted to trade within the liberties of the corporation.*

Written under the petition,—

52. II. *Order of his Majesty subscribed by Sec. Coke. The King does not intend the prosecution of the late rebellious misdemeanor in Newcastle to be forborne on any pretence of grievances, but in his care for preserving all his subjects in their rights, refers the above petition and grievances to be examined by the Vice-President and Council of York. Berwick, 11th June,* 1633. [*Copies. Petition and other papers three pages and a half.*]

June 11. His Majesty's palace at Berwick. 53. The Council at Berwick to the Council at London. Good success of their journey. Besides God's blessing in his Majesty's safety and health, the great entertainments and presents in all places of note, and general "concurses" and acclamations of his people every where, and their expressions of joy and contentment in his presence, have been such, that his Majesty's satisfaction hath appeared in his cheerful and daily conversing amongst them, in so princely and gracious manner that the memory thereof will remain in men's hearts to his honour in after times. Hoped to partake with the like comfort in the health and prosperity of the Queen, Prince, and Princess. [*One page.*]

June 11. Berwick. 54. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Sends letters to the Council, the Lord Deputy, and Lord Cottington. They are now upon the confines and shall to-morrow pass into Scotland. Many of their

1633. Vol. CCXL.

Lords are now with them, only the Lord Earth [Airth] appears not, neither do they hear whether the Commissioners have set him free. Sees hope of a fair correspondence and very good proceedings in all things to his Majesty's contentment. Finds that town poor and yet very considerable. When they come to Edinburgh he will again hear from him.

June 11. Greenwich. 55. George Lord Goring to Sec. Windebank. Thanks for his letter which was a rich cover to a very poor field within. Howsoever he intends, Nethersole, against his will, has made Goring very happy in giving him these passages to Windebank's favour, which if he improve not with all care and alacrity, may he live like his accuser would have him.—P.S. Finds by a letter [received] last night that his Majesty knew of this business before Mr. Howsden arrived, but how he knows not.

June 11. 56. Sir William Russell to Nicholas. Understands by letter from Sec. Coke that order is given to Sec. Windebank concerning Woolwich House, whether the East India Company shall have it or not. Begs to receive directions therein. All things there are exceedingly ruinated and purloined away to the King's prejudice, and therefore the sooner it be determined the better. The writer is going into Cambridgeshire to-morrow. Has sent Blackborne, the workman for that company, to understand the King's pleasure. [*One page.*]

June 11. 57. Copies of receipts of Robert Cawdron for 1,000*l.*, and of Sir Christopher Wray for 200*l.*, paid by Theophilus Earl of Lincoln in respect of the tax [for draining] charged upon certain lands [recovered from the sea] in co. Lincoln.

June 12. Berwick. 58. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Will not forget Lord Wimbledon's request at his access to the King at the next stage. Sir Francis Nethersole had written to the King in three sheets of paper, promising not to decline a speedy hearing of the cause between himself and Lord Goring upon certain conditions, which are stated in Sir Francis Nethersole's letter, calendared under June 6th, No. 36. The first was concurred in; the second left to the Board; the third granted; as to the fourth, the sentence may be deferred till his Majesty's return, but the King will have the matter fully heard, and an ample report made of all the parts thereof. Wishes Nethersole had known his Majesty's pleasure before giving copies of his letter to Windebank and Sir Abraham Williams. Advises Windebank to persuade Nethersole to more patience till the cause be determined, and to restrain the publication as much as possible, even to save his reputation from common table-talk. If he be justified, the sentence will be of more effect for his credit than pre-occupation can be. Has written to Nethersole himself to the same purpose.

June 12. Deptford. 59. Sir William Russell to Sec. Coke. Rejoiced to hear of his Majesty's prosperous journey. The whole commonwealth are obliged to pray for Coke for his care of the Navy, and especially in finding means for good timber. Reports the state of the two ships

1633. building at Woolwich and Deptford. The Vanguard and Henrietta Maria have been ready at Gillingham since the beginning of last week, but have been detained by north-east winds. This day received information of their safe arrival in the Hope to make up their complement of men who daily run away. They have caused a drum to beat at Ratcliff and Limehouse to warn the prest-men aboard, and that if they do not obey, some of them will be put to trial of law for their lives. If there be not some exemplary punishment the writer sees no hope of redress. Warrant is given for victualling these two ships and the two Whelps till the 20th of September. The Antelope and Ninth Whelp are gone for Ireland. Has contracted for supply of such naval stores as the Lord Treasurer has offered money for. Job Harvey [Harby] has undertaken to provide cordage from Russia. The writer is in treaty with other merchants to make up 400tons between that time and Christmas. [*Two pages.*]

June 12. 60. Presentment made at the Swanemote held at the outer gate of Windsor Castle, for the bailiwick of Battle in the Forest of Windsor, co. Berks. The jury, whose names are stated, presented Thomas Perry of Winkfield, weaver, for grubbing up half an acre of coppice ground near Fernehill in the parish of Winkfield. He was fined 5*l.* [*Attested copy. Two pages and half.*]

June 12. 61. Order of Inigo Jones and others, Commissioners for Buildings. The partition walls on both sides of a house wherein Robert Edmonds dwells, within the precinct of Blackfriars, are not built of brick but of loam and plastering and wooden quarters, contrary to the proclamation. The same are to be pulled down and to be built up of brick according to the proclamation. [*One page.*]

June 13. The Downs. 62. Capt. George Carteret to Nicholas. Anchoring in Dover Roads, six Dutch ships came in, as they said, from the Straits. Their vice-admiral, the next morning, put out his flag in the foretop. Being informed that he was not to wear his flag there, the King's pinnace being present, the vice-admiral partially lowered his flag. Having weighed his anchor, Carteret fired five shots at him, but he went away with all the sail he could, and when he was out of shot hoisted his flag as high as he could. By their working when under sail they seemed to be States men-of-war. [*Two pages.*]

June 13. 63. Copy of the preceding. [*Two pages.*]

June 14. 64. Deposition of Sir Francis Nethersole taken before Sec. Windebank. He comes now from the Archbishop of Canterbury. He perused to his Grace the paper lying herewith, and he did not take any exception thereto, saving to the word "*commonly*," but avowing the rest to be truth, asked the deponent to what end he had put the contents thereof into writing. Deponent replied that he had been necessarily obliged to advertise his Majesty that the secret trusted by his Majesty to him was gone abroad, although he had trusted no man with it, but as with a secret of his Majesty. His Grace affirmed that he had not imparted the secret to any man,

Vol. CCXL.

1633. but that another, whom he named not, had spoken to his Grace thereof. [*Two pages and one third.*] *Annexed,*

64. I. *Declaration of the Archbishop of Canterbury that Sir Francis Nethersole having deposed with him his Majesty's inclination to yield to a voluntary contribution towards support of the affairs of his sister, on a certain condition which Sir Francis also deposed with the Archbishop as his Majesty's secret, the Archbishop having taken time to advise with himself upon his said proposition, and Sir Francis repairing to him the next day, which was the 1st June inst., the Archbishop then told him, that what he had deposed with him as a secret was already commonly spoken of, and that a certain well-affected person, whom the Archbishop did not name, had told the Archbishop of it, and also that Sir Francis having told the Archbishop that a certain Lord, whom he named not, was willing to do what he had propounded to the Archbishop, the Archbishop answered that that Lord was Lord Craven, which Sir Francis did neither confess nor deny.* [*In Sir Francis Nethersole's handwriting but unsigned, and indorsed by Sec. Windebank as a copy. Two pages.*]

June 14. 65. Copy of the preceding deposition of Sir Francis Nethersole. [*Half a page.*]

June [14]. 66. Copy of the declaration of the Archbishop of Canterbury annexed to the deposition of Nethersole. [*Half a page.*]

[June] 14. Whitehall. 67. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council. Sir Fr. N. [Francis Nethersole] disclaimed the charge, because his letter was but upon an "if," and yet in discourse he affirmed if two honourable personages said true, the circumstances did directly point at L. Go. [Lord Goring]. [Nethersole further stated that] "the "answer could not be made, because it must discover a secret of the "King, which their lordships would condemn him for; that the "revealing was for his Majesty's service, the discovery to his great "disservice and prejudice of the Q. Boh. [Queen of Bohemia] . . . . "That nevertheless if the Lords would command him the contrary, "and make an act of State for his indemnity, he would make a "direct answer now." Sec. Windebank also gives particulars of a proposed expedition to Algiers suggested by certain Western merchants to Lord Cottington and by him communicated to the Council. Resolved to invite the Lord Mayor to a conference on the subject, acquainting him with what the Western men offer. [*These notes are dated 14th May 1633, but it is presumed that "May" was a mistake for "June." One page.*]

June 14. 68. Statement concerning the case of the Bishop of Chester. The Bishop had dealt privately with the class of offenders ordinarily prosecuted in the ecclesiastical courts and had received compositions from them for their offences. The sum so received by him was

VOL. CCXL.

1633. stated to have been larger than that accounted for, and much of his private dealing had not been entered of record. [*Indorsed are notes by Sec. Windebank apparently of a suggested sentence of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners:*—"£5,000 *spent; a pardon;* £500 "*per annum during life; the first payment a year hence; he* "*is guilty of formalities only.*" *Two pages.*]

June 14. 69. Draft of the preceding, corrected by Robert Reade, Windebank's secretary. [*Two pages.*]

[June 14?] 70. Paper entitled "The Offence given by the Lord Bishop of Chester." It is a statement in aggravation of the charges against him. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLI. JUNE 15–30, 1633.

June 15. 1. Minutes by Nicholas of matters to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of their decisions; among them, Officers of the Navy and East India Company desire to know their lordships' pleasure touching the letting of the rope house at Woolwich; [*Margin,* "This to be dispatched as soon as an order from the Council Board."] To resolve what shall be done touching the Warspite; [*Margin,* "This is respited till the King come."] To appoint a solicitor to follow the business of the Admiralty concerning encroachments, Mr. Davile being dead; [*Margin,* "Mr. Rob. Smyth, messenger."] To require the clerk of the Crown to give copies of all charters granted to corporations within the Admiralty jurisdiction to such solicitor; [*Margin,* "A letter is to be written."] Lieutenant Colonel Paperill desires passage to Guernsey in one of the Whelps; [*Margin,* "A letter to be written to Capt. Pennington."] [*One page.*]

June 15. 2. Francis Vincent and Richard Beech to the Lords of the Admiralty. About 4th November last they went to the house of George Mynnes in Epsom, Surrey, and desired the key of his pigeon house for making saltpetre. He refused, and being called before their lordships, he desired forbearance till breeding time was past. Ten days afterwards Mynnes still refused, and answered them that they were best hold their peace, for one word of his mouth to the Lords would hang them all. On 30th May last he again refused, and has since sent his servants abroad in the country to know where the writers or their servants had taken any bribes, and cannot prove any. Pray satisfaction. [*One page and a third.*]

June 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to George Mynnes, clerk of the Hanaper. Close warrant requiring him to give his attendance upon the Lords in the Council Chamber at Whitehall on Saturday the 22nd instant. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 62. *Third of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

June 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to [a Messenger of the Chamber]. Warrant to bring John Hooke, Leonard Bame, Thomas Griffin, Thomas Arkinstall, and Thomas Streton, fishermen of Strood, Kent, before the Lords to answer matters objected against them. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 62. *Third of a page.*]

June 15. The like to bring up Christopher Perine of Woolwich and —— Dason of Blackwall. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

June 15. The like to fetch Nicholas Stearn, John Balleson, John Tormewood, and Peter Fasby, of Barking, Essex. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*

June 15. Beaumaris. 3. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Francis Lord Cottington. Arrived at Dublin the 10th inst., and having landed the Lord Deputy's goods returned to Beaumaris, where he will attend his lordship's coming. The Biscayners have made great spoil upon this coast and fired one Hollander in the very road of Dublin, which might have been prevented if ships had been sent out in the beginning of the year, according to the writer's proposition. Has sent the Ninth Whelp into the Severn to clear that coast of pirates, for on his coming up they left St. George's Channel and betook themselves to Lundy and the Welsh Islands. [*One page.*]

June 15. Beaumaris. 4. The same to Nicholas. To the same effect as the preceding. The writer foretold such spoils would be done if the ships were not ready by April. Norman is in the Isles of Bayon in a leaky and rotten ship, not able any more to come to sea. Of the Turks they hear nothing. So when these Biscayners are put off they would have little to do this year. [*One page.*]

June 15. 5. Robert Naper, Deputy Vice-Admiral to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Vice-Admiral of co. Dorset, to Thomas Gaynour captain of the True Love of Weymouth, Walter Davis master, and Benjamin Denny lieutenant, of the same ship. Commission to take pirates. [*Copy. Nine pages and a half.*]

June 15. Greenwich. 6. Cornelius Holland to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. Household occasions go on, as all others at court, with a solitary silence by reason of the want of that great presence which Vane carried along with him. By their young master's recovery of his late sickness are somewhat revived, being then together at Greenwich. The officers are going on with Vane's accounts, though slowly. Holland was desirous they would have perfected the first year first, wherein lies the doubt. Desires to know how long Vane intends to stay at Raby after the King. Lady Roxburgh is much discontented that she has not the same allowances which Mr. Hall served her with, although she and the rockers have been served with all things as fully as formerly. Her former extraordinary large allowance has brought 1,000 marks a year more charge upon the King, for by that precedent Lady Dorset could not be denied many things which she would never else have desired. Notwith-

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

standing many increases, hopes they shall be within the former expense. Finds nothing but conformity in the clerk of the kitchen. [*One page and a half.*]

June 15. Holyrood House. 7. Act of admission, by his Majesty's warrant, of Bishop Laud to be one of the Privy Council of the kingdom of Scotland, with copies of the Oaths of Allegiance and of a Privy Councillor taken by Bishop Laud, with all due reverence, on his knees. [*Extract from the books of the Privy Council, certified by James Primrose, clerk of the Council. One page.*]

June 16. 8. Sir Thomas Roe to Lord Treasurer Portland. Such as he receives from Germany and Holland he sends rather for the Treasurer's entertainment than information. In the one he may see the resolution of a poor nation who yesterday knew not what they dared, and now dares what it knows not; in the other, the growth of such as are planted by the water side; in both, that prosperity will water a willow to out-grow an oak. The first contribution is collected, and two months' arrears paid to the officers, and the rest advanced for recruits. A meeting is intimated at Worms, to define the commission of nine, who in the name of the four circles and towns united are to be counsellors with the Chancellor Oxenstiern under the name of *Concilium formatum*. The monthly pay of the horse amounts 244,620 rix-dollars, and of the foot to 202,752, esteeming the charge of the cannon and military necessaries to be as much more. This immense sum, now that it is resolved to make the war regular and by arithmetic, doth so affright those who must manage it, that it retireth their consideration into themselves. Roe is well informed that the Swedes will drive all with speed to a peace. Strength and position of the forces at the end of May. Report from Nuremberg of a battle in which both generals, Arnheim and Wallenstein, had fallen, the victory resting with the princes. Prays Portland to procure some instructions to Sir Robert Anstruther, to countenance the negotiation of the ecclesiastical peace, so far even beyond hope advanced.

June 17. Westminster. Warrant to Sir Robert Pye, auditor of the receipt of the Exchequer. The King having given order for a voluntary contribution to be made throughout England and Wales towards the support of the affairs of his Majesty's sister and her children, Sir Robert Pye is authorized to receive all moneys brought to him by the collectors, and to issue the same according to such warrants as he shall receive under the sign manual. [*See Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xiii., *No.* 100. *One page.*]

June 17. Westminster. Warrant to the same. Out of the first moneys that shall come to his hands of the voluntary contribution for which the King now gives order, he is to repay to Sir Francis Nethersole 31,000*l.*, procured by him of merchants in London to be paid beyond seas to the use of his Majesty's sister. [*Ibid., No.* 101. *One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

[June 17.] 9. The King to the several Justices of the Peace in every county. Instructions how they are to proceed in collecting a voluntary contribution for the Queen of Bohemia. They are to let the people know that the King has granted the power of this voluntary aid unto his sister to be employed in the public affairs of her and her children according to such instructions as she shall receive from the King. [*One page and a half.*]

[June 17.] 10. Another copy signed by Sir Abraham Williams, but not by the King. [*One page.*]

[June 17.] 11. Another copy indorsed by Sir Francis Nethersole. [*One page.*]

June 18. Deptford. 12. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Sec. Windebank told him the effect of the King's pleasure touching the Warspite and the dimensions of the two new ships. Was yesterday in Woolwich rope house to give order for preparation of that place for the East India Company's use, and has appointed that some of the Committees meet the Officers of the Navy at Mincing Lane on Wednesday the 25th inst. to deliver them possession, and in the meantime to procure warrant from the Lords of the Admiralty. Sec. Windebank would have the Commissioners reminded to sign the estimate for the two new ships, and to send it to Sec. Coke for the King's signature. Now they are going to Portsmouth, requests Nicholas to lend him the relation made upon return of the commission wherein Sir Thomas Aylesbury and others were employed, about the riding of the King's ships in harbour at Portsmouth, in 1630. [*One page.*]

June 18. 13. Memorandum that the commission and other papers touching the survey of Portsmouth above-mentioned were sent to Mr. Edisbury. [*Five lines.*]

June 19. 14. Petition of Edward Hutchins and Joseph Hutchins, sons of Thomas Hutchins, post of Crewkerne, lately deceased, and of all the posts between London and Plymouth, to the Council. Having obtained an order, dated 24th February 1629-30, from this Board, for the weekly carriage of letters between London and Plymouth, the settling whereof had cost them 400*l.*, besides their great and daily charge in keeping men and horses. Neither Lord Stanhope nor Mr. Dolliver, the paymaster of the posts, had given any encouragement to this business, but rather opposed it; Lord Stanhope going about to assume the benefit of the merchants' letters and raising the valuation of the post places of the Western road from 20*l.* to 100*l.* Pray their lordships to require Lord Stanhope and the paymaster of the posts to answer wherefore they should raise the post places from 20*l.* anciently given, and for what cause they should have the benefit of the merchants' letters. Pray also that Edward and Joseph Hutchins may for 20*l.* have the place filled by

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

their father and grandfather for 70 years, or else the benefit of the merchants' letters, which their father had. *Underwritten,*

14. I. *Order of Council that Lord Stanhope should answer the petition by the 21st instant. Whitehall, June 19th,* 1633.

14. II. *Answer of Charles Lord Stanhope on a petition exhibited by John Lathom, who had a reversion of the post's place at Berwick. The Lords addressed their letters to him in behalf of Lathom, but Lord Stanhope, not knowing of the reversion, had disposed of the same, whereupon he gave Lathom a grant of the first post's place which should fall, which was that of Crewkerne, which was now enjoyed by one to whom Lathom had assigned it. The truth of the great sums alleged to have been given for obtaining the merchants' letters uncertain. Lord Stanhope does not take notice of disposing any place in that road, nor aim at any profit by reason of those letters, he only takes upon him the appointment of the posts.*

14. III. *Reference of this business to the Earl of Dorset, Lord Cottington, and Sec. Windebank, to settle the same or report. Star Chamber, June 28th,* 1633. [*Petition and other papers, two pages.*]

June 19. Whitehall. Notes of Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council. Aldermen Campbell, Clitheroe, Garway, and Abdy attended in reference to the proposed expedition to Algiers. They took it ill that the Lord Mayor was sent to; it concerned the merchants only, and not the city. They are secure and have naught to do with the Western parts. The Attorney General was of opinion that they ought by law to contribute. Garway replied, that the city looked upon government; there was never any precedent of calling the city in such a business. They ask the Lords to set down in writing what they desire of the city. [*See 14th June* 1633, *No.* 67.]

June 19. Rough minutes by Nicholas of business transacted at the meeting of the council of the Society of Fishing this day. Complaint of injuries done by Lindsey, Deputy Vice-Admiral of Scotland, to be prosecuted before such as are judges in Scotland. The Duke of Lennox nominated one of this council. [*See 26th February* 1633. *Vol.* ccxxxii., *No.* 105.]

June 19. Aboard the Vanguard, in the Downs. 15. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has, with much ado, got into the Downs with his own ship and the Henrietta Maria, where he found the two Whelps, but without supply of victuals, which he prays them to hasten away, his intention being to stand to the westward to clear the coast of pirates. No ships in the Downs besides the Whelps. The Dutch have not lately frequented that place as formerly. [*Half a page.*]

June 19. Deptford. 16. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Thanks for papers upon return of the commission at Portsmouth [in 1630]. Sends a collec-

1633. tion of the charge in purveyance of the King's timber from Shotover and Stowood. Finds by experience, that when they have given an order for timber, if there be not a third or fourth part more brought into the yard, the works will be at a stand, because much of it proves rotten. Never knew any ship built by day-work that the shipwrights did not make of greater burthen than the warrants mentioned. The ship now building at Deptford will prove 200 tons greater than was appointed. If, after launching, there is any remain, it serves for repairs, making of boats, &c. Upon balancing all expenses the King would have an honest account of all his materials. Likes Sir Robert Pye's advice, to have a privy seal to warrant receipts and payments for the Irish service. [*One page.*] *Incloses,*

16. I. *Note of charge in purveyance of timber in forests of Shotover and Stowood.* [*One page.*]

June 19. London. 17. Thomas Witherings to Humphrey Fulwood. Mr. Frizell is at the court, pretending that Witherings owes him a great sum, and intending to move his Majesty for a proclamation for possession of the whole place [of deputy foreign postmaster], offering security to be accountable if it be recovered from him again. Witherings owes him nothing. He has sent the affidavit of Frizell's own servant to Sec. Coke. Prays Fulwood to speak to Mr. Secretary that Witherings suffer not in his absence. [*One page.*]

June 19. Buckden. 18. Bishop Williams of Lincoln to Reginald Burdin, surrogate of the Ecclesiastical Court at Leicester. Has appointed the parishioners of St. Martin's, Leicester, to remove their common library from the choir of the church into a room provided by the mayor, aldermen, and corporation, and has persuaded them to trim up their choir, and to place therein their communion table, all which they have performed; but on a certificate of the vicar and others, that the place where their table stood before is far more fit by reason of the more capacity to receive communicants, and the more audibleness of the minister's voice, and the proximity to the place where morning and evening prayers were appointed to be said, the Bishop had, according to the Liturgy, the Injunctions, and the 82nd Canon, given leave to remove the table to its former place at such times as they are to receive the communion. Requires Burdin not to be troublesome to the parties until he should legally disprove to the Bishop the truth of the aforesaid certificate. [*Copy. Indorsed by Bishop Laud. One page.*]

June 19. 19. Brian Duppa, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, to Kenrick Edisbury and Dennis Fleming, Officers of the Navy. Certificate that the inhabitants of Eaton, Cumnor, and other places in Berks, are within five miles of the University of Oxford, and, being bound to serve with their teams in repairing the ways about Oxford, are exempt from all purveyance and carriages of ship timber from Shotover and Stowood to Burcot. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.
June 19. 20. Certificate of Lawrence Whitaker, Roger Mainwaring, and others, with a subsequent addition of Sir John Wolstenholme, and John Holloway, for a pass to be given to Mary Heath, a Dutch woman, with six children, to pass over to Amsterdam; her husband, John Heath, a Frenchman, being now in prison at Gravesend for debt. [*One page.*]

June 19. 21. Certificate of Ambrose Ragemorter, pastor, with an Elder and others of the Belgian Church in London, that Walrave Lewis, and Joan, widow of John Wybo, were about to go into foreign parts on business of their church, and that the said Walrave was about to take with him his son Francis, a youth of fourteen years of age, that he might acquire a knowledge of mercantile business. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 19. 22. Deputy and others of the parish of St. Bride's, Fleet Street, to the Lord Mayor. Certificate that no person had contrary to the King's proclamation lodged in their parish since their last certificate. [*One page.*]

June 20. Bulwick. 23. Sir Thomas Roe to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Sends papers relating to news from [Poland], a copy of which he has sent into Scotland. Congratulates her on the report of the restitution of her and her son's dominions. Should have been joyed to see her [in England], where he believes she might advantage her own affairs and countenance her servants which want it, through jealousy misconceived, or envy falsely applied. Of this Roe is an example, for he never prospered since he prospered in the designs of the King of Sweden. Thanks for her long and confident letter. It is the truest mirror of an excellent wife he ever beheld, and sets her off more than all the jewels and beauty in that day of marriage. There is a gloomy lustre in such grief, though not so glaring as that of joy, yet of more state and greatness. Thanks her for wishing him on the theatre wherein he confesses he took pleasure. In his recess from business wants an object for his mind, which books may satiate but never fill. If she see an opportunity wherein he may serve her, and demands him of his Majesty, he will more willingly wear out under his commands than by rust. He has sought to win by trust, not to alienate by uneffective jealousy, but he now sees the farthest ends of his hopes. His Majesty is well, and is crowned and feasted at Edinburgh, and prayed for here. The weather has been sad ever since his absence; the Queen a perfect mourning turtle. A mischance happened to a young maid. Mr. Apsley's sending a new challenge to the Earl of Northumberland is so ill taken by the King that he is to suffer the rigour of the law. Some rumour he hears, but understands not, of difference between two [Nethersole and Lord Goring] whereof the matter or manner may reflect on her Majesty. Too much *pragmatique* and *brouillerie* may turn to her disservice, and will restrain freedom; when weariness begins, affections cool. [*Copy, unsigned. Two pages.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.
June 20. Bulwick. Sir Thomas Roe to John Dinley. The King's indignation at Mr. Apsley's new error. What passes between Lord Goring and Nethersole, Dinley may hear from them that know. Roe hears nothing that pleases him. Expects the issues of that summer to be climacterical to finish, at least critical to judge of, the end of the war. Believes there was never prince better affected to a sister, or to a cause, than his Majesty, but by what necessity, which "we ourselves" create and worship, they are bound up, is a mystery inscrutable to the writer. [*Copy, written on the same page as the preceding. One page.*]

June 20. 24. Declaration of sundry abuses in the office of the Ordnance, exhibited by Anthony Ferriby, purveyor of that office. It is entitled "A Demonstration of five great abuses sprung from two "contracts made in May 1608 . . . . . by the Officers of the "Ordnance with the then purveyor and wheelwright to serve in all "manner of field and ship carriages at certain prices by the great." The writer explains the way in which these contracts operate to the King's disadvantage, and recommends that the stores alluded to be furnished when needed, upon fresh contracts. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 20. 25. The Deputy and others of the parish of St. Dunstan-in-the-West to Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor. Certificate of all such persons (termers excepted) as are come to lodge within the said parish, contrary to his Majesty's proclamation of 20th June 1632, since November 1632. Sir Charles Howard, Robert Lovell, a Norfolk gentleman, Sir Thomas Canon, Sir Henry Appleton, Sir Thomas Pope, and the Lord Fitzwilliam are among the persons mentioned. [*One page.*]

June 20. 26. Deputy and others of St. Martin's, Ludgate, to the same. Certificate that they did not find that any persons had lodged in that parish since their last certificate. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 20. 27. Notes by Sir John Lambe upon Dr. Lane's case. On an election for the Mastership of St. John's College, Cambridge, which lay between Dr. Lane and Mr. Holdsworth, the votes of a large body of electors having been protested against, the question arose, whether such votes were thereby suspended till trial were had of the protests, and who were to judge of the same. [*One page.*]

June 21. 28. The King to the Dean and Chapter of York. At his late being at York, he took order that no seats should be set above the stalls in the choir, save the Archbishop's throne on the one side, where the Lord President sits and the Archbishop, and one seat on the other side for the Lord President's lady and her company. Finds since his departure from York, that the seat which was lately appointed for the counsel of fee in ordinary, and stood just before the place where the Lord President sits, may well be set up again without any disgrace to the choir, and its re-erection would take off all dislikes about choice of places between baronets and knights and

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

the King's counsel of fee. The King therefore dispenses with his former letter in this particular. [*Copy, in the handwriting of Bishop Laud's secretary. One page.*]

June 21. 29. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. His Majesty best knows in how private a manner at Doncaster he signed and returned to Nethersole the papers concerning the free contribution now ordered, and the express leave the King gave Nethersole the next day at the court nigh Pomfret, to show the King's private declaration concerning the contribution to such persons as in his discretion he should think fit for the advancement of his service. Believes that his Majesty never spoke thereof to any other, saving that one who opined against it. This belief obliged Nethersole to be careful to reveal it to no man, but under the obligation of the King's secret. The first to whom he imparted it was Lord Craven, who being at Greenwich on the 30th of May to wait on the Queen, was to begin his journey for Scotland on the Monday following. Nethersole, having cause to hope that he would be willing to lead the way in this business, spake to him of it. After several consultations Lord Craven desired leave to impart the business to a friend whom he would not name. Nethersole consented on Lord Craven's being answerable for his friend's secresy. On the same day Nethersole imparted the secret to the Archbishop of Canterbury, who took time to advise thereon, and on Nethersole's return to him reproached him because what he had deposed with him as a secret the day before was already town talk. Nethersole thereupon feared that Lord Craven's friend might have been the man who had revealed the King's secret. States at length his reasons for suspecting Lord Goring to have been Lord Craven's friend, and thereupon concludes that he was bound to write the first letter, for which he was called into question. In the course of his statement of reasons, he alleges that in the previous case of Sir Dudley Carleton, in which his Majesty had stated to Sir Dudley that Sir Francis had proceeded with all possible tenderness towards Sir Dudley, the world put a different interpretation upon his conduct, and that he suffered greatly in reputation for having discovered that fault in a friend, a fellow-servant, and an honest man, for which it is believed, in despite of all that Nethersole can say to the contrary, that he first lost his employment, and has since been put from court. In Lord Goring's case he saw himself ready to fall into a like extremity. The divulged secret would come to the ears of Mr. Secretary, who would advise the King thereof, and a conceit would thereupon arise that Nethersole had published it, which would have been his ruin, and perhaps that of the business he had in hand. If he had stated the circumstances to the King, there would have been inquiry after the offender, and if Lord Goring should have been proved to be the man, Nethersole would have been decried by all that love Lord Goring—that is by a great part of the world—as he was in the case of Sir Dudley Carleton. To avoid these he could devise no other way than by writing the letter he did to Lord Goring. Appeals to his Majesty whether his proceeding was unjust or un-

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

charitable. The Council the last day he was before them, upon Lord Goring's bare negation upon his honour, declared their opinions,—1, That Nethersole's letters amounted to a charge; 2, That the charge is a great scandal of a peer of the realm; 3, That malice made Nethersole suspect Lord Goring. Nethersole should have sunk if God had not been with him, and supported him with a strong confidence of a more equitable sentence from the King. [*Twenty-three pages.*]

June 21. 30. Copy of the preceding, indorsed by Sec. Windebank, as follows:—"Sir Francis Nethersole's letter, intended to have been sent "to his Majesty, but delivered by himself to the Lords at White-"hall, at the Council-table, 21st of June, being Friday (sealed up), "and with a protestation against the opening it, there being a secret "in it that might prejudice his Majesty and the Queen of Bohemia; "but withal affirming there was matter in it to justify his proceed-"ing concerning the Lord Goring." [*Six pages.*]

June 21. 31. Sir Francis Nethersole to the Council. The letter he therewith presents to their lordships unsealed, but directed to the King, [*No.* 29,] contains no more than is necessary for his defence, but divers things which he had therein alleged could not be read by any other before the King, without the unnecessary further "interessing" of the names of divers other persons of quality, as well as Lord Goring, nor without a disservice to the King. If something therein deposed be seen by any other eye than His that seeth all things and his Majesty's, he as a servant of the Queen of Bohemia, shall, without any fault of his, have broken a direct command of her Majesty's, whereof Nethersole beseeches their lordships to take notice and then to do what they might think fittest and most for the service of his Majesty. [*Three pages.*]

June 21. 32. Copy of the same. [*One page.*]

June 21. Whitehall. 33. The Lords of the Council in London to the Lords of the Council attendant upon his Majesty in Scotland. As part of the same body, with one consent, join with them in like affections of joy and comfort for the great expressions of the people's love to their sovereign, and for the news of his Majesty's prosperous and successful journey. The Queen had filled their hearts with joy in giving them certain knowledge of her being quick with child, and likewise the prince and princess are all very well. The Queen receives singular contentment in the King's frequent remembrances. Pray that the King's return may be crowned with honour and prosperity equal to the success of his journey hitherto. [*One page.*]

June 21. 34. Draft of the preceding in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. *One page.*]

June 21. Bristol. 35. William Brissenden to Nicholas. Being at Bristol windbound prays Nicholas to remember him, and to stand by him in some suit, without whom he fears the worst. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

[June 21.] 36. Petition of certain Stroudwater clothiers, of co. Gloucester, to the Council. By a late proclamation concerning the true making of cloth, it is commanded that no gig-mills or moseing-mills, after Midsummer Day next shall be used, the intent whereof petitioners conceive to concern white cloth only, for that may be strained by the mills if presently after set in the tenter and dried; but coloured cloth, and especially red cloth, must be fully wrought to the proof being white, which being afterwards boiled for effecting the colour thereof will thereby shrink to the utmost. Petitioners dealing only in red cloth, without the use of the mills they now use for moseing and working cannot uphold their trade, on which many hundreds of poor people depend. Pray the Lords to grant them a further time for taking down their mills and the use thereof for the purpose aforesaid. [*Signed by Thomas Davis, William Fletcher, Thomas Webb, Robert Ridler, and eight others. One page.*]

June 21. Whitehall. 37. Order of Council on the preceding petition. Anthony Wither, one of the Commissioners for Clothing, is to make answer to the same petition, which answer is to be communicated by the clerk of the Council attendant to the Board. [*One page.*]

June 21. Tower Hill. 38. George Dannett to Nicholas. The Two Whelps are completely victualled to the 20th September next. [*Half a page.*]

June 21. 39. General observations upon the answer of Bishop Bridgman of Chester to the accusations pending against him in the High Commission Court, with other observations on the answer of Thomas Darcy in the same matter. [*Three pages and a half.*]

June 22. 40. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them the following:—To sign the estimate for building two new ships the next year; George Mynnes to attend upon the complaint of Vincent the saltpetreman; [*Margin*, "He is to permit his pigeon house to be digged."] Mr. Smyth's complaint against the Vice-Chancellor of Oxford. [*Half a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to George Trigge, of Boston, co. Lincoln. Close warrant for his attendance upon the Lords on Saturday 6th July, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 61. *Seven lines.*]

June 22. The like to John Coppyn of Boston, innholder. [*Minute. Ibid. Two lines.*]

June 22. The like to John Pryme of Grimsby, co. Lincoln, innholder. [*Minute. Ibid. Two lines.*]

June 22. The like to Daniel Chappell, of Boston, Yeoman. [*Minute. Ibid. Two lines.*]

June 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. Have received order from the Council for letting the rope house at Woolwich to the East India Company. The Officers are to perfect their treaty and to return a copy of their agreement. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 62 *a. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.

June 21 Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Pennington. Capt. [Lieut.-Colonel] Paperill being to repair to Guernsey, for performance of works for his Majesty's service, Pennington is to appoint some [one?] of the Lion's Whelps to transport him. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 63. *One third of page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Tourney. Complaint being made by the Deputy of the States of the United Provinces, that Captain James of Zealand having, by commission from the Prince of Orange, taken a Portuguese prize, which was afterwards cast away on the Isle of Wight. The captain saved some anchors, tobacco, and other goods which he carried to Newport and committed to Robert Newland. The same things being now claimed by the person addressed as Deputy Vice-Admiral, he is required to leave all the goods in Newland's custody for the use of the Dutch, with a cable and anchor left there by the Dutch East Indiaman, and to send the Lords an inventory of the goods in his custody, with a relation of the true state of that business. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 63. *One page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Two new ships are to be built this next year, according to the dimensions approved by the King before his departure for Scotland: the Warspite also is to be continued in ordinary until his return. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to Robert Smyth, solicitor for the Admiralty. The King has signified his pleasure to the Attorney General to question by law all such towns corporate and lords of manors as claim any jurisdiction or profits of the Admiralty. The person addressed is not only to attend the Attorney General about the matters aforesaid; but to prosecute in the High Court of Admiralty such causes as he should be required by the Lords, the King's Advocate, or the Proctor for the Admiralty to solicit. [*Copy Ibid., fol.* 63 *a. Two thirds of a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to Thomas Wallis. Consideration is forthwith to be had of divers charters granted to corporations who pretend to have jurisdiction of Admiralty, to the prejudice of his Majesty; he is therefore to deliver, without fee, to Robert Smyth, appointed to follow that business, copies of the last charters granted to Rochester, Southampton, Yarmouth, and other places. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 64. *Third of a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to Sir Henry Marten. They have appointed William Griffith, Doctor of Law, to be Judge of the Vice-Admiralty of North Wales, during pleasure. He is to cause a patent to be issued out of the Court of Admiralty for that purpose. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. The like for Thomas Draycott to be Registrar of the Vice-Admiralty of North Wales. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 64 *a. Third of a page.*]

[Vol. CCXLI.

1633.

June 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Charles Earl of Nottingham. Have received his letter of 30th of May, that he could not send up Phineas Miller, and Anthony Price, prisoners in Sussex upon suspicion of piracy, because the time was short, and the deputy who apprehended them was committed to the Fleet. Conceive he had time enough and are very sorry he had no better deputy. He is to cause the prisoners to be forthwith committed to the Marshalsea in Southwark, to be in readiness for trial, and to send to the King's Advocate such evidence as was against them. Pray him to discharge Isaac Thornbury, his deputy, from being further employed in any affairs of the Admiralty, and to put a better in his place. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 64 *a. Two-thirds of a page.*]

June 22. Whitehall. 41. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings [in the Council?] respecting the state of the Ordnance Office. Mr. Attorney moved that the officers deliver an account of that office as it stood in 1620, with what hath been supplied and issued since, and what remains. Order to be taken for rectifying bills, debentures, and quarter books, for which purpose the King sent certain orders which the officers disputed. Various orders suggested for regulation of the office. [*One page.*]

June 22. Plymouth. 42. Thomas Williams, purveyor of ship timber, to the Officers of the Navy. Note of remembrance. Neither Dorset nor Wilts had performed the service of carriage of wood for the Navy that was laid upon them the last year. William Twyne, who had performed his service of carriage in co. Dorset, can get no money. Four or five carters who had undertaken the carriage for co. Wilts, and had received money in advance from the Justices of Peace, performed the service slowly and discouraged other carters who would have been willing to serve. [*One page.*]

June 22. Exeter. 43. William Peterson, Dean of Exeter, to Sec. Windebank. The Dean and Chapter of Exeter received his letter reiterating an order of his Majesty for their forbearance of letting any lease during the King's absence in Scotland, which they readily submitted to. The former order never came to their hands. Conceives that it must have been suppressed by those who procured it, Drs. Burnell and Hutchinson, whose proceedings they should be much bound to the Secretary if they might understand. If there has been any intimation of the writer's forwardness to dispose of any of the revenues of that church, protests his innocence therein. [*One page.*]

June 22. Beaumaris. 44. Rowland Whyte to the same. When word came to that remote corner of the kingdom that his Majesty had called Windebank to be one of the Privy Council and in the place of a principal Secretary, the writer greatly joyed at it. Dr. Dolben, the now Bishop of Bangor, is crazy and very sickly. If he died, the writer desired through Windebank to prepare a way for the advancement of his brother Robert Whyte to this poor diocese. He is a Dr. of Divinity of 14 years' standing, bred up in Sidney College,

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

Cambridge, a diligent preacher in Welsh, a single man without children, of the age of 54, and ancient chaplain of King James. It is the writer's ambition and not his brother's, which moves him to do this. His cousin William Thomas would attend the Secretary on this business. [*One page and a quarter.*]

June 22. 45. Sir Francis Nethersole to ———. Is commanded by Mr. Secretary to send him so much of his last letter to his Majesty as refers to a declaration of his Majesty wherewith the writer has been trusted. Sir Francis extracts two passages. In the first he had stated that the King's declaration wrought so effectually that Nethersole effected his part of the business in eight and forty hours. In the second he had requested the King to grant a warrant to the Clerk of the Council to send forth transcripts of the King's declaration together with the letters to be written by the Council. Nethersole wishes the person addressed to let the Council know that another reason which induced the King to trust Nethersole with that declaration, besides the one which Nethersole had already stated to the Lords, was that that declaration would take away the objection which had been made against a similar contribution in the King's father's time, namely, that it evidenced an immediate affection to the Queen of Bohemia apart from her relationship to his Majesty. Nethersole had stated to the King that unless that objection were removed by the declaration referred to, neither he nor any good subject of his Majesty that had his wits about him would show themselves forward to further the business. This and the other reason before alluded to moved his Majesty with most full consent to put his hand to the declaration. [*Four pages.*]

June 23. 46. The Council in London to the King. They have called Lord Goring and Sir Francis Nethersole to the Board and heard them both at large. The first time Sir Francis denied it to be a charge, but only a supposition. The whole Council agreed that taking his three letters to Lord Goring together it did amount to a full charge. Pressing Sir Francis to make it good, he answered there was a secret of the King's which he durst not adventure to disclose. On receipt of Sec. Coke's letter signifying his Majesty's pleasure for the examination of this business, and that nothing should be forborne that might "liquidate" the truth, they called both parties again before them. Sir Francis still denied it to be a charge, and produced nothing pertinent that might touch Lord Goring, saving an imagination of his own that a secret of the King's was gone abroad by Lord Goring's means, which secret was the discovery of the King's purpose for the contribution now in hand for the recovery of the Palatinate, which Lord Goring protested he did not know of till a week after Sir Francis's first letter. Upon this they all agree that the charge was very direct and scandalous to Lord Goring as a peer of the realm, and they should have censured Nethersole sharply as a delinquent, but that his Majesty had reserved the final sentence to himself. Upon the importunity of Sir Francis they appointed a further day of hearing, when, after long discourse, he produced certain papers sealed up

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

[*See 21st June, No.* 29], which they send now to the King. Conceiving it to be in accordance with the King's pleasure, the writers caused the Council to be close and so perused the papers, by which they are so far from receiving satisfaction that they are more confirmed that the charge was most direct, unjust, groundless, and malicious, and that Lord Goring ought to have reparation. They likewise find that the proceeding of the Board is therein deeply and most injuriously taxed, wherein they humbly appeal to his Majesty for justice. In the meantime they have cleared Lord Goring, and but that the King had reserved the determination to himself and that they feared lest the business of the contribution might suffer in the person of Nethersole, they would have made no difficulty to have vindicated their own and Lord Goring's honour by some exemplary punishment upon so insolent an offender. [*Three pages.*]

June 23. 47. Draft of the preceding in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. He has indorsed upon it, "This I read to the Lords at Greenwich "the day above mentioned, and they all approved and signed it." [*Two pages and a half.*]

June 23. Edinburgh. 48. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. This he writes for a cover to inclosed papers which require haste. By his next will give a more particular account of their proceedings in Scotland, and hopes in the meantime to hear from him in correspondence of the last he wrote from Berwick. [*One page.*]

June 23. 49. Petition of Richard Bromfield, captain of Our Lady and St. Francis, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner, by the King's special command, at the intercession of Signor John de Nicolaldi the Spanish resident, was lately delivered from prison and restored to liberty. His ship and goods remain in the Isle of Scilly in the custody of Sir Francis Godolphin, the governor, or of John Godolphin, his lieutenant. Prays them to grant warrant to deliver the ship and goods to the use of the resident. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

49. I. *Inventory, signed "Richard Pronoville," of the goods aboard Our Lady and St. Francis, stayed by Lieutenant John Godolphin in Scilly in* 1631. *Spanish.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

49. II. *Translation of the same.* [*This and the preceding article are very much damaged by damp. One page and a quarter.*]

49. III. *Inventory by Sir Francis Godolphin of goods found aboard Capt. Bromfield's ship. 3rd June* 1631. [*One page.*]

49. IV. *Copy of the same, with notes by Nicholas of the differences between the same and the inventory put forth by Capt. Bromfield.* [*Two pages.*]

49. V. *Fair copy of Nicholas's notes of the differences between the two inventories before-mentioned.* [*One page and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633
June [23]. 50. Lords of the Admiralty to Sec. Coke. Pray him to move the King in the matter of Capt. Bromfield, and if it be his Majesty's pleasure that the ship and goods should be restored, to procure a bill signed by his Majesty for the Lords of the Admiralty to give order accordingly. [*Copy. Two thirds of a page.*]

June 23. West Dean. 51. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Cannot excuse Dr. Henchman as Edward Nicholas does, for whatsoever the writer did to procure his pre-election was pressed upon him by Dr. Henchman. Relates an interview had with the Dean, who complained that the writer was angry, and told him that he would make known to Edward Nicholas, when he came to London, the means whereby the writer might make himself whole of his loss. Suspects his intent is to defeat Dr. Mason, that stands before the writer, which he imagines will be a matter of difficulty for the Dean to effect and of less reputation for the writer to endeavour. The Dean is very unwilling that the writer should stir any friends to do him right. The reason is that he and the rest of the Chapter had gone beyond their commission. In the King's letter there is nothing about any resident's place. Had not yet seen the act of the Chapter. Intended purchase by Mr. Evelyn of lands which had been in his family. [*One page.*]

June 23. Rotterdam. 52. Hugh Peters to Mr. Phillips, at Wrentham. Thanks for what he writes concerning Mr. Ward. He has not done well, making many suffer through his melancholy fits. Wishes him come away [to Holland]. They had a place or two which looked for good men whom that country could not supply. Dr. Burgess is answered, but how the books will come into men's hands was a question. Dr. Ames would be settled at Rotterdam the next month, and they shall desire to see the person addresed. Prays God to make them useful. Wishes to learn how things go with Phillips the next visitation. [*Endorsed by Bishop Laud, "Rece. Aug. 30, 1633," and [by Bishop Corbet], "This is a copy of a letter which I inter-" "cepted at Yarmouth. The prototype was sent to Phillips (after" "my reading) by a sailor's boy. I had hoped to receive his answer" "but the right reverend Phillips was too crafty." One page.*]

June 24. Bulwick. 53. [Sir Thomas Roe to Lord Treasurer Portland.] Sends him a relation of the Parliament of Poland. The King is a prince of high spirit and action of whom much might be expected. Not having been regarded when he had a quality to write, now keeps Roe within the circle of his private condition. His lordship may judge of the power of Duke Rasavile [Radzivil] and what use his Majesty might have of such a dependant in Poland, both in regard of public affairs and of our commerce in the North seas. Roe has had some intimation of his ambition to receive honour from his Majesty. [*Copy. Two thirds of a page.*]

June 24. Westminster. 54. Thomas Viscount Wentworth to Capt. Charles Price. Will understand by the copy of the King's letter inclosed, his command for Price's personal attendance on his charge in Ireland. Cause for a better discipline of the companies in pay there. Cannot hold it a

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.

thing indifferent either for himself to conceal or Price to neglect what is required. If there were no more than his Majesty's commands both the writer and Price must obey, but when they carry with them such a consequence of the King's service and the safety of that which depends upon it, they ought without dispute to conform. Requires him forthwith to repair to the place where his company is billeted. Being there his Majesty's letter will be his best instruction for the future. [*Two thirds of a page.*]

June 24. 55. Account by Nicholas Vaughan, muster-master of Devon, of the several regiments of trained bands for that county inspected by him at various places, between the 28th of May 1633 and this day. The account states the names of the officers, the number of men, and how many of them carried pikes, how many muskets. The total number of the trained men for the county, exclusive of those for Exeter and the tinners, was 6,745. [*It appears from the indorsement that this account was transmitted to the Council in October* 1633. *Eighteen pages.*]

June 25. Westminster. Nicholas to Capt. Phineas Pett. Sends him the petition against him exhibited to the Lords of the Admiralty by his sister-in-law, Mrs. Pett. (*See Vol.* ccxxxiii., *No.* 10.) Their lordships cannot longer stop the course of justice unless he apply himself speedily to give her satisfaction. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 98.]

June 25. 56. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. The diligence his Majesty used in the dispatch of Nethersole's servant from Berwick was so extraordinary that he conceives his Majesty did not well observe the passage in Nethersole's former letter, in which he stated that the merchants have declared that they cannot undertake what they have done, unless their money be paid to Nethersole's hands by the country collectors, which Nethersole assured them should be, which passage, if his Majesty had distinctly observed, Nethersole presumes he would not have supplied the blank with the words, "Sir Robert Pye, one of the officers of our Exchequer," that addition being the destruction of the business. Wherewith when Nethersole acquainted Sir William Courteen, he declared, that unless the agreement were observed he could not date the bills of exchange he has put into the hands of Sec. Windebank, till which be done they are of no force. After a statement of the reasons which weighed with Sir William Courteen, the writer prays his Majesty to alter the direction to Sir Robert Pye in any one of four ways expressed in an adjoined paper. Sec. Windebank tells Nethersole that it is the opinion of the Council that the naming of any officer of the Exchequer will overthrow the business. The main difficulty to be overcome is the apprehension that this course may be drawn into example hereafter. Wishes his Majesty would clear this by a letter to Mr. Secretary to be communicated to the Council. Nethersole is much more confident than he was of the good success of their business, and yet knows well what the opinions of divers of the Council are to the contrary, for which he could give some reasons if he might. Has come to believe that the Council by their letters join

1633. Vol. CCXLI.

with Lord Goring in demanding justice against him. He dares not make any relation of the proceedings lest that also be laid to his charge as an offence. Calls God to witness that neither to Lord Goring nor to the Council has he done any wrong, and appeals to his Majesty, whose wisdom and justice will not suffer him to be oppressed before he hears him, neither by Lord Goring's popularity nor by the envy which his Majesty's favour to the Queen of Bohemia had cast upon Nethersole. Although Nethersole had professed privately and publicly that he had been a mere instrument in the business, it is plain that some hope to see it overthrown by Nethersole's disgrace. Report has been raised that, in presumption of his great credit with his Majesty, Nethersole had undertaken to bring the Bishop of Lincoln to court again. The Bishop is no such friend of Nethersole, that he should desire it were done by any other, neither has he seen him in many years, but he intended to have spoken with him in futherance of this business. To the same end also his Majesty having named Sir Robert Pye for receiver is spread abroad by others, and so he doubts not but his undertaking will be, now that notice has been taken of it by reading his letter to the King openly at the Council table. The King would one day hear doubts whether his declaration should be inserted in the Council's letters, though signed by his Majesty to that end, and whether those letters should be signed by the Lords attending his Majesty as well as by those that remained here; as also, that the King's resolution for this contribution went abroad by some one his Majesty trusted therewith. The sharpest grief Nethersole feels is that the success of the business is cunningly undermined now that the King is so far engaged in it that there is no going back. Since the Lords have been acquainted with the business, Nethersole, with allowance of Sec. Windebank, has written to the Queen of Bohemia. Begs the King to restore the eight lines struck out in the draft letter to the Justices of Peace, the supplying whereof by the Council would make the business of much greater use to the King. The King's service had already received great futherance by the broil between Lord Goring and Nethersole, by letting all the world know that this business moved originally from his Majesty. Begs the King to inform the Lord Treasurer, that the reason of his keeping this business so secret was that he might profess he had done so without wounding his lordship, from whom if it had been thought to move, that would have given a main stop to it. Nethersole knows no way by which the Lord Treasurer could give so great a furtherance to this business as if he would seem to dislike it. Sends divers pieces for the King's signature, and begs their speedy dispatch. His Majesty being upon his return out of Scotland, the excuse would not long be good for taking this way by contribution. [*Thirteen pages.*]

June 25. 57. Sec. Windebank to the King. His Majesty's letters from Berwick of the 12th inst. were received on the 16th late at night. As soon as he could Windebank assembled the Lords, who were all very forward and affectionate to advance the contribution, but

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

falling into debate whether it were fit for them to send letters to wait upon those of his Majesty, after many arguments they determined to take further time of deliberation. At the next meeting Lord Cottington and the writer were directed to prepare a letter from the Board, which they did, and a copy thereof is inclosed; but then grew another doubt, whether if the Lords in London should proceed alone, the countries would not take shadow at it, and so become cold, whereupon it was thought that the Lords absent with the King should join in the letter, and there being a necessity to send again to the King upon the question of the employment of Sir Robert Pye, it was thought fit to make use of the same occasion to propose to his Majesty whether all the Lords should not concur in the proposed letter. Windebank states the urgency of Sir Francis Nethersole upon the question respecting Sir Robert Pye, and the unanimous opinion of the Lords that the name of an Exchequer man will prejudice the service. Sends various other papers connected with this business, and if it be agreed that the Lords with the King should sign the letters, requests that penmen there should make 64 or 66 copies, and the same be transmitted signed. The Lords apprehend that the greatest impediment will be found in the conduct of Sir Francis Nethersole, who has assumed to himself to be the first anchor of the business. Windebank laboured to conceal his name, which is very unpleasing to the Lords, yet seeing how far he is engaged perceived not how he could be altogether left out. Suggests that some fit man may be joined with him. To which purpose he sends again the privy seals with blanks for his Majesty to fill up. Suggests a clause to be added to the Lords' letters by which the justices of peace should be excited to begin and give a good example in the contribution. The bills of exchange are not yet in force because they are not dated. They are made payable to Dinley, the King's sister's secretary, but with an assurance of Sir Francis Nethersole that he shall make Mr. Boswell his assignee, who shall dispose of the money according to the King's pleasure. Sends the Lords' report on the difference between Sir Francis Nethersole and Lord Goring. Among Sir Francis's many miscarriages the worst was his conduct in reference to the sealed letter to the King, which he said contained an ample justification of his conduct, but protested against its being opened. When it was opened, it gave the Lords satisfaction in nothing but that their former opinions of his impertinence and malice were justly grounded. A question has arisen respecting the permission, notwithstanding a former restraint, sought to be given to enlist recruits for the English companies in the service of the States, which question is submitted to the King. [*Draft or minute in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. Six pages and a quarter.*]

June 25. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 58. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. On the 23rd the hoy with victuals for the Whelps arrived, and yesterday they got it all aboard. At that instant were ready to set sail to the westward to clear the coast of pirates and Turks. Takes the Henrietta Maria and the two Whelps along with him, to maintain

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

the King's honour, and the regality of the Narrow Seas, if it should be questioned, as there are store of men-of-war now lying to and again in the Narrow Seas. Once in two or three days will send into Plymouth, Portsmouth, or the Downs to see if there be any further commands for him. Of the 500 men pressed they had not above 200. Unless some speedy and severe course be taken the King would be very ill served. Sends a note of six men, five of whom were allowed to go home for three days, under the care of the sixth, to fetch their clothes and to receive wages due to them from another ship. The three days have come to ten, and he has heard nothing of them. If such things were suffered to pass they would shortly have no men to serve the King. [*Nicholas in his indorsement mentions the names of the six men, and that the paper inclosed by Capt. Pennington had been sent to Sir Henry Marten. One page.*]

June 25. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 59. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Recapitulates much of the matter in the preceding. Begs him to press the Lords to pursue the men who are expressed in the note in his letter to the Lords. Thinks if they were kept in prison till his return and then sent in chains aboard it would terrify others. These are too good men to be hanged. Prays Windebank to do what he can for Mr. Smyth, now aboard the Tenth Whelp, that he may have the pay of these two Whelps, also that on the first remove he would remember Thomas Wilson, boatswain of the Lion, and Thomas Arkingstall, boatswain of the Assurance, also to remove John Vincle out of the Henrietta, and above all to have a care of his cockswain, William Drewe, who was a wondrous able, proper, valiant man. His ship is not so tight as he could wish her. If there is occasion to send either of his ships for the coast of Flanders, prays it may be to Gravelines and not to Dunkirk. [*Two pages.*]

June 25. Woodland. 60. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Dorset of measures taken for relief of the poor within part of the division of Shaston in that county during the past year. [*One page and a quarter.*]

June 25. 61. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Berks of similar measures taken within the Forest division of that county. [*One page.*]

June 26. Yarmouth. 62. Bailiffs of Yarmouth to Edward Earl of Dorset. On the 25th inst. there lay at anchor in the road before Yarmouth a small ship of war of Nieuport in Flanders, and a small Dutch pink which the ship-of-war had taken as a prize. Spying two men-of-war of Holland coming into the road, the ship and pink cut their cables and ran ashore right before the town, whence the Dunkirkers came running into the town. The Hollanders entered into the ship and pink, and setting all their colours, held them in hostile manner. Complaint being made to the writers, they sent some of their brethren aboard the Hollanders and required them not to do any act of hostility there, the Dunkirkers being under his Majesty's protection

VOL. CCXLI.

1633. on his shore. The Hollanders answered they would do the King of England any service, but at that time they were in the face of their enemy and held it lawful to do what they were able. The writers sent them a copy of the treaty between the King and the King of Spain, but when the tide returned the Dunkirk ship and pink were haled off the shore and taken away. The Holland ships of war, while at anchor before the town, rode with their colours displayed, their ordnance lying out, their drums beating, and their soldiers and company on their decks. The writers did not use any hostility against them, not having any directions therein, and fearing the damage that such two ships might have done to the town. Desire directions for the future, and that he will acquaint the Council with the circumstances. [*Two pages.*]

June 26. 63. Notes by Sec. Windebank relative to the case of William Blackhall *versus* Sir Edward Bullock and others, in the Star Chamber. The Secretary has given various particulars derived from the evidence and speeches of the counsel, with memoranda of the sentences deemed reasonable by the several judges. [*Five pages and a half.*]

June 27. Whitehall. Note, also by Sec. Windebank, that Sec. Coke suggested [to the Council], by commandment of the King, that the Officers and the Lieutenant of the Ordnance should meet and agree upon some course for regulating the King's service. [*See 22nd June*, 1633, *No.* 41.]

June 27. Mincing Lane. 64. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. The neglect of the King's service for carriage of ship timber for the ships in hand at Deptford and Woolwich has made them write often to their lordships, who have sundry times written thereon to the Justices of Peace, yet many persons of quality rather contemn their warrants than further the service. Robert Smyth, one of the messengers of the Chamber, having been directed to bring before the officers certain defaulters in Berkshire who refused to send them carts, they complained to Dr. Duppa, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, who threatened to put the messenger by the heels, as appears by the inclosed affidavit, forbidding the men to obey the warrant of the writers. In case some exemplary punishment be not made, the works on the new ships must suddenly cease. Great neglect, also, in the Justices of Peace in Dorset, in neglecting their lordships' letters about carriage of timber in the New Forest. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

64. I. *Affidavit of Robert Smyth above-mentioned. On the* 17*th inst. served a warrant upon Richard Selwood, for non-carriage of ship timber out of the Forests of Shotover and Stowood. He pretended privilege, and desired to have the advice of the Vice-Chancellor of Oxford. Smyth waited upon the Vice-Chancellor at Christ Church, who said that Selwood and others were privileged, advised them not to obey the warrant, and threatened to lay the messenger by the heels.* 22*nd June* 1633. [*Two pages and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.
June 27. Custom House. 65. Certificate of Sir John Wolstenholme and another that Anne Lloyd, wife of Richard Lloyd, resident in Middleburg, who had formerly a pass to go home, having come lately into England upon business, was now to return with her two children. [*One page.*]

June 27. 66. Questions of Captains Byng and Lisle, captains of the castle at Deal, to be submitted to the Lords [of the Admiralty] respecting the observances to be paid to those castles by vessels passing or anchoring near the same. [*One page and a half.*]

June 28. 67. Certificate of Sir John Hay, Clerk of the Council of Scotland, that in the Parliament held at Edinburgh on 28th June 1633 the King, by the advice and consent of the three estates, naturalized Sir —— Bickerstaffe. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

June 29. Entry on the register of proceedings of the Lords of the Admiralty of appearance of John Hooke, Leonard Bance *alias* Dance, Thomas Griffin, Thomas Arkinstall, and Thomas Streton, fishermen of Stroud, sent for by warrant. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 65. *Quarter of a page.*]

June 29. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Complaint has been made by Capt. Pennington, Admiral of the Narrow Seas, that of near 500 men pressed for the Vanguard and the Henrietta Maria not above 200 came aboard. The offence is the greater in regard of his Majesty's late gracious bounty in increasing their pay. Pray him to give command to the Marshal of the Admiralty to apprehend the seven men mentioned in the note inclosed received from Capt. Pennington, and such others whose names the Officers of the Navy should send unto him. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

June 29. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Heydon. Warrant to survey the gunners' stores remaining aboard the Triumph, the Swiftsure, the St. George, the St. Andrew, the Warspite, the Third Whelp, and the Fifth Whelp, and furnish them with necessary provisions for their defence in harbour. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

June 29. 68. Petition of Euphemia Luckup, relict of David Gairdner, skipper of Leith, to the King. Her husband being quarter-owner of the Gift of God, died in 1623, leaving nothing but his said fourth share, estimated to be worth 24,000 marks Scotch. This ship was pressed for the King's wars against Dunkirk, in August 1625, and with other two ships was cast away at Calais Road. In respect that the ship was lost in the King's service, prays some redress. *Underwritten,*

68. I. *Recommendation from his Majesty to the Lords of the Admiralty for some competent satisfaction. Court at Holyrood House, 29th June,* 1633. [*One page.*]

June 29. Whitehall. 69. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Robert Worsley. To deliver, without fee, to Robert Smyth, copies of the last charters granted to Rochester, Southampton, Yarmouth, and such other places as

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

shall be indicated in a note under the hand of Edward Nicholas. [*One page.*]

June 29. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 65 *a*. *Half a page.*]

June 29. Whitehall. 70. Lords of the Admiralty to Robert Smyth, messenger of the Chamber. Warrant to bring before the Lords George Mynnes, clerk of the Hanaper, to answer to matters objected against him on his Majesty's behalf, with a clause of assistance addressed to all Mayors and other officers. [*One page.*]

June 29. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 66. *Third of a page.*]

June 29. Similar warrant to fetch William Norden, Nicholas Browne, and Robert Lenger, servants of George Mynnes. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

June 29. 71. Francis Vincent and Richard Beech, to the Lords of the Admiralty. State serious impediments thrown in their way as saltpetre-men by the servants of Mr. Mynnes. Having occasion for water, the saltpetre-men desired leave to fetch the same at Mr. Mynnes' well. His servants laughed at them, and said that they knew no service that the King had there; but if the King came that way, he should have the key. They also chained up the gates to hinder a cart coming upon the premises to fetch away the saltpetre. [*One page.*]

[June 29.] 72. The same to the same. Further statement in relation to specific acts of obstruction to the saltpetre-men attributed to the bailiff, coachman, and butler of Mr. Mynnes. [*One page.*]

[June 29.] 73. Note of the various proceedings of the Lords of the Admiralty against Mr. Mynnes, from the 4th March last, when the first complaint was made against him, up to this day. [*One page.*]

June 29. 74. Katherine Duchess of Buckingham to Nicholas. Her servant Bold informs her of a great deal of respect which Sir Henry Marten had shown to Mrs. Cæsar, a kinswoman of Bold, on the Duchess's request. Prays Nicholas to thank Sir Henry. She takes it as an ample testimony of his good regard of her dear lord's memory and of her. He shall find her his faithful friend. [*One page.*]

June 29. Doctors' Commons. 75. Sir John Lambe to Bishop Laud. Sends his note of the length, breadth, and height of Paul's and Paul's steeple, that Laud may measure, if he find any such church in Scotland. As he comes back by York, he may compare it with the Abbey-book of St Andrew's, Northampton, out of which the note was taken, fol. 28, or perhaps he would please to borrow the book of his Grace. St. John's at Cambridge are up about choice of their master. The writer wishes it to Dr. Lane, but some say Mr. Holdsworth has most voices. Laud may fit the Bishop of Lincoln (who is meddling in it) to a pair by getting the King to make the writer master there; he being

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

one of the ancientest St. John's men now living, though no divine, but that has been divers times dispensed with. Lambe would then see Bishop Williams's library furnished, and his picture better drawn. A motion for hearing the printers' cause, but it stays. The Bishop of Chester's cause stays till the King's pleasure be further known. Mr. Carier's cause will be sentenced next week. The Bishop of Lincoln had got Mr. Justice Hutton to certify against Lambe that he must make further answer to three of the Bishop's interrogatories. In the King's attorney's cause against the Bishop, his lordship put in a long answer, which Lambe did not think fit to see. The attorney replied without examining his lordship, and the Bishop rejoined and sent for Mr. Pregion, Dr. Morrison, and Simon the gardener to be examined. Hears the ballad of the King's coronation will be translated into Scottish, as that of King James's going to Oxford was into Latin, against the next act. [*One page.*]

June 29. Whitehall. 76. Nicholas's minutes of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of decisions. Amongst them, complaint of Captain Pennington that of 500 men pressed only 200 appeared [*Margin,* "Reference by letter to Sir Henry Marten"]; to sign estimate for two new ships, and other papers [*Margin,* "Signed"]; there attend five fishermen complained of by Capt. Cooke for trawling [*Margin,* "Referred to Mr. Attorney to examine"]; to consider of Capt. Bromfield's petition; Capt. Bradshaw attends upon complaint of Sir William Killigrew. [*Half a page.*]

June 29. 77. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of presentments made at the sessions held this day at Saltash for the southern division of the hundred of East. [*One page and a half.*]

June 30. 78. The Council to the King. Since his Majesty's departure, upon a petition preferred by the Bishop of Chester against Martin and Lewis (formerly clergymen, but for evil conversation degraded from the ministry), the Bishop had charged them with conspiracy. The writers, finding that the King, before his going hence, had put Martin under restraint, had done the same by Lewis. The Bishop on occasion thereof had represented to the Council some further grievances concerning the cause depending against him before the High Commission. The cause of these proceedings is fully stated, and it is represented to the King that the articles brought into that court against the Bishop had embraced matters of temporal cognizance no way cognizable in the ecclesiastical courts; that contrary to the King's intention, the whole of the Bishop's life had been ripped into; that many of the articles were frivolous and scandalous, and some of them admitted by Sir Henry Marten to be unwarrantable and impertinent. Sir Henry also acknowledged that since the examination of the Bishop, he had caused certain of the articles to be put out, annulling them after they became records of the court. All which proceedings are submitted to the King as not well warranted and contrary to his Majesty's intentions in the administration

1633. VOL. CCXLI.

of justice. [*Indorsed by Sec. Coke as received at Falkland on 6th July. Four pages.*]

June 30. Edinburgh. Orders of the Lords of the Council with the King in Scotland made at their meeting this day:—1, To move his Majesty to let the Queen of Bohemia be acquainted that Sir Francis Nethersole has so miscarried himself that he is unfit to be any more employed in her service; that she would therefore think of some other to manage her affairs here; 2, that the Secretary, in the King's name, should write to Nethersole to keep his house till the King's pleasure be further known, and not, by word or writing, to publish anything concerning this business; 3, that he must expect further order for particular satisfaction to be given to his Majesty, the Council, Lord Goring, and such others as have been wronged by him; 4, that it be represented to his Majesty, that in the opinion of all the Council, the proposition is dishonourable, upon mistaken grounds, not likely to have any success, but scorn and disadvantage. [*Rough Minute, written by Sec. Coke on the back of the last page of Sir Francis Nethersole's letter of* 21*st June* 1633, *and afterwards struck through with a pen. See No.* 29. *One page.*]

June 30. West Dean. 79. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Has received back his gelding. Treaty for the purchase of the parsonage of Broad Hinton, in which Mr. Constable, Mr. Wroughton, Mr. Evelyn, and Mr. Granville were interested. Could not prevail with the Dean of Salisbury for a copy of the King's letter and the Chapter act for Dr. Henchman's election. Was assured by Dr. Seward that they could not legally deny any man a copy of a record that concerned him. By the act the Chapter have exceeded in their favour to Dr. Henchman the intentions of the King's letter, and, besides a present share of commons, have decreed to assign him the next canonical house that shall fall void, to the prejudice of Dr. Mason and the writer, to whom the Dean and Chapter formerly made the like grant. This was done by the earnest solicitation of Mr. Dean, for Dr. Henchman was modest and pressed for no more than was expressed in the King's letter. The Dean is very unwilling that the writer should stir any friends in this business lest it should be taken ill by the Bishop of London, that the Dean had done so much for a kinsman of the Bishop of Lincoln, who, by this means, will have a great stake in their church, the Bishop of Sarum owing his preferment to him, young Mr. Thornbury his creature, and Dr. Henchman his kinsman. Wishes Edward Nicholas to have some speech with the Dean on his coming to London. [*Two pages.*]

June 30. Holyrood House. 80. Minute of a meeting of the Council of the Society for Fishing. The Earl of Seaforth being called upon to explain his interest in the anchorage and ground-leave in the Isle of Lewis, he desired to be heard thereon at their next meeting on 1st July. [*Endorsed are minutes by Nicholas of business to be moved at the next meeting of "the Lords" [of the Council for Fishing], for money for the two seals, and for what Nicholas had disbursed. One page.*]

VOL. CCXLI.

1633.
June. 81. Mayor and Aldermen of [Norwich] to the Council. Their letters of 17th January were brought to them by William Sprye, purporting that he was pressed out of their city to serve in the Isle of Rhé, where he received such hurts as disabled him, and therefore requiring them to allow him a pension. Sprye, in April 1627, was pressed to serve under the King of Denmark. Before embarking he fell to mutiny, was wounded in the head, and stayed behind at Ipswich. On his petition in January 1630–1, the then Mayor and Aldermen gave him 30*s.* to furnish himself with a suit of clothes, on his promise never to trouble them again. [*One page.*]

June. 82. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council in a matter in which [Thomas] Witherings, stated to be a papist, and to have been at one time gentleman harbinger to the Queen, was interested. One of the parties had sent my Lady of Holland word that the other was a fool; some of the transactions complained of occurred during the life of one Bancroft, who was dead; there was speech of a marriage between the son of one of the parties and Bancroft's daughter. [*Half a page.*]

June. 83. John Ashburnham to Nicholas. Apprehends that the Lords of the Admiralty have not employment enough for Nicholas, wherefore he has taken order that vice [idleness], which he abhors, shall never rise up in judgment against him. Has three requests,—1, to solicit "baket-meates;" 2, to beg him to thank Sir James Bagg for his patience, and to tell him, that had it not been that Sir Robert Pye promised that out of the writer's privy seal he would procure so much from the Lord Treasurer, he would by this time, though with difficulty, have paid it in; 3, Capt. Mason has a desire to make Ashburnham a herring, and in his "buss-book" to catch him; but the caution given in the little garden in King Street makes him stand upon his guard. Refers himself to Nicholas's nimble invention to cast in delay. [*One page.*]

June. 84. William Elmes and others to Sec. Windebank. Certificate that the Secretary having ordered Griffin Roberts to deliver certain writings to Thomas Morris, Roberts accordingly tendered the same to Morris, who refused to receive them, pretending a matter of further difference against Roberts. [*One page.*]

June. 85. Answers by Nicholas to the questions:—1. How long the late Duke of Buckingham was Lord Admiral? 2. What ships were built or other things done by his orders in the time of his being Lord Admiral? 3. How much was spent in preparation of the fleets for Cadiz and the Isle of Rhé? These answers contain a summary of Buckingham's naval administration: He raised the tonnage of the Navy from 26 ships and 11,070 tons, to 53 ships and 22,122 tons; erected and repaired various buildings at Chatham, Deptford, and Portsmouth; encouraged private ship-builders to build ships of above the burthen of 100 tons; introduced the manufacture of great cables; raised the wages of sailors from 14*s.* to 20*s.* per month; in times of necessity he often imprested money of his own

VOL. CCXLI.

1633. to advance the setting forth of the King's ships, and evidenced his zeal by motions made to the Council for means to maintain a fleet to guard the coast. [*Eight pages.*]

June. 86. Copy of the preceding in the handwriting of Nicholas. [*Thirteen pages and a half.*]

June. 87. Justices of the Peace for Middlesex to the Council. Certificate of the number of ale-houses suppressed in 1630, and of those since licensed, within the hamlet of Wapping. In 1630, suppressed 26, licensed 26; since increased to 37. [*One page.*]

June. 88. Nicholas's notes of business to be considered by the Lords of the Admiralty when they come from Scotland. The note of decayed cordage; extraordinary demands for repairs, arising out of the late survey; to call in Mr. Wells' privy seal; arrears and moneys paid to the chest; to consider whether the Warspite should be cast or not; to call the officers to account touching bringing into his Majesty's stores provisions lent to the East India Company and other merchants; to consider the contempt by men in Berkshire, touching carriage out of Shotover and Stowood, and of the Vice-Chancellor of Oxford; Capt. Bromfield's petition for his ship and goods at Scilly; order what ships shall be revictualled for the Narrow Seas. [*Two pages.*]

June. 89. Table of fees to minister or curate, clerk, sexton, grave-maker, and churchwardens, for marriages, churchings, and burials, with a list of the vestrymen of the parish of St. Botolph without Aldersgate, London. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLII. JULY 1–15, 1633.

1633.

July 1/11 Hague. 1. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Henry Vane. Thanks for his letter by Sir George Douglas, who will be very welcome into Germany. Is glad the King has chosen him. Thinks as Vane does that he is a very honest man. He will go with Colbe. The bearer, Sir Thomas Dishington, will tell him the news, and has matters of great importance to acquaint the King withal. Leaves Vane to judge whether it be not some plot of Spinola. Charnassé is still there and in good humour because he hopes the truce is ended for this year. Illness and recovery of the Princess of Orange. The Prince of Orange and all the army are at Bottell near the Busse. The Viscount de Marschot with some 30 horse taken prisoner going between Nimeguen and his quarter with money for his troop. His money was seized, and the redemption of the horses will cost him 1,000*l.* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLII.

1633.
July 1. Brook, in the New Forest. 2. Thomas Williams, purveyor, to the Officers of the Navy. Is informed by a fisherman of certain pieces of timber sunk in the channel near Hampton [Southampton]. If he may have half for his pains the fisherman will use his best to save them. Desires to know their pleasure. Reminds them of procuring the Lords' letters about hastening the land carriage. [*It appears from the indorsement that the Lords' letters alluded to were to be addressed to the Justices of Hants, Dorset, and Wilts. Three quarters of a page.*]

July 1. Chatham. 3. Capt. Phineas Pett to Nicholas. Received his letter concerning the complaint of Pett's sister to the Lords of the Admiralty, with a copy of her petition, wherein he is most falsely charged with receiving satisfaction for building the pinnaces, by occasion whereof the debt grew. Cannot deny that he promised payment of 50*l.* last term, which had been performed if he could have received his arrears out of the Exchequer. Has sent his son to attend Lord Cottington, who promised to give order for payment, and as soon as he can receive the 50*l.* will pay it to his sister. [*One page.*]

July 1. Ipswich. 4. Henry Dade to the same. Sir William Withypoll is gone to London to renew his suit for the masts upon his shore, for which his Majesty has received 54*l.* out of the Admiralty. If he shall move for discharge of the order for staying proceedings by Sir William, prays Nicholas to cross it, and to do what he may for altering the judgment given at the common law for gaining wreck of sea by prescription. If there be no present course taken for bridling prescriptions, the King will lose his wrecks throughout the kingdom, which are worth 1,000*l.* per annum. [*One page.*]

July 1. Kingston. 5. Francis Vincent to Robert Smyth. Has sent the names of Mr. Mynnes' servants. Will Smyth come to the writer's house or shall he meet Smyth at Yoell [Ewell] at the Pelican. [*The names are those stated in the warrant dated 29th June* 1633. *Three quarters of a page.*]

July 1. 6. Affidavit of William Hampe, of Hatfield, co. York. In May and June 1630 he was employed in the business of the participants in the draining of Hatfield Chase, and received various sums of money amounting to 164*l.* 13*s.* 3*d.*, all which he expended in making of works in and about the said drainage as specially directed by the participants. [*One page.*]

July 1. 7. Brief on behalf of John Lopez and company against Daniel Le Clerke and company concerning the Nostra Signora de Rosario taken by the latter as prize. In this case the ship belonged to a Portuguese. Having been taken, under a commission from the Prince of Orange, after peace proclaimed between England and Spain, it was brought by the captors into Plymouth. The Judge of the Admiralty gave sentence for the captors, whereupon the owners appealed to the Court of Delegates, on the ground that Le Clerke was a Frenchman born, and that there was no war between France and Spain. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCXLII.

1633. July 2. Whitehall. 8. Notes by Sec. Windebank of statements made before the Council by brethren of the Trinity House concerning the proposed expedition for suppression of the pirates of Algiers. These notes relate principally to the questions of who were the trading companies and merchants most interested, and what the character of ships and degree of force likely to be most serviceable. It was reported from Algiers that 100 sail were coming out thence, whereof 20 were designed for Ireland. The Trinity House men were of opinion that a war with the Turk and letters of marque granted to the merchants would remedy the evil within a year. [*One page and a quarter.*]

July 2. (Litheo ?) [Linlithgow]. 9. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. The King has perused the report of the Council concerning the business of Sir Francis Nethersole. What is thereupon concluded Windebank would understand by the letter sent therewith to the Council. Sends two bills signed concerning Peter Apsley, and two letters to the Earls of Bedford and Bath to be sent to Bedford House. The Parliament is ended with much satisfaction to his Majesty in every point. The writer hopes that this journey will not only be pleasing but of great consequence to the settling his Majesty's affairs in those parts. All find reason by the experience they have had by the sight of this kingdom and people to value them very much, and to understand how considerable the King is with his people everywhere. His return will prevent his first appointed time, so as about the 20th of July Windebank would see the King at Greenwich. [*One page.*]

July 2. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Attorney-General Noy. Upon complaint of the captain of the pinnace [Henrietta] appointed for guard of the Thames and Medway, that divers fishermen still use trawls, notwithstanding the proclamation, the Lords sent for some of them. Pray him to examine such of them as shall be brought before him by Robert Smyth, messenger, and to cause as many as he thinks fit, to be questioned *ore tenus* in the Star Chamber, that by their punishment others may learn better obedience to his Majesty's proclamation. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 66. *Half a page.*]

10. Attorney-General Noy to Nicholas. Has examined these men. Nicholas would see what they say concerning the toleration. Thinks it fitter to punish them in the Admiralty than otherwise. —P.S. The men are very, very poor, and, he believes, will never be able to pay the messenger. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

10. I. *Examination and confession of Thomas Griffin, Thomas Arkinstall, John Hooke, Leonard Dance, and Thomas Streton. They describe minutely the nature of the trawl net and the mode of fishing with it. Two years ago fishing with trawls was prohibited by proclamation; but shortly after the proclamation a Court of Admiralty was kept at Barking, where Sir Henry Marten sat as judge, and toleration was given to fish with trawls within the*

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

harbours, so that the meshes were of a particular size. Since that time they have usually fished in the harbour of the Medway with such trawls, and also in other places along the north coast as far as Winterton. [*Two pages.*]

July 2. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty for the discharge of Thomas Griffin and others, the fishermen before named, entering into 100*l.* bond not to fish with any net called a trawl, and upon payment of the messenger's fees. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 66*a. Quarter of a page.*]

July 2. 11. Certificate of Thomas Griffin and others, the above-named fishermen, that Thomas Play, Thomas Gilvin, and five others, fishermen of Stroud and Rochester, in May and June last, fished with trawls contrary to the proclamation. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, "Certificate against divers rich trawlers under the hands of other "poor fishermen." One page.*]

July 2. 12. Names of seventeen fishermen of Barking, co. Essex, who have trawled all this year, especially in May and June. [*One page.*]

July 2. 13. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Longs to hear from him. Misery of living where they could learn nothing, nor hear how things pass. The pirates have all quitted the coast, and he which played the devil before their coming, being chased by the Whelp, has taken his way back to Flanders. He belongs to Nieuport, so that on complaint to the Archduchess, restitution may be had. Sent the Ninth Whelp to search the Severn, being himself still commanded to wait for the Lord Deputy's coming. The Whelp lighted on a pirate at Milford Haven, who had newly opened shop and seized upon a Plymouth bark in Youghal harbour. He was trading for powder and muskets with some knaves on shore; but his market was marred, and four of the principals delivered up to justice. The archrogue's name is Gosman. Norman is believed to have been lost. [*One page.*]

July 2. 14. Receipt of William Caldwall for 10*l.* from Nicholas, for a quarter's rent for premises in Axe Court, and King Street, Westminster. [*One page.*]

July 2. Taunton. 15. Mayor and a Justice of Peace for Taunton to the Sheriff of co. Somerset. Certificate of their proceedings for relief of the poor during three months last past. [*One page.*]

July 2. 16. The same to the same. Certificate of price of corn at Taunton market on 29th of June; wheat, 5*s.* 4*d.*; rye, 3*s.* 4*d.*; barley 4*s.*; beans, 2*s.* 6*d.*; peas and oats, 2*s.* [*Half a page.*]

July 3. Stirling. 17. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. His Majesty had acquainted the Lords there with the report of the Council. What their advice has been he would understand by the letter sent therewith. To the end that Sir Francis Nethersole's person be kept, as much as may be without public disgrace or prejudice, till the

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

Queen his mistress be informed of his miscarriage (to which end his Majesty had written to her, and Sec. Coke had sent his letters to Mr. Boswell), Windebank is to command Nethersole not to repair to his Majesty, or to his or the Queen's court, but to confine himself to his private house, not to publish anything or meddle with these businesses until his Majesty's return, and especially not to proceed further in the business of the loan or contribution. [*One page and a half.*]

July 3. Stirling Castle. 18. Lords of the Council with the King in Scotland to the Lords in London. Continuance of his Majesty's health and cheerfulness, notwithstanding his great pains taken about his affairs, and particularly with the Parliament there, which he had followed every day in person, and, by his gracious and prudent carriage, had brought to so good an issue that, beside the subsidy, whatever had been propounded was granted with alacrity. The session being ended, they now waited upon him in a short progress towards the place of his happy birth, and thence shall hasten their return. The report of the persons addressed, of the business betwixt Lord Goring and Sir Francis Nethersole, his Majesty has imparted to the writer with Sir Francis's large and impertinent letters. The writers concur with them in all things for reparation to be made, chiefly to his Majesty and the Council, and also to Lord Goring and others, whom Sir Francis has wronged; yet, considering Nethersole's relation to the Queen of Bohemia, they hold it necessary to suspend the declaration and execution of his sentence, till, by her sight of his extravagances and miscarriage, she may be satisfied how much it concerns the King and herself to put her affairs into better hands. For the present, his Majesty's pleasure is to be signified by Sec. Windebank to Sir Francis. Concerning the contribution, they are of opinion that the project of Nethersole being merely frustratory, without hope of good success, and tending to the dishonour of his Majesty's and his sister's affairs, is an offence as punishable as the other. He undertook to the King by his own credit to take up 30,000*l.*, and to repay it by a voluntary contribution in the Queen of Bohemia's name, without interposing that of his Majesty or making use of his power; now, besides his formal warrants and instructions, in the letter drawn and got signed by himself, he has made the demand for this contribution in his Majesty's own name, and thereby brought his honour and power among his subjects to be engaged. All which they have represented to his Majesty who is much offended therewith, and requires them to stay all proceedings and call in all letters concerning the business. [*Four pages.*]

July 3. Stirling. 19. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to Sec. Windebank. Sir Francis Nethersole will find he was understood there as he deserves to be. The Lord Treasurer and they all commend Windebank's discreet minute of the letter about the loans, as also his remanding the second advice about it there. Mr. Frizell's business is referred to Windebank to examine and report to the King. Needs not entreat him to do Frizell favour, since his case is so well understood, and

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

the foulness of Witherings' abuse, which the writer is confident Windebank will represent as it deserves. [*One page.*]

July 3. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound. 20. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. The 25th of June set sail from the Downs, since which time he has beat it to and again in the Channel with a contrary wind, and has looked into every road, bay, and creek for pirates or Turks, but could find nor hear of none till yesternight that he put in there, where he was informed of two or three small "picking rascals" that lie off and on between that and the Land's End, which he is now going in pursuit of. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 3. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound. 21. The same to Nicholas. Put in there yesternight to inquire for news, and to ground the Eighth Whelp to mend her cut-water. This will be done by that day at noon, when he will out again in pursuit of these picking rascals which they say are Biscayners. Careened his ship in Portland Road on Saturday last and stopped a leak. The King was infinitely abused in the building of the Vanguard by continuing much of her stuff of plank, otherwise she is a good ship, and so is the Mary [Henrietta Maria?] A week hence he should call in there again, and in about 14 days he proposed to be in the Downs. Wishes to hear how the King is, and what news there is out of Scotland. [*One page.*]

July 3. Woolwich. 22. Edward Boate and Fr. Sheldon to the Officers of the Navy. The highway leading from the town of Woolwich to the timber yard and dock is very ruinous, and prejudicial to the King's service by stopping land carriage that way, and endangering the lives of those that were employed in his Majesty's works. Recommend that out of waste and unserviceable timber the officers should allot a proportion towards the repair thereof. *Underwritten,*

22. I. *Certificate of the Officers of the Navy, recommending the parishioners of Woolwich to petition the Lords of the Admiralty, and promising assistance.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 3. London. 23. Thomas Witherings to Humphrey Fulwood. To answer all Frizell's allegations would be troublesome. Upon their meeting Frizell spoke of paying Witherings back his money, but he is not able. Assures Fulwood that he can clear himself. With the help of his noble friends he doubts nothing. Desires Fulwood to sift him, for the knowledge of his intents doth much advance Witherings. [*One page.*]

July 3. 24. Statement of Robert Kennett, gunner, and three others of the crew of the Charity; that in May last the Great Seahorse was at Mevis in the Caribbee Islands, one Marsh, of Limehouse, being captain and master. She had but 14 men belonging to her, and most of those were sick. Her captain was gone to the Governor of St. Christopher's for men. Heard that she had met with two junks of Malvergeous, very rich. She would have come away with the

VOL. CCXLII.

1633.

Charity if they would have stayed but three or four days. [*One page and a half.*]

July 3. 25. Notes by Sec. Windebank, taken on the hearing of a cause in the Star Chamber of the Attorney General against Henry Fowkes. The charge against Fowkes was for colourably bringing corn to market, according to a proclamation in a time of scarcity, having previously sold the same corn privately to alehouse keepers. Fowkes was fined 1,000*l.*, and ordered to make an acknowledgment of his offence. [*Four pages and three quarters.*]

July 4. Chatham New Dock. 26. Capt. William Cooke to Nicholas. As he passed up and down the rivers and among the sands he found sometimes 30 boats trawling. Names of trawlers, some whom he had taken. John Nicholson, water-bailiff of Rochester, often trawled, and says, that if they come to molest him he will with stones and "libits" beat them. Fuller's earth is transported over sea, and there is false play in the customer, who ought to see the earth measured. Desires to know what is to be done with the trawlers. [*One page.*]

July 4. The Antelope, in Beaumaris Road. 27. Charles Keane to the same. Had hopes of procuring the Lord Deputy's letter to the Lord Keeper for the advancement of his suit, but had heard since that there is no such correspondence betwixt them as he could wish. Sends a petition he has drawn up to the Lord Keeper, and requests Nicholas to procure his quondam servant Mr. King, or somebody else, to deliver it. Capt. James has lately crushed a small pirate in the egg, who was setting up for Bristol fair. [*One page.*]

July 4. 28. Sir John Wintour to the same. Has in the Thames a vessel newly come from Dunkirk, which he intends to send from Bristol to Lewis this fishing season. She was yesterday pressed to go to Shoreham for the King's service, by Mr. Pett and Mr. Tranckmore. Requests him to move the Lords of the Admiralty that he may enjoy the privilege, for her release, of one of the corporation for the fishing. [*Half a page.*]

July 4. Drayton. 29. Certificate by Justices of Peace for Salop of the presentments made to them by the constables of five of the allotments of the north part of the hundred of Bradford in Salop, vizt. Hodnet, Moretonsay, Stoke and Arcoll, Drayton and Cheswardine, concerning the punishment of vagrants and provision made for the poor, from 6th June last to this day. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 5. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to all Marshals and Prestmasters, and particularly to Peter Pett. To release the St. John, Thomas Goodwin master, belonging to Sir John Wintour, a member of the Society for Fishing, it being an especial privilege granted to all those of that society, that they shall be free from pressing. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 67 *a. Half a page.*]

July 5. Whitehall. 30. The same to Capt. John Pennington. His Majesty's pink the Great Seahorse, of the burthen of near 100 tons, being,

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

about three years since set forth to the southwards under command of Capt. Quaile, about May last put into Mevis in the Caribbee Islands on her return homewards, most of her men being dead, and she under the command of one Marsh, one Jones being master's mate. The men to whom the vessel was committed being dead, it was doubtful what account would be given of their actions and of the goods aboard, being of very good value. He is to look out for the Great Seahorse, and having met with her to cause her hatches to be fast spiked down, and to send her safe into the port of London. [*One page.*]

July 5. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 66 *a. One page.*]

July 5. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir James Bagg. To cause inquiry to be made within his Vice-Admiralty of Devon and the South of Cornwall for the King's pink the Great Seahorse, and to cause her to be stayed, her hatches to be fast spiked, and her lading to be made sure, till he should have received further instructions. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 67. *Half a page.*]

July 5. The same to Francis Bassett. Similar letter, with reference to his Vice-Admiralty of the North of Cornwall. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

July 5. The same to Capt. Tourney. Similar letter for his Vice-Admiralty of the Isle of Wight and co. of Hants. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 67 *a. Four lines.*]

July 5. The same to Robert Naper. Similar letter for his Vice-Admiralty of co. Dorset. [*Minute. Ibid. Two lines and a half.*]

July 5. Deptford. 31. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. His continual occupation. Loss for want of a timely provision of seasoned timber for the new ships. Difficulty to get in canvas to make the sails. Had moved Sec. Coke for order to accommodate him with a place for a stable and hay loft near his house in the King's yard at Deptford Conceiving it not worth the motion to the Lords, the officers have made a warrant of which he incloses a copy, but his cross neighbour Mr. Wells will not obey it. Has no business for himself or his horses at Deptford except for the King's service. Prays him to move the Lords for this accommodation. [*Copy. One page.*] *Incloses,*

31. 1. *Officers of the Navy* [*to Mr. Wells*]. [*Copy. Warrant above-mentioned. 27th June* 1633. *One page.*]

July 5. 32. Affidavit of John Molanus of Middleton, co. Derby. About 1628 he was employed as agent to the participants in the draining of Hatfield Chase. Several sums of money were disbursed by Sir Cornelius Vermuyden towards the works, and in December 1629 the Treasurer of the participants allowed the same to the amount of 900*l.* 4*s.* 9*d.*

Vol. CCXLII.

1633.

July 5. Cambridge. 33. Recognizance of William Moston, M.A., of St. John's College, Cambridge, in 200*l.*, and of Oliver Dann and Abraham Kaley, also Masters of Arts of the same College in 100*l.* a piece, for the appearance of Moston before the Council on Wednesday 10th July. Taken before Benjamin Lany, Vice-Chancellor. [*One page.*]

July 5. 34. List of causes appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber. London: Thomas Shoncke and Jane his wife against John Battyn and Jane his wife, for conspiracies. Cornwall: John Smith against Hugh Boscawen and nine others, for unlawful maintenance. Kent: Freegift Stace against George Walker and two others, his servants, for conspiracy. Hants.: Cuthbert Bacon against Richard Biddlecombe and John Biddlecombe, for riots. Sec. Windebank has noted the sentences in the first and second causes. [*One page.*]

July 5. 35. Notes taken by Sec. Windebank on the hearing of the first, second, and third of the above-mentioned causes, with a further note of the judgment in the third cause, Stace against Walker and others. Defendants put Walker's sheep on Stace's land at shearing time. Stace sheared them and sold the wool. Walker preferred several indictments against him for stealing the sheep and wool. He also published a libel against Stace, setting "it up upon a pike in the highway," and hung up wool in a tree saying that Stace had a tree that bore wool, and that he would fain have a graff. The sentence on Walker, as moved by Lord Cottington, was a fine of 1,000*l.*, damages 200 marks, "stand in the pillory at Tenterden, lose his ears, one tied to the tree." Sec. Windebank writes against it:—"The villainous judgement!" [*Three pages and three quarters.*]

July 6. 36. Notes by Nicholas of matters to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty with marginal notes of decisions. Among them,—What shall be done with Mr. Mynnes' men upon complaint of Vincent, the saltpetreman? [*Margin,* "To be committed to the Marshalsea"]. Whether the constables complained of in Berks shall be sent for before the King's return? No more timber would be carried out of Shotover till that business be decided; [*Margin,* "Respited till the Lord of London come"]. Mr. Edisbury desires warrant for a stable and a hayloft; [*"Margin,* "Fiat, if it be no prejudice to the King's service."] Capt. James hath taken a pirate at Milford. What shall be done with the fishermen complained of by Capt. Cooke? Mrs. Pett desires to have execution against Capt. Phineas Pett. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 6. Entry of the appearance of Nicholas Browne and Robert Lingard [Lenger?] before the Lords of the Admiralty. [*Minute, Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 67 *a. Six lines.*]

July 6. Minute of the discharge of Robert Lingard [Lenger?]. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 68. *Four lines and a half.*]

July 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Keeper of the Marshalsea. Warrant to receive into his custody Nathaniel [William?] Norden and Nicholas Browne. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 68. *Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLII.

1633.
July 6. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to John Griffith. Are informed that divers pirates' goods had been seized by him within his Vice-Admiralty of North Wales, and that within the same divers goods had been bartered and sold by pirates. Warrant to send an inventory of such goods, with the names of persons who have bought or sold with pirates. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 68. *Half a page.*]

July 6. Deptford. 37. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Received a letter from Mr. Fleming intimating Nicholas's desire to understand particulars of the defaults complained of by the purveyor in the New Forest. Sends the purveyor's own notes, praying him to move the Lords to write to the Justices what they conceive fitting to advance the business. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 6. 38. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Lord Keeper Coventry. Would not transgress against the Lord Keeper's rule to employ his leisure in virtuous pleasures. Sends him a relation for the advancement of Protestanism in Poland, and states by what means a rule suggested by Pope Clement VIII. for the non-appointment of heretics came to be acted upon in that country by King Sigismund, with its results. [*Copy. One page and three quarters.*]

July 6. 39. Examination of Enoch ap Evan of Clun, co. Salop, yeoman. Confesses that he did with a hatchet cut off the head of John ap Evan, his brother, on 5th July inst., and that his mother, Joan ap Evan, rebuking him, he in like manner cut off her head. He wrapped both the heads in a linen cloth and hid them in the lower meadow. There never had been any falling out between him and his mother and brother, but the devil being strong with him at that instant tempted him to do this heinous crime. [*Indorsed by William Dell, secretary to Bishop Laud, as received August 22nd from Justice Jones, judge of the Assizes. One page.*]

July 6. 40. Recognizance of John Ambrose, M.A. of St. John's College, Cambridge, in 200*l.*, and of Francis Cooper, B.D., and Thomas Thornton, M.A., of the same college, each in 100*l.*, for the appearance of Ambrose before the Council on Wednesday 10th July inst. Taken before Benjamin Lany, vice-chancellor.

July 7. Falkland. 41. Sec. Coke to the Council. Delivered their letter to the King at Falkland. He read it over and commanded Coke to write in answer,—That he saw no reason either of the Bishop's [of Chester] complaint to the Board, or of their interposition in a cause depending before the High Commission. If the court should fail in justice, the Bishop had his appeal to the King, who refused no petition from the meanest subject, much less from a prelate of whom he had always shown himself a most gracious protector. The King liked not well that they should interpose in a business not left to them, of which he has a special care, and depending in a judicial way. He requires them to deal no further in it, but to suffer the court to proceed. If in their proceeding any irregularity or pressure shall

1633.

appear, the King will take such further order as justice shall require. [*Two pages.*]

July 7. 42. Draft of the preceding in Coke's handwriting. The King to whom it had been submitted, had made the following alteration. Coke had written, "And his Majesty liketh well and requireth your lordships to deal no further," as in the preceding article. The King altered the passage as follows: "*But* his Majesty liketh *no*[*t*] wel "*that you interpose in a business not left to you, of which* "*his M*[*tie*] *hes a spetiall care & depending in a juditiall way;* "*wherefor he*" requireth your lordships, and so forth, as Coke had written. [*The words in italic are the King's. Two pages.*]

July 7. 43. Note of ordnance remaining in the city and castle of Carlisle as they were youde [viewed ?] this day by John Spencer, one of the gunners of the Tower, together with other ordnance brought to Berwick from Norham and Wark. Total: brass, 31 pieces; iron, 25 pieces. [*One page.*]

July 8. Entry of the appearance of George Trigge, John Coppyn, and Daniel Chappell, all of Boston, sent for by warrant of the Lords of the Admiralty. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 68. *Six lines.*]

July 8. Minute of discharge of Nathaniel [William ?] Norden and Nicholas Browne, formerly committed to the Marshalsea by the Lords of the Admiralty. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 68 *a. Four lines.*]

July 8. 44. Sir Francis Nethersole to [Sec. Windebank]. That he may the more punctually observe the King's pleasure, beseeches the Secretary to do him the favour to send him an extract of so much of Mr. Sec. Coke's letter as concerns the writer. [*One page.*]

July 8. 45. The same to [the same]. Beseeches him not to be offended with him on a mistake of his intention in his letter of that morning, which he assures him was not written out of any doubt of anything commanded, but out of a doubt that Nethersole himself had mistaken a main point the last night, as he finds he had. He conceived, by what he had heard, that the business of the contribution was not to proceed; he finds only that he is not to proceed further therein, which is a great comfort to him. [*One page.*]

July 8. 46. The same to the same. Foreseeing that which is come to pass, he did, some days since, put all such papers as concerned the service of the Queen [of Bohemia] into a friend's hands who is not now in London, but Nethersole had used such diligence that he hoped to deliver them to Windebank by to-morrow noon. In the meantime, if he will send him the now scrolls which should have been made bills of exchange, he will endeavour to withdraw the writings which are in the hands of the merchants, being in more lasting substance than paper. [*Two pages.*]

July 8. 47. The same to the same. Beseeches him not to mistake his simple meaning for artifice. Is far from making any capitulation

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

with him concerning the undated bills of exchange, having only made an overture for the same end which his Majesty and the Council aim at. For the writings, he cannot withdraw them out of the merchants' hands until he may restore their bills. For a testimony of the sincerity of his conformity, he sends all the papers he has yet been able to recover. That which is signed by his Majesty, and a copy thereof, being in truth in a friend's hands, but will be had before to-morrow noon.—P.S. "When I came to look out my "papers, I find the original, which I protest before God I thought "had been in my friend's hands." [*Three pages.*]

July 8. 48. Susanna Nicholas to her son Edward Nicholas. If by Nicholas's means to her cousin Lane his brother John might be placed in Ireland, thinks he might be better placed there for one hundred pounds than here for two. There they will look to themselves; here they do nothing but call for help. Children come on apace. Jack and Ned were with her on her wedding day. Ned's arm was well. [*One page.*]

July 8 49. Affidavit of Daniel de Hunt, of Thorne, co. York, carpenter. In 1628 was employed in the dykage of Hatfield Chase and received, by appointment of the participants, of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden's agent, 520 timber trees, valued at 468*l.*, two bridges worth 107*l.*, and one double sluice 220*l.*, which sums were agreed to be abated to Sir Cornelius Vermuyden in his scots. These things were sold at a far lower rate than they could have been bought for in any other place. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 9. 50. Answer of Thomas Buckner, clerk, to an information exhibited by Attorney-General Noy. About April 1631, Michael Sparke, stationer, repaired to defendant, being then at Lambeth, and one of the household chaplains of Archbishop Abbot, and showed him seven sheets of written paper concerning the original of stage plays, and desired him to allow it to be printed. Not being then experienced in the manner of allowing books, and neither knowing the author of those few sheets nor Sparke, defendant perused so much of them as he could read, but being written in an illegible hand, defendant could not read a great part thereof. Finding nothing therein offensive to the good, just, and religious government of the King, he redelivered them to Sparke. About a month or six weeks after Sparke showed him a few printed leaves of a book entitled "Histriomastix; or, the Actor's Tragedy," and affirming that he had lost the original written copy, and assuring him that the printed sheets agreed with the written ones which defendant had perused, defendant perused the printed sheets and redelivered the same to Sparke. Whatever sheets followed after the first 64 pages defendant never approved or allowed. Whilst the book was printing, defendant having casually some notice thereof, he endeavoured to stay the same; but it was afterwards imprinted by several printers secretly. Hopes to prove that the sheets of the book which come after p. 64 were corrected and

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

changed by William Prynne, author of the book, and the same nor the table of the book were never showed to this defendant, and that Prynne inserted and printed what he pleased. Has been informed that the first part of the book was printed in the time of the last parliament, long before defendant came to his place. As soon as he heard the book was published he obtained a warrant for its restraint and seizure. He also applied to the Archbishop and Bishop of London that Mr. Prynne might be proceeded against. After suppression of the book only six copies were sent to defendant. In his heart detests all malevolence and disloyalty, and all the scandalous passages in the said book against due reverence at the sacred name of Jesus, and utterly dislikes all things in the same against Church music, ceremonies of the Church, or solemnities of entertainments and lawful recreations of state and magnificence used at his Majesty's court, or other lawful recreations. [*Four pages and a half.*]

July 9. 51. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Windebank. Looking over his papers has found the enclosed, which the writer assures the Secretary he saw not till this instant. *Inclosed,*

51. I. *The King to the Archbishops. Form of proposed letter for the Archbishops to write to their several Bishops in their provinces, inviting them to induce the ministers of their dioceses to contribute to a voluntary aid to be employed in the affairs of the Queen of Bohemia and her children.* [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank, "Rec. after the rest, the "10th of July." One page and a quarter.*]

July 9. 52. Information of Daniel Chappell. About September 1632 a warrant was directed to him, being one of the constables of Boston, from the Earl of Lindsey, Vice-Admiral of co. Lincoln, concerning the summoning the mariners and owners of ships of Boston to an Admiralty Court at Skerbeck. Being an unlearned man he showed the warrant to Richard Bellingham, Recorder of Boston and Judge of the Admiralty within Boston jurisdiction, who told him that he must desist from executing that warrant because Boston had an Admiral jurisdiction, and that if he executed that warrant the mayor and burgesses would sue him for breaking the town's liberties. Whereupon, being a poor man and sworn to maintain the liberties of the town, he durst not proceed to execute the warrant. [*One page.*]

July 9. Chisberry [Chissenbury, Wilts.] 53. Anthony Wither to Sec. Windebank. Acquaints him with affronts which the King's commission for clothing has again received from Bromham the place of Sir Edward Baynton. Many weavers, inhabitants of Bromham and tenants of Sir Edward, make open profession that they will not obey the King's proclamation, and to verify their intentions there is sent to Wither a scandalous libel. Hopes shortly to fix it upon the right party. Alludes to the previous affronts put upon him and the conspiracy to bring about his

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

death, and prays that during his Majesty's absence some proceedings may be taken against Sir Edward Baynton and the other delinquents, otherwise the country would shortly become too hot for him. The Lord Chief Justice had in these parts a stone lately thrown at him while sitting upon the bench in judgment. [*One page.*]

July 10. 54. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Windebank. The Secretary's favourable answer to Nethersole's humble suit made that day emboldens him to give the Secretary further knowledge of his case. The injunction in question was granted in the 4th year of his Majesty's reign, and never questioned till Lord Goring questioned Nethersole. The estate which the injunction concerns being 100 miles from London, and Nethersole in this strait of time, and otherwise wanting information, the injunction is in danger to be dissolved to-morrow; wherefore it is necessary for Nethersole to speak with Mr. Attorney of that court, as well as with counsel, or with the Master of the Wards. Nothing was so necessary for him as to obey the King, the Council, and the Secretary, all whose favours he renounced for ever, if he had yet given any of them just cause of offence, except it may be in some formality, for want of experience in such matters as he has lately had to do with. [*Two pages.*]

July 10. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council respecting the proposed equipment of a fleet against the Algerine pirates. On this occasion Sir Maurice Abbot attended, probably on behalf of the merchants of London, and objected to the quota of eight per cent. towards the expenses of such an expedition offered by the Western merchants. Lord Cottington defended the offer of the Western merchants. [*See 2nd July, this present Vol., No. 8. Third of a page.*]

July 11. 55. Lords of the Council to the Justices of Peace throughout the kingdom. Draft letter proposed to be sent with the King's letters into the several counties for the contribution to the Palatinate. It recites that the King, on his way into Scotland, having received advertisement of an agreement made in Germany for present possession of part of the Palatinate, and recovery of the rest, has issued great sums out of his own coffers in performance of that agreement; but finding his means fall short of so great a charge, especially in the time of so expensive a journey, has resolved that his subjects should be moved for a voluntary contribution towards so good and great a work, as will appear to the persons addressed by the King's own letter and instructions therein inclosed, together with a declaration under his signature, by which they will perceive how acceptable this service will be to him. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank as sent to him by Mr. Meautys on this day. One page.*]

July 11. Edinburgh. 56. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. This day Lord Craven was dispatched by the King, and brings some letters to Windebank. There was one inclosed in Lord Falkland's letter to the Duchess of Richmond, which is to be carefully delivered because it concerns the King's

1633.

service. One to the Council, inclosed in the present letter, is written by his Majesty's commandment, and in some things penned by himself. Yesterday, in passing the sea from Falkland, a boat was cast away and some people and goods lost; but the King and all the Lords are in safety and good health. To-morrow they turn their faces towards Windebank. Mr. Carlton arrived there yesterday, so as in six days he has ridden above 600 miles, and continues in good health. He has vanquished Henry Davies, their bragging Pegasus. [*Indorsed by Windebank, "Rec. 16, in the morning." One page.*]

July 11. Durham. 57. John Richardson to Sec. Coke. Reports to him respecting the sale of his woods and the prices to be obtained, Has made inquiry of cutting and carrying away trees from Pedgbank woods. William Conyers, bailiff of Brancepeth, has given away many trees to tenants. Mr. Brabant, who purchased the land, claimed a proportion of the wood set forth for hedge-bote, fire-bote, and other allowances. The writer was sorry that he was drawn away to keep a sessions for the Archbishop of York at Ripon, and to attend his Grace at Cawood, and could not wait on Sec. Coke at this time. [*One page.*]

July 11. Durham. 58. The same to the same. After he had written the preceding letter, received information that George Trotter, William Douthwait, and William Fawdon, were, about Easter last, attached by one Gowman, a messenger of the Exchequer, for spoil of woods in Pedgbank. Gowman took of them in money and security 7*l.* a-piece. Thinks the trespass was done to the Secretary, and wishes him to stay the payment of such excessive fees till he is satisfied of the ground of such presentment. [*One page and three quarters.*]

July 11. Middle Temple. 59. Richard Hadsor to Humphrey Fulwood. Has drawn the draft of a conveyance from Sir Thomas Phillips to Fulwood as security for repayment of 350*l.*, and wished his brother, Mr. Fulwood, of Gray's Inn, to peruse the same; but he having refused and gone out of town, suggests that if he think necessary he may appoint some other lawyer, and begs him to direct Mr. Reade to pay Sir Thomas Phillips 250*l.* [*One page.*]

July 11. London. 60. Sir Thomas Phillips to the same. Mr. Fulwood, of Gray's Inn, having refused to peruse the conveyance drawn by Mr. Hadsor, prays him to take present course for the despatch of the business. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 11. 61. Justices of Peace for co. Hereford to [the Sheriff?]. Certify their proceedings for the relief of the poor in the hundreds of Wormelow and Greytree. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 12. Whitehall. 62. Notes by Windebank, of complaint of the city made to the Council by Sir Hugh Hammersley, of the multitude of taverns. Letters from the Board, in 1612, against converting fair houses into

1633.

taverns. London, by statute, allowed but 40 taverns; but the King, by licence to Lord Goring, has given way for more. Wednesday next appointed to answer [*Third of a page.*]

July 12. 63. Sir Francis Nethersole to [Sec. Windebank]. Thanks him for favour he procured for Nethersole the last day at the Council. The injunction in the Court of Wards was, notwithstanding, dissolved yesterday, contrary to the expectation of Nethersole's counsel. Apprehends many other alterations may shortly follow the thunderclap of his Majesty's displeasure, published with such additions as are suitable to the report made of his first letter to Lord Goring. Is going to counsel with Mr. Calthorpe, and beseeches the Secretary that Mr. Turner, who was counsel with Mr. Calthorpe in Nethersole's father-in-law's embroiled estate, may have assurance that his repair to Nethersole shall not be prejudicial to him. Has several other favours to ask; but to avoid a long letter begs the Secretary to give Mr. Reade leave to come to him. [*Three pages.*]

July 12. Whitehall. 64. List, by Sec. Windebank, of persons proceeded against before the Council for non-payment of compositions for knighthood. In Devon, there were John More, of More, and George Prestwood; in Cornwall, Thomas Hoblyn and Edward his son, John Arundel, and Jonathan Rashleigh; in Suffolk, John Clackston [Claxton] and Richard Coppin; in Hertford, Henry Ewer; in Middlesex, John Wrath. Some amounts are given of their payments to subsidies. [*One page.*]

July 12. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Ordnance. To permit Samuel Aldersey and others, owners of the Joseph of London, to furnish their ship with ten pieces of cast-iron ordnance out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 68*a*. *Half a page.*]

July 12. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. The Surveyor of the Navy, having occasion to ride to Chatham, Portsmouth, and elsewhere, on his Majesty's service, has been a suitor to the Lords for a stable and hayloft near his house in the yard at Deptford. Pray them to give order that he may be accommodated with the old coachhouse at Deptford yard, heretofore in the use of the Treasurer of the Navy, for a stable, and with the loft over it. [*Copy. Ibid.*, *fol.* 69. *Half a page.*]

July 13. Entry of the appearance of John Tormewood, sent for by the Lords of the Admiralty to answer to certain matters objected against him. [*Minute. Ibid. Six lines.*]

July 13. 65. Sir Francis Nethersole to [Sec. Windebank]. Is heartily sorry for his nephew Mr. Reade's indisposition. Those things he hoped to have conveyed by him were the following:—1, that Windebank would, as of himself, let Lord Goring know concerning Nethersole's comportment in the business between them, ever pro-

1633. VOL. CCXLII.

testing his own innocence towards Goring, and leaving him to do that which his conscience would at last suggest; 2, with Lord Goring's assistance, if he pleased, to represent to the Queen Nethersole's devotion to her Majesty's service, and his reverence and obedience wherewith he received her first commands in this business, and his resolution from that hour to avoid coming into her presence till he had satisfied Lord Goring or the King; 3, to beseech Windebank to advise with such of the Council as he may have found most favourable to Nethersole by what means he might satisfy their lordships for the offence taken by them, being ready to repair his error by any acknowledgment he can make with truth; 4, to advise how, against his Majesty's return, he may go about to regain the light of his favourable countenance. In the business of the intended contribution he served his Majesty with a true heart and with all his might, and had no less care of his honour than of the advantage of the Queen of Bohemia. [*Five pages.*]

July 14. Seaton. 66. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. They are now faces about to hasten towards the south. This day they stay at Seaton, to-morrow at James Maxwell's house, on Tuesday at Berwick, and on Wednesday the King goes post to be at Greenwich that week. His letter to the King was delivered to his hands. He does not wonder that Sir Francis Nethersole was troubled at the delivery of Windebank's commission; all his friends there were both troubled and grieved that he so much forgot himself and did not foresee what the consequence must needs be, nor would not be persuaded to moderation by the advice of his friends. Coke's servant Wacherley [Weckherlin] would shortly attend Windebank. [*One page.*]

July 14. Chichester. 67. John Ashburnham to Nicholas. Will say no more of the lease of Oving till Nicholas spoke with Mr. Hasnett; but is resolute in his advice to him to deal for it. Ashburnham will be the knave, if Nicholas's money be not well laid out. Thanks him for an offered courtesy which Ashburnham would have blushed to have demanded of him. Has written, according to his advice, to Sir Robert Pye, and begs Nicholas to take an opportunity, suitable to Sir Robert's humour, to deliver the letter. If any should treat with him about the composition of Mr. Long's fine, prays Nicholas to entertain it. If Ashburnham had agreed with him, there is a pretty thing there, that lies near a thing that Ashburnham has lately bought, which is very necessary for him. [*One page.*]

July 14. Seaton. 68. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to William Weld. Is about to go into Ireland. Mention of George Rawden and Sir Miles Fleetwood. Weld would shortly hear of the King's * * * and the danger he escaped [in crossing] the Forth.—P. S. Hears that the writer's aunt goes on with her suit at Dublin, but has received no letters out of Ireland, only a general advice from Mr. Richardson. [*One half of the letter destroyed by damp. One page.*]

VOL. CCXLII.

1633.
July 14. Seaton; the Earl of Winton's house, 7 miles from Edinburgh.

69. [George Rawden] to ———. Their store of paper is almost spent, but to-morrow they turn their faces about towards England. He is going for Ireland. To-night the King goes to Mr. Maxwell's, [to-morrow to] Berwick, and then to Raby to Sir Henry Vane's and on Saturday would be in London. "My lord," in particular, is respected and feasted among the best. [*One half of the letter destroyed by damp. One page.*]

July 15. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound.

70. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has ranged all the coast to Cape Cornwall, and looked into various harbours, among them St. Ives, where was a Biscay man-of-war, reported to be a pirate, but a copy of whose commission he encloses and also his examination. Can neither meet with nor hear of any pirate or Turk. On the 13th came up with the Jewel of London, one of our East India ships, much distressed for want of both men and victuals. Relieved her and brought her to that place. Two others came in company with her from the Indies, the Star and the Hopewell. They lost company near Scilly. They were also much distressed; hopes they have recovered the Isle of Wight or the Downs. They reported the Earl of Denbigh to be in good health and to purpose shortly to return home. Two East India ships, the Swallow and the Charles were burnt by accident in Swallow-hole, near Surat. They met, as they were coming home, seven Holland East India ships, who supplied our ships with men and victuals. A ship met them with order not to come through our Channel, but to go about Ireland and Scotland, which their company was very unwilling to do. Yesterday Pennington came up with six sail of Hollanders off the Lizard, who have been there to waft these East India ships home. When Pennington came up to them they did their duties. Had received instructions for looking out for Capt. Quaile's ship, the Great Seahorse. He will stand back again as high as Scilly, and see if there be any news of him. *Incloses,*

70. I. *Copy of commission from the King of Spain to Stephen Delchainz, captain of Our Lady of Aredokaeta. 8th June* 1633.

70. II. *Examination of Stephen Delchainz, captain of Our Lady of Aredokaeta. Came from St. Sebastian with letters of marque to take Hollanders. Had been eleven days in the Channel, of which seven in that bay* [*St. Ives*]. *Hired a pilot for the coast of Ireland, who, after receiving* 6*l., absented himself. Applied to Mr. Bassett, the Vice-Admiral, who commanded the pilot to go along with him or give him back the money. Driven in there by foul weather. Intended to put to sea the next morning. His ship belongs to the King of Spain. 12th July* 1633.

July 15. 71. Petition of Captain Richard Bradshaw to the Lords of the Admiralty. About two months since, on the certificate of Sir Henry Marten, the Lords made an order which was to be shown to Sir

VOL. CCXLII.

1633. William Killigrew for him to perform the same. The order was sent to Pendennis, but he has never since been there. Prays that an authentic copy of the order may be drawn up and be shown to Sir William, and he be enjoined to perform the same. [*Indorsed, "Fiat." Half a page.*]

[July 15.] 72. Petition of James Rawlinson to the Lords of the Admiralty. John Tench, late governor of Bay Sconce, near Upnor Castle, in Kent, being deceased, prays for the place. *Annexed,*

72. I. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend James Rawlinson for gunner of Bay Sconce.* [*One page.*]

[July 15.] 73. Certificate of John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, that Martin Cotes is an able man fit to serve his Highness by sea or land. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 15. Deptford. 74. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Mr. Harbord was coming to him that night or the morrow to go on their journey to Dover. Desires warrant from the Lords of the Admiralty for the Master of the Shipwrights' Hall, the King's Master Shipwrights, and some Trinity House men to view the two new ships now building, that they may confirm a certificate of dimensions. Thanks for letters to the Justices of Hampshire and Wiltshire, which he will send to Williams the purveyor. If there be an intent to proceed in the examination [of the Officers of the Navy] before the Judge of the Admiralty, Mr. Smyth should warn them when to attend. [*One page.*]

July 15. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound. 75. Capt. John Pennington to the same. By the inclosed will see what [weather] he has encountered since his last. Specifies damage done to his ship and that of his Vice-Admiral. Will spend five or six days longer in search of Capt. Quaile's ship, but thinks it to little purpose. Does not believe they will come into those parts. Was within four or five miles of Scilly on Friday, but could see nobody there. Would willingly have been back in the Downs against his master's return out of Scotland, but now sees he shall not. Desires to hear whether the Queen of Bohemia be to come over this summer or not, and what news out of Germany. [*One page.*]

July 15. Blackfriars. 76. Sir Thomas Posthumus Hoby to the same, as a Clerk of the Council. Desires him to move the Council to write to the Justices for the Northern Circuit, to signify that the bailiffs of Scarborough have bound Timothy Thompson and Christopher Thompson to appear at the next assizes at York, being accused as accessories to a felony committed on the sea. Also to let the judges know that the cause remains to be considered by the Council, who require the judges to continue the Thompsons bound to the next assizes. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLII.

1633.

July 15. Whitehall. 77. Minutes by Nicholas of businesses to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of decisions; among them,—The three men sent for by close warrant on complaint of the Lord Great Chamberlain; [*Margin*, "Discharged with admonition."] A fisherman in custody for fishing with trawls on the complaint of Capt. Cooke; [*Margin*, "Released on bond not to fish again."] Warrant suggested by Edisbury for survey of the two new ships before their decks be laid; [*Margin*, "*Fiat.*"] Capt. Carteret's letter touching the insolence of a Holland man-of-war. Complaint delivered to the Council by Sir Thomas Posthumus Hoby, and referred to the Admiralty; [*Margin*, "Referred to Sir Henry Marten."] Appoint a gunner for Bay Sconce; [*Margin*, "Martin Cotes."] Marshal of the Vice-Admiralty of Lincoln; the Earl of Lindsey recommends John Scargill; [*Margin*, "*Fiat.*"] Mr. Dyer has letters from Bristol touching the apprehension of Capt. Powick's lieutenant; [*Margin*, "Letter of thanks to the Mayor, and if anything be alleged against Powick or his lieutenant, there to detain him."] [*One page.*]

July 15. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty for discharge of George Trigge, John Coppyn, and Daniel Chappell. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 69. *Quarter of a page.*]

July 15. Minute of discharge of John Tormewood of Barking, sent for for fishing with trawls, on entering into 20*l.* bond not to fish therewith any more. [*Ibid., fol.* 69 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

July 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Send him complaint and examinations, presented by Sir Thomas Posthumus Hoby to the Council, and by them referred to the Admiralty. Desire him to take course therein agreeable to former proceedings in cases of that nature. The men complained of (Timothy Thompson and Christopher Thompson of Scarborough) are charged to be accessory to a piracy *post factum*, and are bound over to answer at the next assizes at York, but the principals have escaped beyond seas. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

July 15. Whitehall. 78. The same to the same. The Lords have appointed John Scargill to be Marshal of the Vice-Admiralty of co. Lincoln. He is to cause a patent to be drawn to him for life.

July 15. Copy of the same. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 69 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

July 15. Whitehall. The same to [a Messenger of the Chamber]. Warrant to fetch Thomas Play, Thomas Gilvin and three others, of Stroud, co. Kent, fishermen, to answer matters objected against them. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

July 15. The same to Robert Smyth, messenger, to fetch John Nicholson and William Gilvin, of Rochester, fishermen. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 70. *Three lines.*]

July 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. The Lords having appointed Martin Cotes master gunner of Bay Sconce in place of

VOL. CCXLII.

1633. Capt. John Tench, deceased, the officers are to enter him accordingly. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 70. *Third of a page.*]

July 15. 79. Justices of Peace for Surrey to Judges of Assize for the same county. Certify measures taken for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Copthorne and Effingham. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLIII. JULY 16–31, 1633.

July 16. Winterborne. 1. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Has perused the letter Edward Nicholas had prepared for the Bishop of London, and could not wish a word in it to be altered. It suggests such a jealousy of Dr. Henchman's relation to the Bishop of Lincoln as he believes will breed a disaffection in the Bishop of London to the business. Has been assured by Dr. Seward that Mr. Thornborough was written to by the Bishop of Lincoln in Dr. Henchman's behalf, and it is a thing commonly known that Dr. Henchman is of kind to the Bishop of Lincoln by the mother's side. An elder brother of Dr. Henchman was the Bishop's chaplain in house while he lived, and it is thought that Dr. Henchman was placed with the Bishop of Sarum by the Bishop of Lincoln's commendation. Hopes the Dean will give Edward Nicholas so good satisfaction that he need not take this course to redress his discourtesy. Dr. Nicholas would be glad of anything that would take him off without disgrace. Entreats him that he trouble not himself with the writer's misfortune to any hazard of his own disadvantage. *Incloses,*

1. 1. *Draft suggested letter of Edward Nicholas to Bishop Laud. His particular favour to the writer, besides his continued goodness to all those that had the happiness to be servants to the late Duke of Buckingham, makes Nicholas fly to him for protection in a business much importing his brother Dr. Nicholas, the King's chaplain. Four years since, upon the King's letters, the Dean and Chapter of Sarum pre-elected the writer's brother to a residence in the cathedral church after Dr. Mason, who was pre-elected immediately before him. This continued firm until his Majesty's journey into Scotland, when Dr. Henchman, chanter of that church and a kinsman of the Bishop of Lincoln, having obtained his Majesty's letter to the Dean and Chapter to have a present share in their commons, so much has been wrought by the help of the Bishop's letter to some of the prebendaries his creatures there, that the Dean and Chapter have decreed to assign Dr. Henchman the next canonical house that shall fall vacant, whereby his Majesty's letter is, by the power of the friends of that Bishop (who stands ques-*

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

tioned in the Star Chamber) made an instrument to prefer his creature to the prejudice of his Majesty's former letters on behalf of his own servant. Appeals to none but his lordship to intercede with his Majesty that his own former letters on behalf of Nicholas's brother may not be thus frustrated.

July 16. Berwick. 2. Sec. Coke to Lord Grey. Certificate that by his Majesty's command sixteen pieces of brass and iron ordnance were fetched to Berwick from the castle of Wark, belonging to Lord Grey. The brass pieces to be sent to London and the iron to be kept at Berwick for defence of that place. [*Draft. Three quarters of page.*]

July 17. Berwick. The same to the Mayor of Berwick. Note of the King's command as stated above with respect to certain pieces of ordnance brought from the castle of Wark, with others brought from the castle of Norham to Berwick, and there viewed by the King, 16th July 1633. [*Draft. On same paper as the preceding. One page.*]

July 17. Berwick. The same to the Mayor of Berwick. The King being informed that the officers of that town had in charge arms and ammunition whereof no account had been given, and that the iron gates of the town, with a great bell belonging to the bell-tower had been sold without account. The mayor is to search out the particulars and prepare an account for the officers of the Tower. Ten pieces of brass ordnance remaining upon the walls of Berwick are also to be transported to London, together with ordnance from Norham and Wark. [*Sec. Coke has underwritten, that a letter* [*to the above effect*] *was written to the Mayor of Carlisle. See 7th July* 1633, *Vol.* ccxlii., *No.* 43. *Half a page.*]

July 17. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council with reference to the complaint of Sir Hugh Hammersley of the multitude of taverns in London, [*see 12th July* 1633, *No.* 62.] The aldermen and vintners attended, and after hearing evidence, which is here briefly stated, the Council ordered that the Lord Mayor and Aldermen should return a certificate of the number of taverns, and that the Justices of Peace do the like in the suburbs, especially in Covent Garden, and this within a month. The taverns are to be forbidden from victualling. At the same council Sir Philiberto Vernatti complained that the people in Lincolnshire had risen in troops and threatened to kill the servants of the Dutch, rip up their bellies, and throw their hearts in their faces. It was ordered that a sergeant at arms be sent down and that the power of the county should be raised. [*See* 12*th July* 1633, *Vol.* ccxlii., *No.* 62. *Half a page.*]

July 17. 3. Sir Henry Marten to the King. Has seen the letter written to his Majesty by some of the Council to show their great dislike of the proceedings against the Bishop of Chester [*see 30th June* 1633, *Vol.* ccxli., *No.* 78.] as if the King had begun with the Bishop on slight motives, and afterwards suffered him to be prosecuted more rigourously than stood with justice, and lastly had put him in the Com-

1633.

mission Court, where the Commissioners by admitting articles too many, and some of them not admissible, had given apparent grievance to the Bishop, and especially that the writer had oppressed the Bishop by actions of a transcendant nature. Sir Henry replies that the objections alleged against the proceedings of Sir Thomas Canon are merely the statements of the Bishop, whose misreports of Sir Thomas have been already complained of to the King. Admits that some of the articles relate to matters of temporal cognizance, but they so relate only incidentally, and are in that respect agreeable to the daily practice of the Ecclesiastical Courts, and are a kind of examination, without which the ecclesiastical jurisdiction could not be executed. The number of articles is dependent upon the circumstances of every case. States the facts in relation to the admission of the articles in this case which were favourable to the Bishop of Chester. One article respecting his gaming was overlooked on admission, and was therefore vacated by the writer in the presence of the registrar, the King's Council, and the bishops, but the Bishop of Chester refused to consent to its being vacated, and so it stands good. If it shall seem good to his Majesty to withdraw the prosecution against the Bishop it will no way distaste the writer. Great means used to hearten the Bishop and discountenance those esteemed to be his opposites, insomuch that the King's advocate was shrewdly threatened and Sir Henry handled unkindly and somewhat below his quality. [*Five pages.*]

July 17. Plymouth. 4. Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. Richard Taprell, master of the Matthew of Plymouth, being on the 15th inst. off the Land's End near Scilly, was set on by two Turkish men-of-war, who, after a long fight, having hurt seven or eight of his men, left him. He met Capt. Pennington shortly after the fight. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

4. I. *Examination of Richard Taprell, of Millbrook, master of the Matthew of Plymouth. Details more fully the circumstances of the engagement above-mentioned. It lasted five hours. The Turks boarded him three times. They lost about forty men as the examinant believes.* 17*th July* 1633. [*Damaged by damp. One page.*]

July 18. Bunhill, near Finsbury Fields. 5. Andrew Humfrey to the King. Account of certain visions seen by Humfrey, in one of which he was pledged by the King in a cup of sour wine. He alludes to his wife, her uncle Capt. Jefferies, her brother George Jefferies, and Sir Abraham Williams. He had been committed to prison by the Bishop of London on the 9th March last, but discharged by Sec. Coke two days afterwards. [*Four pages.*]

July 18. 6. Petition of Andrea James, captain of Calshot Castle, in Hampshire, to the Council. Prays warrant to the Officers of the Ordnance for supply of the wants of powder and other things necessary for defence of the castle. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLIII.

1633.
July 18. 7. Account of Richard Allport, upholsterer, for hanging two chambers at Richmond, for Nicholas; total, 10*l.* 3*s.* 5*d.*, with underwritten receipt. [*One page.*]

July 19. Whitehall. 8. Order of Council. There is at this present no Spanish company, but a course is in hand for government of trade. The Fortune, the master's name being [William] Munt, is already prepared to trade into Spain, as an interloper. The Lords of the Admiralty are to give orders for staying her. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 19. Whitehall. Notes by Sec. Windebank of answers given to the Council by the leading companies of merchants who attended on that day respecting the proposed expedition against the pirates of Algiers. The East India Company offer to maintain a ship and pinnace for ten months. The Eastland merchants desire that they may be charged proportionably to their trade. The Turkey Company will contribute according to their proportion. The Merchants Adventurers; their trade into Germany being out of danger of pirates and much decayed, they desire to be spared. Lord Cottington moved that the Attorney General might be acquainted with this answer. The Muscovy Company desire to be excused. The Spanish merchants; they have no company nor government, till then they cannot answer, but will do what shall be reasonable. The French merchants, though poor, as far as one in the hundred, they will contribute. [*See 2nd July* 1633, *Vol.* ccxlii, *No.* 8. *Half a page.*]

[July 19.] 9. Statement by Sec. Windebank of all the proceedings before the Council in relation to the proposed expedition to Algiers from the first suggestion of the same to this day. [*Draft. Four pages and a quarter.*]

[July 19.] 10. Copy of the same. [*Three pages and three quarters.*]

July 19. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. The two new ships now building at Deptford and Woolwich are in good forwardness. The officers are to call to their aid the masters attendants and master shipwrights with the brethren of the Trinity House and the most exact and able men of the company of Shipwrights' Hall and to take an exact survey of the said ships. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 70. *Three quarters of a page.*]

July 19. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Heydon. The Lords have appointed Martin Cotes to be master-gunner of Bay Sconce near Upnor Castle. Sir John is to cause a survey to be taken of the ordnance and provisions in the said fort, and to deliver them over by indenture to Martin Cotes. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 70*a*. *Quarter of a page.*]

July 19. Canterbury. 11. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. He and his companion are returned to Canterbury, having dispatched their business at Dover, where it was found that the Maison-Dieu is worth 171*l.* per annum. Have also found out a seaman that had another cable of 11 or 12 inches, which he says he received by order from Sir John Epsley [Hippisley]. Mr. Harbord purposes to see

1633. the land and buildings belonging to the Navy at Chatham and Rochester. Thanks for warrant for stable room. Touching the certificate for a gunner in Bay Sconce, will not excuse the just blame that the Lords of the Admiralty laid upon the Officers of the Navy, but they agreed among themselves that if all certify for a man known to some of them, it should be so mentioned in the certificate. Intends to stay at Chatham to see the ships' sails aired and sorted. Hopes suddenly to hear of the King's safe return and of the Lords' shortly after. [*One page.*]

July 19. 12. Abstract of returns concerning charitable uses received since the abstract made by Mr. Dickenson in December. The returns mentioned are six in number, namely, from Gloucester city; six hundreds in co. Somerset; Taunton; co. Oxford; and several hundreds in cos. Lincoln and Worcester. They contain merely the ordinary returns of measures taken for relief of the poor under the Book of Orders. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank, "Delivered "by Mr. Meautys." One page and a quarter.*]

July 19. Tower Hill. 13. George Dannett to Nicholas. Understands that he desired to be satisfied what the charge of the Antelope was in two months' victuals. Certifies that 160 men, for 56 days, at 8*d.* each man per diem, comes to 298*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* [*Half a page.*]

July 20. 14. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. In obedience to his commands refrains from making any address to him touching the business between Lord Goring and himself. Being most assured that his Majesty had no intention to punish the Queen his sister for any fault of Nethersole's, cannot forbear to represent some things concerning her. 1. The Queen received the news of the resolution for the voluntary contribution with very exceeding great contentment, whereby he may measure the discomfort which the change of resolution will have given her. 2. Prays the King to represent to himself the discourses which have been and will be made on the sudden change of his resolution, whether to the advantage or disadvantage of his reputation and affairs, it is not for Nethersole to conjecture. 3. To estimate the sums of money requisite to be immediately made over for defence of that part of the Palatinate whereof his sister and nephews are in possession, and for recovery of the remainder. 4. To believe that on this side there is more want, either of money or care of his Majesty's honour with relation to his sister's affairs, than he imagines. 5. To consider whether the supply of those wants by any other way than by Parliament, or by Parliament (as was now commonly thought or said) be more ready or less uncertain than by the intended contribution. 6. Whether any new project would be of speedy success, and whether anything would be more likely to endanger the good issue of a Parliament than the pressing the people to give money with relation to the exigencies of foreign occasions, before things at home can be settled to his Majesty's mind and theirs. 7. To consider whether casting the lately designed contribution into a new mould, free from the

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

exceptions taken to the former, may not be as ready and safe a means as any other. If his Majesty agrees with Nethersole, he shall be ready to depose with him those thoughts which his late vacancy has suggested, that they may be deliberated upon with the Council in the time of his restraint, when a new projection is not likely to be taken for his, which was what chiefly discredited the former, and with reason if it be a good rule to judge of counsels by the men that give them. [*Seven pages.*]

July 20. 15. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Windebank. Since he was confined had not made any address either to the King, or to the Queen, or to Lord Goring, or to the Council, but by Windebank. Having foreborne all he might have done to comply the more punctually with his Majesty's commands, beseeches Windebank to provide that this may be rightly understood. The strange interpretations made of all he has done or written or said make him think it necessary that his silence and patience be not mistaken. [*One page.*]

July 20. Whitehall. 16. Lords of the Admiraly to Gabriel Marsh, marshal of the Admiralty. The Lords have received order from the Council for stay of the Fortune, William Munt master, prepared to trade into Spain as an interloper. He is to use all diligence to stay the same and any others trading in that kind. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

July 20. Copy of the above warrant. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 70 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

July 20. Bulwick. 17. [Sir Thos. Roe] to Archbishop Abbot. Sends a letter from Mr. Durie. The Churches of Sedan, Strasburg, and Nuremberg will shortly write to the Archbishop and the Bishop of London to move his Majesty to take the protection of so blessed a work. Letters from other Churches of Germany Mr. Durie will bring with him. Ambassador Anstruther had dealt privately in the business, and Roe had earnestly solicited to procure an instruction to him to negotiate with the Elector who is the first prince of the Lutheran confession. It seems to Roe and Durie that there is nothing wanting but the public declaration of his Majesty and the Church of England. The temporal estate of the Protestant Princes could never be secure unless fenced by this union of ecclesiastical peace. All the Reformed Churches, however not fully agreed in rites and ceremonies, might be incorporated together as one body. Beseeches him to give his countenance to this bearer [*Margin,* "Mr. Hartlib a Prussian"]. Thinks to speak with the Bishop of London as he comes by. Hopes he will not withdraw his power and help, which can no way be so graciously employed. [*Copy. One page.*]

July 20. 18. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Sussex of measures taken by them for relief of the poor within the rape of Chichester. [*One page.*]

July 21. Greenwich. Lords of the Admiralty to [a Messenger of the Chamber]. Warrant to bring before the lords Richard Dean, George Russell, and

VOL. CCXLIII.

1633.

five others, of Barking, Essex, fishermen, to answer to matters to be objected against them. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 70*a*. *Quarter of a page.*]

July 21. Lords of the Admiralty to Robert Smyth, messenger, to fetch Richard Bellingham of Boston and John Prime of Grimsby, co Lincoln. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 71. *Three lines.*]

July 22. 19. Justices of Peace for Sussex to the Council. Certificate of their proceedings for relief of the poor in the wildish division of the rape of Hastings.

July 22. The Dreadnought. 20. Capt. Sir Francis Sydenham to the Lords of the Admiralty. Rides at Gore-end attending for a fair wind to come over the flats. Has a great deal of goods of the King's aboard, which he is to send up when he comes into Tilbury Hope, and some things of which he had a particular charge from the King not to send them till he sent for them. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 22. 21. Lionel Gatford to Lord Goring. Sends him information of some passages that occurred at their last commencement, wherein he solicits Lord Goring's counsel. After the Vice-Chancellor had begun, Dr. Collins made a large encomium of Bellarmine; immediately after, Dr. Duncon resolutely defended Bellarmine's theses. These propositions he asserted in terms flatly contradictory to the Articles of the Church of England, namely, *Non justificamur solâ fide; reliquiæ peccati originalis non sunt peccata; bona opera sunt concausæ nostræ salutis; homo potest præstare unum, duo, centum, imo mille opera in quibus nihil sit peccati; homo potest perfecte implere legem;* all being contrary to certain particular Articles. Besides many other grossly erroneous assertions, one in reference to Romans, vii. 24, to the end of the chapter, which King James caused Dr. Simpson to recant. Is sure that Lord Goring sees that God's honour is impeached, and the unity of our church shaken. Divers complain privately, and the clergy and laity abroad cry out upon us for suffering them. The writer is resolved (unless Lord Goring commands him to the contrary) to prefer a petition against Dr. Duncon, and, if he find no redress [at Cambridge], to petition higher, though he himself be laid never so low for it. But the knowledge of Lord Goring's thoughts shall be the rule of all his actions. [*One page.*]

July 22. 22. Copy of the preceding. [*One page and a half.*]

July 23. 23. Justices of Assize for Wilts to the Council. At a Quarter Sessions held the 17th inst., they received their lordships' letters by Anthony Wither, together with the therein mentioned petition and articles, and have had divers debates thereon. Find that the market spinner spins not the false yarn, but the poorer sort of people who spin wool at their own houses. After statement of the relative positions in the trade of the market spinners and the clothiers, the writers conclude that if the clothier be pressed to make

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

good cloth, according to the law, he will forbear to buy false yarn, which will force the spinner to make good yarn or leave off his spinning. [*One page.*]

July 23. St. Nicholas. 24. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Thinks the Dean more willing to give than Edward Nicholas could be to receive satisfaction, but longs to hear the way he conceives to give him content. Hears that old Thornborough had been with the Bishop of Lincoln, and not only received his thanks for the preferment of his cousin Henchman, but brought the like for the younger Thornborough, and a promise from the Bishop to make one of his sons a scholar of Westminster. It may be found at last that the Dean has an underhand compliance with the Bishop of Lincoln, but the writer has not yet ground enough for that suspicion, unless his endearing himself with the Bishop of Sarum might be an argument, because both these bishops drive in one yoke. The writer is once more promised a copy of the act of Dr. Henchman's inter-election, in a private way. If he prevail, Edward Nicholas shall have a sight of it. Fears his brother John is unfit for [Ireland], a country which naturally disposes a man to laziness. Thinks it were well to see how he could manage a living here, before he were trusted with one so far off. The writer shall doubt of Edward Nicholas's coming into their country, when he hears of his removal to Richmond, but will keep the warrant, in hope to feast him with his own venison. He will find more health at Richmond than in the stifling town.—P.S. His endeavours fail of procuring a copy of Dr. Henchman's election. [*One page.*]

July 23. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Ordnance. To permit David Otger and others, owners of the Affection of London, Degory Man, master, to furnish their ship with 12 pieces of cast-iron ordnance out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 71. *Half a page.*]

July 23. Whitehall. The same to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland. To cause private inquiry to be made in all places in that kingdom for the King's pinnace the Great Seahorse, and to cause her to be stayed, and her lading made sure, until further order. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

July 23. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Plumleigh. To use his best diligence to meet with the Great Seahorse, and if he shall happily meet with her to cause all the goods in her to be made sure, and to send her safe into Bristol or some other port. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 71 *a. One page.*]

July 23. Entry of the appearance of Nathaniel [William ?] Norden, servant to George Mynnes, before the Lords of the Admiralty. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 66 *a. Seven lines.*]

July 24. Westminster. 25. The King to [Sir William Jones and Sir Thomas Trevor,] Justices of Assize for co. Gloucester. The King is informed that many riots have been of late committed by disorderly persons in the night time in a parcel of the Forest of Dean, called Waylescot, co.

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

Gloucester, wherein Lady Villiers has lawful interest by letters patent, and that the rioters have received private encouragement from some gentlemen of quality. Commands the Judges to signify in their charge the King's high displeasure against such as raise these disorders, and to use all possible diligence to discover the delinquents and cause exemplary punishment to be inflicted upon them. [*Copy. One page and a third.*]

July 24. 26. Draft of the preceding, with corrections in the hand of Sec. Windebank. [*It is indorsed by Sec. Windebank's secretary apparently by mistake, "July* 1633. *Copy of a letter to the Bishop "of Winton for Mr. Carey, dated 25th July." One page.*]

July 24. Whitehall. 27. Order of Council, the petition of Sir Philiberto Vernatti and others, participants of the surrounded grounds in Hatfield Chase. For the finishing the works in Yorkshire and Lincolnshire the Council caused the participants resident in England to pay their scots, or in default to stand committed to the Fleet, and the profits of their lands to be sequestered. Cornelius and Peter Van Beveren, and others, being participants, but living beyond the seas, utterly neglect to pay their scots. The Lords order that if Cornelius and Peter Van Beveren, and the participants beyond sea, shall not make payment of their scots within 30 days after notice they shall pay double scots. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

July 24. 28. John Griffith, Vice-Admiral of North Wales, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Presents an inventory of those goods which were lately within his vice-admiralty, bought of pirates, and which came to his deputy's hands, with a valuation of the same and the names of such as bartered with the pirates. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Incloses,*

28. I. *Gruff.* [*Griffith*] *Madryn to John Griffith. States the names of those who purchased goods of Capt. John Norman, the pirate, at Pwllheli, co. Carnarvon, in February last. Madryn,* 1633, *June 25th.* [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

28. I. i. *Inventory of goods bought of pirates, and afterwards seized by Griffith Madryn. 24th July* 1633. [*One page.*]

28. I. ii. *Note of how William Clarke contracted with the pirate Norman, and gave him notice of a plan by which it was intended to take him, also when the pirate pillaged the ships in the harbour, Thomas Clarke and William Clarke went then aboard the pirate, and brought goods ashore.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

July 24. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Gabriel Marsh, Marshal of the Admiralty. By order of the Council they gave warrant to stay the Fortune; the Council having given order for her discharge, he is to suffer her to proceed on her voyage. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 72. *Half a page.*]

July 24. London. 29. Edward Misselden to Sec. Windebank. He came to Court last Sunday morning to kiss his hands, but left his message with Mr. Reade. Had the happiness to kiss his Majesty's hands and to

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

give thanks to God for his safe return. Mr. Cary promised furtherance towards recovering Misselden's debt of Burlamachi. Misselden's enemies plot against him extremely, and the sooner these unruly people, and this disordered government, be settled, it will be the better for the King's honour and the good of the company. Wishes Windebank to move the King:—1, That Misselden be sent back; 2, that a conformable minister be sent out with him on the Bishop of London's return to settle the company in conformity to the Church of England; 3, that the Book of Common Prayer be sent out and be used; 4, that the chief government of the company be reduced to London, which will cause them of necessity to renew their charter, and may draw from them a convenient homage to the King; 5, that three or four of the graver sort of merchants be sent over with Misselden to assist the government. Without such to go over with him it will be in vain for him to return to Delft. Promises religious devotion to his Majesty's commands, and to make it his care to furnish the Queen of Bohemia's entertainment as heretofore. She suffers from these disturbances of their company, and from the failure of Burlamachi. [*Two pages.*]

July 24. St. Nicholas. 30. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Obtained an opportunity to transcribble a copy of the act of Dr. Henchman's inter-supernumerary election. He translated it according to the true sense though not in plain English. Hopes he will pick out the meaning; suggests that the proper course for his redress would be to procure another letter from his Majesty signifying that it was not his intent by his letter in favour of Dr. Henchman to prejudice his own chaplain for whom he had formerly written. Requests his brother, who had a happier pen than himself to put it in form. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Incloses,*

30. I. *Translation above mentioned of the act of the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury, whereby they admitted Dr. Henchman a canon-resident of that cathedral, and assigned him a canonical house. 28th May* 1633. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

July 24. The Dreadnought, Tilbury Hope. 31. Capt. Sir Francis Sydenham to Nicholas. Has come into Tilbury Hope. Has brought all the chapel goods, and the gentlemen and other officers of the chapel, and trusts to have all the goods ashore by Friday night. Has five pictures aboard which the King commanded him to bring out of Scotland, and to keep them aboard till he sent for them. The wind is easterly, and he has but six weeks victuals aboard. The condition of his ship was so bad that he had had some sixteen men fallen sick since he came upon this coast, and there are daily others. His ship is very foul and unfit to go to sea till she has been new graved. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 24. London. 32. Edward Reed to Humphrey Fulwood. Has had conference with his brother concerning the bargain with Sir Thomas Phillips, and both conceived such an opinion of its validity that the writer had not delivered any money to Sir Thomas, but 20*l.* The reasons

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

his brother would explain to him. The rest of his money the writer would set out, so that Fulwood would not be much a loser for want of interest, and so that he might have it again on short warning, if on further consideration he liked to proceed with Sir Thomas. [*One page.*]

July 25. Durham. 33. Sir William Webb to Bishop Laud. According to his promise and the Bishop's directions, has been with Dr. Cosin at Brancepeth, where he was three times present with him in his church at divine prayers, and upon Tuesday last received the blessed sacrament, most reverently here administered, intending to continue in the religion and communion of the Church of England so long as he shall live. Thanks the Bishop for his religious care of him and promises to be guided by him, especially in such things as belong to his soul. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 25. Whitehall. 34. Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery to Thomas Jones, master of his Majesty's tents and pavilions. Warrant to deliver one tent fitted and furnished for the use of the gentlemen-waiters this summer progress. [*One third of a page.*]

July 26. Poole. 35. Capt. Sidrack Gibbon to Nicholas. They have a bruit in the country, that divers ships are going out against the Turks, which will, he hopes, prove to be a noble service. Desires to know the truth and to stand for the command of one of them. [*Third of a page.*]

July 27. Entry of the appearance of John Nicholson, Thomas Play, William King, and Thomas Gilvin, before the Lords of the Admiralty. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 72. *Quarter of a page.*]

July 27. The Vanguard, lying in Plymouth Sound. 36. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. On receipt of their letter sailed to look out for the Great Seahorse, but it proved such foggy weather that "he" past by them and they saw him not; but hearing of him from a small ship of Falmouth, he dispatched the Tenth Whelp to run along the coast. The captain of the Whelp followed so close that he came to Plymouth two hours after the Sea Horse, but Mr. Trelane [Trelawny], the deputy vice-admiral, had taken possession. Her wealth, he sends word, is just nothing. Pennington went after two Turks, small men-of-war. Received intelligence yesternight that they were in the Bay of Biscay, and had taken six small Frenchmen. They did not take so much as a fisherman on our coast. From Sunday till yesterday a sore gale. Knows not what has become of the Mary, but makes no question she is well. Will go look after her and come for Portsmouth for repairs, and thence to the Downs. [*One page.*]

July 27. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound. 37. The same to Nicholas. Cannot imagine what has become of the Mary, except she be put into Scilly. Though it were foul weather, it was not so extreme but they might very well endure the sea. Hopes she has not spent her mainmast, for it was a little faulty. Damaged sustained by the Vanguard. The Eighth Whelp hath cracked her mainmast. The very truth is, so as ships

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

be out they care not how they are. It seems neither Quaile nor his people had made any voyage, for the Deputy Vice-Admiral sends word that all that is in her is not worth 200*l.* Infinitely longs for news of the Scottish journey, and what they do at home, and what is done in the Low Countries and Germany, likewise whether the Queen of Bohemia comes over, and if they were to have a supply of victuals having but seven weeks' remaining.—P.S. Prays to know when the Lord Treasurer will be back, and where the Lord Chamberlain, the Lord Marquis [of Hamilton] and Lord Holland are. [*One page.*]

July 27. 38. John Rowdon to Richard Hamby. Has written to his uncle Foxwell, with special notice of the prevention of payment of any money but at the Receipt. Prays him to send his books by William, and to lend him 5*s.* [*Acknowledgment of receipt for William Rowdon underwritten. Three quarters of a page.*]

July 27. 39. Certificate of Justices of the Peace for Cornwall of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundred of Stratton. [*One page.*]

July 28. 40. Petition of John Heigen, M.D., guardian of John Polmans, only son of Gerhard Polmans, deceased, to the King. Before his Majesty's departure into Scotland he had petitioned for a grant of the administration of the goods of his late brother. Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Prerogative Court, had informed petitioner that the same had been granted to the Earl of Lindsey in trust for the future heirs, and the said Judge promised that he would revoke the grant to the Earl and commit the administration to petitioner if he would previously in friendly manner make a demand thereof from the Earl. Hereupon petitioner has been drawn into law, from which he prays the King to extricate him, and to order the great Earl of Lindsey to yield up the administration, together with a certain valuable emerald. Latin. [*One page.*]

July 28. Aug. 7. Orleans. 41. Thomas Windebank to Sir John Lambe. Touching a motion concerning Sir John's eldest daughter, he must ever acknowledge himself most unworthy to be her servant, but knows no woman upon the earth with whom he could better comply. Presumes the honour Sir John did him in vouchsafing him the sight of his daughter was to this end. Is safely arrived at Orleans, where he has put himself in pension, and shall be glad to receive his commands. [*One page.*]

July 28. 42. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Understands the Commissioners for Vice-Admirals' accounts are upon making a report. Is unable to give in his account, and begs him to inform the other commissioners that forasmuch as there is not judgment as yet for the James, or the Lady of Hope, or a parcel of amber, he is not able to make an account thereof, although most of the proceeds were paid into the Exchequer. Other things there are not, and until the end of

1633.

Michaelmas term he shall not be able to account in form. Hopes this will content Nicholas and the rest of the commissioners. [*One page.*]

July 29. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound.

43. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Mary is come thither, and he is now ready to set sail for Portsmouth, and so for the Downs. The gunner of the Lion's Eighth Whelp was suddenly dead. Is a suitor for John Lathbury, one of his gunner's mates. He is a very sufficient gunner, as by certificate of the Officers of the Navy and the Master Gunner of England may appear. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, but with an indorsement applicable to Capt. Pennington's letter to Nicholas of the 27th inst. Three quarters of a page.*]

July 29. The Vanguard, in Plymouth Sound.

44. The same to Nicholas. The gunner of the Eighth Lion's Whelp had killed himself with drinking "rackey." Pennington is suitor for John Lathbury, as mentioned above. Prays Nicholas's furtherance. Lathbury will be very thankful. His brother was a servant to the late Duke of Buckingham, whose memory Pennington must ever honour. Has written to the Lords of the Admiralty on his behalf.—P.S. The Mary is come. They are going to set sail that night for Portsmouth. [*One page.*]

July 29. St. Nicholas, Harnham.

45. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to Edward Nicholas. Thanks him for his care of a redress of the wrong the Dean and Dr. Henchman have done him. In the copy of the act of Dr. Henchman's advancement he would find that the Dean and Chapter have, in their favour to Dr. Henchman, exceeded the purport of the King's letters in the grant of the next canonical house that shall fall. Persuades him that to this they were induced, to ease themselves of the burden of Dr. Henchman's supernumerary residence, as well as by the importunity of the Bishop of Lincoln, for when Dr. Henchman shall be possessed of a canonical house, their number will fall back again to six. The fear of the writer's wife of an incipient cancer. The water which she had been told of for it could not be made but in May. Hears no speech of any husband or sweetheart towards his sister Betty or any of the rest. His father must make a public profession of greater portions or bring them down to a lower rank in their habit and fashions, or else they will be a good while on his hands. Journeys of his sister Lettice between his sister Eliot's and Mrs. Kenn's to preserve a pound of cherries. [*One page.*]

July 30. Bulwick.

46. [Sir Thomas Roe] to the King. Neither the season nor leisure would advise him to trouble his Majesty in his happy passage and return by that country, where there was no place for any affection but joy. Hopes the King will esteem it a duty in Roe that he performs a request of the King of Poland as contained in the enclosed letters, which the Ambassador of the King of Poland came purposely to Roe's house to deliver. The Ambassador acknowledged that in the King's gracious and benign audiences he had cause to admire his Majesty's rare wisdom, and received full satisfaction to

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

all the points propounded; but in the answer delivered in writing he could not extract the meaning in the point of the King's mediation. The Ambassador besought his Majesty in his King's name to declare whether he will vouchsafe to continue that princely office or not, and to signify his pleasure as shall seem most proper to him, or by Roe if the King will give him leave. [*Copy. One page.*]

July 30. 47. Submission of Sir Francis Nethersole in reference to offences committed by him when before the Council on the 28th inst. He professes to have understood that the King and the Lords of the Council conceived, that on that occasion, he had pretended to be restrained by command of the Queen of Bohemia from demanding pardon, or yielding submission to his Majesty. He declares that he was not so forbidden by any such command, but only to conceal certain things which might have served to his justification, but no way tended to impeach the honour of Lord Goring. Declares also that when he scrupled to kneel at the Council board, he did not intend to claim any privilege to himself, but only that it might not be to the prejudice of any other minister of the Queen of Bohemia who might succeed him. Confesses his ignorance that a subject of his Majesty, being admitted into his court as agent or ambassador, ought not to have like privileges with other ministers being strangers. [*It appears from the indorsement of Sec. Windebank that this submission was drawn by Mr. Dingley* [*Dinley*] *but was "disliked by his Majesty and corrected." The King's corrections, made in his own handwriting, appear in the paper as it now stands. In them Nethersole is made to acknowledge that he falsely conceived the alleged command of the Queen of Bohemia, which forms the subject of the first paragraph of the paper as calendared, might have served to his justification, and that he asked pardon of the King and Council for his gross mistaking. He is also made to confess that when commanded to kneel at the Board he made "unseemly protestation," but now in "all humbleness" testifies his submission. One page.*]

July 30. Tresmere. 48. Sir Barnard Grenville and Ralph Byrd to Sec. Coke. Inclose copy of examinations concerning a great outrage committed by a Spanish man-of-war of Biscay, who on the 16th instant landed eighty men at the island of Lundy, where, after some small resistance, they killed one man and bound the rest, and surprised and took the island, which they rifled and took thence all the best provisions they found worth carrying away, and so departed to sea again. The writers have advertised the ports of Devon and Cornwall that if the ship arrive there she may be stayed. *Inclose,*

48. I. *Separate examinations of William Skynner, of Kilkhampton, dyer, of George Rendall, of Clovelly, sailor, and of John Monday, of Portizick* [*Port Isaac*]*, sailor, abovementioned. The Biscayner was a vessel of* 150 *tons with about* 120 *men, Christopher Meggor being captain. They had lately robbed a French bark. Mark Pollard was the*

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

name of the Lundy man killed. They at the same time robbed a pinnace of George Rendall which happened to be at Lundy, taking from him his money and all the provisions of his pinnace. [*One page.*]

July 30. 49. Copy of the examinations above mentioned. [*One page and three quarters.*]

July 30. / Aug. 9. St. Sebastian. 50. Prestwick Eaton to George Wellingham. Goods acknowledged as received, others improperly sent, and which if known would have got the writer into trouble, are returned. Advises him to send serges or wax. [*One page and a half.*]

July 30. 51. Justices of Peace for co. Kent to one of the Judges of Assize or some other person described as "your Lordship." Certificate of measures taken for relief of the poor within the hundred of Axton and ville of Dartford and Wilmington, being within the Upper Division of the lathe of Sutton-at-Hone. [*One page.*]

July 31. 52. Petition of Thomas Frith, one of the ordinary grooms of the King's chamber supernumerary, to the King. Served the late King, after whose death the present King, settling his household for the most part with his then own servants, admitted petitioner to be new sworn his servant upon his fee of 2*s.* per day, which being uncertainly paid, he prays appointment of purser in one of the ships now building. *Underwritten,*

52. I. *Recommendation by his Majesty of the petitioner to the Lords of the Admiralty, who, approving of his sufficiency, are to prefer him. Greenwich, 31st July* 1633.

July 31. 53. Petition of Sir Richard Grenville to the King. By sentence of the Star Chamber was, in Candlemas term last was twelvemonths, committed to the Fleet during his Majesty's pleasure, and was decreed to pay to his Majesty 4,000*l.* fine and 4,000*l.* more for damages to the Earl of Suffolk. The Earl had not charged petitioner for the said damages, standing indebted to him in a far greater sum by decree of Chancery, which the Earl refused to obey. Prays the King to take his miserable estate into his consideration and give order for his enlargement, who, after 18 or 19 months imprisonment, is left utterly destitute of all means of subsistence. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

53. I. *Certificate of James Ingram, deputy warden of the Fleet. Sir Richard Grenville was by sentence of the Star Chamber, on 3rd of February* 1631–2, *committed to the Fleet, since which time there was only charged against him, by order of the High Commission Court, that he should stand committed until he gave security by bond not to offer violence to his wife during their separation. 30th July* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

July 31. / Whitehall. 54. Pass dated but unsigned for Sir Francis Nethersole, Master of the Household to the Queen of Bohemia, to return to the Hague, to

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

attend her Majesty there, with his wife, one waiting gentlewoman, three maid servants, a page for the Queen, and five men servants. [*One page.*]

July 31. 55. Nicholas Stoughton and Henry Weston to the Council According to letters of the Council of 28th July inst., the writers have inquired of the holding of the manor of Chilworth by Sir Morgan Randall, but have not had any information given them of any force used by Sir Morgan, either in getting or keeping possession of that manor. They find that Sir Morgan has sold timber growing on the manor to the value of 375*l.* 15*s.* They have given charge to the parties interested that they neither fell any timber standing, nor carry away any that is already felled, until they have further directions from the Council. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

55. I. *Separate informations of Richard Lumley, of Chilworth, Francis Pellett of Abinger, Francis Derrick of Guildford, and Thomas Warwick of Guildford. Sir Morgan Randall, of Chilworth, since the decease of Lady Elizabeth Morgan, widow of Sir John Morgan, has felled and sold the several parcels of timber trees enumerated in the informations at the sums therein mentioned, of which certain numbers have been removed and certain payments made on account thereof.* 30*th July* 1633. [*Three pages.*]

55. II. *Information of Francis Parmafoy of Merrow. Sir Morgan Randall has felled and sold from the lands of Chilworth the parcels of trees herein enumerated at the sums stated.* 31*st July* 1633. [*One page.*]

July 31. Holyrood House. 56. Lords of the Council of Scotland to the Lords of the Admiralty of England. His Majesty recommends to them the petition of Euphemia Luckup, relict of umquhill David Gairdner [*see* 29*th June* 1633, *Vol.* ccxli., *No.* 68], she being about to make her address to the Lords of the Admiralty for satisfaction for the loss of her husband's ship pressed in 1625, and cast away on the coast of France near Calais. The writers certify that Euphemia is the relict of the said David. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

[July 31?] 57. Submission, signed by Sir Francis Nethersole, with reference to the questions between himself and Lord Goring, and those also between himself and the Lords of the Council. Sir Francis admits that having, in letters written by him to Lord Goring, given him "as he has cause to think," just occasion of offence, and having also written letters to the King in which he had taxed the Lords, "as they had reason to apprehend," for the course taken by them in their examination of Nethersole, he, in all humbleness, acknowledges that he has justly incurred the King's indignation, and deserved a sharp and exemplary punishment. With true and hearty sorrow he humbly craves his Majesty's pardon. He acknowledges also, that he has grievously offended the Lords of the Council by questioning their justice. Heartily professing that their proceeding

1633.

has been most just and honourable, he beseeches them to accept his submission and remit his offence. He also acknowledges "on better information," that the jealousies he had of Lord Goring were groundless, and beseeches him to forgive and forget Nethersole's offence. [*In the handwriting of John Dinley. It appears from Sec. Windebank's indorsement, that this paper differed little from some other form approved by his Majesty and the Lords, but that this paper was not liked by his Majesty. One page and a half.*]

[July 31.] 58. Copy, in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank, of the submission ultimately made by Sir Francis Nethersole this day at the Council Board. It omits the words "as he has cause to think," and "as they had reason to apprehend," [printed between inverted commas in the preceding article,] and in the part relative to Lord Goring, at the close, reads "on better consideration," instead of "on better information." These are the only substantial differences. [*One page and three quarters.*]

[July 31.] 59. Copy of the preceding, in the handwriting of Windebank's secretary, Robert Reade. This is called in Windebank's indorsement the "second submission of Sir Francis Nethersole." [*Half a page.*]

July 31. Deptford. 60. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Having received their warrant, dated 11th May last, for felling timber and moulding the frames of two new ships to be built next year, and being informed that his Majesty's pleasure has been signified for Peter Pett the elder, one of his Majesty's shipwrights, and Peter Pett the younger, one of their assistants, to be the builders, the writers apply for directions therein. [*One page.*]

July 31. Entry of discharge, by the Lords of the Admiralty, of John Nicholson and four others, sent for for fishing with trawls, they entering into 100*l.* bond not to fish therewith any more. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 72. *Quarter of a page.*]

July 31. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Edward St. Maur and Sir James Bagg. His Majesty's pink, the Great Seahorse, lately set forth to the southward, under Capt. Quaile, having returned to Plymouth, and being there stayed in custody of the Deputy Vice-Admiral, the persons addressed are to "romage" and search the pink and to examine the commander and company as to what gold, jewels, junks, ships, or merchandise were taken by Capt. Quaile or any of the company, and to report. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 72 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

July 31. Whitehall. Warrant of the Lords of the Admiralty for the Ark of Maryland, of 350 tons, set forth by Lord Baltimore, for his plantation at Maryland in America, with her crew of about 40 men, to be free from impressment. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 72 *a. Half a page.*]

July 31. Deptford. 61. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Again present to their consideration the demand made at the foot of the late survey delivered in May last, for repairing defects found in the hulls of the King's ships, as also for sundry other works, amounting to

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

7,000*l*.. As much of the materials consist of timber, which had to be felled, converted, and land-carried whilst the summer lasted, the writers beg the Lords to determine somewhat therein, and further to be mindful of some course to be taken for supply of the usual complement of cordage. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

61. I. *Copy of the estimates for the Navy above the ordinary assignments for the year* 1633. *Endorsed* "*4th May*, 1633. " 30,984*l. settled by the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor* " *of the Exchequer; for the Navy.*"

July 31. Bulwick. 62. Sir Thomas Roe to Sir John Finet. The Poles' Ambassador, however well used personally, had no satisfaction in his negotiation, particularly in the point of the expiration of their truce with the Swedes. This brought the ambassador to Roe's house to deliver his King's and Chancellor's letters, wherein they recommend the affair to Roe, and the ambassador solicited him to move his Majesty in that point. Hoped to perform this business *ore tenus*, as his Majesty passed that way; but his haste, the season, and Roe's indisposition, fitted not. Incloses a copy of his letter to the King [*see 30th July*, 1633, *No.* 46,] and requests Sir John to deliver it and solicit an answer to two points: first, whether the King will continue his mediation of a final peace between the crowns of Poland and Sweden; secondly, whether he would give Roe leave to answer the King [of Poland's] letter and the Chancellor's, or not, and to signify to Zawadzky what his Majesty's resolution is or not. He is giving Finet a brave occasion to speak with a wise king, and the business is honest. Roe troubles no great men because they are too great, and despise all but their own motions.—P.S. Has acquainted the Lord Treasurer with this business, and referred him to Sir John, as also the Earl of Holland. His Majesty's answer or silence would bring another great ambassador from Poland, a *legatus*, for this last was but a *nuntius*, or stay all correspondence. [*Copy. One page and three quarters.*]

July 31. Bulwick. The same to Bishop Laud. His hopes and letters have failed him; the one that he might have received the Bishop on his return, the others he sent to invite and entreat him. Sends him a letter from Mr. Durie. Doubts not but Durie has made a large relation of the state of his treaty with the foreign Churches, who had written or would write to desire his patronage of so great a work. The Chancellor of Sweden, as executor of his master's will, had promised to further it; most of the princes and republics of Germany endeavour in it; the learned men labour and lay down contention; so that it seems to want nothing of perfection but the authority of his Majesty to command Sir Robert Anstruther to countenance it with the Elector of Saxony, and the favour of the Bishop to procure such a command. Roe has often moved the Lord Treasurer. Doubts not, if the Bishop will speak to him, he will assist. The names of Luther and Calvin may be buried, the schism removed,

1633. VOL. CCXLIII.

and love and charity take the chair from envy and dispute. [*Copy, written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding. One page.*]

July 31. 63. Estimate by the Officers of the Navy for victualling the Fifth and Ninth Whelps, employed on the coast of Ireland, the charge to be borne by the revenue for that kingdom; total, 3,656*l.* [*Half a page.*]

July 31. 64. Presentment upon an inquisition taken at the Assizes for Kent held at Maidstone this day, that Sir Anthony Roper, being possessed of certain messuages and lands at Farningham, had suffered the buildings to fall into decay and become depopulated and had converted the arable lands into pasture. [*Four pages.*]

July 31. 65. Affidavit of Isaac Van Payne and John Corselis, of London, merchants, that Hugh Speyring told them that having lately asked Sir Cornelius Vermuyden how the suit between him and the participants did proceed in Chancery, he scoffingly answered that it would be time enough seven years hence to ask that question, and further that the Lords of the Council were ashamed of the orders which they had made concerning his imprisonment, and did not know how with credit to get off from what they had done. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

July 31. 66. Deposition of Peter Studley, minister of the parish church of St. Cedda in Shrewsbury. On the 10th of July inst. Enoch ap Evan, late of Clun but now prisoner at Shrewsbury, confessed to deponent that upon the 5th of the same month he cut off the head of his brother John ap Evan, no other cause moving him but only this, that John his brother received the sacred communion in the gesture of kneeling, and he received the same sitting and bowing his body. This murder Enoch resolved in his mind to commit one hour before the doing thereof. He did not intend any evil against his mother Joan, being 70 years of age, but she coming into the room, and raising her voice in a fearful cry, he struck at her and cut off her head also. [*One page.*]

July. Nicholas to Bishop Laud. Letter on behalf of Dr. Matthew Nicholas requesting the Bishop to be a means to the King to remedy the presumed injustice done by the appointment of Dr. Henchman to the first canonical residence which should fall vacant at Salisbury. This letter is the same of which the draft was returned by Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward on the 16th inst; No. 1. 1. [*See Nicholas's Letter Book, page 99. One page and a half.*]

[July.] Greenwich. 67. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury. By letters of May last his Majesty recommended Dr. Henchman, chanter of the Cathedral of Sarum, to be admitted into half commons due to the chanter there, with such other profits as are incident to that office. It was not his Majesty's intent that his said letters should in any sort prejudice Dr. Matthew Nicholas, his chaplain in ordinary, for

1633.

whom he had formerly written. The Dean and Chapter are seriously recommended to make good the Act formerly passed on Dr. Nicholas's behalf by disposing him to a canonical house, when it shall fall void, as they formerly decreed. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Nicholas, with various suggested alterations. One page.*]

July. 68. The King to the Commissioners of Sewers for the levels of Eastham, Westham, Dagenham, Havering, &c. in Essex. Lately directed his letters of recommendation to them in favour of George Glanville to be clerk of the sewers for those levels [*see 17th May* 1633, *Vol.* ccxxxviii., *No.* 84.] Albeit he was chosen accordingly until their next meeting, the King understanding that he is very unfit for the execution of that place, recommends for that employment Styward Trench, who has given good testimonies of his ability to serve the King and the country in causing the repair of the bridges between Stratford and Bow, and in freeing the country of vagabonds. [*Draft. Half a page.*]

[July ?] 69. Considerations touching Bishop Bridgman of Chester, being apparently a paper of suggestions upon what terms the case against him might be settled. He was to acknowledge the amount remitted by the King and to render an account of his receipts for commutations. The expenses of the inquiry and prosecution were to be satisfied; reparation was to be given for the scandals and affronts done by him and his servants against the King's service and ministers; and the nomination of the four stipendiary lecturers in Lancashire was to be resumed. [*One page.*]

July. 70. Petition of William Neade, archer, to the Council. Petitioner presented to his Majesty his warlike invention of the bow with the pike, which the King directed might be practised in martial discipline, which was done in the Artillery Garden, London. States various other trials to which it had been subjected, and ultimately a direction for a commission to authorize the inventor to teach this service, and for a proclamation to command the general exercise thereof, which commission and proclamation were accordingly drawn by Lord Chief Justice Heath, when he was Attorney General, but are stayed because the Lord Keeper is unwilling to give his approbation without the concurrence of the rest of their lordships. Prays them to give the requisite approbation. [*One page.*]

July. 71. Petition of Ensign William Tyler, a poor maimed soldier, to the Council. The Lords having granted their letters to the Justices of Peace and Treasurer for maimed soldiers, co. Rutland, to allow petitioner a pension; they had given him 20*s.* and offered him 20*s.* more if he would take it in full satisfaction. Prays the Lords to set down the amount of such a pension as they thought good. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[July ?] 72. Paper of questions respecting facts in the biography of the late Duke of Buckingham, stated by Nicholas, in the indorsement,

VOL. CCXLIII.

1633. to have been received by him from Dr. Mason by Sir Henry Wotton's directions. [*The date assigned to this paper is that mentioned in the indorsement, but it should be noticed that on the second page of the sheet is Nicholas's first draft of the questions and the commencement of his answer calendared under June, 1633, Nos. 85 and 86.*]

[July?] 73. Reasons against the use of gigmills in the manufacture of cloth, being probably the answer of Anthony Wither to the petition of the Stroudwater clothiers calendared 21st June, 1633, No. 36. These Reasons, which are eight in number, explain the effect of the use of these mills in over-stretching the cloth. They are not used by any other nation than England, nor in any county but Gloucestershire, and there only by eight or ten clothiers. Although termed moseing mills, they are the rowing and gig-mills which are forbidden by statute, and by means of the use of which the faultiness of their cloth cannot be discovered. [*One page.*]

July. 74. Information of Thomas Champion. On Friday, the 28th of June, he observed two coaches standing before the gate of Brooke House, and was informed that one belonged to the Ambassador of Holland. Informant willing to see the ambassador sate down at Staple Inn Gate, and after staying three quarters of an hour, saw him come forth, and Lords Saye and Brooke after him uncovered. They attended him to his coach, and he being placed therein they took their leaves of him with low curtesies. [*On the back of this paper Sec. Windebank has written, besides the date, July 1633, and an indorsement referring to the contents of the paper, a memorandum that Mr. Stone, Qu. Boh.* [*Queen of Bohemia's*] *servant was going away. Three quarters of a page.*]

July. "From my study at Hickford." [co. Bucks.] 75. Treatise entitled "A Deliberation whether it be not a probable means of the perpetual good of the University of Oxon, at this time to settle the most honourable office of their Chancellor upon the most eminent Order of the Lords Spiritual." [*It is indorsed by Bishop, then Archbishop Laud, as received 10th December, 1633, and is attributed to "Ca. Dow"* [*Calybute Downing*]. *Six pages damaged. Twelve pages.*]

July. 76. Copy of the preceding. [*Nine pages and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLIV. AUGUST 1–17, 1633.

1633. Aug. 1. Gloucester. 1. Sir William Jones and Sir Thomas Trevor, Justices of Assize for co. Gloucester, to the Council. At Gloucester, there were presented to the writers several petitions from the weavers, spinners,

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

tuckers, and clothiers of that county, with a certificate from the Justices of Peace, informing the writers of the misery the country was like to fall into, by reason that the clothiers began to cast off their workmen, with the clothiers reasons for the same. The writers have charged the Justices to look carefully that the peace be kept and the poor maintained. Inclose the petitioners' reasons and certificate, and recommend the business to the Council's wisdom. *Inclose,*

1. I. *Petition of Weavers, Fullers, and Spinners of Leonard Stanley and King's Stanley, co. Gloucester, to the Justices of Assize. They complain on behalf of themselves and others of those parishes, to the number of* 800 *persons, who have heretofore been well wrought and employed in occupations belonging to the trade of clothing, but now they are likely never to be employed again, and to have their trades become no trades. Not only these parishes, but the whole country is maintained by the trade of clothing, which standing still, must bring impoverishment upon the whole, whereby many thousands of poor people will be utterly undone. Pray them to take such course as should seem best.* [*Signed by, or for, forty-four persons. One page.*]

1. II. *Petition of certain Broad Weavers of Woollen Cloth in co. Gloucester to the Justices of Assize. Have maintained themselves by the work they have had in the trade of making red cloth; but of late their masters, by reason of the King's proclamation, cannot dress their cloth as formerly, and are constrained to put away two parts of their workfolks. Pray that some speedy course may be taken for setting them upon some work or other whereby they may maintain their families.* [*Signed by, or for, thirty-two persons. Two pages.*]

1. III. *Petition of Clothiers of co. Gloucester, making broad white cloths there, to the Justices of Assize and Justices of the Peace for the same county. A proclamation dated* 16*th April last was set forth against frauds used in drapery, &c. They find so many dangers therein that will fall upon them, in the exercise of their trade, as may constrain them to give over making cloth, to the utter undoing of many thousands of poor people. Pray that a course may be taken for prevention of such evils.* [*Signed by fifty persons. One page.*]

1. IV. *Justices of Peace for co. Gloucester to the Justices of Assize for the same county. Many complaints having been made to them by weavers, tuckers, and other poor people that depend upon the trade of clothing, that the clothiers refused to continue their work to them, the writers called the clothiers before them and demanded the reasons why they discharged their workfolk, which reasons the writers*

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

present to their consideration, in regard that their county depends much upon clothing, above 20,000 poor people being maintained thereby. Gloucester, 31st July 1633. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

1. IV. i. *The Clothiers of co. Gloucester that make red cloth to the Justices of Peace. The reason why they cannot keep their former number of workfolks is, that without the use of their moseing mills they cannot dress above half the cloths they formerly did. The king-teasels could not be provided under two years if they should attempt to work their cloth by hand; for the first year they are sown they will not grow to any perfection: besides that it is impossible to work the cloths so substantially by hand as with the help of the said mills. The mills they last used are not the gig-mills prohibited by statute, which were used with card wires, theirs being used only with small teasels, for the gentle raising of the wool at the first working, to be after perfected by handy-work.* [*Signed by ten persons. One page.*]

1. V. *Clothiers of co. Gloucester making broad white cloths to the Justices of Assize and of the Peace for that county. Reasons why they are enforced to put off many of their workfolks, as also touching their grievances concerning the proclamation against frauds in drapery of 16th April last. His Majesty commands that no cloth shall be hanged for drying in any rack or tenter that has any lower bar. The want of a lower bar enforces their cloths to become faulty in length and breadth by reason of the wind and sun's working upon them in the drying, whereby the clothiers become subject to the penalty of the statute and proclamation. 2. His Majesty commands that the clothiers should use only one mark; having received their trade from their ancestors, who made divers sorts of cloth and had several marks which were well known abroad, to alter such marks would be to the clothiers' great disadvantage. 3. His Majesty commands that the clothier should set on his seal, containing the length, breadth, and weight of the cloth, before the searcher. Reasons are given why, practically, this cannot be complied with, and similar reasons are given in three other cases, numbered 4, 5, and 6; and it is added that such was the deadness of trade, that if large credit had not been given them they had been forced to put off their workmen long since.* [*Signed by fifteen persons. Two pages.*]

Aug. 1. The Vanguard, in Stokes Bay. 2. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Henrietta Maria arrived there last night. Hopes to have his repairs done by Saturday night, when he purposes to come away

Vol. CCXLIV.

1633.

for the Downs, and from thence back to the westward to scour the coast. They have but seven weeks' victuals remaining. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 1. 3. Sir Francis Nethersole to [Sec. Windebank]. Mr. Dinley's servant waited for Windebank yesterday, whilst he was gone to Greenwich, so he missed the opportunity of beseeching him that Nethersole having performed entire obedience to his Majesty's commands, might be admitted to kiss his hands according to the humble suit of the Queen [of Bohemia] on his behalf. Sends to Windebank to beg that favour of him, and by him of the King. Also, that being commanded by that Queen to return to her Majesty with Mr. Dinley, he may be favoured with one line from Windebank to the Lord Treasurer concerning his arrears in the Exchequer, which he assures himself the King would find reasonable should be paid. Desires answer that he may attend the Lord Treasurer in this time of the King being at Theobalds. [*Three pages.*]

Aug. 1. The Ninth Whelp. 4. William Brooke to Nicholas. His ship is come to Bristol with 50 sail of small barks to the fair. They are all safe; but a villain lay for them whom they had sight of. They have received money by order of the Lord Deputy for a main mast, which by the 8th shall be finished, and they shall be ready to return with the fleet. Capt. Plumleigh sends his true love, and so does Mr. Kine [Ken?]. —P. S. Their captain [Plumleigh] is a most noble and worthy commander, one who is most faithful to do the King good service, without respect of gain or other private ends. [*One page.*]

Aug. [1.] Whitehall. 5. Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery to ———. Invites the person addressed to become a member of the Association for Fishing. Recites what has been done by the King and others towards the establishment of the Association, sends a book that the person addressed may see what others have adventured, and requests him to subscribe his name to such a proportion as shall seem meet to him, and to endeavour to bring in others. [*One page.*]

Aug. 1. 6. Certificate of Thomas Newport, master of the Dreadnought, and others, of the amount and quality of victuals aboard the Dreadnought, then in Tilbury Hope. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received 2nd August* 1633. *One page.*]

Aug. 2. The King to Robert Earl of Warwick and other the Commissioners of Sewers for the levels of Havering and Dagenham, co. Essex. Recommends Styward Trench to be clerk to the said Commission, notwithstanding his Majesty's former letters. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 2. 7. Note of time for which the Dreadnought is victualled. [*Received by Nicholas this day. Half a page.*]

Aug. 2. Sleaford. 8. Justices of Peace for co. Lincoln to Sir William Thorold, sheriff. Met this day at Sleaford, as formerly monthly, and find all things in good order. Desire him to make certificate to the Judges of Assize. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.
Aug. 2. Deptford. 9. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. In their letter of 27th June last they represented the inconvenience to his Majesty's service by the neglect of persons in co. Berks to perform the land-carriage of ship timber from the forests of Shotover and Stowood to the waterside at Burcot, claiming privilege under the University of Oxford. By their example other towns and persons assume the same immunities, so that timber had not been seasonably brought into the King's yards for building the two new ships now in hand. Without redress of these evils his Majesty's service cannot but be foreslowed, with other consequences, which are enumerated. They also present another impediment in the water-carriage of timber from Burcot to Deptford and Woolwich. The barges must pass through Wallingford Bridge, which no barge above 16 feet 4 inches can do. All towns on this side that bridge build barges of greater breadth. The smaller barges above Wallingford Bridge which are fit to transport timber exceed not the number of ten, and they are equivalently charged with the barges on this side the bridge, at 19 locks between Burcot and London; the whole charge for locks being 2*l.* 2*s.* 2*d.* The rate allowed by his Majesty is 8*s.* 6*d.* per load, at which rate the owners affirm that they lose in every freight 5*l.*, and sometimes 6*l.*, so that on the carriage of 400 loads of timber the grievance is great. Suggest either to allow a competent rate which may encourage these poor men to undertake the water-carriage, or that the barges below Wallingford Bridge contribute in some proportion to the water-carriage, in like manner as the barges above that bridge bear a share in the water-carriage of provisions for his Majesty's household. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Aug. 2. 10. Petition of John Lathbury to the same. States past services, and that he was thought a fit man to be gunner in one of the two ships last built as appears by the annexed certificate. Those places having been bestowed prays that he may have the gunner's place in the Dieu Repulse when it shall become void. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

10. I. *Certificate of the Officers of the Navy. Having received annexed certificate from the Master Gunner of England, they recommend John Lathbury to be gunner in one of the new ships.* 4*th Jan.* 1633. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

10. II. *Certificate of John Reynolds, master gunner of England, that John Lathbury had served in sundry good ships, and is a fit man to serve as gunner in a very good ship of his Majesty.* [*One page.*]

10. III. *Certificate of Richard Paxford and others of past services of John Lathbury.* [*One page.*]

Aug. 2. 11. Sir Henry Spiller and Lawrence Whitaker to the Council. Certify that they have taken a view of the taverns and victualling houses within the Convent Garden [Covent Garden], and a little

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

lane adjoining lately called Russell Street. In Covent Garden there are 8 taverns and one building, and 15 alehouses; in Russell Street, 5 alehouses. The alehouses showed licences subscribed by the Clerk of the Peace of Westminster. [*One page.*]

Aug. 2. Richmond. 12. Nicholas to Katherine Duchess of [Buckingham]. If he had as much ability to serve her as he has unfeigned affection, he would press hard amongst the number that, now since her being a favourite, throng at her doors to attend her. Reminds her to move the King to give command to make a collection of all the ships built or repaired, and other good services that were done in the Navy whilst his dear lord and master was Lord Admiral, and that when the writer has done it he may present it to his Majesty. This, the writer conceives, may make that acceptable to the King, which, if begun by another way or without his command, may be misinterpreted. [*Draft by Nicholas, written on a fragment of a letter from Sir James Bagg. One page.*]

Aug. 2., Fleet Prison. 13. James Martin to the King. Answers three objected impediments to his liberty. 1. His former withdrawing, and doubt of the like hereafter; he answers that the reason thereof was the apparent danger of the Bishop [of Chester's] power and Sir Gilbert Houghton's oppression. 2. Touching his deprivation from his lecture and benefice, he answers that he was ousted without cause and under circumstances of injustice, which he details. 3. A pamphlet called "Panthea." He answers that had not the Bishop of Chester been "malè-conscious" he would never have assumed the things written therein to himself. The writer is heartily sorry that he had any hand in that publication, but oppression is able to make a wise man mad. [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. 14. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of their directions. Among other things mentioned are the following:—To resolve into what port the Antelope shall come to winter; [*Margin,* "Portsmouth."] Capt. Cooke complains against trawlers and the exportation of fuller's earth; petition of Robes referred formerly to the Officers of the Navy and their report thereupon; [*Margin,* "Fiat."] Lord Falkland desires Mr. Henry de Laune may be registrar in his Vice-Admiralty of Munster. He was born in England and his lordship will be responsible for him; [*Margin,* "When a full meeting."] The Dreadnought has but six weeks' victuals, to resolve whether she shall come in presently; Officers of the Navy's letter to know who shall build the two ships this next year; [*Margin,* "Mr. Sec. Windebank."] To appoint a time to consider papers which were deferred till the King's return from Scotland; [*Margin,* "When the Lord Treasurer comes."] [*One page.*]

Aug. 3. Minutes by Nicholas of who were the Lords of the Admiralty present at their meeting this day, and of the appearance of Thomas Berry and others, fishermen brought up for fishing with trawls.

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

[*Written on the same sheet of paper as the notes calendared hereafter, No.* 15. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty for John Vaughan and George Russell, of Barking, fishermen, to be carried before the Attorney General, who is to examine and proceed legally against them for using trawls, they insisting that trawls were allowed by statute, and that the King's proclamation prohibited only such trawls as were unlawful. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 73. *Third of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Entry of appearance before the Lords of the Admiralty of Thomas Berry of Stroud, William Gilvin of Rochester, and the above-mentioned John Vaughan and George Russell, formerly sent for by warrant. [*Ibid. Eight lines.*]

Aug. 3. Order for discharge of Thomas Berry and William Gilvin, they having entered into 40*l.* bond not to fish any more with a trawl. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Francis Sydenham. The Dreadnought, lately come into Tilbury Hope, being very foul and having aboard but 6 weeks' victuals, he is to bring her into Chatham for present payment and discharge. [*Copy. Ibid.*, 73 *a. Third of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To give warrant to the Treasurer of the Navy to pay and discharge the Dreadnought. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Ordnance. To permit Thomas Collins and others, owners of the Alice and Hannah of Dover, burthen 180 tons, to furnish their ship with 4 sakers and 10 minions out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 73 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. The Lord Deputy having desired that the Antelope may be called in about the middle of October, for that there will be few or no merchants trading after that time in those parts. The officers are to take order that there be a deduction made of so much of the victuals and wages formerly allowed on the privy seal and estimate for maintenance of that ship and the Ninth Whelp, and that the Treasurer of the Navy prepare to pay the said ship accordingly. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 74. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Richard Plumleigh. Repeat the facts stated in the preceding article, and pray him therefore to bring the Antelope into Portsmouth by the middle of October, where order had been taken for her payment and discharge. He is to give directions to Captain James, of the Ninth Whelp, to continue still upon the Irish coast, and to apply himself for guard of the same, and of the Severn. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 74. *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.
Aug. 3. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To enter John Lathbury master gunner in the Eighth Whelp, in the place of —— Bellingham, deceased. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii. *fol.* 74 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

Aug. 3. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Thomas Robes. The petitioner showed that for four years there has been due to him as deputy purser of the Phœnix from William Willett, of Bristol, the chief victualler, 19*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.* It having been reported by the Officers of the Navy that Willett is fully satisfied out of the office both for wages and victualling of the said pinnace, the Lords desire ———, and Robert Kitchen, of Bristol, to examine and compose this difference, or to certify to them the true state thereof. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 75 *a. Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 3. 15. Notes delivered by Nicholas to Sec. Windebank of businesses whereupon he was to move the King, apparently by resolution of the Lords of the Admiralty at their meeting of this day. They relate to the several questions of whether the Dreadnought, the Vanguard, the Henrietta Maria, and the two Whelps employed under Pennington, should be continued at sea or be discharged; whether Peter Pett the elder, and Peter Pett the younger, son of Capt. Pett, should build the two new ships next year [*Margin,* "His Majesty will consider of it"]; persons appointed to survey the ships now building before the decks be laid. [*Draft. One page.*]

Aug. 3. 16. Fair copy of the same without the marginal memoranda, and indorsed by Nicholas, "Memorial for the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to move the King." [*One page.*]

Aug. 3. Taunton. 17. Mayor and another of the borough of Taunton to William Walrond, sheriff of co. Somerset. Certify the prices of corn and grain in the market held at Taunton on Saturday July 27 last: wheat, 5*s.* 8*d.*; barley, 4*s.*; oats, 2*s.* 4*d.* [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 3. St. Albans. 18. Complaint of the Inhabitants of the parish of St. Stephen's, in St. Albans, against John Wells, postmaster of that town, being the substance of depositions taken before Sir John Garrard and others, Justices of Peace. The witnesses seek to establish that under colour of a commission granted by Lord Stanhope, Wells sent to the constables of the several parishes in and about St. Albans to furnish horses for his Majesty's service, there being not any such horses needed, but the warrants being issued merely to compel the owners of the horses to compound. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

Aug. 3. 19. List of fishermen of Stroud, Gillingham, and Rochester, who had used trawls since the proclamation, testified by William Gilvin and Thomas Berry. [*Half a page.*]

[Aug. 3.] 20. List of fishermen of Barking bound not to trawl, with the names of their boats. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

Aug. 4. Cowes Castle. 21. Capt. Humphrey Tourney, captain of Cowes Castle, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Sends an inventory of such goods as were preserved of Capt. Jacob Mette's prize, cast away upon the south part of the Isle of Wight. Relates the circumstances under which he interfered to save the goods from wreckers. The goods were conveyed in carts to Newport, where they remain in the storehouse of one of the officers of customs. The anchor and cable lately brought to Cowes Castle were left in the Bay, when the East India ships went away in contempt, disobeying the arrest, and are imagined to be confiscated. [*Two pages.*] *Inclosed,*

21. I. *Inventory of goods above mentioned, with a note of disbursements by Robert Newland, to and for Capt. Jacob Mette, he being wind-bound at the Cowes and in great want of provision to return to Flushing; total,* 83*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 4. Greenwich. 22. Order of Council on a petition of Mary Cocks, widow of George Cocks, keeper of the Council Chamber. Petitioner prayed the Lords to be mediators to his Majesty for granting a reversion of the said place to George Cocks her son. The Lords, although resolved not to move the King for the granting of any reversion, yet, in consideration of the long and faithful service of George Cocks, the father, ordered that Sec. Windebank be prayed to move the King that a caveat be entered in the Council Book and in the Signet Office that no reversion be granted of the said place, but that when it be void his Majesty be moved to take into consideration the claims of George Cocks the petitioner's son. [*Copy. One page.*]

Aug. 4. Deptford. 23. Officers of the Navy to Sec. Coke. Have called to their assistance for survey of the new ships, the master shipwrights, master attendants, some choice Elder Brethren of the Trinity House, with the Masters and Wardens of the Shipwrights' Hall, and examined all things fit to be considered, as by the certificate therewith sent will appear. The ship at Woolwich is much forwarder than that at Deptford, which being the greater ship is more backward, occasioned through want of materials, by neglect of land-carriage, and the unseasonableness of this wet summer. The master shipwrights have built them of greater dimensions than the writers gave them, especially the ship at Deptford, so that the charge will greatly exceed the estimate. *Inclose,*

23. I. *Certificate above mentioned. It states the dimensions of the two ships and the opinions of the subscribers as to the quality of the materials and workmanship. 2nd August* 1633.

Aug. 4. 24. Paper of Questions respecting the course to be taken for sale of the soap of the new company, with a paper of answers thereto. [*Indorsed is a resolution or proposed resolution that since it has appeared by divers trials that the new soap is very good, and that the old soap-boilers have untruly laid scandal upon*

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

the new soap, the Court [of Star Chamber, where the subject was under investigation] should take some course for the punishment of these seditious and scandalous tongues. Three pages and three quarters.]

Aug. 4. 25. Statement of William Hanson, fishmonger, that on the 4th April last, by warrant of George Dannett servant to Sir Sampson Darrell, 800 cods were delivered aboard the Dreadnought, and that Mr. Beaumont, purser of the Dreadnought, delivered 400 of those fish to the Antelope, bound for the coast of Ireland, Beaumont saying that his ship was bound to the northward, where he might provide fish much better. Hanson thereupon paid Beaumont 10*l.* for the 400 fish delivered to the Antelope. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 5. The Antelope, in the Road before Dublin. 26. Capt. Sir Richard Plumleigh to the Lords of the Admiralty. They have not heard of any English pirates this year to trouble the coast of Ireland, nor till now of any Turks being in the Channel, but yesterday he received intelligence of two which lie about Ushant and Belle Isle. They have been extremely vexed with swarms of paltry Biscayners, who, under pretence of letters of reprisal from the Spaniard against the Hollander, stop the traffic, and use his Majesty's subjects at their pleasure. In the beginning of the year they came into the port of Dublin and fired a Dutch ship, and seeing some company draw from Dublin discharged a piece of artillery amongst them. Having lately gotten intelligence of a Dutch ship laden with merchandise of value which rode in the mouth of the river of Dublin, on the 29th July, about midnight, they fell on board, and, cutting her cables, carried her off. Having received intelligence by a Bristol ship, the writer directed his course towards the Land's End. On the last of July he got sight of them, and, after a six hours' chase and a few shot, recovered the Hollander, and in her thirteen of the rascals, and brought them into the port of Dublin. By warrant of the Lord Deputy he gave possession of the ship to Monk and Cane, officers of the custom house there. An inventory shall be sent to the Lords. Has heard nothing of Capt. Quaile's ship. [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 5. 27. Copy of the same. [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 5. Aldingborne House. 28. Bishop Mountague of Chichester to Sec. Windebank. Will be short, for the Secretary's occasions are exigent and the Bishop's gout (a new disease) is violent. About his Chancery Lane business has written to the Bishop of London, who will acquaint the Secretary therewith. The Lord Treasurer must also be privy to it. Windebank and the Bishop of London must be the writer's directors. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 5. Navenby. 29. Justices of Peace for co. Lincoln to Sir William Thorold the sheriff. Certify the measures taken by them within the hundreds of Boothby-Graffo and Langoe, for relief of the poor. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

Aug. 5. 30. List endorsed by Bishop Laud, as being that of "Incests of "several kinds committed in the diocese of Chester within these "14 or 15 years." The parties are named and the particular degree of relationship which constituted the incest. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 5. Axe Court. 31. Certificate of William Gruffith that Thomas Ellis, who was about to travel beyond seas, had taken the Oath of Allegiance. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 5. Gray's Inn. 32. Sir John Bankes to Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household. Vane's assurance from the city cannot well be done in his absence, because he is not there to seal counterparts and the conveyance is conditional. Mr. Dingley had proposed the question as to the forests of Teasdale and Langley. Because Vane purchased only the tenements and lands within the forests, they might well pass from the King, notwithstanding the forests are excepted. Vane's assurance was consequently good. Shall be at Durham Assizes, which begin the 5th of August, and purposed to return about the end of that month. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 6. Stokes Bay. 33. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to Nicholas. That day shall make an end of fishing their main mast and to-morrow hopes to set sail for the Downs. For the sailing and yare working of their two ships knows not which to commend first; they both prove as well as can be desired. For an easy ship in the sea and one that rolls or labours little, Ketelby dare commend the Henrietta Maria before any he ever set foot in. In that respect may be a ship for a Queen. Nor is she tender sided as most of their new ships are, but stout and stiff as the Vanguard. [*One page.*]

Aug. 6. Barnard Castle. 34. Bond of William Barnes to Sir Henry Vane, in 40*l.*, for faithful performance of his office of bailiff in the lordship of Barnard Castle. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 6. 35. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the sheriff. Certificate of proceedings in execution of statutes for relief of the poor within the hundred of Oswestry. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. Approve his diligence in scouring the seas and freeing them from Turks and pirates. As he has had full trial of the Vanguard and Henrietta Maria, desire him to advertise them how they sail, steer, work at sea, and carry their ordnance, that they may remedy those that shall hereafter be built. Will take order for a timely supply of victuals for the ships with him. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *p.* 75. *Half a page.*]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Heydon. To take a survey of the ordnance and gunner's stores remaining aboard the Lion's Eighth Whelp and to cause the same to be delivered by indenture to John Lathbury, now her master gunner. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.
Aug. 7. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to John Griffith. Have received his letter of the 24th July with inventory of goods bought of pirates. Find them exceeding low-priced. He is to procure a judgment for the same, and then to proceed to the sale of them for the King's best benefit. He is to acquaint Sir Henry Marten and the King's Advocate and Proctor with the names of those who have bartered with pirates and the proofs against them, and then to proceed legally against them. Now that the writers have appointed a judge and registrar for his vice-admiralty they expect that he will keep courts. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 75 *a. Half a page.*

Aug. 7. Whitehall. The same to Adam Viscount Ely, Lord Chancellor of Ireland. On the death of William Ellisworth, late marshal and water-bailiff of the Admiralty of Ireland, the writers conferred that place on Robert Smyth, in consideration of his good service and long attendance on the affairs of the Admiralty here. Pray the Lord Chancellor to send them Ellisworth's patent, that the present officer may be settled in that place as may be for the advantage of his Majesty's service. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 76. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. The same to Thomas, Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland. The Lords have given order to Capt. Plumleigh to bring the Antelope about the middle of October into Portsmouth. Henceforth the ships for guard of the coast of Ireland (if moneys be paid according to the times appointed) shall be on that coast by the beginning of March. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 76 *a. Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 7. Whitehall. The same to Sir Henry Marten. Send complaint of William Davison, Deputy Vice-Admiral to the Earl of Lindsey for co. Lincoln, against Alexander Fox, Stephen Holland, and Benjamin Adams, and desire him to take such course against the said delinquents as may best conduce to vindicating the jurisdiction of the Admiralty in those parts. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 76 *a. One third of a page.*]

Aug. 7. The Fleet. 36. James Martin to Sec. Windebank. Though in this doleful place, debarred from all hope of relief, the writer reputes himself but as a dead man, yet, in zeal to his Majesty and love to the late Duke [of Buckingham], his great benefactor, he presumes to advertise that if due inquisition be made, there is apparent hope to detect the conspiracy against his [the late Duke's] life. It was the writer's hap to premonish him of his designed death, but his ill fate to neglect his own safety, for the writer gave him express notice of some persons of quality in Suffolk that menaced his cutting off, and the minister in whose parish they lived was ready to depose the truth, but his Grace professing to the writer that he feared them not, and other accidents intervening, the business was, for that time smothered, and the next news the writer heard was his assassination by Felton, a Suffolk man, if the writer errs not. The persons that menaced the Duke's death were not merely vulgar but wealthy men,

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

most of them of fair estates. It is exceedingly probable that they were privy to that devilish design, yea thought it an act meritorious. If Windebank will send for the writer this day, he will discover more than is fit to be written, and upon such testimony as shall give good satisfaction. The minister told him that their estates were such as 10,000*l.* might accrue to his Majesty upon the discovery, and that it cost them a great sum to save them out of the fire in the Duke's time. Mr. Smith of Gray's Inn, son of Sir William Smith, offers to be bound in 200*l.* for rendering the writer to the warden as a true prisoner if he may go abroad, but he and all others are afraid of recognizances. [*One page.*]

Aug. 7. 37. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. The Lords [of the Admiralty] approve Pennington's care in keeping so much at sea. The King came to Greenwich on Saturday, 20th July last, and is well and looks healthy. The Duke of Lennox was the 28th July sworn of the Privy Council at Greenwich, whereupon divers give forth he shall be Lord Admiral, but Nicholas can learn no ground of truth in that report. The King began his progress the 6th of this month, and his gists are the same that were appointed before his journey to Scotland. There has been a great overthrow given by the Duke of Luxembourg and the Landsgrave of Hetz [Hesse] to Merode and two other generals of the Emperor, in which the imperialists lost 6,000 men, all their ordnance and baggage; God continue his mercy still to the poor Protestants in Germany. The Prince of Orange is drawn near to Breda, which some suppose he will besiege, though the Archduchess had a good army in Flanders. The Archbishop of Canterbury is very sick and weak at Croydon, inasmuch as it is thought he will hardly escape or live long. The King knighted all the pensioners in Scotland, and amongst them Capt. Sydenham, who is now Sir Francis Sydenham, for the honour of sea captains. The Lords that were in Scotland and their fellows very much applaud the entertainment they had in Scotland. Nicholas has got the Lords' warrant for John Lathbury to be master gunner in the Eighth Whelp, as Pennington desired.—P.S. The Archbishop of Canterbury died on Sunday last, and the Bishop of London has already a congé d'élire for Canterbury, and some say Dr. Wren shall be Bishop of London. [*One page*]

[Aug. 7.] 38. Remonstrances [unsigned] of the deportment of Sir Benjamin Ayloffe, Bart., at a Sessions of Sewers held at Stratford Langthorne, Essex, on 15th July last, in opposition to the King's letters. His Majesty recommended George Glanville to be chosen clerk to that commission. Sir Benjamin so far slighted his Majesty's letter as he not only gave his voice of election for one Sedgewick, but said that Glanville was a knave. If Sir Henry Mildmay and others had not been present, nothing had been done in obedience to his Majesty's pleasure, the said Sir Benjamin falling so violently upon Glanville by opprobrious and scandalous speeches. It is also alleged that the Justices having suppressed an alehouse in the division of Becontree,

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

Sir Benjamin, although not resident in that division, had licensed the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 7. 39. Commissioners of Sewers for certain levels in Essex to Sir Benjamin Ayloffe. According to his request have re-collected into memory those things which were spoken by him at the Commission of Sewers at Stratford on the 15th of July concerning George Glanville, which were, that if he that informed his Majesty of him had known him so well as Sir Benjamin, he would not have done his Majesty so much wrong, for that Sir Benjamin had known him to be Sir Thomas Fanshawe's servant for many years, and that by his means he had gotten his estate, yet he had been a knave to his master, for which cause he durst not give his voice for him; and that, besides, he was an insufficient clerk for that service. [*One page.*]

Aug. 8. Northampton. 40. Mayor and others of Northampton to the Council. On information of William Gomeldon, the chief officers of Northampton, among other towns, were ordered to inquire what sums were collected many years since for the recovery of the Palatinate, and what the collector's name. The return was sent up, but another similar order was made on the 3rd inst. They now certify that 30*l.* and some odd money was collected by Richard Wollaston, but the same being no greater a sum the Board would not accept thereof, and the amount was ultimately returned to the contributors under threat of suit. Since which the Attorney General has exhibited a bill against the collector for an account, who has answered, setting forth the names of the contributors with the sums by them contributed. [*One page.*]

Aug. 8. 41. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Has received full proof of Edward Nicholas's will and power to redress the injury of Dr. Henchman's intrusion, and hopes "this" will settle the writer's election so that it will not hereafter be impugned. Has penned his thanks unto his lordship [Bishop Laud], how fitly the writer leaves to his brother's censure. Entreats that he may defray the charges of the King's letter. Wishes him to acquaint the Dean with the King's letter, and desire his furtherance as if he conceived him to be a favourer of the writer's desires, as he will express himself. Dr. Mason procured the Duchess Dowager of Lennox to write to the Dean on his behalf. According to his art, the Dean shaped her so fair an answer as she was satisfied, but Mason's friends have told him there can be no security as long as the act of Dr. Henchman stands unrepealed, and he is gone to London to see whether he can get any other hopes. Mr. Dean advised him to be quiet, "as the writer was," but he told Mason that he had committed the business to the wisdom of his friends. [*One page.*]

Aug. 8. Allington. 42. Hum[phrey] Ludlow to his brother Sir Henry Ludlow. Entreats him to come over to his house, according to promise, by the 19th inst., as Mr. Mayor is very importunate to treat with him

1633.

concerning the writer's lease and stock. Presumes Mr. Beriew will wait upon him if Sir Henry pleases; and if he will bring a haunch or side of venison the writer promises as fragrant a cup of wine as he can get in Hampton [Southampton]. [*One page.*]

Aug. 9. Whitehall. 43. Order of Council. A letter and several petitions having been sent from the Justices of Assize for co. Gloucester concerning clothing [*see 1st August 1633, No. 1, of this present Vol.*], it is ordered that the Commissioners for Clothing should report to the Board thereon. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 9. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 44. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. They have completely repaired their defects and are returned there for further order about victualling, as also whether they shall go again to the westward before they have a supply. Expected to have found the Dreadnought returned thither, but does not so much as hear of her. [*One page.*]

Aug. 9. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 45. The same to Nicholas. Is at that instant arrived there and earnestly expected he should have heard from Nicholas, but finds no intelligence from any one, so that he is like a man of another world, that is a mere stranger to all passages. Prays sweet Mr. Nicholas to let him hear from him as soon as possible, and to procure the Lords' answer to the above letter. [*One page.*]

Aug. 9. 46. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sir William Becher. Prays him to procure a pass for him, his wife, a gentlewoman and three other maid servants, five men servants, a page for the Queen, his household stuff, trunks of apparel, a coach and a Holland waggon, and to let his addition be "Master of the Household to the Queen of Bohemia." [*A pass in accordance with the preceding letter will be found calendared under date 31st July 1633, No. 54. One page.*]

Aug. 10. Bulwick. 47. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Lord Treasurer Portland. Had not the happiness to wait on the Lord Treasurer on his return [from Scotland], though the writer cannot accuse his endeavour. His prayers have had their effect for the Lord Treasurer's health and safety. Does not know whether his letters, which were three, found a right passage to him in Scotland. In them he moved the Treasurer to give his countenance to the negotiation of the peace of the Churches in Germany, by some instruction to Sir Robert Anstruther, it being so far advanced that letters of provocation had been sent to the Archbishop of Canterbury and Bishop of London, or were ready to come. The Ambassador of Poland in his return brought Roe certain letters whereof he sends copies to his Majesty. The Ambassador is much perplexed with his answer, concerning especially his Majesty's purpose to continue mediator between Poland and Sweden. Roe has asked leave to give the King an account of the state of the business, and has sent the Treasurer a copy of his letter to the King. [*Copy. One page and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.
Aug. 10. Dublin Castle. 48. Dr. John Bramhall to Bishop Laud. Is to give him a brief account of the present estate of the Church of Ireland. For the fabrics; it is hard to say whether the churches be more ruinous and sordid, or the people irreverent. In Dublin one parochial church is converted to the Lord Deputy's stable, a second to a nobleman's dwelling house, the quire of a third to a tennis court. In Christ's Church, the principal church in Ireland, the vaults are made into tippling rooms, and the table for administration of the blessed sacrament in the midst of the quire made an ordinary seat. He cannot omit, in the other cathedral of St. Patrick, a glorious tomb in the proper place of the altar, as if it were contrived to gain it worship and reverence, which the chapter and whole church are bound by special statute to give towards the east, and either the soil itself, or a licence to build and bury and make a vault, in the place of the altar, under seal. This being the case in Dublin, the Bishop may judge what to expect in the country. For the clergy he finds few footsteps of foreign differences, but doubts whether they be very orthodox, and could wish both the articles and canons of the Church of England were established by Act of Parliament. The inferior sort of ministers are below all degrees of contempt in respect of poverty and ignorance. The boundless heaping together of benefices in the superiors is but too apparent: it is affirmed that one Bishop in the remoter parts holds twenty-three benefices with cure. For the revenues, how small care has been taken for the service of his Majesty or the good of the Church, is thereby apparent that no person can inform the Lord Deputy what deaneries or benefices are in his Majesty's gift, and above 300 livings, besides two bishoprics, are omitted out of the book of tax for first fruits. The alienations of church possessions are infinite. The Earl of Cork holds the whole Bishopric of Lismore at the rent of 40*s.* or five marks by the year. For the remedy of these evils, next to God and his Majesty, the Lord Deputy depends upon the Bishop's wisdom and zeal for the Church. States the acts already adopted by the Lord Deputy. It is not possible for the intentions of a mortal man to be more serious and sincere than his in those things that concern the good of the poor Church. It is some comfort that the Romish ecclesiastics cannot laugh at them. They come behind none in point of disunion and scandal. [*Copy, the original being in the Irish Correspondence. Two pages and three quarters.*]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. 49. Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery to Capt. John Pennington. Recapitulates various measures adopted by him in observance of the King's pleasure with the view of drawing in as many adventurers into the Fishing business as possibly he might. These measures, although successful in the instance of Pennington, had not answered expectations. The season for fishing is at hand. The four busses are ready to be taken off the stocks, but not without the supply of 2,400*l.*, which is 1,800*l.* more than is in hand. By advice of a Committee at Baynard's Castle, the Company had ordered to advance the second adventurers one quarter of a year, that

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

is for the person addressed to pay his next 30*l.* at Michaelmas instead of Christmas. If this be approved by him, he is desired to give order for payment to Capt. Styles, treasurer for the Association, at his house in Fenchurch Street. [*One page.*]

Aug. 10. Whitehall. 50. Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery to Sir Thomas Roe. Similar letter. [*One page.*]

Aug. 10. 51. Bill for silk, lace, sewing silk, and silk fringe [supplied to Nicholas]. Total, 9*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* [*Third of a page.*]

Aug. 12. Oatlands. Proclamation for the use of the bow and the pike together in military discipline. William Neade, an ancient archer, has presented to the King an invention of the bow and the pike together, and the King has by commission authorized the said William Neade and William Neade his son, whom he has instructed, to teach his Majesty's subjects therein. This proclamation declares the King's pleasure that the said invention shall be put in practice within the realm, and that all persons who exercise arms may be instructed therein by William Neade and his son or their deputies. The Deputy Lieutenants are directed to prescribe times for all such persons to assemble for the purpose of instruction, and the Deputy Lieutenants and all other the King's officers are to be aiding to William Neade and his son therein. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 166.]

[Aug. 12.] 52. Statement by William Neade of the contents of the commission granted to him and mentioned in the preceding article. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 12. Westminster. 53. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. Finds that his man delivered a packet for Pennington sent on Wednesday last to the postmaster without directing it to the Downs. Sends him a copy of the letter of the Lords of the Admiralty, and will recover the packet again. The Dreadnought is called in and discharged. Her captain was knighted in Scotland when all the pensioners that were there were knighted. The Lords of the Admiralty will meet this week and resolve about victualling of Pennington's fleet. They have met but once since the King came from Scotland. The Archbishop of Canterbury is dead, and a congé d'élire sent for the Bishop of London to succeed him. Dr. Juxon, Clerk of the Closet, shall be Dean of the Chapel, and Dr. Wren, Clerk of the Closet. Some say the Bishop of Bath and Wells, Dr. Wren, or the Bishop of Oxford shall be Bishop of London, but which of the three is uncertain. There had been reports that Pennington had been desperately sick, and that they should have a Lord Admiral very shortly; the voice ran most on the Earl of Danby, but there is no thought or intention to have a Lord Admiral as yet. The Duke of Lennox was sworn of the Privy Council the Sunday after the King came home. The King's progress holds to Woodstock, according to the "gists" which his Majesty set down before his going for Scotland. The Lords expect to hear from Pennington about the Turks that pillaged or fought with a merchant ship, which complained of it to Pennington, about Plymouth. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.

Aug. 12. Wellington. 54. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the sheriff. Certify their proceedings in execution of the statutes for relief of the poor in the hundred of Bradford North. [*One page.*]

Aug. 13. 55. The King [to the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury]. The King lately directed his letters to them in favour of Dr. Henchman, chanter of their church, whereupon they have pre-elected him a supernumerary resident, and have given him some privileges and profits which may be prejudicial to a former pre-election of Thomas Mason, then B.D. and now D.D., at the recommendation of the Duchess of Richmond and Lennox, whose chaplain he is. The King never intended by his letters for Dr. Henchman that they should do anything contrary to the act formerly made for Dr. Mason, and his pleasure is that they should preserve the right of Dr. Mason, and suffer him to enjoy such of the five canonical houses as shall be next void. [*Draft. Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 13. 56. The same to the same. Another draft form of similar letter, in the handwriting of Robert Reade, Windebank's secretary. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 13. 57. Another previous draft of the latter half of the last preceding paper, corrected by Sec. Windebank. [*One page.*]

Aug. 13. 58. The King to the Mayor of Boston and others, commissioners to make composition for fens in co. Lincoln. By letters patent dated 1st June 1629 the King granted in fee farm to Sir Robert Killigrew, Sir John Heydon, and George Kirke, the east, west, and north fens, parcel of the honor of Bolingbroke, with power to assign a part for draining, and a further part to the commoners, reserving to the King for every acre 4*d.* annual rent. A considerable quantity of the fens being now drained, the King appoints the persons addressed commissioners to make a final accord between the patentees and the commoners. [*Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 13. St. Nicholas, Harnham. 59. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Grateful for the redress of Dr. Henchman's intrusion. Is glad he approved of his letter of thanks to the Bishop of London. The King's letter is come down to Dr. Barnestone, and a chapter is warned for this day. All the residents at home express joy that they shall be called to perform an act which themselves affect. Has protested against any practice against Dr. Mason. The residents tell the writer that they intend to place Dr. Henchman after the writer in the assignment of a house, and some of them will endeavour to put him by his present possession of commons. Shall meet Edward Nicholas on Monday night next in Basingstoke, at the Maidenhead, if that be his inn still. [*One page.*]

Aug. 13. 60. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the sheriff. Certificate of proceedings under statutes for relief of the poor within the hundred of Overs. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLIV.

1633.
Aug. 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Bishop Laud. There being a great quantity of timber to be carried out of the forests of Shotover and Stowood for the use of the Navy, the Council appointed the counties of Berks, Buckingham, and Oxford to join in performance thereof. It will be a great prejudice to this service if any persons shall be exempted; yet being unwilling to press anything that may trench on the privileges of the University of Oxford, which divers resort to to avoid this service; they pray him to take some course, without prejudice to those privileges, that a business of so much consequence may be cheerfully performed. The parties shall not be troubled on any less important occasion. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 77. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. The Vanguard, the Henrietta Maria, and the Eighth and Tenth Whelps employed for guard of the Narrow Seas, are victualled but to the 20th of September. It is the King's pleasure that they be continued at sea for two months longer. They are to give warrant to the surveyor of marine victuals to supply them; also that boatswains and carpenters' stores be sent to them. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 78. *Half a page.*]

[Aug. 15.] 61. Estimate for two months' victuals for the above-named ships; total, 1,157*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*One page.*]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. 62. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. Like very well his diligence in repairing his ships, and his active disposition to be stirring abroad at sea. Have given order for revictualling his fleet for two months. Approve his purpose to stand with his ships to the westward, whilst the victuals are providing, which shall meet him in the Downs about the 12th of next month. [*One page.*]

Aug. 15. Copy of the same. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 77. *Half a page.*]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Ordnance. The ships for guard of the Narrow Seas before named are to be continued for two months longer. They are to supply them with powder and other gunner's stores. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 78. *Half a page.*]

Aug. 15. Whitehall. Minute that on the petition of Capt. Richard Bradshaw to the Lords of the Admiralty, and Sir Henry Marten's report on the captain's complaint against Sir William Killigrew, captain of Pendennis Castle, the Lords' order thereupon was signed anew. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 79. *Seven lines.*]

Aug. 15. Lombard Street, London. 63. William Moorhead to Sec. Windebank. Forwards a letter from Sir George Douglas. He has had a longsome, tedious, dangerous, and expensive journey. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 15. Tower Hill. 64. Sir Sampson Darrell to Nicholas. Prays him to inform the Lords of the Admiralty that Thomas Osborne, prisoner in the Marshalsea, has delivered to Sir Sampson the possession of the

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

King's bakehouse and storehouse at Tower Hill. Knows their lordships will be pleased to give order for his enlargement. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 15. Bristol. 65. Robert Kitchen to Nicholas. The Lion's Ninth Whelp came thither against St. James's fair wafting over the Irish fleet. Having sprung her main mast, a new one had to be supplied, which is done. On the 12th instant was aboard her in King Road, and mustered her men. She has her numbers and good men. Captain James desires four additional guns for purposes which are described. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 15. 66. Attorney General Noy to Sir William Becher. Desires to have a sight of the examinations concerning Mr. Lunsford, that he may be the better able to examine the persons to be examined according to an order of the Council. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Aug. 15. Shrewsbury. 67. Account of the confession of Enoch ap Jevan [Evan] at his arraignment, transmitted by Justice Jones, judge of the assizes. He was of the age of 40, a mean freeholder's son, dwelling in the parish of Bishop's Castle, in a lordship of Sir Robert Howard, called Clun, and was indicted for murdering his mother and brother. He confessed the indictments to be true, and that some few days before the fact there were conferences between him and his mother and brother concerning the manner of receiving the sacrament, which they received kneeling, which he conceived not to be well done, for it was to thrust the heels and legs behind the body, but the same ought to be received bowing. A year past he received the communion kneeling, but his mind was since altered by inspiration. To-morrow he is to receive judgment, and it may be then he will make a more free confession. [*One page.*]

Aug. 15. 68. Statement submitted by Capt. James Duppa to Sec. Windebank of the cost of a sufficient number of ships for scouring the seas from Turkish pirates, so that within two years they may be totally ruined. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. In the survey delivered in May last of the state of the King's ships, a demand of 7,000*l.* was made for reparations. The Officers are to certify not only when provisions of materials may be had for the same, and in what time they are to be done, but also how reparations to the hulls of ships may hereafter be expressed in the estimate for the ordinary, to the end that the ships may be in readiness for employment so soon as men and stores shall be put aboard them. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 77 *a.. Half a page.*]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. The same to Lord Deputy Wentworth. Send him copies of examinations of a great outrage committed at the Isle of Lundy by a man-of-war of Biscay. Conceive that she was either the same whose company were apprehended by Sir Richard Plumleigh, or one of her consorts, and therefore pray him to cause the company of that

1633.

Biscayner to be examined touching the fact mentioned in these examinations, and to be proceeded against as pirates. In the meantime, they also request him to send an inventory of the goods aboard the Dutch ship recovered by Sir Richard Plumleigh. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 78*a*. *Half a page.*]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Sir Richard Plumleigh. Send him a copy of the examinations mentioned in the preceding article. Understanding from Plumleigh that men-of-war of Biscay, howsoever they go forth with letters of reprisal, are most of them of the like condition, the Lords require him to use his best diligence to apprehend the Biscayner mentioned in these examinations, or any of his consorts, especially such of them whose company are of mixed nations. Expect a true inventory of the ship and goods he took from the Biscayner on the coast of Ireland, and shall make known his good service therein to his Majesty. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 79. *Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 16. Whitehall. 69. The same to Capt. John Pennington. Sends him a copy of a letter received touching a great insolency committed by a Biscayner at Lundy. Require him if he can meet with that Biscayner, or any of his consorts, in any part of the Narrow Seas, to apprehend them, especially if their company be of mixed nations, for that under pretence of letters of reprisal they pillage and rob his Majesty's subjects, and disturb trade not only in the Narrow Seas, but even in his Majesty's roads, and on the coasts of the King's dominions. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

69. 1. *Copy of the examinations transmitted by Sir Barnard Grenville and Ralph Byrd on 30th July,* 1633. *No.* 48. 1. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Aug. 16. 70. Copy of the preceding letter. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 16. Another copy of the same. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 77 *a*. *Half a page.*]

Aug. 16. 71. Petition of the Clothiers of co. Gloucester to the Council. Pray the Lords to hear the petitioners concerning the decay of their trade, and some grievances lying on them in the honest exercise of the same at this present. *Underwritten,*

71. 1. *Answer of the Lords. They cannot now appoint a time in a business of such weight, but after the progress they will give direction for the committee of clothing to meet and to consider of the letters written by the Justices of Assize and the petition therein inclosed. Whitehall, 16th August,* 1633. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

[Aug. 16 ?] 72. Petition of the White Clothiers of co. Gloucester to the Council. Humbly desire to be heard in these three particulars before the Council—1, The casualties that are in making and drying of their cloths; 2, the use of the ancient marks which they have made

1633. VOL. CCXLIV.

upon their cloths; 3, the order now appointed for the searching and sealing of their cloths. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Aug. 16. 73. Bond of William Benson, of Halstow, co. Kent, fisherman, and of Thomas Blake, of the parish of St. Mary at Hill, Billingsgate, in 100*l.*, for the appearance of Benson before the Council to answer for attempting to convey certain of his Majesty's subjects over the seas contrary to an Act of State lately made in that behalf. [*One page.*]

Aug. 16. 74. Extract from the Register of the Archbishopric of Canterbury of entries relating to the confirmation of the elections of Archbishops Abbot, Bancroft, Whitgift, Grindal, and Parker, to the see of Canterbury. Latin. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud as being the form of the process of the election of all the Archbishops of Canterbury since the Reformation. Two pages.*]

[Aug. 16.] 75. Mode of proceeding on the confirmation of an Archbishop of Canterbury, indorsed by Archbishop Laud. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

Aug. 16. London. 76. Tract by Thomas Eyre, "an unworthy servant and member" of the Fishing Society, in which he comments on the several passages in Holy Scripture which make mention of fish. [*Thirteen pages and two thirds.*]

Aug. 17. Commission to William Neade, archer, and William Neade, his son, to instruct such of his Majesty's subjects as should be willing, or by the Lieutenants or Justices of Peace should be appointed, to learn the use and exercise of the bow and the pike together in military discipline. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 17. Discharge to Sir James Levingston and others, tenants of marsh grounds in co. Lincoln, of 2,945*l.* due for arrearages of rent for those marshes by the space of 15½ years, at Michaelmas 1632. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 17. Commission to the Heads of Houses of the University of Cambridge to inquire concerning Dr. Lane and his crimes and excesses, for that between him and Mr. Holdsworth is competition about the mastership of St. John's College. A former was drawn to inquire of both their excesses. The alteration in this part is made upon signification of his Majesty's pleasure by the Earl of Holland. This as the former gives power to examine the behaviour of the Fellows at the election. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 17. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 77. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Is much encouraged that they are pleased with his proceedings. Concerning the Vanguard and Henrietta Maria, they are both very good men-of-war and go well for great ships, and work and steer well and yare. The Vanguard's lower tier lies nearer the water than the Henrietta Maria's, and there are other differences between them on which he comments. He complains of the Vanguard not having been built altogether of new timber. He pronounces the

1633.

Henrietta Maria to be a well wrought ship, and very strong, and says she had been a dainty man-of-war, but for the thickness and smallness of her ports, the fall in her gunroom and her extraordinary housing in aloft. He had had much speech with Peter Pett, who builds at Deptford, concerning all these things, as also with Capt. Pett, before Pennington's coming to sea; so that he conceives they will be contrived otherwise hereafter. [*One page.*]

Aug. 17. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 78. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Thanks for his care and love of him. Would see by his letter to the Lords that he had dealt clearly with them concerning the building and working of these ships. Indeed there had been a great abuse in the Vanguard, both in the materials and workmanship, and in the Henrietta Maria in her contriving; but no better could be expected when ships are built by the great as these were. Is weary of lying still, and longs much for their lordships' resolution what he shall do. Thanks for his despatch of his gunner's mate, and entreats him to think upon Pennington's cousin, William Drewe, for a boatswain's place in one of the new ships. Longs to hear what they do about the runaways, for daily men run away still, and ever will do till they make some of them examples. [*One page.*]

Aug. 17. 79. Bond of John Stone, of St. Botolph Aldgate Without, mariner, John Taylor of St. Martin in the Fields, clothworker, and Richard Lane, citizen and writer, in 200*l.*, for the appearance of John Stone before the Council to answer for endeavouring to transport out of England certain Irishmen without licence, contrary to an Act of State lately made. [*One page.*]

Aug. 17. 80. Examination of George Carter, one of the messengers of the Chamber, taken at Cobham before Sir Anthony Vincent. On the 16th inst. being employed with letters from Sec. Windebank to Viscount Montagu, residing then at Cowdray in Sussex, he met, about a mile from Cobham, a man to him unknown, who took his horse by the bridle and charged him to deliver his purse, and also held his pistol, with the lock up, unto his bosom. Carter told him he would deliver the money he had; and so, both alighting from their horses, the man held his pistol to the breast of Carter with one hand, and rifled his pocket with the other, taking from him a piece of 22*s.* in gold, and some 2*s.* in silver, whereupon Carter "chopt" near to him, and laid his hands on the pistol crying "Now, you rogue, I will deal well enough with you!" The man then drew out a short dagger which he had at his side, and stabbed at Carter, who laid hold on the dagger, but not so readily but that it made a great hole in his riding coat. They then both struggling, fell to the ground, and after considerable contest, which is somewhat minutely described, Carter, with his own dagger, gave his assailant four or five wounds into his body, whereupon the unknown man presently died. [*One page and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCXLV. AUGUST 18–31, 1633.

Aug. 18. Oatlands. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy, It is his Majesty's pleasure that Peter Pett, master shipwright, and Peter Pett, assistant to the master shipwrights, shall build the two ships appointed for the year 1634. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 79*a*. *Four lines.*]

Aug. 19. Westminster. 1. Examination of John Arismendy, servant to Viscount Montagu, taken by Sec. Windebank. Has served Lord Montagu 14 years. Went into Spain to settle a money account with Jean Arismendy, his elder brother. At Madrid delivered a letter of compliment from Lord Montagu to the Conde d'Olivarez, and procured of him licence to buy two Barbary horses for Lord Montagu. Since his return into England, has understood that Lord Cottington had been advertised from Spain, that the examinant had made means for the Bishop of Chalcedon to return into England. Protests that he never undertook any such thing. On his return to Paris he went to present his service to the Lord D'Aubigny, brother to the Duke of Lennox and student in the College of Navarre. Fell into discourse with Mr. Fortescue, Lord D'Aubigny's governor, of the Duke of Lennox, and the great opinion the Spaniards had of him. Scheme of Capt. Cassaux, that, inasmuch as neither the Queen nor the French had any power in affairs in England, it were to good purpose to find out some good marriage in France for the Duke of Lennox, to fortify the Queen's party. Papers on this subject were delivered to Père Joseph or to the Cardinal Richelieu, and copies, now shown to the examinant, were to have been delivered to the Chevalier de Jarre, but he falling into disgrace, the business took no effect. The parties named to marry with the Duke were Mademoiselle de Rohan, one of the house of St. Paul and Mademoiselle de Bourbon, daughter to the Prince of Condé. [*Three pages.*]

Aug. 19. The Henrietta. 2. Capt. William Cooke to Nicholas. Intreats him to further the gunner of the Henrietta in procuring a fresh supply of stores. He has spent the most part of his store among the trawlers. Names of nine fishermen of Barking, taken trawling. These men say that most of the town, bound or not bound, still trawl. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 19. Winchester College. 3. John Windebank to his father Sec. Windebank. Thanks the Secretary for his admonition and commands to write to him. Is unable to write a letter worthy of his father's perusal, but sends hearty wishes for his welfare. [*Underwritten are six lines of verse invoking long life for the writer's father. Latin. Dated, "Decimo quarto cal. Sep." One page.*]

Aug. 20. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. Send a copy of a letter received from Capt. Pennington, (*Vol.* ccxliv., No. 77.,) touching the build of the Vanguard and Henrietta Maria. Pray them to acquaint the master shipwrights who have the building of the two new ships, with their defects, that they may prevent the

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

like faults in the ships now in hand. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 79 *a. Third of a page.*]

Aug. 20. Berwick. 4. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Archbishop Laud, elect of Canterbury. If his congratulations come later than others who have the advantage to be nearer to him, more hearty from no man they can be. The Court nor preferment never smiled upon the writer, but he hopes happiness may, for in three changes he had yet ever had a blessing from Lambeth, that is the language of the Church which he is confident his Grace will continue to him. For his Grace's increase in dignity Roe is but one among multitudes who rejoice; *exultat ecclesia.* [*Copy. Half a page.*]

Aug. 20. Westminster. 5. Further examination of John Arismendy, servant to Viscount Montagu, taken by Sec. Windebank. There is a passage in one of the French papers, that a daughter of the house of Howard is intended to be bestowed upon the Duke of Lennox, who is a bastard according to common report. That daughter was understood to be the daughter of the Earl of Somerset. Was informed that Cassaux was gone to Languedoc, and that Madame d'Antragues had sent a messenger into England, to treat about a marriage between the Duke of Lennox and Madlle. de Rohan. Cassaux was the inventor of the discourse in French, but examinant gave him assistance. Cassaux framed it merely to insinuate himself into the favour of the Cardinal. The gentleman of quality mentioned in the French discourse to be so affectionate to the Queen here and to the state of France is a mere imagination of Cassaux. [*One page.*]

Aug. 20. Star Chamber. 6. Order of the Court of Star Chamber in an information exhibited by the Attorney General against William Prynne and others for publishing a seditious book. Prynne could not yet be drawn to answer, being a prisoner in the Tower, although process of contempt had been awarded against him, and by order of the 5th of July last, upon his own motion, he had had counsel assigned to him and liberty to go to his study in Lincoln's Inn, and to take thence such books and papers as were necessary for the better framing of his answer, so as one of the clerks of the Council went with him to see what notes and books he took. It is now ordered, that Prynne be kept close prisoner in the Tower until he shall answer and be examined upon interrogatories, provided that the clerk of this Court, his counsel, and attorney may come to him, to prepare and take his answer and examination; and that to the end he may be without excuse, the Court ordered that Sir William Becher do let him know that he will go with him to his study, and to know what time he will appoint the doing thereof. [*One page.*]

Aug. 21. Westminster. 7. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. The two Princes of Symay [Chimay ?] are now to return to Brussels, and it is his Majesty's pleasure that they shall be transported in one of his own ships. Pennington is therefore to cause a ship to repair to Dover or Margate Road, there to attend the said Princes' coming, and to

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

transport them to Dunkirk, Flushing, or some other convenient port. [*One page.*]

Aug. 21. Copy of the preceding, with a marginal note by Nicholas. "These Princes went not in the King's ships, but in a passage bark." [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 97 *a.* [*Third of a page.*]

Aug. 21. Congregation House, Oxford. 8. University of Oxford to Bishop Laud the Chancellor. Indorsed by the Bishop as being "the submission of Oxford statutes to me and my ordering of them." Latin. Dated "12° Cal. Septemb." [*One page.*]

Aug. 21. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 9. Mayor and others of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to Sec. Coke. There are come from Carlisle to that town 18 pieces of brass ordnance. The writers have shipped them aboard one Thomas Cock, master of the Chicken of Ipswich, who is to deliver them at the Tower. Intended to have shipped them aboard one Thomas Wright, master of the Mary of Ipswich, but he refused to accept thereof. [*One page.*]

Aug. 21. Bulwick. 10. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Henry Earl of Holland. Has obeyed his counsel to send immediately to the King both the copies of the letters which engaged him, and an account of the charge left him by the Polish Ambassador. He chose a friend to deliver them, but his friend returned his packet with excuses that he durst not meddle in an affair of state. Has put the matter in a surer way by sending his letter to the King, and what the writer conceived of the sense of the embassage to the Lord Treasurer to present. Hopes his Majesty will not misinterpret his boldness as an intrusion into his cabinet. It is of consequence to the King's service and the affairs of Germany that the King of Poland may know in time what to expect of the Swedes after the expiration of the truce, which ends on 12th June 1635. If he be not assured of peace, he will take his time and begin the war very untimely for the English interest in Germany. He is a brave King and a soldier, and will prove a great arbiter in the affairs of Europe. The writer's suit to Lord Holland is that he would discover how the King received Roe's interference, and if occasion required would excuse him. Has no end in it but the King's true service, and leave to return a letter of acknowledgment to the King and the Chancellor of Poland. Proffers his services to the King, the Earl, or the Queen. [*Copy. One page and a quarter.*]

Aug. 21. 11. Certificate of William Griffith that David Alexander and Ann his wife have taken the Oath of Allegiance before him. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 22. Charing Cross. 12. Francis, Lord Cottington to [Sec. Windebank]. Two ships of London taking in corn in some island of the Archipelago, contrary to many decrees of the Grand Signor and an act of the Council here, a fleet of Turkish galleys (some say sixty) endeavoured to take them, and so there happened a cruel fight. The advertisement says that

1633. Vol. CCXLV.

five of the galleys were sunk, one of which was the Admiral; the General Baja killed, at least 2,000 Turks slain, and so many of the other galleys spoiled as the rest returned to Constantinople. What this may work is not yet known. The company here are extremely fearful of some fury that may light upon the persons of his Majesty's subjects and their goods. The merchants comfort themselves that they shall soon repair their losses with commissions of reprisal, but that which troubles the writer most is the person of the Ambassador, which he fears will with much difficulty be got away. The Secretary will be pleased to acquaint his Majesty with this advertisement. One of the ships was burned by the galleys, the other taken, and in both but fifteen men left alive. [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 22. 13. Answers of Dr. John Prideaux to a statement of certain words which fell from him in a discussion on the power of the Church, which took place in the schools at Oxford on the 6th July last. He shows that the words charged, although uttered by him, were not uttered in the sense attributed to them, but were modified by the context. He concludes with a protest that after all his pains in the place of his Majesty's professor, almost for eighteen years, his sons be not countenanced in his declining age to vilify and vex him. [*Indorsed by William Dell as received this day. He calls the paper "Dr. Prideaux his answer to certain queries," to which Archbishop Laud has added, "about D. Helin's* [*Heylyn's*] *questions." Three pages.*]

Aug. 22. 14. Copy of the same differing in some particulars. [*Endorsed by Sec. Windebank, "Dr. Prideaux and Peter Heylyn, at the Act* 1633, *at Oxford." Two pages.*]

Aug. 22. 15. Minute of the proceedings of the Resident Canons of Salisbury at a Chapter meeting held this day. The King's letter dated the 13th inst., in favour of Dr. Thomas Mason having been read, it was resolved that the King's will, expressed in his letter, shall be obeyed, and that the former act made by the Dean and Chapter on the 7th October 1626, touching the pre-election of Dr. Mason into a canon residentiary's place in the said church, shall stand and be good. [*One page and a half.*]

Aug. 23. Westminster. 16. Peter Heywood to the Council. Certificate that Arthur Lowe, of Lowe, co. Worcester, and Edmund Prideaux, of London, had that day taken the Oath of Allegiance before him. [*One third of a page.*]

Aug. 23. 17. The same to the same. Similar certificate for Henry Blunt, of Tittenhanger, co. Hertford. [*One third of a page.*]

Aug. 23. 18. Richard Dike to his brother Edward Nicholas. Audley said that Mr. Luter was much mistaken if he told Nicholas that Audley would sell Cote Park. He spoke to Suter to get a tenant for it at a rack rent. Two English ships, the Hector and the William and Ralph, being in the Arches of Pellico [Archipelago] lading corn for Italy and Spain, were met with by 60 galleys of the Turks and were both fired and sunk, having first sunk the Admiral and slain 2,000

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

Turks. It is feared that it will bring a great trouble to all our nation there. [*One page.*]

Aug. 23. 19. Survey of trees in the Forest of Dean, by John Broughton. The whole number of trees was 166,848, worth, one with another, 20*s.* a tree, and if the very small trees and underwood were taken into consideration, the whole was worth 177,681*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* George Dunning, an experienced ship-timber man assured Broughton that there was in the forest ship-timber sufficient to furnish the kingdom with shipping, but Broughton thought the King ought not to sell the timber from his iron works, which would yield 6,600*l.* for 15 years, and afterwards 12,000*l.* per annum as long as there was timber. [*Twenty-two pages.*]

Aug. 24. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery. Concerning the fishing, would be glad to receive his commands in some more particular service that he might thereby testify his obedience and affection. Was sorry the books have yet had no better effect. Will take order for his adventures, and if Sir Edward Capel were called on, he would not fail. What success the Earl had had with the companies of East India, Eastland, and the Merchants Adventurers the writer has not heard. They gave a fair answer when the writer presented books in his lordship's name. Suggests the Earl should send again to them. Their money was at hand, and the best and surest horses love spurs. Could do his lordship no other service there, where he was laid aside in a corner, until happier occasion offered him better opportunity. [*Copy. See 20th August* 1633, *No.* 4. *in this present Vol. Half a page.*]

Aug. 24. Bulwick. The same to Lord Treasurer Portland. Puts him in mind of Roe's money and his promise to dispatch him. Was unwilling to anatomize his fortune. He thought the Lord Treasurer judged it froward enough, that having served prosperously in all parts of the foreign world, he should have no employment in this of our own but to wither. In attendance for this money due to him he has spent it. He has three years forborne it, which is loss of almost half. In the time of this suffering his pension is dried up, the waters being intercepted so near the fountain that they can never refresh him. Beseeches him to let the writer know his directions and the King's pleasure whether he shall answer the King and Chancellor of Poland, and what, or not. [*Copy. See 20th August* 1633, *No.* 4. *in this present Vol. Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 24. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 20. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Upon receipt of their instructions of the 16th inst. he set sail to see if he could meet with the Biscayner who committed the outrage upon Lundy, but was forced back by the overblowing of south and south-west winds. Last night received theirs of the 21st inst., being a command for transporting the Princes of Symay [Chimay?] for Flushing or Dunkirk, which he will perform with his own ship. Hopes he [they] will be persuaded to land at Dunkirk. Flushing is such a hole to get out of that a man may be a month for a wind to effect it. If wind and weather alter in three or four days,

VOL. CCXLV.

1633.

purposes to send his Vice-Admiral and the Whelps to the westward. Cannot learn that Biscayners or any pirates have been in the Channel. These pilfering rogues lie most in the mouth of the Severn and in St. George's Channel and upon the coast of Ireland, and come seldom within the Narrow Seas when the King has any ships abroad. Desires that his supply of victuals may be hastened. [*One page.*]

Aug. 24. The Vanguard. 21. Capt. John Pennington, addressed on the outside to Nicholas, but written within to Mr. Smyth. Sends letters for the Lords of the Admiralty and Sir John Finet. Begs the person addressed to go to Sir Sampson Darrell and hasten their victuals away, for if Pennington goes for Holland he will be in great danger of wanting. If Smyth should write again before Nicholas's return prays him to acquaint Pennington with the news stirring. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Aug. 25.] Oxford. 22. Christopher Windebank to his father Sir Francis Windebank. Confesses his idleness. In vain has he had the most indulgent of fathers, he has not attended to his tutors, has cast off the yoke, and has been unmoved by fear of punishment and the progress of his fellow students. Promises amendment. Latin. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank. "Kitt from Oxford, delivered by the Bishop of Oxford at Woodstock. 25th Aug. 1633."* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 25. Oxford. 23. Edmund Mainwaring to Sec. Windebank. Expresses his gratitude for many favours. His admiration of Windebank's many virtues and the benefits he has conferred upon the State. Latin. [*Indorsed as received in the same manner as the preceding. Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 25. Sept. 4. Frankfort. 24. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Relates his proceedings since the diet of Heilbron. Doubts his success with the Lord Chancellor [of Sweden] on account of some politic ends and respects. The divines will take time to consult one with another what to do, wherefore Durie thinks of coming over. Recent military operations. [*Three pages.*]

Aug. 25. Gosport. 25. Edward Seale to Nicholas. Nicholas promised his son a kindness. Prays Nicholas to do the best good he can in preferring him. The writer lies very sick and thinks he shall not live to come to Nicholas to speak for him. [*From Nicholas's indorsement it appears that the writer was late gunner in the St. Andrew, and that the preferment for his son alluded to was to be admitted a gunner. Third of a page.*]

Aug. 26. 26. Journal of Capt. George Carteret since he parted from his Vice-Admiral in Plymouth Sound. It extends from the 29th of July to this day. It relates to a voyage to the Channel Islands and chase of a pirate called Le Maigre. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Aug. 27. 27. The King to [Richard] Sibbes, D.D., [John] Damport [Davenport], clerk, and their Co-grantees of the advowson of All Saints, Worcester. In a suit late depending in the Court of Exchequer,

prosecuted against them by the Attorney General, it was decreed that they should confer that church among others, when it should fall void, upon such person as the King should appoint. It being now void it is his Majesty's pleasure that Valentine Southerton, B.D. and Fellow of Christ's Church, Oxford, be forthwith presented by them. [*Draft by Attorney General Noy. A blank was left in the draft for the name of the person to be presented, with reference to which Archbishop Laud has written :— "My Lord elect of Here- "ford [Dr. William Juxon] will give you the name ; he is one of "Worcester Church." One page.*]

Aug. 27. Sept. 6. St. Sebastian. 28. Prestwick Eaton to Charles Atie. His obligations about the ship the Charles. For his eighth part, has ordered his brother-in-law to pay Atie what it shall amount to, deducting what is coming to the writer upon the freights of the Sarah and Amity of Topsham. Desires him to accept two Biscay gammons of bacon. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 27. Sept. 6. St. Sebastian. 29. The same to [George Wellingham]. Returned the trunks of "clou." He durst not venture them ashore. Sends a bill of exchange for 65*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*, also a bill of lading of 50*l.* in plate, and a little box sealed up with a chain, to be delivered to Wellingham's wife as a token of love. Desires him to pay to Charles Atie what Eaton's eighth part of the Charles comes to. Also to send various articles of pewter. [*Quarter of a page.*] *Incloses,*

29. I. *Bill of lading on board the Charles of London, of a bag containing* 2,000 *ryals, and a box sealed up, sent by Prestwick Eaton to George Wellingham in London. St. Sebastian, 2nd Sept.* 1633. [*One page.*]

29. II. *Duplicate of the same with the signature of the receiver torn off.* [*One page.*]

Aug. 27. Sept. 6. 30. Duplicate of the above letter, which came overland, the preceding having been sent by the Charles. [*One page.*]

Aug. 28. 31. Bishop Lindsell of Peterborough to Sir John Lambe. Thanks for advising him concerning the business of Tichman. Dr. Eden concurred with him in opinion. The Bishop has therefore granted a sequestration to Mr. Newman, of Oundle, to collect the fruits of the benefice, and taken a bond of him for 600*l.* for the faithful performance of this charge. Will not fail to wait on the Archbishop elect of Canterbury at the time appointed, notwithstanding the writer's visitation, for the performance of which he was about to appoint commissioners. If Lambe be not summoned to attend the Archbishop elect at his translation, prays him to be one; the others whom he proposes are the Chancellor, Dr. Sibthorpe, Dr. Clarke, Mr. Jones of Wellingborough, Dr. Henchman, (Dr. Martin will wait upon his Lord at his translation,) and Mr. John Wilbore. Prays Lambe to advise him as to any others whom he knows to be fit. As for those things "my Lord" wills should be inquired after in the visitation, he will endeavour they shall be done. On Monday the writer has a purpose to visit the Archbishop of York at South-

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

well, who is also to attend his Grace [of Canterbury] at the time appointed. [*One page.*]

Aug. 28. York. 32. Vice-President and Council at York to the Council. The King referred to them the examination of certain grievances annexed to a petition exhibited by the burgesses and commons of the town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, requiring them to certify the truth of the complaints contained in the said grievances, and how the same may be redressed. Have had the parties before them with their witnesses, and report on the several articles of complaint, concluding that all the alleged grievances seem to be grounded on the exceptions taken against the elections as they are now settled by charter. This form of election having continued ever since the reign of King Henry VIII., it would be too high and unbecoming an undertaking for the writers to propound any course for the alteration of it, yet they in an annexed paper set down the manner of the elections to the end that the Council may consider the same. [*Six pages.*]

Annexed,

32. I. *Petition of the Burgesses, Commons or Commonalty, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to the King, with the underwritten reference of his Majesty to the Vice-President and Council at York.* [*One page.*] *And annexed,*

32. I. i. *Particular of grievances complained of; being the petition, reference, and particular of grievances calendared under date of 11th June* 1633. *Vol.* ccxl., *No.* 52. [*Two pages.*]

32. II. *Certain particular instances to prove the truth of the general grievances presented to his Majesty.* [*Six pages.*]

32. III. *The manner of proceeding of the town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne in their elections, collected A.D.* 1633, *according to their charter.* [*One page and three quarters.*]

Aug. 28. Westminster. 33. James Howell to Sec. Windebank. The packet to Orleans was safely sent. Posts had arrived from Brussels and Holland, one of which brought news that the treaty being now utterly dissolved, the States army was in the field again, and had a design to make sudden incursions into Brabant and plunder the country, but the enemy's army gathering, and the boors rising, prevented them. It seems there is some design on both sides, for there was lately a "Bid-day" by the one and a "Bead-day" by the other, solemnly enjoined. The Spaniards fortify the Isle of St. Stephen and Arsen, to block up all approach that way to Maestricht, and make it ripe for a next year's siege. They have been masters of the field a good while, but now the Hollander has had additions of forces from Germany and a supply of 200,000 crowns from France, he has "brussled" up his feathers, and is again upon the offensive. From Germany advice comes that the Duke of Friesland has made deep inroads into Saxony and taken Leipsic, and that Holk is before Erfurt. The Duke of Feria is come to Alsatia to assist the Lorrainer and relieve Nancy. Report that the King was already before

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

the town, but it is thought he may throw his cap at it, as Charles the Emperor did, when he was forced to burn his tents and fly by torchlight. The Duke's sister lately came thither, but got out disguised and came in man's habit to Luxembourg, whence she was brought to Brussels. Alarm of the Turkish merchants at the recent fight in the Archipelago, the circumstances of which are stated pretty much the same as in preceding letters. The two English ships are said to have belonged to Alderman Freeman. Lord Denbigh is returned from the Great "Mogor" [Mogul], full of jewels [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 29. Sept. 8. The Hague. 34. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. Hopes Dinley has told him how that unhappy business between Goring and Nethersole was the cause of his sending. The ill events of that business Roe better sees than she, though she has the harm. Nethersole was very inconsiderate in mistrusting Goring, yet she cannot see why their difference should stop her brother's good intention to her. She knows they represent to the King many difficulties, which she thinks are of their own making; all she can perceive in it is, that they are willing to take hold of all occasions to hinder any good that is for her or hers; their extremity against Nethersole for his submission shows their good affections. In Spain they would not have used any Spaniard so that had been sent thither from the Infanta or Queen of Hungary. All her comfort is, that one day she hopes to have her turn. They cannot be always so great, and she shall be, as long as she lives, their master's sister. But enough of this, which does not much hearten her to see England as long as they reign; other reasons cannot be written. Thanks for his news of Poland. The ambassador made no mention of that business, only desired to buy both their pictures. He that was at Berlin spoke of it to the writer's mother-in-law, but not by command only of himself. The children's religion is to be thought on, which will never be granted. Except it be spoken of in earnest she will take no notice of it, and then she shall do as her brother and the King's friends think fit. She is not much in love with it. All things go well in Germany, only her uncle [the King of Denmark] is none of their best friends, Robin Anstruther and he being parted on very evil terms; but since the King has written to him to follow him into Denmark. The French King is still for Bavaria though ashamed to avouch it openly. He has sundry ambassadors in Germany, who do him much service, and her brother has now no confidential minister there. Oxenstiern professes much friendship for the writer, and she hopes he will show it. She wishes Roe had another journey to make thither. Shortly he is like to hear some news of moment from their great army there. [*Three pages.*]

Aug. 29. Westminster. 35. Justices of Peace for Westminster to the Council. Have received an order to reduce the number of taverns to two and the alehouses to four in Covent Garden and Russell Street. Most of the Justices of Peace being out of town, the writers desire that their certificate may be deferred until a general meeting which will be speedily after Michaelmas. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

Aug. 29. 36. Richard Kilvert to [Sir John Lambe?] Could not deliver the letter of the person addressed to Mr. Secretary who was attending the King in his second progress to Woodstock. The King hearing of some little indisposition in her Majesty, and that she was come from Nonsuch to Somerset House, (her Majesty having taken some cold,) came yesterday from Woodstock, attended only by the Duke of Lennox, the Marquis [of Hamilton], and the Earl of Holland, to Somerset House. His Majesty, finding the Queen out of danger and bettering hourly, returns to his hunting sports tomorrow, to Bagshot at night, and is not expected here till Wednesday next. The funeral of the late Archbishop will be celebrated at Croydon on Tuesday next, the funeral sermon being to be preached by the Bishop of Rochester. It is said the new Archbishop's confirmation will be within two days after, but the certain day is not yet known. Hopes then to see the person addressed. The journey will be well bestowed. No man alive is so powerful with the good King as the gracious friend of the person addressed, and as every day he increases in the King's favour, so he is now better understood, at least many profess that they love and honour him. Prays him to spare four days from his country affairs to come to town. Hopes then to kiss his hand, otherwise would send him some news of the Prince of Orange's army of 30,000 foot and 9,000 horse, and of Wat. Montagu's intended embassage. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Aug. 29. Depositions of witnesses taken at Rothwell in co. Northampton, on this day and 28th September 1633, by virtue of a commission out of the Court of Exchequer in the cause before-mentioned [*see Vols.* ccxxv., *No.* 39; ccxxx., *No.* 21; ccxxxii., *No.* 34] between Sir John Lambe, plaintiff, and Michael West, Thomas West, and Eleanor his wife, and William Sheppard, defendants. [*See Case B., Car. I., No.* 13. *Four rolls of parchment.*]

Aug. 29. Rowell. 37. Sir John Lambe to Bishop Lindsell of Peterborough. In Bishop Howland's time, and before, commissions for the Bishop's visitation were used. If he pleased so to do, then those he named would do very well, but Bishop Dove either visited himself, or left it to his chancellor alone, who has "Ad visitandum" in his patent. If he made a commission he might name the preachers which are Mr. Adison, Dr. Dillon, and Dr. Garner, with Mr. Edward Wade, R. [Rector] de Brampton, and add the Dean. For the writer himself the Bishop may dispose of him as he shall please, but he doubts not that he shall be at the translation [of the Archbishop of Canterbury], the day certain whereof he looks to hear on Saturday. Thinks he may appoint a curate upon his sequestration. [*Draft. One page.*]

Aug. 31. 38. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. According to their warrant of 15th inst. [*query 16th inst., see that date in the calendar*], have considered the defects found on the late general survey, and have advised with the master shipwrights thereon; they confidently affirm that the longer it is delayed the decays will increase and consequently the charge. They have

1633. VOL. CCXLV.

sorted their estimates of materials and workmanship amounting for 1634 to 3,832*l.*, and for 1635 to 3,182*l.* 5*s.*, the provisions to be made this winter. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

38. I., II. *Estimates above mentioned showing what works are proposed to be done in* 1634 *and what in* 1635. 21*st August* 1633. [*Two pages.*]

Aug. 31. Fulham. 39. Archbishop Laud, elect of Canterbury, to Sir Thomas Roe. Received his letters by Sir John Wolstenholme just as he was preparing for his journey to Woodstock, and full enough of other business in regard of his translation. Upon occasion of letters which came before those of Mr. Durie, his Majesty has been acquainted with the business Roe writ of, and has given a very pious and a prudent answer, though it reach not home in all circumstances to that which is desired. The answer is too long for letters, and there will be time enough to communicate it to Roe when he comes to London. Desires to be commended to his lady, and thanks him for his kind expectation of him had he gone or come that way on his journey. As he went, he thought it very necessary to avoid the dust of the carriages, and so forsook Newark-way, and in his return, upon some business which befell his brother and a son-in-law of his, was forced to return by Leicester. Has had his health reasonably well both in the journey and since. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 40. The King to Winchester College. Recommends to them John Parsons, a scholar of their foundation, to be elected at their next election into the first place in New College, Oxford, that shall become void. [*Draft, corrected by Sec. Windebank. Two thirds of a page.*]

Aug. 41. The King to Sec. [Windebank ?]. The King having granted the place of foreign postmaster to his servant, William Frizell, he has given the King to understand, that whilst he was beyond seas Thomas Witherings endeavoured to defraud him of that place, the examination whereof the King has referred to [Sec. Windebank]. The King understands, moreover, that the place has been mortgaged for money, both by Frizell and Witherings, which he condemns in them both, and has therefore thought good for the present that the place shall be sequestered into the hand of Matthew de Quester, the King's ancient servant in that place. [Windebank] is therefore to send for John Hall, an attorney, in whom the legal interest of that place, for the present, is vested, and to will him to make an assignment thereof to de Quester. [*Draft or copy, indorsed by Robert Reade Windebank's secretary, as "Minute of a letter to Mr. Secretary "concerning the place of postmaster for foreign parts." Two pages and a half.*]

Aug. 42. The King to the Mayor of Reading. Browne's Hill, at the end of Broad Street, near the Butchers' Row, was wont to be a place of recreation to walk in, and upon market-days, the shambles used there were moveable, and set aside at night after the market. Understands that it is now pestered with unhandsome shambles, set up and fixed there, so that the beauty and pleasure of the street is

1633.

utterly lost. Requires him to take order that the standing shambles be taken down and the hill left free, as in former times. If there be any cage or roundhouse there, or any other recent incumbrance to that street, it is to be forthwith removed. [*Draft. Half a page.*]

Aug. 43. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Joy at the sight of Mr. Dinley, who communicated with Roe on those parts of the Queen's affairs now in action. Shall not need to excuse the unhappiness of [Nethersole] in his last undertaking for her aid. If it had proceeded it had been meritorious. His affections were honest and faithful ever, and his offence, Roe is not cunning enough to penetrate its enormity, why it was so great to cast him utterly down. Envy had as much to do in his fall as his own fervency and zeal. The Queen honours herself not to measure him by events, nor to forsake him who is proud to be her sacrifice. Advises her on the change of her minister here and on the kind of person she must select: "One unknown to his Majesty will be long "acquiring access and credit; your father could not abide a strange "face; such an one you must choose as may as well please as plead, "that may as well fit the King as your business." Dinley is the person whom he recommends. The constitution of that Court has no great alteration. The Queen loves her. If there be any that she suspects would not assist her, she must not see it. She must not seem to see or believe that any man is slow or cold in her affairs. Her brother is so good that still she shall receive some [good ?] from him which none can or dare oppose; "and let the better "work itself out with time, and the worse wear out the authors, for "there is a God who hath a work to do, and He will finish it." The contribution in the opinion of wise men and well affected is not seasonable. She has gained a declaration, and the King will find his honour interested abroad. She has a good ground to press, but to leave the way in the King's election. If contribution be determined upon, and her servant will consult with Roe, he may light a candle to him. Many able men do not know the disease of England. For her coming to England: it is a problem. She will do it with most grace when it may appear more an effect of love than drawn by her affairs. To the King and Queen she will be welcome, and her presence will be necessary to establish love and make acquaintance with her brother. She must prevent to refuse another invitement. If he can serve her, she must ask it of the King, to bring him again into play. Is confident that he will not be displeased with any that has ambition to serve his sister, for he cannot believe it is not his service; nor can Roe believe that he has cast off him who is as loyal and as obedient to his will as his bedchamber, or those tied to him by formalities of oath or obligation of benefit. If that may not be, Roe will still pray for him. [*Copy. Two pages.*]

Aug. 44. Petition of the major part of the Chapter of the Cathedral of Salisbury, and others pre-elected into residence in the same, to Archbishop Laud. Dr. Henchman, chanter of that cathedral, on a wrong pretence of commons due to his place, has obtained from his

Vol. CCXLV.

1633.

Majesty a letter, and is, beyond the intention of the same, admitted a supernumerary resident, with a decree assigning him the next canonical house that shall fall void, by which admission the present residents are made much less able to keep hospitality, and the pre-elected residents are prevented in their hopes. Prays his Grace (whom God and his Majesty have made the most acceptable metropolitan of the Church of England, and his own goodness, a gracious patron of learning), to give command for the repeal of the act of Dr. Henchman's admission. [*Signed by four of the Canons resident, and by Dr. Thomas Mason and Dr. Matthew Nicholas, the two pre-elected residents. One page.*]

Aug. 45. Copy of the preceding, endorsed by Edward Nicholas. [*One page.*]

Aug. 46. Anthony Crozier to the Lords of the Admiralty. The King has several times recommended petitioner for preferment in the Navy. Forwards certificates from the Officers of the Navy and the Master Wardens of the Trinity House, and prays them to perfect his Majesty's intention, and confer on him the next boatswain's place that shall fall void. [*Half a page.*]

Aug. 47. Report of the Bordeaux Merchants to the Council. According to their order of 28th December last, they have considered the causes of the high prices of wines, and the best means to reduce the same, and present to them various alleged causes of the existing price. Among them, the great increase of duties paid both in France and England, and the fact that the prices of wines are set by the Council according to the rate paid by the English buyers in France, who constantly buy the best, whereas great quantities of inferior wines are brought into the kingdom by French and other strangers and sold at the same price as the best. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 48. Note of such carts as were used into Scotland and are not yet returned back into the Tower. The note comprises 23 carts, with the names of the persons to whom delivered, and for whose use. [*According to the indorsement this paper was "received from "Mr. Evans." Three quarters of a page.*]

Aug. 49. A collection signed by the Officers of the Ordnance of all such ordnance and other munitions as had been lent, given, sold, or lost in ships cast away at sea, since or before the last general remain, anno 1620. Among other items are the ordnance lent to port towns for their defence, viz.: to Lynn Regis, Yarmouth, Lyme Regis, Aldborough, Southwold, Margate, Rye, Hastings, Weymouth and Melcombe Regis, Folkestone, Hythe, and Kingston-upon-Hull [*Thirty-four pages.*]

Aug. 50. Account addressed to Sir William Bitcher [Becher], respecting the scots payable by Sir Cornelius Vermuyden in respect of his drained lands in Hatfield Chase. In this account it is made to appear that Sir Cornelius had paid 8,750*l.*, being 3,345*l.* more than his proportion came to, and 1,045*l.* more than his opponents charged him with. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLV.

1633. Aug. 51. John Arismendy to William Cape. Sec. Windebank has examined the writer about the Bishop of Chalcedon and his agents, and also concerning the writer's journey, of which he has satisfied him without naming any body. The second time he was examined about the familiarity he had in France with some Frenchmen well affected to the Queen of England, and the secretary cannot find true matter to convince the writer of any crime. Yet he is kept close prisoner, deprived of all means to serve God and to confer with his friends. Desires Cape to use Mr. Layborne and Père Joseph to have the Queen's favour for his release, for he holds her Majesty's intercession will be more effectual than any body's else. Cape is to advise "my Lord" that Arismendy never named him in his examination, and, to avoid any advantage against him for his long absence from the King, to persuade him to visit the Lord Treasurer, having made his way before by Lord Weston's men, or some other friend. The secretary asked the writer whether he had gone his journey on his charges, to which he answered that he had not had anybody's contribution or help in it. Cape is to satisfy Father Joseph that the writer is not Arismendy the Friar. If neither by Father Joseph nor Mr. Layborne nor Father Lambert the Queen's intercession can be obtained, he is to acquaint the French Ambassador. [*One page and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLVI. SEPTEMBER 1–30, 1633.

1633. Sept. 1. Doncaster. 1. Mayor and others of Doncaster to the Council. Have received the King's proclamation, whereby they are commanded to certify such as refuse to sell their wines at the rates set down. William Levett, of Doncaster, innkeeper, and Rowland Furness, of the same, vintner, sell their claret and white wines at 8*d.* the quart, and their sacks at 12*d.*, although divers times admonished. [*One page.*]

Sept. 1. Denmark House. 2. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. His Majesty, having ordered Coke to make some despatches over beyond seas in answer of those letters which are in Sec. Windebank's hands, has commanded Coke to send to Windebank for the same. Supposes Windebank has this day enjoyed his own house and family, neither was there any occasion of withdrawing him from thence. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 1. Vanguard, in the Downs. 3. Certificate of Capt. John Pennington in favour of William Drewe to be boatswain in any of his Majesty's ships. Sets forth his past services. He had been with Pennington for three years as boatswain's mate. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 2. 4. Edward Earl of Dorset to [Sec. Windebank]. Received the inclosed this morning from the Lord Montagu, who brought it to the writer with a desire to be advertised what was fit to be further

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

done. The Earl has commanded one of Lord Montagu's servants to attend [Windebank] with it, unto whom his Majesty has referred the whole business. [*One page.*] *Incloses,*

4. 1. *Francis Malthus to Mr. Foster, at Salisbury Court near Fleet Conduit. The gentleman of whom he desired to be informed is now in England or Scotland. He departed from Paris last week with letters for England. At his return from Spain he stayed but* 10 *or* 12 *days at Paris; he visited the writer but once, and acquainted him with some further proceeding in "the former business." The writer is in doubt whether he should make a step for England, but refrains, unless Foster should command. Doubtless Foster would hear of the man from Mr. Foscu's [Fortescue's] friends, or at the Lord Montagu's, whom he served in Paris, and then went by the name of Arismend, Arithmend, or somewhat near that pronunciation; he also served Gondomar the Spanish ambassador, but is truly a Gascon born. He brought letters from Spain to many in Paris. Mr. Foscu much commended him for a witty fellow, able man, and good politician, wanting nothing but learning, being an excellent linguist both in Spanish and Italian. Paris,* 11*th July* 1633. [*One page.*]

Sept. 2. Fulham House. 5. Archbishop Laud, elect of Canterbury, to [Sir John Lambe]. His letters met the Archbishop on his return from Woodstock. The matter contained in them might have been shorter had it pleased Sir John, for if the business of Leicester be remedied it is well, else the longer continuance the worse. For Sir John's wager, all his instances are nothing. The Archbishop does not mean to be caviled out of it, neither will he refer it to law or arbitrament, but doubts not to find means to get his own. For the third business, was so far from thinking it time enough to speak about it next term, that by that time he expects Sir John will have given that other party his final answer. Is glad to hear he had some causes of dislike, of which he will make the Archbishop judge. If the Bishop of Peterborough's business give him not leave to come up to the Archbishop's translation, he hopes he shall have number enough without him. For the manner of Sir John's writing, will defer his punishment till he comes up, but that is all the favour he shall find. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 2. St. Nicholas, [Harnham.] 6. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Hears that Dr. Henchman is this day gone towards the Court; if he be, the writer believed Nicholas would see him at Richmond; but imagines there is a mistake, and that he has only gone to his parsonage. Has been pressed by the Chapter to be fervent in prosecution of their late petition. Dr. Seward told the writer that Nicholas was sparing to declare his conceit of the business, and wished the writer to quicken him. He told him that when Nicholas saw in what state things were, he would take the best course to establish the writer's right. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633. Sept. 2. 7. Extract of some particulars set down in the will of the late Mr. John Rainie, concerning his lecture given to St. Michael's, Cornhill. The preacher to read the prayers of the Church of England, and to be appointed by the Company of Drapers. The churchwardens are to name two or three able persons, and the Court of Assistants of the Drapers by their balloting box are to choose one. If there be any alteration in religion so that prayers or preaching the word of God shall not be permitted, the 40*l.* given to the lecturer is to be taken into the hands of the Draper's Company for the use of the testator's heirs till things be again restored. If the parson of St. Michael's shall not quietly permit the lecture, it is to be removed to St. Magnus or St. Michael in Crooked Lane, or to any other large church in the city of London. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Sept. 2. 8. Certificate of William Newman of provisions sent to the Downs in nine hoys for the Vanguard, the Henrietta Maria, and the Eighth and Tenth Whelps. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 3. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 9. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Upon Sunday at night, about 11 o'clock, he received a letter from Mr. Joanes, certifying that the Princes of Simay [Chimay?] were that night come to Dover, and that they expected Pennington's present repair thither with the King's ship. Pennington instantly sent away his lieutenant by land to acquaint them that he would make all the haste possible, and in spite of wind blowing hard at south and by west, and the weather thick and foggy, he got into the Road on Monday by 1 p.m. On that Tuesday morning the Princes came out of the pier of Dover in the bark wherein their horses were, and Pennington's lieutenant with them, thinking to have got aboard Pennington's ship, but the sea went so high that they could not possibly do it. In conclusion they stood away for Dunkirk with their bark, and carried Pennington's lieutenant along with them. If it had been to save the kingdom could not have done more than he did. Had returned into the Downs to await their supply of victuals and their lordships' instructions. [*One page.*]

Sept. 3/13. Frankfort-on-the-Maine. 10. Baron John Oxenstiern to Sir Thomas Roe. Regrets that he cannot visit Roe as he intended when he parted from him. Is setting out to join the army of Marshal Horn to act against the Duke de Feria. French. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 3. Tower Hill. 11. George Dannett to Nicholas. A complete month's victuals for 250 men is sent to the Vanguard, in the Downs, this day, according to Capt. Pennington's request to Sir Sampson Darrell. The victuals for the other three ships are so ready that they may be aboard on Saturday next, if the Lord Treasurer would appoint where the money to pay for the same may be had. [*One page.*]

Sept. 4. Deptford. 12. Kenrick Edisbury to the same. As he returned from Sec. Coke's at Tottenham yesterday he met Capt. Styles. Debated the complaint made touching the pressed men that wrought

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

on the busses, and concluded that if the press-masters press them out of other works, it shall be no plea for them to say that they work on the busses as mariners. Desires to advise with Nicholas before they return answer to the Lords of the Admiralty, concerning the annual charge of the Navy. Since Nicholas went forth Edisbury was at Chatham and Portsmouth to examine the state of the sails, wherein his labours will much advantage his Majesty's purse. Has meditated seriously how to computate the yearly charge of the Navy to a certainty. If the Lord Treasurer will establish it, it will be as much for his honour as any one act that can be thought on. Sir William Russell will propound it, as the writer dare not presume to come near the Lord Treasurer, for somebody has done him an ill office with his lordship. [*One page.*]

Sept. 6. 13. Articles ministered by the Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical against Robert Revell, vicar of Dronfield, co. Derby:—1. That Richard Taylor being convented before his ordinary for fornication, and enjoined public penance, Revell received of Taylor 5*s.* or 3*s.* for a bribe, and subscribed a certificate of the penance, when in truth it was never performed; 2, that Revell followed his cart through the street without his band, and made hay without his band, like one that lived by husbandry; 3, that a child being named Daniel by the godfathers and godmother, Revell would christen it by no name but George; 4 and 5, that on two occasions stated severally, Revell was shamefully drunken; 6. that being distempered with drink he drew a rapier and threatened Francis Bullock therewith; 7, that on Ascension Day, 1632, being at home drinking, he sent his son to bid the clerk read the prayers to the congregation, which he did. [*Three pages and a half.*]

Sept. 7. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to [Officers of the Ordnance]. To give order that Richard Middleton and others, owners of the Unity of London, of 250 tons burthen, having already on board 20 pieces of cast-iron ordnance, may purchase six pieces more out of the founder's store at the market in East Smithfield. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 79 *a. Half a page.*]

Sept. 7. 14. Petition of John Seale, son of Edward Seale, deceased, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Prays that he may be admitted to the place of him that shall have the place of his father as gunner in the St. Andrew, or the first place that shall otherwise fall. [*Two thirds of a page.*]

Sept. 7. Aldenham. 15. Henry Viscount Falkland to Sec. Windebank. The bearer is Capt. Cary, in favour of whose small business the writer's cousin, Tom Cary, of the bedchamber, solicited Windebank, and Lord Monmouth will second them, to whom he is near both in blood and care. It was only malice to Falkland that he was not paid sooner. It was contrary to the establishment that he is utterly discharged, but it is agreeable to the King's directions, that, being discharged, he should be paid what was due to him. The sum exceeds not 70*l.* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633.

Sept. 8. Denmark House. 16. The King to Archbishop Laud, elect of Canterbury. Out of the King's gracious opinion of the Archbishop's worth and care, both for the good of God's Church and the King's service, he has given order for his translation to the see of Canterbury. For upholding of the honour and government of the said Church, requires him, in the form of his translation, to use all such ceremonies and offices, and to carry himself with the same state and dignity, and to assume such privileges and pre-eminences as his predecessors in that see have used and enjoyed heretofore. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud, "His Majesty's letter to require the Archbishop to keep up his state "at his translation." Half a page.*]

Sept. 8. St. Nicholas, Harnham. 17. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Perceives Dr. Osborne has been faithful, both in the prosecution of their petition and in relation of the success, but the writer is more confident of the Archbishop's favour in the business, by Edward Nicholas's solicitation, than by his, because Edward Nicholas has so fully satisfied the Archbishop with the causes of the writer's joining in a second petition after the letter written on his behalf. Begs Edward Nicholas to have the same lucky hand in the draft of the letter that shall come for their redress, and therein to require certain things respecting the annulling of the act for Dr. Henchman, which are here fully stated. Hears that the Dean of Winchester is gone to London with some expectation of preferment. Entreats Edward Nicholas to listen after him, by such intelligence as he has upon the Scottish motions, and if he find the Bishop sure of a remove, then strike in, as he has formerly done, for the parsonage of Wallop; and remember to know whether "my Lady Duchess" [of Buckingham?] has given the Archbishop thanks for his favour to the writer. "Old Busy" has obtained, by petition to the Lord Chamberlain, leave to come into their hospital in the place of his son, if he shall resign. [*Two pages.*]

Sept. 9. 18. John Nicholas to his son Edward Nicholas. Letter principally of private and personal details, and respecting his endeavours to secure Tevont, which Edward Nicholas desired to purchase. He mentions, also, a proposed purchase from Mr. Banes (his son being dead) of his living in Winterbourne, for 800*l.*, which will yield 40*l.* per annum. Cousin Young was in treaty with Sherfield the recorder, about a farm he has at Amesbury, and Sherfield was come to accept of his offer of 2,000*l.*, but Young was fearful to deal with him. Is glad that Edward Nicholas has had speech with the Archbishop, and hopes he has set Matthew's business in a right course. The writer gives little credit to the Dean's fair speeches; all is to pacify Edward Nicholas until he has settled it for Dr. Henchman. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Sept. 9. 19. Andrew Humfrey to Sec. Coke. Narrates various pretended visions, in several of which the writer was shown that Gustavus Adolphus was alive in a country called Seleutia [Seleucia], and that he should come and fight again, against the blind whore of Babylon.

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

On Sec. Coke's request, Sir Abraham Williams and the writer's uncle, Capt. Jefferies, persuaded him to declare no more visions, but come life or come death, he will never stay his hand from writing or his tongue from speaking. [*Three pages.*]

Sept. 9. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 20. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. It seems by his letter of the 4th inst., that he had not received Pennington's packet of the 3rd, in which he acquainted him with the strange going over of the Princes of Simay [Chimay?] in their bark, where their horses and luggage went. Hears it was by the instigation of one Joanes, an arch English papist, who went over with them, and carried divers young youths, gentlemen's sons, with him, to be bred in those parts, and likewise many priests, which, it seems, they were unwilling the writer should see. His lieutenant is returned with little content. Had had the Earl of Danby aboard his ship, and waited on him ashore, but does not believe he will be Lord Admiral, though the writer must confess there have been many strange things done in their time. Prays him to hasten away their victuals that they may range the coast once again to the westward, before the nights grow long. Cannot learn that any man has been wronged in the Narrow Seas since his coming out. But if the Lords will mistake, and count Lundy, which stands in the mouth of the Severn, to be in his charge, they may lay some things upon him, but Nicholas knows that Lundy, Severn, and St. George's Channel are all expressed in his [*sic*] commission, so that if Pennington should stand thither, he would exceed his commission, and must either take in his flag, or open a gap for a great question. Formerly desired his favour for William Drewe. Strongly recommends him for a boatswain's place in one of the new ships. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Sept. 10. Plymouth. 21. Robert Smyth to the same. Excuses his not having taken leave of Nicholas. Sir James Bagg's importunity may plead his excuse. Now he is come, finds no business that Sir James has for him until his commission sit, which will not be till the 24th inst. Is employed by him about discharging Capt. Quaile's men by ticket. Many have gone away upon other voyages, having spent, since they came on shore, more than their wages will come to. The lading of the ship is not worth much. Sir James expected that he should have brought warrants for those men that he complained of. If the Lords sign warrants for them beseeches him to deliver them to Henry Kyme. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 10. 22. Henry Goodwin to Humphrey Fulwood. Mr. Burrell has given the writer a note of all the issues against Thomas Fotherley, late bailiff of the Dean and Chapter's liberty of Westminster, amounting to 525*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Will acquaint Christopher Vernon therewith when he comes to town, and if the issues be not put in process against Fotherley, will have an extent against his land. When the writer has spoken with Vernon he will give Fulwood an account how the charge stands against Fotherley in the Exchequer. [*Not signed. It is stated in Fulwood's indorsement to be*

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

a copy of a letter from Mr. Goodwin, and that the original was sent to Mr. Middleton. One page.]

Sept 10. Arrow. 23. Catherine Bussie to Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh. Being in great poverty, appeals to him for means to maintain herself and children in the absence of her husband [Martin Bussie] in Lord Conway's service. Entreats him to send order to Mr. Reed, that she may receive her husband's wages, and her two "kinesgate," as she had, till her husband's return. [*One page and a half.*]

Sept 10. 24. Articles between Sir Edmond Fowell, Jerome Hawley, Lewis Hele, and Philip Sture, being a settlement made upon the marriage of Mary Fowell, one of the daughters of Sir Edmond Fowell, with Philip Sture, ward of Jerome Hawley. It affects lands in the parishes of Dipford, North Huish, and Ugborough, co. Devon. [*Three pages.*]

Sept. 12. Fulham. 25. Archbishop Laud, elect of Canterbury, to Sir Thomas Roe. Writ to him very lately upon occasion of Mr. Durie's letters, and hopes Sir John Finet sent the letter safe. Thanks Roe for kind letters to welcome him into that troublesome place whither he is going. Did not think fit, for all the business which now lies thick upon him, to leave such letters from his friends unanswered. Hopes Roe assures himself he shall find the Archbishop the same man at Lambeth which he did at London.—P.S. Roe's lady has sent the Archbishop a cat which she says came from Smyrna. Thanks her heartily for it, whence[soe']er it came, but hopes she does not mean to scratch her friends with any tokens she sends. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 12. Westminster. 26. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. Has written to the victualler to hasten his provisions; he sends word that it is all ready, but cannot be delivered till the Lord Treasurer gives him money. Pennington shall do well to write to the Lords again to quicken the victualler, and so soon as he has the provisions to proceed to the westward. Now is the time that the fishermen return from Newfoundland, and if any of them be taken by Turks it will make a great noise here. The Lords have not met since Nicholas went into Wilts. Pennington should procure a certificate from the Officers of the Navy for William Drewe, and with that write to the Lords. The King is at Bagshot, but will be at Westminster on Saturday next till Monday, and then goes to Theobalds to make an end of hunting with his hounds for this year. The Queen is well in health. It is thought Mr. Henry Jermyn shall be confined to Jersey, where his father is governor, but Nicholas knows not what shall become of Mrs. Villiers. Pennington would do well to advertise Sec. Coke who it was that carried over so many young gentlemen to be bred up in Flanders if he be sure of it. There has been an Irish Jesuit in examination for words spoken in confirmation of their bloody tenet against kings. Nicholas hopes he will be hanged for example, to deter those that are of his devilish opinion. Lord Cottington is at Fonthill a-hawking, and the Lord Chamberlain a-hunting in the New Forest. The Archbishop of Canterbury elect

will be translated on Thursday next. It is not yet known for certain who will be Bishop of London. [*One page and a half.*]

Sept. 12. 27. Judith Seale to Nicholas. As he had been her late husband's friend, entreats him to continue his kindness towards her son. He had been bred to the sea since he was six years of age. He went to sea when Lord Morley was to fetch the King out of Spain, and with Lord Denbigh. He was gunner's mate to his father in the St. Andrew and in the Convertive. In the Argier voyage his father and himself with others went into the mole to fire the ships, when Sir Robert Mansell was general of the fleet, and since that has been in the Convertive with Capt. Plumleigh. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 13. Reading. 28. William Kendrick, [Mayor of Reading,] to Sec. Windebank. Has taken the examination of Lodowick Bowyer, and sends it, with the examinations of the constable Johnson and others. Being informed that Windebank thinks that Bowyer was either mad or drunk at the time he spoke those words, sends him a letter written within a quarter of an hour after he was committed to prison, which he thinks will alter Windebank's mind. Has delivered Bowyer to the messenger, and sent with him such a guard as the messenger thought fit. Will use his best diligence to suppress the divulgers and to punish them. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

28. I. *Lodowick Bowyer to the Mayor of Reading. Has been in many foreign and famous nations. Advises the Mayor to tender courtiers' servants, if not, to let him have a command or mittimus against him, that he may know how he is detained. Was never in prison in England before.* 11*th September* 1633. [*One page.*]

28. II. *Deposition of Edward Johnson, one of the constables of Reading. Lodowick Bowyer said that he saw a warrant under the King's hand to Bishop Bancroft, to "take Laud and keep him prisoner in London House," and that he saw twelve of the guard keep Archbishop Laud prisoner there. That Sir Tobie Matthew died at Gravesend on Thursday night last, and that on his death bed he produced four letters which he had to convey from the Lord of Canterbury to the Pope and Cardinals. That the Lord of Canterbury is a traitor and that he had six Bishops' hands to justify it, and that the Archbishop had raised* 17,000*l. to be paid yearly to the Pope,* 500*l. being paid yearly out of his own revenues. That after the Archbishop was restrained the King refused to see him.* 12*th September* 1633. [*One page.*]

Sept. 14. Hadleigh. 29. Mayor of Hadleigh to the Council. In 1620 divers sums of money were collected within that town by Philip Eldred, deceased, and sent by Edmund Greene to Bury St. Edmund's and there paid over, but Greene remembers not to what particular person. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

33.
Sept. 14. Hackney. 30. [F.?] Nicolls to Sec. Windebank. He never aimed at the supplantation of any in Windebank's service, nor assumed the solicitation or dispatch of business thereunto belonging. Beseeches Windebank to vouchsafe his recommendation of him elsewhere. The King will favourably hearken to any reasonable suit on the writer's behalf, considering the long and painful travels which the writer has undergone for his service without any manner of recompence, and that he is bereft of the many thousand copies which have passed his hands. All others who have been trusted with the like employments retain their registers. [*One page.*]

Sept. 14. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 31. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. They have but six days remaining of their first victualling. It is not possible to keep their men a day without victuals, therefore beseeches them to take some speedy course to prevent clamours and dangers. Purposes to stand again to the westward before the nights grow too long, and to send the Whelps to Guernsey and Jersey. Was informed that Capt. Megger [Le Maigre ?], whom they had written about, as having pillaged Lundy, and that he was a Biscayner in a ship of 150 tons, with 120 men, is a Frenchman in a ship of 60 tons with five or six small pieces, and that he has lain these 14 days at an island called Chosse, near St. Malo. Pennington will do his best to hunt him out. [*One page.*]

Sept. 14. Charter House. 32. Sir Kenelm Digby to Nicholas. Last year the Officers of the Navy recommended Jonas Day's son for carpenter in the ship built by Mr. Goddard, at Deptford. Mr. Goddard intervening with his earnest suit for a kinsman of his, Day was put off to one of the ships now building. Requests Nicholas to put the Lords in mind of this much and show them his certificates; also to move them in behalf of John Allen to be gunner in one of these ships. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 14. Exeter. 33. George Kendall to Sir Paul Pindar, Sir John Wolstenholme, Sir Abraham Dawes, and Sir John Jacob, farmers of the Customs. Is unable to furnish Mr. Fortries with 1,000*l.* out of his receipts of that quarter, having otherwise disposed of the money. The report for July was sent to Mr. Harrison long since, being 451*l.* 5*s.* 9½*d.*, and incloses that for August, being 331*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.* The receipts for September will prove less than he expected, for this week they have had a bark returned from Murles [Morlaix] without goods, the cause being a piece of such injustice offered by the French as has not been heard of in a time of peace. The master of that bark having taking in certain goods was commanded by the judge or bailiff to take in no more. On a false accusation that he had received more goods, the master was afterwards fined 8*l.* and forced to unload all his goods and put them into a crazy, leaky French bark to be sent over for England, pretending that they had an ancient edict that no native commodities are to be shipped from thence in any other bottoms than their own. Whereupon the bark came away empty, and the goods lie in such a bark as, without

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

great danger, cannot recover England. Conceives it to be against reason and the very law of nations to bar men from loading their own goods in their own ships in a time of peace. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Sept. 14. 34. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Kent of measures taken for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Boughton, Faversham, Teynham, and Milton, with the Isle of Sheppey, being the upper division of the lathe of Scray. [*One page.*]

Sept. 15. Bulwick. 35. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Henry Earl of Holland. Was more sorry for the occasion that he could not hear from the Earl at Woodstock than to have heard any sentence against himself; to that he was used and prepared; nothing could come amiss, but now that the Queen is well, and therefore the King better, desires the Earl to disengage the writer, if possible, from his promise to the King of Poland by his minister. If the matter like not, which were a profession not to care for the affairs of Germany, beseeches the King to give him leave to write to the King and Chancellor [of Poland] a civil acknowledgment of their letters. Roe hears that the General of the Swedes refortifies Pillau, the key of that dukedom, and reinforces all his inland garrisons. The meaning of it is plain, that they fear the Pole. In his last, Roe asked counsel in something concerning himself, he shall now give one: "It is an excellent "nature to be reconciled, but those friendships are like removing "of great trees, it is doubtful and long before they take root; those "are surest whom you plant young, and have grown up by or "under you. This hath many meanings, think upon it, but do not "interpret it, that I think it not great wisdom and safety to reconcile "with the great man. It is a misery to live ever in a storm, but I "wish that you would stand upon your own legs." [*Copy. One page.*]

Sept. 16. York. 36. Vice-President and Council of York to Sec. Coke. His Majesty in June last referred to them the examination of certain grievances exhibited by the burgesses and commons of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Have certified their opinions to the Council, and because his Majesty's pleasure was signified through Sec. Coke, they send the certificate to him that it may receive a passage to the Lords by his hands. Have also sent a copy thereof to Coke. In the cause concerning the great riot committed in that town, they can give him only this account, that by reason that there are of late many delinquents discovered who cannot yet be brought in to answer, the proceedings are a little delayed, to the end the court may go on to hearing with them altogether. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

36. I. *Copy above mentioned. Report addressed to the Council, and already calendared under its date, 28th August* 1633. [*Vol.* ccxlv., *No.* 31. *Five and a half pages.*] *Annexed,*

36. I. i. *Petition of the Burgesses of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the King, with underwritten reference from his Majesty to the Vice-President and Council of York.* [*Copy. One page.*] *Annexed,*

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

36. I. i. 1. *Particular of grievances complained of.* [*Copy. Two pages and three quarters.*]

36. I. ii. *Manner of proceeding of Newcastle-upon-Tyne in their elections.* [*Copy. One page and three quarters.*]

Sept. 16. 37. John Nicholas to his son Edward Nicholas. Family and personal details, and information respecting Tevont, and the way in which it came into and was held by the family of Ley Earl of Marlborough. Also further particulars respecting the property to be sold by Mr. Banes. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Sept. 16. 38. Statement of defects found by Dr. Matthew Nicholas in the act of the Chapter of Salisbury, made in answer of the King's letter on his behalf. He complained that although this act ratified the act of his former election, yet it did not in such manner as to right him of the prejudice done him by the act of Dr. Henchman's admission, nor so as to prevent the injury whereto he lies open in future,—1st, because it did not repeal the act of Dr. Henchman's admission; 2d, because it did not bind the Dean and Chapter from giving liberty to Mr. Lee to remove from that canonical house which he possesses, who, if he remove, the Bishop might place therein what prebendary at large he pleased. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Sept. 16. Bishop's Castle. 39. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the sheriff. Report their proceedings under statutes for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Clun and Purslow. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 17. 40. Lord Treasurer Portland to Sir Thomas Roe. Has received all his letters, and gives him many thanks for his advertisements. By reason of the King's often removings this late progress, his Majesty has had no time to consider of Roe's letter to him, but now that the court is come to be settled, Portland will ascertain his Majesty's pleasure, and return Roe an answer. For his own particular, has always been forward to do him the best service he could; for his moneys, has never persuaded Roe to come up in expectation of them, neither will he now. Assures him that wheresoever he is the writer will be mindful of him, so soon and so far as the King's present affairs shall give him leave. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 18. Buckden. 41. Bishop Williams of Lincoln to Henry Earl of Huntingdon. The town of Leicester has provided a fair room for a library, and allotted some means to maintain a keeper of the books, which is like to prove not only a great benefit to all the clergy of that remote and inland county, but a matter of great conveniency to the gentry thereabouts, and an ornament to all the shire. As God has made the Earl a personage of that great eminence and equal piety in those parts, prays him to be pleased to recommend this charitable work to the knights and gentlemen of the country, to contribute for the furnishing of this room with books. Conceives that a small contribution will do the business. [*Copy. One page.*]

Sept. 18. Buckden. 42. The same to the Mayor of Leicester. Thanks him and the town of Leicester for providing so convenient a place for the library

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633. there, and especially for their resolution to return the old room to that religious use it was formerly built and designed for, which is to be the chancel or choir of their fair and beautiful church. Prays them to take their own time between that and All Saints, to remove the books, and to trim up and adorn the other room for the chancel, both with fair doors to open into the church, and some steps at the upper end for their communion table to stand in at such times as it shall not be used in the participation of those sacred mysteries. At those times the law appoints it shall be set in the most convenient place, either of the chancel or body of the church, whereunto the people may have best access, and the minister be most audibly heard, which, as he is informed, is the place where it stood before. Desires therefore that at such times it be placed there again, until by complaint of the minister or churchwardens of the inconvenience thereof, he shall give order to the contrary. If they shall be pleased to make as good a stipend to the keeper of the library as they can spare, he doubts not but, that by the nobleness and charity of the nobility, gentry, and clergy of the country, the stalls will fill apace. Has sent his poor mite of 10*l.* to help to furnish part of a stall, and has written his letters to excite others to do the like. [*Copy. One page.*]

Sept. 18. London. 43. John Dinley to Sir Thomas Roe. Thanks for his Bulwick entertainment, the best he had had in England. One cud Roe gave him he still chaws on, not having heat enough to digest it, for certainly he will do or suffer anything rather than forsake his mistress, or be thought to do so by Roe. Has lately had letters from her written with a fresh spirit of sadness for the treacherous murder of Duke Ulric, the King of Denmark's youngest son, whom she loved best of all her cousins. Wallenstein and Arnheim made a cessation of arms, the young Duke went into the enemy's quarters, and was walking with Colonel Piccolomini, one of whose soldiers shot him in the back. He died two days after saying that he hoped his father would revenge it, but was sure God would. The King [of England] will listen no longer to a general collection for the Palatinate, neither will he abandon it. Dinley is like to depart empty, not for want of affection but of money; if the country be lost again, the second devil will be worse than the former, nor so easily conjured out. Here are some expected from the Chancellor and Circles united at Heilbron to inform his Majesty of the state of the war, and to sue for his assistance; all deliberations are delayed till their coming. Mr. Philipot the herald is returned, and speaks much to the honour of his new knight.

Sept. 18. 44. Estimate for revictualling the Vanguard, the Henrietta Maria, and the Eighth and Tenth Whelps for 56 days for guard of the Narrow Seas; total, 1,157*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 18. 45. Sir James Bagg and others to Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy. Certificate that Richard Abbot served aboard the Great Seahorse from 21st June 1630 to that day. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633.

Sept. 18. 46. Sir James Bagg and others to Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy. Similar certificate to the preceding on behalf of John Scerrett. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

Sept. 18. 47. The same to the same. Similar certificate for Henry Cloyce. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

Sept. 18. 48. Inventory of goods this day taken out of the Great Seahorse, commander William Marsh, with underwritten acknowledgment of Sir James Bagg that such goods were in his custody. [*Copy, received by Nicholas on 6th March* 1633–4. *One page and three quarters.*]

Sept. 19. Westminster. 49. The King to Archbishop Laud. There is nothing more dear to the King than the preservation of true religion, as settled in this kingdom, and there can nothing more conduce to the advancement thereof than the observation of such canons of the Church as concern those that are to take orders, more especially the keeping of that particular canon which enjoins that no man be made a priest or a minister without a title. Many, not so qualified, procure themselves to be ordained, and afterwards wander up and down, or fall upon courses most unfit. Requires the Archbishop to call such bishops as are in London to him, and acquaint them with the King's resolution, and at the beginning of next term to give notice thereof in the High Commission Court, and to call into that court every bishop that shall presume to give orders to any man that has not a title, and censure him as the canon enjoins, which is, to maintain the party so ordered, till he give him a title, with what other censure shall in justice be thought fit. Nothing shall be reputed a title but which is so by the ancient course of the Church and the Canon Law, so far forth as that law is received in the Church of England. [*Copy. Two pages and a quarter.*]

Sept. 19. 50. Draft of the preceding, in the handwriting of Mr. Dell, secretary to Archbishop Laud; with corrections by Sec. Windebank. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 19. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 51. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. The bearer Thomas Arkingstall, boatswain of the Assurance, was put in by Pennington's ever-honoured Lord Admiral, when they carried him into Holland, merely for his abilities and carriage in that dreadful storm; and indeed Pennington thinks him one of the ablest men in the whole pack of them. Requests Nicholas to get Arkingstall removed into one of the two new ships to be launched this year. [*One page.*]

Sept. 19. 52. Memorandum of Archbishop Laud, that all debts paid and the charge of his translation borne, he brought with him to the archbishopric in ready money, 3,100*l.* [*Half a page.*]

Sept. [19.] 53. Attorney General Noy to [Francis Lord Cottington]. The temporalities of the Bishop of London pertain to the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's during the vacancy of the bishopric, for which they are to pay after the rate of 1,000*l.* by the year. This they

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

enjoy by the charter of Edward III. In some other churches, where the Chapter consisted of secular canons, as Salisbury, &c., they have the privilege upon suggestions that escheators and other officers, in the vacancy, did make spoil of woods and suffered houses to decay. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 19. 54. Copy of the preceding, which supplies the full date and the name of the person to whom the letter was addressed. [*One page.*]

Sept. 19. 55. Bond of James Constable, servant to Viscount Montagu, Edward Yate, clothier of London, and John Yate of Buckland, co. Berks, to the King, in 200*l.*, conditioned for the appearance of James Constable before the Council upon six days' warning. [*One page.*]

Sept. 20. The Hague. 56. Sir William Boswell, Ambassador to Holland, to Sec. Coke. He will receive with this a book wholly directed against the ceremonies of the Church of England and in many points very scandalous against the same. It was printed in Amsterdam, by one Staresmore, plied at press and perused by divers of the Classic men, [*i.e.* men of the English Presbyterian Classis] and written by Dr. Ames, professor of divinity at Franeker, who has the second part prepared, with an epistle dedicatory to his Majesty. One Puckle, an ignorant, unworthy fellow in Rotterdam, very much favoured by Peters, the preacher at the Hague, was a great venter of them, as passengers go for England. Has heard that 300 or 400 copies were immediately sent from Amsterdam for London, to the stationer of the Marygold, in Paul's Church Yard, to be passed for white paper, and so never looked into. There have been two impressions lately there of the English Bibles, in the least 8vo at Delft, and in 4to at Amsterdam, with the Genevan notes, and two title pages, upon several sheets; the one according to Barker's impression, A.D. 1599, to pass as if they were copies remaining of the same, the other without mention of that former impression by Barker or translation, and only saying "Imprinted for Thom. Crafoorth by John Frederick "Stam, by the South Church, at the Hope in Amsterdam, 1633. *Cum "privilegio."* Incloses copies that Coke may use them as seems best for suppressing of the abuse in England, whither they are likewise transported under pretence of white paper. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. Extract from the original letter which is in the Foreign Correspondence, Holland, under its date. One page.*]

Sept. 21. 57. Account of payments ordered to be made out of anticipated receipts of revenue; total, 361,779*l.* 7*s.* 9½*d.*; among them are three payments of 300*l.*, 200*l.*, and 500*l.* to Sir Thomas Roe; 500*l.* for Mr. Ruthen [Patrick Ruthven?]; two payments of 3,653*l.* and 10,000*l.* to Sir William Russell for interest; and 1,000*l.* to each of the following persons,—Mr. Heriot, John Acton the goldsmith, Lady Cornwallis, and Viscount Falkland. [*Four pages and three quarters.*]

Sept. 22. Warrant to pay to John Whitton, comptroller of the works at Woodstock, 24*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* due to him over and above 280*l.* already

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

received, for making new walls in Woodstock Park, for severing the meadows from the upper grounds. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Warrant to pay to [James Marquis of Hamilton], Master of the Horse, 500*l.* by way of imprest, for provision of horses for his Majesty and the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Warrant for restitution of the temporalities of the archbishopric of Canterbury to the new Archbishop, from the day of the death of the late Archbishop. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. 58. John Nicholas to his son Edward. Upon Tuesday last kept court at Dinton, and had Edward's two boys and their master [Pinckney] to dinner. Pinckney and his usher are in great hope to make them scholars. Was glad that Edward Nicholas was in hope of righting his brother [Matthew]. The writer's cousin, Young, is in hand with the recorder [Sherfield] to buy a farm, being all he has left, lying in Amesbury; Sir Laurence Hyde, counsel for Young, required that Sherfield's son-in-law and daughter should join in the assurance, which the recorder refusing, there is no proceeding in it, so Young will proceed with Banes. Mrs. Kent is quick with child and there is much joy. Hears Dr. Henchman is at home, and leaves all to the Dean's solicitation. Fears his power is too great. Heard that Philip Morgan, son of Sir Thomas, had killed Arnold, that should have married his sister, in revenge of the wrong he did her. Will not be unmindful of Edward Nicholas for Tevont. Cousin Hayter is for him with all his strength. [*One page and a half.*]

Sept. 23. West Dean. 69. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward. Is now well assured of a good success of their petition, by Edward Nicholas's relation of passages between Archbishop Laud, Sec. Windebank, and Edward Nicholas, which the writer wholly attributes to Edward Nicholas's care and credit. Condemns the neglect of the residents; they love their ease and profit above all other respects. Mr. Dean, the writer hears, has taken occasion, in a letter to old Thornborough, to asperse some of the chapter with scandalous life, thinking thereby to overawe them. Does not believe he will take off any one by any such course It is strange that Mr. Dean should take upon him to have given order for the repeal of the act of Dr. Henchman's admission, when he did not so much as signify his consent to that little which was done, but he will adventure to say anything for his advantage. It is news to the writer that Mr. Banes has a purpose to sell his estate in Winterbourne. Thinks it racked at the highest rate at 60*l.* by the year, but cannot dissuade Nicholas from buying in such an incumbrance as a freehold is unto the manor he is in expectation of. [*One page.*]

Sept. 23. Deptford. 60. Kenrick Edisbury to Edward Nicholas. Sends a letter from Robert Kitchen, wherein he gives it as his opinion that the Ninth Whelp must have some special parts of her strengthened. Recommends that she be ordered to come in at Portsmouth or Chatham, whence that or another Whelp may be fitted out more speedily than

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

at Bristol. The Lord Treasurer has spoken to Sec. Coke to examine the demand for repairing the ships at Chatham, as also the charge upon the ordinary for next year; but it seems that he has not leisure to attend to it. Danger the King's great ships may be in to come to Bristol. Has been much troubled that the Lord Treasurer distrusts the fidelity of the demands sent to the Lords of the Admiralty, but is now purposed to attend an opportunity to speak with him, when he hopes to settle his lordship's better opinion of the writer, otherwise he is very unfortunate to have all the business lying on his shoulders without acceptance or reward. Vows the benefit has not been 12*d.* to him. Thanks God he can give good account. [*One page.*]

Sept. 23. The Vanguard. 61. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Marvels that he does not hear from the Lords, and that their supply of provisions has not arrived. Was never so much put to it as now. If he had not had that month's victuals come for his own ship, does not know what he should have done, for he has been forced to supply the Whelps out of it these ten days. If the strong easterly wind continue the Mary and the Vanguard would be put to a great strait. Prays Nicholas to send to the victualler. Wonders how their lordships think that he can guard the coast, when he must lie four or five weeks daily expecting victuals, and dare not stir from thence. It makes him weary of the employment, and thinks it is done to that purpose. Would fain be at sea which he purposes to be as soon as he can get their provisions aboard. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Sept. 23. Fom his house in Chancery Lane. 62. Lord Chief Justice Richardson to the same. Was informed that there were two ships building for his Majesty's service. Earnestly requests that Thomas Edwards may be admitted cook in one of them. [*Third of a page.*]

Sept. 23. Whitehall. 63. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council, in reference to Lodowick Bowyer, son of Sir John Bowyer of Herefordshire. His father is against him because he will not sell land made over to him by Bishop Bancroft, and so is the Bishop of Oxford. Was scholar at Gloucester while Archbishop Laud was dean there, and then heard he was a favourer of the Papists. About six years ago he heard by one Burcher, servant to the late Archbishop, that Archbishop Laud was intimately acquainted with Sir Tobie Matthew. Heard at Kingston, at the Blackmoor, from Francis Smith, son of a clothier of Newbury, that Sir Tobie Matthew died on Thursday fortnight, and that he left letters directed to Rome with the Mayor of Gravesend, whereupon examinant said, if the Lord of Canterbury were not right he prayed God those letters might fall upon him. The Council ordered that the alehouse keeper at Kingston should be sent to concerning Smith, and that inquiry should be made at Newbury whether there were Smith a clothier there. Bowyer had been six years beyond the seas, a year and three quarters prisoner at Sallee, in Barbary, whence he was redeemed by a Hamburgher, whom he had served for 1½ year to

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

teach his son English and to play upon the orfarian. The rest of the time he spent in Sweden, Denmark, and Germany, and then came to England to Lady Roper, at Faversham, who gave him a suit of apparel. [*One page.*]

Sept. 24. 64. Petition of John Neesing, once a councillor of Magdeburg, for himself and thirty-three of his kindred, to the King. At Tilly's taking of Magdeburg, he with his kindred to the number of thirty three persons escaped from that bloody slaughter, but lost all their goods and estates. Prays a licence for a collection of charity. *Underwritten,*

64. I. *Reference to the Lord Keeper. Whitehall. 24th September* 1633. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

64. II. *Report of Lord Keeper Coventry to the King. There have been so many petitions of late for collections for redemption of captives, for repair of St. Paul's, and in several shires for particular men's losses, that he conceives it will be unseasonable to grant the petitioners' suit. 14th October* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 24. Bawtry. 65. John Earl of Clare and Sir Gervase Clifton to the Council. Were required by order of reference of 25th June 1630, to examine complaints of the inhabitants of Misterton against Sir Cornelius Vermuyden. Have been hindered by reason that Misterton has been visited with the sickness by the space of a year and a half. Are unable to settle the differences, but report that they find the main cause of all [the complaints] to be the stopping up of an ancient navigable river, the Idle, and turning its waters into another river or great drain, called Big Carsdike. After statement of the results of this alteration, they further report that Sir Cornelius Vermuyden ought to make satisfaction to the several persons damnified; that the river Idle should have its ancient course restored; that the sass, in Big Carsdike, which straightens the watercourse, should be demolished; and that some legal trial should be had to determine what right the inhabitants of Misterton have in the waste called North Carr or Haxey Carr, before the possession thereof be taken from them. [*Three pages.*]

[Sept. 24.] 66. Petition of Thomas Frith, one of the grooms of the Chamber supernumerary, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Prays reference to such as they shall think fit to examine his ability, and upon their report to settle him according to his Majesty's pleasure. [*See 31st July* 1633. *Vol.* ccxliii., *No.* 52. *Half a page.*]

Sept. 24. Wallingford House. Resolution of the Lords of the Admiralty to meet on the next Friday morning at 8 o'clock, and after that every Tuesday and Thursday in the afternoon at 2 o'clock at Wallingford House. [*Minute. Vol.* ccxxviii., *p.* 80. *Quarter of a page.*]

Sept. 24. 67. Paper of matters referred to the Lords of the Admiralty by the King, to be prepared for his knowledge, with their advice there-

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

upon. They are—1, concerning the sugar prize; 2–4, complaints of the Dutch, the Dunkirkers, and the Spaniards against one another, and of the King's subjects against them; 5, differences between the East India Company and the Hollanders; 6, the state and present employment of the Navy; 7, to learn from the Judge of the Admiralty what is done about the picaroons taken by the Holland man-of-war; 8, complaint of William Gore against a Holland man-of-war who shot his ship through and through on the coast of England. [*Indorsed by Nicholas. Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 24. 68. Duplicate of the preceding, also indorsed by Nicholas, and probably sent by him to Sir Henry Marten. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 24. Entry of the same paper on the Register of the Lords of the Admiralty. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 80. *Half a page.*]

Sept. 24. Wallingford House. 69. Minutes by Nicholas of matters to be considered by the Lords of the Admiralty, at their meeting this day, with some marginal notes of decisions; among them,—Whether Capt. Pennington shall stand to the westward as soon as he has received his victuals; [*Margin,* "Leaving the Henrietta Maria to guard the road." [?] Whether the Warspite shall be cast; Osborne has delivered to Sir Sampson Darrell possession of the King's bakehouse: [*Margin,* "Warrant for his release."] Captain William Cooke complains of fullers' earth transported, and desires supply of gunner's stores for the Henrietta pinnace: [*Margin,* "To send a prohibition of transportation of fullers' earth."] Complaints of Sir Richard Plumleigh and from the West country of outrages committed by Biscayners at Lundy, and in Ireland; Sir James Bagg's complaints of delinquents within his Vice-Admiralty; complaint of Vincent, the saltpetreman, against Robert Terrey of Guildford. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Sept. 24. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a letter from Sir Edward Dering, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, addressed to the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, dated the 16th inst., giving information that Richard Highway, of Dover, had a disproportionable store of victuals for 18 months ready to be put into a Dunkirk ship of 400 tons, bound for Spain and thence to return into Flanders. Highway having presented his petition acknowledged his ship to be of 400 tons and of Dunkirk, but stated that she was manned only with English and was hired to go for the Straits. He and his wife and children reside at Dover, and he promises not to entertain men of any other nation to go with him. The Lords commanded Nicholas to attend the Lord-Warden and to tell him that they conceived that this might be connived at, being only for the victualling of his Majesty's own subjects; but they think not fit to give so much countenance to it as to authorize it by any order. [*Underwritten is a memorandum of Nicholas, that on the 27th inst. he delivered to the Lord Warden the aforesaid message from the Lords. Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 80 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

Sept. 24. 70. Petition of Thomas Petyward and others, owners of a ship now building at Shoreham, to the Lords of the Admiralty. For defence of their ship they have provided sixteen pieces of ordnance now lying at Lewes, in Sussex, 36 miles from London and within 10 miles of Shoreham. The ways being deep they pray for warrant to ship this ordnance at Shoreham. [*Third of a page.*]

Sept. 24. 71. The same to Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer. Similar petition. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 24. [Dated Nov. 24, by mistake.] 72. George Dannett to Nicholas. The Vanguard, the Henrietta Maria, and the Eighth and Tenth Whelps are victualled to the 15th November next. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 24. Bromham. 73. Sir Edward Baynton and Robert Drewe, Justices of Peace for Wilts, to Sir John St. John the sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within their division of the county. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 24. 74. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Berks of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the division of Reading and Theale. [*One page.*]

Sept. 25. 75. The King to [the Vice-Chancellor and Heads of Houses in Cambridge]. For prevention of clandestine elections to masterships of colleges at Cambridge, it is provided by local statutes that the intimation of the vacancy and citation for a new election shall be affixed to the chapel door of that house and remain there during a certain appointed time. The King understands that these statutes have not of late been well observed. His pleasure is that thenceforth no master of any college shall resign his place but in a fair and open way, before a public notary, and shall tender such resignation to his next superior, who has power to pronounce the place void, and that the citation shall be affixed to the chapel door in the day time, and shall there continue affixed as many days as the statute requires without being taken down. [*Draft indorsed 25th September 1633, by Sec. Windebank. The original letter was dated 27th September 1633. See that date in the calendar, No. 83. One page.*]

Sept. 25. Kingston-on-Thames. 76. The Bailiffs of Kingston-on-Thames to Sec. Windebank. They have carefully searched for Francis Smith and Lodowick Bowyer reported to have lain at the sign of the Blackmoor in Kingston, but cannot learn that any such persons were in that town, neither is there any such sign in the town. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 25. 77. Justices of the Peace for Surrey to the Council. By letter of 31st August they are required to take care that sufficient carriages be provided for 1,500 timber trees for the Navy out of the forest of Alice Holt to the water side at Hamhaw. Have taken order for the carriage of 800 loads for the last and this year's service, and there is yet remaining 400 loads, part of the former 1,200 loads, to

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

be carried this next year. Pray to be excused the carrying of the 1,500 timber trees, which is a burden greater than the country is able to undergo. [*One page.*]

Sept. 25. 78. William Griffith to William Trumbull. Is solicited every day with complaints by the poorer sort about the rates of corn and bread, it being so small and the rate so great and corn so plentiful. Price of white meal is 8*s.*, and red 6*s.* Prays his assistance in getting the Lords' letter to prick them on in the looking to it. [*Two thirds of a page.*]

Sept. 25. 79. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Berks of their proceedings for relief of the poor in the divisions of Abingdon and Wantage. [*Underwritten is a note by John Bromley of the delivery of two certificates for Berks to Mr. Justice Jones, on 28th October* 1633. *One page.*]

[Sept. 25 ?] 80. Note of appearance of Richard Vrin, of Colchester, baker, before the Council, having been bound thereto by the Company of Starchmakers. [*Three lines.*]

Sept. 26. Bagshot. 81. Henry Earl of Holland to Sec. Windebank. Windebank's letter was delivered to the Earl whilst sitting in the court, whence he could not remove without the formality of adjourning. Is not only well satisfied of the order his Majesty has resolved for prevention of disorders on the elections of the masterships of that University, but in the inclosed letter offers to be the conveyer of his Majesty's pleasure to the University. It is as full of care and goodness towards them as it is of love and favour towards the Earl. [*One page.*]

Sept. 26. 82. Information of Dr. Thomas Some concerning "that prodigious liar and villain who calls himself [Lodowick] Bowyer." About three weeks since he came to Windsor and presented Dr. Horne with a petition signifying that he had been prisoner in Turkey for three or four years past, and was travelling towards the Bishop of Oxford, who was his uncle; that he had been a scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge, a pupil to Dr. Topham, Dean of Lincoln, and was so well known to Dr. Wren, Dean of Windsor, that had he been present he would have relieved his wants. Upon these motives Dr. Horne sent him to the College Treasurer to receive 10*s.* He came to Dr. Some's house, said he was well acquainted with Dr. Turner, Master of Peter House (Dr. Some's college), and had seen Dr. Some in his company. He inquired also concerning divers fellows of Trinity College. Private speech had none with him. In Dr. Some's absence he came again to his house and told his servants that Dr. Some bade him to dinner, where dining with his family, he after dinner stole a bible, and going to Dr. Horne's he stole thence two Venice glasses, which done, getting him forth of the town he was pursued by the innkeeper for 17*s.* and his cloak taken from him to satisfy that debt. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633.
Sept. 27. Westminster. 83. The King to the Vice-Chancellor and Heads of Houses in Cambridge. Letters for prevention of clandestine elections to masterships, the draft of which was calendared under date of September 25, No. 75. [*Copy. Two and a half pages.*]

Sept. 27. Order of the Commissioners for Pious Uses. The Churchwardens and others of the parish of St. Gregory adjoining to St. Paul's are to attend their lordships at the Star Chamber on the first sitting day in the next term, to show cause why the wall of the churchyard of that parish be not pulled down, in regard that it stands in another churchyard which is consecrated and dedicated for the burial of the dead, as well as that belonging to St. Gregory's. [*Copy. See Dom. Car. I., Vol.* ccxiii., *p.* 31. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 27. Whitehall. 84. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. Conceive it fit that one of his Majesty's ships be left in the Downs whilst he goes with the rest of the fleet to the westward. He is to give instructions to Capt. Ketelby of the Henrietta Maria accordingly. [*One page.*]

Sept. 27. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 80*a*. *Half a page.*]

Sept. 27. Westminster. 85. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. Sir Sampson Darrell's servant assured Nicholas yesterday that the required victuals were sent away and were aboard Pennington's ships. It is a very great prejudice to the King's service to have the guard of the Narrow Seas tied by the teeth in the Downs for want of timely supplies, whereof Nicholas wishes his masters were as sensible as they are knowing. Some picaroons have lately pillaged English and Holland ships in the mouth of the river, and Mr. William Gore's ship coming from the east country was lately met on our coast by a Holland man-of-war, and because he struck not so soon as the Hollander bid him, he shot his ship through and through. The English telling the captain of the Hollander they would complain, he replied he would make him complain for something, and thereupon shot him again through twice or thrice more. The King is here, and continues with the household till the Queen's delivery. Lord Falkland broke his leg this day se'nnight with a fall out of a standing in Theobalds' Park, being there hunting with the King, and his leg gangrening was on Monday last cut off, and his lordship the next day died. The Irish priest had been often examined, but no course taken for his punishment, albeit it is proved by two witnesses that he told them in Spain that if he ever came over into England he would kill the King, for he was a heretic. If Pennington and the writer were foremen of the jury to try him, they would make him a popish martyr at Tyburn. The Lords of the Admiralty say they will now meet constantly on Tuesdays and Thursdays. Walter Montagu and Price that fought with Elliot the page are gone to travel, some say by command. Will do his best for Arkingstall. [*One page and a half.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633.

Sept. 27. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. William Cooke. The Lords are informed that there are daily pilferings and insolences committed in the Thames and Medway by pirates, and that it is grown a common trade to transport fuller's earth and other prohibited goods, which practises have not heretofore been attempted, nor would be now committed if Cooke were vigilant. The writers admonish him to be more careful, and require him to certify them what he knew to have been attempted by those that were stayed the last week in the Thames. He is also to make stay of ships that attempt to transport prohibited goods, and to advertise the Lords, not in generals (as lately), but particularly, the names of such persons and vessels. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 81. *One page.*]

Sept. 27. Wallingford House. The same to Sir John Heydon. Warrant to survey the gunner's stores of the Henrietta pinnace employed for guard of the Thames and Medway, and to supply the wants thereof until the last day of December next. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 81 *a. Half a page.*]

Sept. 27. St. Alban's. 86. Certificate of the Mayor and others of St. Alban's of their proceedings for relief of the poor. [*One page.*]

Sept. 27. 87. Inventory of naval provisions belonging to the Great Seahorse taken at Plymouth this day, with underwritten memorandum by Nicholas that Capt. Marsh says that the Officers of Ordnance took an inventory of the ordnance and ammunition of the same ship. [*Copy, received by Nicholas, 6th March* 1633–4.]

[Sept. 27 ?] 88. Bill of —— Browne, joiner, for work done for Archbishop Laud in the chapel and palace at Lambeth; total, 47*l.* 5*s.* 4½*d.*, which includes "one rail in the chapel, 15*l.*; the piece of wainscot "that parts the pew for the Lords, 1*l.* 6*s.*; the pulpit, 2*l.* 10*s.*; one "altar table in the chapel, 1*l.*; the lockers for the pigeons, "5*l.* 5*s.*; four holdfasts for the King's picture frame, 8*d.*;" the labour is charged at 2*s.* per day for the master joiner, and 11*s.* 6*d.* and 10*s.* per week for the men. [*Underwritten is a receipt dated 7th November* 1633. *One page and three quarters.*] *Inclosed,*

88. I. *Bill paid this day to Nathaniel Cole for nails included in the above,* 1*l.* 7*s.* 7½*d.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 28. The Vanguard. 89. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Inclosed he will receive a letter to the Lords of the Admiralty, which some of them will not take well, but Penington cannot help it, for he cannot do service if he has not the means wherewithal, neither can he keep men together without victuals. It something troubles him that he neither hears from the Lords nor Nicholas; it makes him conceive that he is not only neglected but wholly forgotten. Has a good honest cook that desires a place in one of the new ships. He was with Pennington in the Lord Duke's time. His name is Thurstane Smith. [*One page.*]

Sept. 28. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 90. The same to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has forborne writing to their lordships, hourly expecting the coming of the whole of their two months' victuals, whereby they might have

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

stood off to sea, but as yet there is but part of it come, and that came but three days since. Their former victualling ended yesterday se'nnight, so that they were very much distressed before it came. Pennington was forced to send the two Whelps into the river to get their victuals. Prays them to quicken the victualler for sending away the remainder, for till that come they dare stir noways from thence; and if they send any more that it may come together and in time, for otherwise it endangers the running away of the men, and thereby hazards the loss of the ships, and it wholly disables them for doing any service or guarding the coast. [*One page.*]

Sept. 28. 91. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Essex of measures taken for relief of the poor in the divisions of Ongar, Waltham, and Harlow.

Sept. 30. 92. Petition of Nathaniel Butter and Nicholas Bourne, stationers of London, to the King. Petitioners show that they received some benefit and a great part of the King's subjects content by the Gazettes and weekly news, they therefore pray, that on promise of being careful in time to come, that nothing dishonourable to princes in amity with his Majesty should pass the press, they may, like the subjects of all other states, be permitted the publishing of the said news again. [*In the indorsement it is stated that the Gazettes are published in all countries beyond the seas, and at Brussels and Antwerp are corrected and licensed by the Jesuits, &c.*] *Underwritten,*

92. 1. *Reference to the Secretaries of State, that if they find the printing and publishing of the Gazettes and weekly news may be permitted again without inconvenience, they may settle it in some fitting course.* [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

Sept. 30. 93. [F. Nicolls to Sec. Windebank?]. Suggestion whether the values of lands given in times past to schools, hospitals, highways, bridges, and the like, having greatly increased, the King might not take the management of the same, and their surplus revenues, into his own hands. The writer particularly instances the free school of Birmingham, founded by Edward VI., whose lands then surveyed at 20*l.* yearly, are now worth 200*l.* per annum. [*One page.*]

Sept. 30. The Henrietta, at Queenborough. 94. Capt. William Cooke to Nicholas. Finds that the Lords think that he is negligent in his employment. Assures Nicholas that he does his true endeavour, and goes from place to place as wind and tides will give him leave. Concerning the warrant that he should certify in what manner the business stands between the Dunkirker and the Hollander, he finds that the Dunkirker gave chase to two pinks about the North Foreland, of which one ran ashore near Faversham, the other about two miles without the Medway. The Dunkirker followed them into the Thames, where a States man-of-war managed to get to the windward of her. The crew of the

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

Dunkirker then ran her ashore and forsook her; but were all forced to yield themselves to the Hollanders. Much fullers' earth is transported from the River Medway to Malden, Colchester, Ipswich, Yarmouth, Hull, and Burlington. For prevention of its transportation beyond seas, conceives there must be a sworn meter to see it meted ashore, as corn and coals are. Divers pinks of Holland come to Faversham and the River Medway for oysters and "ostrie fagots." Requests to know whether these may be transported. [*One page and three quarters.*]

[Sept. 30 ?] 95. "A true relation of what passed lately in the River Thames, near Leigh, where a Hollander set upon a pink of Dunkirk and took her." This is another narrative of the transaction related in the preceding letter. It is added, that on the Sunday following the capture of the Dunkirkers, a man belonging to the Holland agent, with the bailiff of the river, brought them all away as prisoners to the Marshalsea in London. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 30. 96. Extract from the preceding letter of Capt. William Cooke, with a copy also of the true relation, above calendared. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to [Officers of the Ordnance]. To give order that Thomas Culpeper and others, owners of a new ship now at Shoreham, to be called the Thomas and John of London, of 200 tons burthen, James Bacon master, may furnish the same with 18 pieces of cast-iron ordnance, out of the founder's store, at the usual market in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 82. *Half a page.*]

Sept. 30. Whitehall. The same to the Keeper of the [Marshalsea]. Warrant to enlarge Thomas Osborne, biscuit-baker. [*Copy. Ibid. Seven lines.*]

Sept. 30. Taunton. 97. Mayor and another of Taunton to the Sheriff of Somerset. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor during July, August, and September, 1633. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Sept. 98. The King to the Master and Fellows of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge. The King understands by a petition of Samuel Turner, M.D., that Turner's grandmother, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, gave lands for erecting a fellowship in that house, with provision that her own kindred should be preferred; wherefore Turner prayed the King to recommend his kinsman William Warren, a student in that house, to be elected into the fellowship of —— Johnson, who is immediately to leave that house. The King recommends the same accordingly. [*Draft. One page and a quarter.*]

[Sept. ?] 99. Petition of Thomas Killigrew and David Ramsey, the King's servants, to the King. Bartholomew Frumman of Cheyne [Cheam] in Surrey lodged for three nights, in August last, Henry Flood, *alias* Francis Smith, *alias* Rivers, *alias* Seymons, a Jesuit, dangerous for transporting young persons, who was apprehended there on the 18th August. Drue Lovett, of Gray's Inn Lane, did also lodge one

1633. VOL. CCXLVI.

Herbert, a seminary priest, for nine weeks in March and April last. Petitioners pray a grant of the benefit which shall accrue from those persons when convicted. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

99. I. *Presumed minute of the King's compliance with the request of petitioners.* [*Five lines.*]

[Sept.?] 100. Statement of facts in reference to Flood, *alias* Smith, Frumman, and Lovett, above mentioned. [*Indorsed, "Mr. Ramsey." One page.*]

Sept. 101. Copy Report of Lord Cottington [and Attorney General Noy] to the King, on the petition of Capt. John Gilbert, referred to them [on 18th February 1633.] [*See Vol.* ccxxxii., *No.* 65. I. *It is in fact a copy of the article Vol.* ccxxxii., *No.* 65. II.; *but without the signatures of the referees, and dated "September* 1633." *It is also indorsed "Copy of Lord Cottington's report," without mention of the Attorney General. One page and three quarters.*]

Sept. 102. Brief of the account of Sir Robert Harley of his receipts as Master of the Mint, from 26th November 1626 to the last of September 1633; total receipts, 3,388*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.*, so rests due to Sir Robert Harley, according to 500*l.* per annum, 111*l.* 15*s.* 9*d.* [*One page.*]

Sept. 103. Copy of the preceding. [*One page.*]

[Sept.?] 104. "A brief remembrance touching his Majesty's jewels pawned "in the Low Countries, and the account of the moneys received "and assigned for redemption and payment of interest for the "moneys borrowed upon the same." Of the 58,400*l.*, originally borrowed, 29,428*l.* 10*s.* had been paid, 17,571*l.* 10*s.* remained due for parcels in private hands, and 11,400*l.* for one jewel pawned to the late King of Bohemia. [*Three pages.*]

Sept. 105. Note of charges against George Jewell, William Randall, and Thomas Smalley, complained against by Sir James Bagg and his deputy, Richard Prickman. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, as received in September* 1633, *but it is an abridgment of Dom. Charles I. Vol.* ccxxv. *No.* 74. I. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Sept. 106. Copy docquet of a warrant for the instalment of the first fruits payable by Archbishop Laud on his translation to the archbishopric, amounting to 2,682*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*; the same to be paid by four yearly payments, secured by the bond of the Archbishop, and the first payment to be made on 29th September, 1634. [*Half a page.*]

Sept. 107. Account of fees disbursed for Archbishop Laud, for the congé d'élire, royal assent, restitution of temporalities and instalment of first fruits, on his translation to the archbishopric; total, 121*l.* 1*s.* [*Two pages.*] *Annexed,*

107. I. *Bill of signet-fees paid at Woolwich by Mr. Dell,* 5*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVI.

1633. Sept. ? 108. Petition of William Prynne, prisoner in the Tower, to the King. Has for 34 weeks and more continued prisoner in the Tower by the King's special command. His answer to the Attorney General's information against him in the Star Chamber is put in, wherein he has truly expressed on his oath the loyalty of his intentions in compiling the book for which he suffers. It is his greatest grief that anything therein should incur his Majesty's censure and deprive him of his princely favour, which he esteems his chiefest earthly comfort. Beseeches the King to pardon whatever involuntary oversights or offences may have unadvisedly escaped him, and to restore him to his liberty and the King's favour, or otherwise to release him upon bail. [*Indorsed by Sec. Coke, "Mr. Prynne." Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII. OCTOBER 1–15, 1633.

1633. Oct. 1. 1. Petition of Paul Micklethwaite, D.D., Master of the Temple and one of the King's chaplains, to the King. The differences concerning the Mastership of the Temple have continued many years, in which petitioner has suffered in his time, his name, and his means of subsistence, and God's possessions, the King's right, and a place so ancient and eminent are in great hazard. Prays the King to command a hearing and final ending of these differences. *Underwritten,*

1. 1. *Reference to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, the Earl of Dorset, and Lord Cottington, taking to them Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Sir Henry Marten. They are to call before them the petitioner and such of both houses of the Temple as they shall think fit and set down a final order for settling these differences. Whitehall, 1st October, 1633.* [*Petition and reference one page.*]

Oct 1. Whitehall. 2. Order of the King in Council. The company of Merchant Adventurers should not hereafter receive any minister into their churches in foreign parts without his Majesty's approbation of the person; the Liturgy and discipline used in the Church of England should be received there, and in all things concerning their church government they should be under the jurisdiction of the Bishop of London. The questions of their rejecting Mr. Misselden as their deputy-governor at Delft, and the removal of their government from foreign parts and establishing the same here, were referred to the Lord Treasurer calling to him the Attorney General. [*Copy attested by Nicholas and indorsed by Archbishop Laud. Two pages.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

Oct. 1. 3. Another copy attested by Thomas Skinner. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 1. 4. Commissioners for regulating the Manufacture of Starch to Philip Bourne, one of the Messengers of the Chamber. The Commissioners being informed by the Company of Starchmakers that persons continue to steep great quantities of wheat, and other materials for the food of man, for making starch, and commit other misdemeanors contrary to his Majesty's proclamation, Bourne is authorized to break open houses of persons suspected of making starch contrary to the proclamation, and to apprehend such persons and to bring them before the Commissioners, or if very poor to take them before some of his Majesty's Justices of Peace, who are required to commit such persons until the commissioners signify his Majesty's further pleasure, or they shall be delivered by due course of law. [*Copy. One page and a half.*]

Oct. 1. 5. Petition of Thomas Day, shipwright, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has from his childhood been educated under his father Jonas Day, who in his time has built 180 sail of ships. Petitioner was recommended by the Officers of the Navy for master carpenter in the Henrietta Maria. He now prays for that appointment in the ship now erecting at Deptford. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

5. I. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend Thomas Day for master carpenter in the Henrietta Maria.* 21*st March* 1632–3. [*One page.*]

Oct. 1. 6. Petition of Thomas Gates, gunner, to the same. States past services and that when he lately went with the Dreadnought into Scotland he besought the King for the next gunner's place that should fall, which his Majesty granted him in the presence of Sir Francis Sydenham, petitioner's captain. Prays for the place of master gunner in the St. Andrew. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

6. I. *Certificate of Robert Story and five others of the past services of Thomas Gates.* 21*st September* 1629. [*Half a page.*]

6. II. *Certificate of John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, of the sufficiency of Thomas Gates to manage the ordnance of one of the Whelps or ships of the lesser sort.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 1. His Majesty's Fort [at Plymouth]. 7. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Has discharged such as were upon the Seahorse under Capt. Quaile, and the Captain who succeeded him, and the purser gave them tickets for their service. They will repair to Sir William Russell. Wishes Nicholas to speak to Sir William to get some such resolution as may avoid clamour. Is now in the height of his commission with Lord Mohun. He will appear in his colours, and Bagg to be his Majesty's and Nicholas's most faithful friend and servant. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

Oct. 1. St. Nicholas, Harnham. 8. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. When the writer is "set upon" in reference to the business between himself and Dr. Henchman, he thinks it his wisest way, both for his own security and the preservation of Archbishop Laud's favour, to press for the whole repeal of Dr. Henchman's admission, since his relation is discovered to the Bishop of Lincoln. Will urge Dr. Osborne to journey to London to prosecute the petition of the Chapter. News in the town (but it comes by the alehouse) that the business of Dr. Henchman has had a hearing before his Majesty, and that it is concluded that Dr. Henchman shall stand supernumerary until Dr. Mason and the writer have sped with residences. The writer hopes he that writ this news had as much ale in his head as he that related it. One Web, of Farley, is suitor to be tenant of Mr. Banes's living at Winterbourne, at 40*l.* per annum. Is glad that Edward Nicholas is taken off that purchase with hope of a better. It is current that Dr. Dee, Dean of Chichester and Chancellor of Salisbury, shall be made Bishop of Gloucester. The writer suggests to his brother to put him forward for the chancellorship, through the means of Sec. Windebank. Has learnt, since writing the above, that cousin Young has bought Mr. Banes's estate at Winterbourne. Their brother Elliot is advanced to the great office of the city of Salisbury. They must all look to bear a share in the charge. Mrs. Evelyn inclined to entertain the writer's cousin Hunton. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Oct. 1. London. 9. John Browne to the same. The petition of Petyward for transportation of ordnance at Lewes is altogether against the King's orders and articles, and against the contract made with the writer that none should make nor transport ordnance but only himself. Thomas Petyward and Roger Petyward his brother have combined with William Relfe, an ironmaster, for making shot, and are now encouraged by the writer's sufferance to impeach his sale and making of ordnance. Prays him to be a means that the Lords of the Admiralty may understand these things. [*One page.*]

Oct. 1. 10. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundred of Condover. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 2. 11. Petition of Capt. Dawtry Cooper to the Lords of the Admiralty. No man of his quality has sustained so much prejudice in his Majesty's service as petitioner in his three last employments; viz., by being sent to Bristol to command the Ninth Whelp, and being called back; by the loss of his son, nephew, and all that he ever had, by taking a Dunkirker in the Seventh Whelp; and lastly, by his expulsion, on the information of malicious people. Prays warrant to bring up the master and boatswain of the Ninth Whelp on their next arrival in England, whereby he may clear his credit. [*One page.*]

Oct. 2. New College, Oxford. 12. Thomas Reade to his uncle Sec. Windebank. Has obtained the letters which the Secretary desired, and which, on account of the authority of the persons by whom they are signed, will, as the

1633.

writer hopes, be sufficient to set all things to right. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Inclosed,*

12. 1. *Certificate of Dr. Robert Pinck, Warden of the College of St. Mary of Winchester* [*New College*], *and Henry Stringer, Theol. Bacc., of the praiseworthy life and honest conversation of Thomas Reade, LL.B., and Fellow of that College, and of his conformity to the Church of England. College of St. Mary of Winchester, 7th September* 1633. *Latin.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Wallingford House. 13. Minutes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of some of their decisions partly in cipher. Among the subjects mentioned are:—To consider the last note of the Officers of the Navy of decayed stores: [*Margin,* "Mr. Sec. Coke to speak of this with the Officers of the Navy."] Appoint gunners to the St. Andrew: [*Margin,* "Cane to be in the St. Andrew and Dalby in the Fourth Whelp."] Better account to be given to the office of ordnance of stores expended and remaining. Sir James Bagg's complaints of persons refractory within his Vice-Admiralty. What shall be done with the Great Sea-horse. [*One page.*]

Oct. 2. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Heydon. The Lords are informed that, notwithstanding his Majesty's proclamation, there is great waste of powder and shot and all gunners' stores, which could not pass with impunity if due care were used in Sir John's office in taking the accounts; he is to take effectual order for the proper examination of such accounts, and where any person is found faulty he is to forbear to give him a discharge, and to send to the Officers of the Navy to make stay of his pay. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 82. *One page.*]

Oct. 2. Wallingford House. The same to Robert Smyth. To bring before the lords George Jewell of Smithwick, William Randall, and Thomas Smalley of Penryn, to answer such matters as shall be objected against them. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 82 *a. Third of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Wallingford House. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To cause William Cane to be entered master gunner of the Lion's Fourth Whelp in place of Edward Seale, deceased. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 83. *Third of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Heydon. To take a survey of the remains on board the St. Andrew and deliver the same to William Cane. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Whitehall. The same to Sir James Bagg. A messenger having been sent for George Jewell, William Randall, and Thomas Smalley, he is to cause some able man to be there on the 7th November next to make good the complaint against them. [*Copy Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Whitehall. The same to Capt. William Cooke. To certify the names of all such masters and vessels as use to carry fullers' earth by sea from

1633.

port to port, and of all persons who export the same. [*Copy Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 83 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Wallingford House. Minute of proceedings at a meeting of the Lords of the Admiralty and the Deputy of the States Ambassador, for the purpose of composing the differences between the East India Companies of England and Holland. A statement of the demands of the English Company was presented to the Deputy, who promised to deliver it to the Netherlanders, and require a speedy answer. He also proposed that the ships of the Netherlanders should be free from arrest during this treaty, on which point the Lords promised to move his Majesty. [*Ibid., fol.* 90 *a. One page.*]

Oct. 2. 14. Bill of Thomas Hicks for medicine supplied to Edward Nicholas; the following are extracts:—a dose of purging pills 2*s.* 6*d.*; a purge for your son, 3*s.*; a purge for your worship, 3*s.* 6*d.*; a glass of chalybeate wine, 4*s.*; total, 2*l.* 12*s.* 9*d.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 2. Hereford. 15. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hereford to John Earl of Bridgwater, Lord Lieutenant. Find that the payment of the muster master was formerly the joint act of the Deputy Lieutenants and Justices of Peace at the Quarter Sessions. Send him copy of the proof thereof in the case of Charles Herbert, and beseech him that the way which they find precedented may be insisted upon in the present case of Hughes Vaughan. [*One page.*] *Inclose,*

15. I. *Copy appointment above-mentioned of Charles Herbert to be muster master of co. Hereford, with a yearly allowance of* 40*l.* 12*th March,* 15 *James* [1618]. [*One page.*]

Oct. 3. Westminster 16. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. On receipt of his last letter the Lords sent for Sir Sampson Darrell, and were very angry that he had been so dilatory in sending the supply of victuals. He affirmed that nothing but the contrary winds could be the cause of the delay. Sir Richard Plumleigh is expected with his ship at Portsmouth about the middle of this month. Dr. Juxon, who was Bishop elect of Hereford is now Bishop elect of London, the Bishop of Gloucester shall be Bishop of Hereford, and Dr. Dee, now Dean of Chichester, Bishop of Gloucester. The King went yesterday to Hampton Court till Saturday. The Queen expects a good hour for her delivery. The Prince comes from Richmond to Whitehall on Tuesday next to continue till his mother be up. There is advertisement that Constance, an imperial town bordering upon Switzerland, is lately taken by the Protestant party. Nancy is taken by the French King, and the Cardinal of Lorraine, who shall marry Cardinal Richelieu's niece, shall quit his hat and be Duke thereof. The two new ships will be ready to be launched about the end of next month. [*One page.*]

Oct. 3. Marlborough 17. Deputy Lieutenants of Wilts to Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant. Report that they have viewed all

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

the trained forces, and returned a certificate of their proceedings with a list of defaulters. Capt. Chafin who has been in that place about six years has not appeared at musters above once. [*Copy, certified by Michael Oldisworth. One page.*]

Oct. 3. Sherwell. 18. John Weekes to Endymion Porter, of his Majesty's bedchamber. The bearer, Capt. Neale, Lady Sydenham's full cousin-german, comes to London on business, and is recommended to Porter, who will find that he has brought very good grain from New England. Sir Ralph and my lady are fixed on their journey to London. Service to Mr. Murray, Mr. Cordall, and others of the bedchamber. The letter is subscribed "Your epicene chaplain, both he and she, "John Weekes and little b." [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 4. 19. Petition of the Mayor and others of Exeter, as well for themselves as all the western ports trading for France, to the Council. Some of petitioners in June last set forth Thomas Willes master in the Prosperous of Topsham, with woollen cloth for Morlaix, where landing the said goods, intending to embark linen cloth, and having shipped 65 "fradles" to the value of 3,250*l.*, Willes was forced by the governors there to unlade the same, and was fain to return empty after ten weeks' attendance, the goods being there still detained, contrary to the treaty of peace, all which with other grievances appear in the affidavit annexed. At Paris, Rouen, and Caen, there is a general debarring of trade of English drapery, to the damage of his Majesty's customs of 20,000*l.* per annum, and to the commonwealth of 100,000*l.* per annum. Pray redress. [*Signed by Hugh Morrell as representing the petitioners. Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

19. I. *Affidavit of Thomas Willes above mentioned.* [*Indorsed by Sec. Coke as having been referred with the above petition to him for consideration. One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 4. Mincing Lane. 20. Officers of Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Now that the two new ships are almost finished at Woolwich and Deptford, the writers conceive it necessary to appoint shipkeepers, especially boatswains, and therefore recommend some choice men now in old ships to be placed in the new ones, and others in the rooms of the persons so removed. [*One page.*]

Oct. 5. Windsor. 21. Dr. Thomas Some to Sec. Windebank, at his house in the Little Almonry, Westminster. Has inquired after the notorious Cretian Bowyer, but cannot hear of anything let fall by him at Windsor in disparagement of the Archbishop of Canterbury, only the hostess at whose house he lay, one Foster's wife, tells the writer that he said the Bishop of London was his brother, and other great men, as the Bishop of Oxford, the Master of the Court of Wards, the Keeper of the Wardrobe, and others at the Green Cloth his brethren or near kinsmen, with a world of like monstrous lies, as that Dr. Horne and Dr. Some on first hearing his name sent horse and

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

man to his friends in Oxfordshire to acquaint them with his approach, and had furnished him with 14*l.*, and that at the King's coming at the installation, his hostess should see him wait upon the King in his plush suit, and carry a tipstaff before him. After he had borrowed such things of his hostess as he could (such as cuffs, gloves, knife), run as deep as he could upon the score, picked a poor man's pocket that was in the house with him, stole a hat band, a pair of stockings, and some such things, he fairly took to his heels towards Clewworth [Clewer], whither his hostess pursuing him, uncased him of his cloak to satisfy his debt, and so dismissed him. [*One page.*]

Oct. 4. Colchester. 22. John Marshall and five others of Colchester to Thomas Earl Rivers. Understanding that the Council have referred to him two petitions concerning the digging up of the pipes which conveyed water to Colchester, the writers certify that they never saw any petition concerning that business but one which they subscribed, and they were then told that the parties interested in the pipes would prefer another petition in which their damage would be expressed, but none of them ever saw it, or thought that it should have been annexed to their petition. [*One page.*]

Oct. 4. 23. Affidavit of John Tendring in proof that Thomas Lucas, father of John Lucas, mentioned in the preceding article, gave permission for the pipes of the waterworks to be laid through one side of a croft of his in the possession of Robert Talcott. [*One page.*]

Oct. 4. Lambeth. 24. Archbishop Laud to Bishop Piers of Bath and Wells. There has been of late some noise in Somersetshire about the Feasts of the Dedications of Churches, commonly called the Wakes, and it seems the Justices of Assize formerly made an order to prohibit them, and caused it to be published in some or most of the churches there by the ministers, without the Lord Bishop's consent. The pretence for this has been that some disorders are committed at those times, by which argument any thing that is abused may be taken away. There has been some heat in the country about this by the carriage of Lord Chief Justice Richardson, with which his Majesty is not well pleased. He conceives that disorders may be prevented by the Justices of the Peace, and yet leave the feasts to be kept for the neighbourly meetings and recreations of the people. His Majesty is further informed, that the Humourists increase much in those parts, and unite themselves by banding against these feasts, which he no way likes. He has commanded the Archbishop to require Bishop Piers to send for some of the gravest of his clergy, and such as stand best affected to the Church and Government, and by them to inform himself how these feasts have been ordered for this last year, and to send up an account to be shown to his Majesty. [*Copy. Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Oct. 4. 25. Certificate of the Justices of Peace for Wilts, of the measures taken by them for relief of the poor within the division of Warminster. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.
Oct. 5. York. 26. Examination of Thomas Graver, late constable of Myton, co. York. A little before the view of foot arms taken since Midsummer last at Sheriff Hutton, for the wapentake of Bulmer in the North Riding of York, he repaired to Bryan Stapylton, one of his Majesty's justices of peace for the said North Riding, and desiring to know of him whether he should pay the twelve pence to the muster-master; he answered, "That Graver might pay it of his own purse, "if he would, but neither he nor any of his tenants should contribute "to it." He further gave as a reason for refusal, that in regard the muster-master had taken the last constable's hat for refusing to pay, and that it was not due to be paid, therefore neither he nor his tenants would pay any of it. [*One page.*]

Oct. 5. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 27. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Reports the arrival of part of the remainder of his supplies, and what remains behind. If he had the remainder, should now have but five weeks and five days left of his supply, therefore shall not be able to stay long from thence. Has given warrant to the captain of the Henrietta Maria to remain in those parts. Has a humble and earnest suit for a boatswain's place in one of the new ships for William Drewe, one of his boatswain's mates, whom he recommends very highly. Should wrong the service and dishearten other able men, if he should omit his recommendation. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, "This letter to be showed Sir Sampson Darrell." One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 5 The Vanguard, in the Downs. 28. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Sends the preceding letter, whereby he will perceive that Sir Sampson Darrell has deluded their lordships, though Pennington will not write too much to them, because Sir Sampson is a good honest gentleman. Those he employs abuse him. Neither Pennington's victuals nor the season will suffer him to be long from thence. Entreats his furtherance on behalf of Drewe. Wishes to hear from him by the post of Sandwich, or at the Wight, or Falmouth. Here is a report of Capt. Mince [Mennes] going a voyage to the East Indies, and that Lord Denbigh has a hand in it. Should be glad to hear the certainty of it. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 6. Buntingford. 29. Justices of Peace for co. Hertford to the Council. In pursuance of letters for suppressing maltsters and loaders, from carriages, with carts, from Royston to Buntingford between All Saints and May Day, for preservation of the highways, which are almost impassable, they have given orders accordingly; and that they carry on horseback only within that time, yet they find that unless the same care be had upwards towards London, between Buntingford and Ware, the maltsters and loaders will find means to evade the order and attempt to carry with carts from Buntingford to Ware. Desire the Lords to take this into consideration. [*One page.*]

Oct. 6. Queen's College, Oxford. 30. Dr. Christopher Potter to Archbishop Laud. Thanks for the Archbishop's favourable mediation to his Majesty in the writer's behalf, for a prebend in Windsor. The conveniency of that pre-

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

ferment he shall value much more than the profit; but he blesses God for what he has, and hopes he will give the writer grace to rest well contented with his present condition whatsoever it is. Prays that the Archbishop may long live with honour and comfort to serve God, his Majesty, and this Church, which daily feels the benefit of his wisdom and goodness. The copies of the writer's "Answer to the Mistaker" are most sold, and a new impression intended. He is reviewing it and shall be glad to receive any direction to alter or correct, if any thing be therein offensive to the Archbishop. [*One page.*] *Underwritten,*

30. 1. *List, in Archbishop Laud's handwriting, of thirteen passages, or references to passages, in Dr. Potter's book above mentioned, which the Archbishop desires him to reconsider, with copy of a clause in the Archbishop's answer to the above letter, in which he forwarded to Dr. Potter a copy of the list of the passages. The Archbishop describes them as a few scattered phrases, and says, "I "put them to your consideration as much for conveniency "and charitable expression as for truth. Do what you "will with them, so you mistake not me in that which "yourself have caused me to do." In reference to one place in which Dr. Potter had said that something that does not appear might "be understood of any assembly, "as well civil as ecclesiastical," the Archbishop asks, "Do you not thereby give as much power to the Parlia-"ment, as to the Church, in Church affairs? I read in "haste, and it may be a mistake, but you shall do well to "consider it."* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Oct. 7?] 31. Petition of Margaret Waterton, wife of John Waterton, and widow of John Palsgrave, late master gunner of the Seaflower, of Ouldburgh [Aldborough], employed in the Isle of Rhé, to the Council. In that service her late husband was slain, leaving her with five children. She has had no part of his pay, nor any relief for his loss. He had built a cottage, of 4*l.* per annum, at Wapping, in King James's reign; but it is now ordered that all such houses shall pay three years' rent as a fine. Her present husband having mortgaged this house, and being in prison for debt, she prays to be cleared of the fine, and she will clear the pay that is due for her husband's service in the Isle of Rhé. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

31. 1. *Certificate of Nicholas Bradshaw and others, that John Palsgrave received his hurt and "dead wound" in the Isle of Rhé, "whereupon he died." October 7, 1633.* [*Half a page.*]

[Oct. 7.] 32. Dr. Brian Duppa, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford to Archbishop Christ's Church. Laud, Chancellor. *Custodia assizæ* and usage are the grounds on which the University of Oxford claims the nomination of vintners. They are the same grounds on which the Judges, in Queen Elizabeth's time, declared such nomination to appertain to the University

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633. of Cambridge. Another business, in which the privilege of the University suffers, is in reference to the proof of the testaments of privileged persons in the Chancellor's Court. This is disputed by the Prerogative Court. Both courts being now united in the power of the same hand, it is hoped that order may be taken to settle right where it should be. Mr. Twine is an earnest suitor that there may be a meeting before the Archbishop, when Recorder Littleton, Mr. Holloway, Mr. Cooke, and himself may be present, to inform the Attorney farther concerning the Court Leet. He tells the writer, that if such meeting were procured, the right of the University would be plainly made to appear. The writer rejoices that the Archbishop has taken Mr. Oliver into his protection: he is every way qualified to do the Church good service. Thanks for meditated preferment of the writer. Prebend, he has none. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 7. John Nicholas to his son Edward Nicholas. In reference to a purchase, wishes him to be advised by Mr. Herbert, when the writer doubts not he shall deal safely. Cousin Young desires to know whether Edward Nicholas will have the land bought of Mr. Banes. He is offered 100*l.* for his bargain. It is a pretty thing, well housed, and might serve for a younger son. Mr. Hinton and Mr. Oldisworth are come to Wilton. Wishes Mr. Herbert would come. Sends in the basket some orange apples which Edward's wife was wont to like; and a letter to be delivered to Sir John Danvers "at my Lord's chamber, or in London," within a day or two. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 7. 34. Receipt for 10*l.* paid by Nicholas to William Caldwall for a quarter's rent for a house in Axe Court and King Street in Westminster. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 8. London. 35. Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor, and others of London to to the Council. By order of the Council of 17th July last they were required to cause a survey to be made of the number of taverns erected in the city since 10th July 1612, with various particulars respecting them. According to inclosed certificates the number of ıch taverns they find to be three score and one, most in places ɔnvenient. Three only are excepted, one of them in Cornhill Vard, in "Finx Lane." [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

35. I. *Alderman Sir Martin Lumley to Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor. Certificate of all the taverns in Bread Street Ward: total,* 6. *6th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. II. *Deputy of Cordwainers' Ward to the same. Similar certificate: only one tavern. 10th August,* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

35. III. *Deputy of Candlewick Ward to the same. Similar certificate: two taverns. 20th August.* [*Half a page.*]

35. IV. *Alderman Sir Robert Ducie to the same. Similar certificate for Bassishaw Ward. Never a tavern within that ward.* [*Half a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

35. V. *Common Councilmen of the Ward of Farringdon Without to Sir Nicholas Rainton. Similar certificate: total, nine taverns in St. Dunstan in the West.* 23*d August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. VI. *The same to the same. Similar certificate: total, eight taverns in St. Bride's in Fleet Street, and one in St. Martin's without Ludgate.* 24*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. VII. *John Fletcher to the same. Two taverns erected since* 10*th July* 1612 *in the Tower Ward.* 24*th August* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

35. VIII. *Alderman Sir John Gore to the same. Three taverns within the Ward of Walbrook.* 24*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. IX. *Deputy of Ward of Cheap to the same. Seven taverns in that ward.* 26*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. X. *The same and others of Portsoken Ward to the same. Six taverns in that ward.* 26*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. XI. *Deputy of Cornhill Ward to the same. Four taverns in that ward. The tavern in Finx Lane is here stated to be "not in a place inconvenient."* 27*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

36. XII. *Deputy of Ward of Broad Street to the same. Five taverns in that ward. In the parish of St. Bartholomew Exchange is mention of "the Boar's Head, wherein William Lee, vintner, dwelleth." It had been a tavern since* 1616. 28*th August* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

35. XIII. *Alderman Hugh Perry and his Deputy to the same. Two taverns in the Ward of Queenhithe, erected since* 10*th July* 1612. 28*th August* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

35. XIV. *Alderman Sir James Cambell to the same. Three taverns in Lime Street Ward.* 29*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. XV. *Alderman Richard Fen to the same. Eleven taverns in Baynard's Castle Ward, among them is the Boar's Head, in the parish of St. Mary Magdalen, kept by William Kempster; an ancient tavern.* 30*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. XVI. *Alderman Christopher Clitheroe and his Deputy to the same. Eight taverns in the Ward of Billingsgate.* 30*th August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. XVII. *Deputy of the Ward of Farringdon Without to the same. Six taverns in the parish of St. Sepulchre.* 30*th August* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

35. XVIII. *Alderman Rowland Backhouse and another to the same. Four taverns, erected since* 10*th July* 1612. 31*st August* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

35. XIX. *Humfrey Clark to Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor. Four taverns in Dowgate Ward. 31st August* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

35. XX. *Alderman Humphrey Smith to the same. Thirteen taverns in Farringdon Ward Within. Undated, but written in August* 1633. [*One page.*]

35. XXI. *Deputy of Bridge Ward Within to the same. One tavern and one house, late a tavern, now a victualling house. Undated, but written in August* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

35. XXII. *John Hyde to the same. Seven taverns in the precinct of St. Andrew's, Holborn. 1st September* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

35. XXIII. *Alderman Henry Garway to the same. Four taverns in Vintry Ward. 21st September* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

35. XXIV. *Alderman Sir Hugh Hammersley to the same. Seven taverns in Aldgate Ward.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

35. XXV. *Alderman Sir George Whitmore to the same. Seven taverns in Langbourn Ward.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

35. XXVI. *Deputy of the Ward of Aldersgate to the same. Seven taverns in that ward.* [*Half a page.*]

35. XXVII. *Alderman Samuel Cranmer and his Deputy to the same. One of the taverns in the Ward of Cripplegate Without, recently erected.* [*Half a page.*]

35. XXVIII. *The same to the same. Three taverns erected in the Ward of Cripplegate Within since 10th July* 1612, *besides the Boar's Head near Cripplegate, now shut up, in the hands of one Mr. Peacock, a merchant.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 8. London. 36. Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor, to the Council. In obedience to an order of 29th May last, has made inquiry of the names of all such persons as since the last certificate have come to lodge (termers excepted) in London. The certificates of the particular wards are sent therewith. *Inclosed,*

36. I. *Alderman Ralph Freeman to Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor. No lodgers contrary to the proclamation in Cornhill Ward. 12th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. II. *Alderman Sir Robert Ducie to the same. Similar certificate for Bassishaw Ward, save only Sir George Marshall and Samuel Bland. 17th June* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

36. III. *Alderman Sir Martin Lumley and his Deputy to the same. No lodgers in Bread Street Ward. 17th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. IV. *Alderman Sir James Cambell to the same. No lodgers in Lime Street Ward. 18th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

36. V. *Alderman Christopher Clitherow to Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor. No lodgers in Billingsgate Ward. 19th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. VI. *Deputy of Ward of Cheap to the same. No lodgers in that ward. 19th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. VII. *Alderman Henry Garway to the same. No lodgers in Vintry Ward. 19th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. VIII. *Alderman Richard Fen to the same. No lodgers in Baynard's Castle Ward, except the Earl of Peterborough, who inhabits in the Wardrobe, and the Earl of Carnarvon in Baynard's Castle. 19th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. IX. *Alderman Thomas Mowlson to the same. No lodgers in Broad Street Ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. X. *Deputy of Tower Ward to the same. No lodgers in that ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XI. *Alderman Sir Hugh Hammersley to the same. No lodgers in Aldgate Ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XII. *Alderman Robert Parkhurst and others to the same. No lodgers in Portsoken Ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XIII. *Deputy of Walbrook Ward to the same. No lodgers in that ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XIV. *Alderman Edmond Wright and the Deputy to the same. No lodgers in Cordwainers' Ward. 20th June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XV. *Alderman Rowland Backhouse to the same. Alexander Reade, doctor of physic, and Sir William Salter his patient, Sir Henry Guildford and Lady Winter, are the only lodgers in Bishopsgate Ward. 21st June* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

36. XVI. *Alderman Hugh Perry and his Deputy to the same. No lodgers in Queenhithe Ward. 21st June* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

36. XVII. *Alderman William Acton and others to the same. No lodgers in Aldersgate Ward. 22nd June* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

36. XVIII. *Aderman Humphrey Smith to the same. No lodgers in the Ward of Farringdon Within.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

36. XIX. *Alderman Sir George Whitmore to the same. No lodgers in Langbourn Ward.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

36. XX. *Deputy of Cripplegate Ward to the same. No lodgers in that ward.* [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 8. London. 37. Sir Nicholas Rainton, Lord Mayor, to the Council. By letter of the 15th November last he was required to take account what moneys had been received as penalties in each several parish, and

Vol. CCXLVII.

1633.

how the same had been disposed of. Presents certificate of the same. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

37. 1. *Particular of moneys paid to the poor by Sir Nicholas Rainton in the time of his mayoralty which have been received for drunkenness, swearing, victualling without licence, and for selling beer at over rates. The fine paid for being drunk was 5s., for an oath 1s. Several persons were fined for two and three oaths, and one Richard Dickson was fined "for 20 oaths, 1l." Total, 22l. 2s. 8d,* [*Four pages.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. 38. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty this day, with marginal notes of decisions:—To resolve whether the ships in the Narrow Seas shall be continued any longer abroad: [*Margin,* "The King to be moved herein."] Appoint a gunner for the Fourth Whelp: [*Margin,* "Thomas Gates."] What shall be done with the Great Sea-horse? [*Margin,* "To send to Sir James Bagg."] Petition of Duck the caulker: [*Margin,* "Refused."] [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. The Lords having appointed Thomas Gates to be master gunner of the Lion's Fourth Whelp, in place of William Casse, now master gunner of the St. Andrew, the Officers of the Navy are to cause him to be entered accordingly. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 84. *Half a page.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Heydon. To deliver over the remains of the gunner's stores of the Fourth Lion's Whelp to Thomas Gates. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. Send them petition of the Master and Company of the Timothy referred to Lord Cottington by his Majesty. They are to call to them Sir Sackville Crow and his paymaster and certify the true state of the business. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of page.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Thomas Duck, master caulker. Petitioner prayed for an allowance of 10*l.* per annum, enjoyed by his father who was formerly master caulker. The Lords know not of any such ordinary allowance. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 84*a. Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 8. Whitehall. Order of the same on the petition of Elizabeth Pett, widow. Petitioner prayed order for Capt. Phineas Pett to pay her 100*l.* in part of a debt of 325*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* due to her 13 years since, with security for payment of the remainder at 50*l.* per annum. The Lords ordered Capt. Pett to show cause why they should not give the petitioner leave to take her course against him by law. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Oct. 8. 39. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. In reply to letters of the Justices of Surrey to the Council [*25th Sept.* 1633. *Vol.* ccxlvi. *No.* 77]. The service cannot admit any protraction, for

1633.

if the frame of the ship be not brought in this winter there cannot be any proceeding in the building of the ship next spring. The frame will not exceed 300 loads, and if the county will levy the moneys, the purveyor affirms that there are men who will undertake the service. The charge of land-carriage of every load of timber in the winter is 15*s.* more than his Majesty's allowance, and in summer 12*s.* 6*d.* [*One page.*]

Oct. 8. Southampton. 40. Henry Ellzey to Sec. Coke. His father being dead and business calling him beyond the seas, he stays until ordered, either to remain for his Majesty's service, or to depart upon his own occasions. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 8. 41. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. In respect the placing of sufficient boatswains is more peculiar to his case than any other of the officers, sends him (written above this letter) a selected list of such as he thinks fittest for the new ships, and of those who should succeed them. [*One page.*]

Oct. 8. The Close in Sarum. 42. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Sends a relation of the last meeting in chapter. Conceives by it there is some more jangling intended by the proposition than formerly he thought of, and believes that Mr. Secretary will be informed that all parties are agreed, because the Chapter accepted the proposition so far as to have it tendered to Drs. Mason and Nicholas. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Inclosed,*

42. I. *Minutes of proceedings of the Chapter of Salisbury at a meeting held 4th October inst. A proposition was made to Drs. Mason and Nicholas, that an act of Chapter should be made that Dr. Mason should have the next cononical house that should be void, and Dr. Nicholas the second, notwithstanding the decree made in reference to Dr. Henchman. Mason and Nicholas being asked whether such an act would give them satisfastion or not, desired time to consider of it. After adjournment, Mason and Nicholas made objections, with the view of getting rid entirely of Dr. Henchman's seniority, whereupon the majority of the Chapter declined to vote for the act as suggested.* [*Three pages and a third.*]

Oct. 8. Lambeth. 43. Archbishop Laud and others, Commissioners for Causes Ecclesiastical, to ———. Warrant to apprehend Thomas Ellis of Kenneda, co. Essex, and to detain him until he shall give bond with sureties for his appearance before the Commissioners at Lambeth on the sixth day after the sealing of the said bond, to answer to such matters as shall be objected against him. [*One page.*]

Oct. 8. London. 44. Declaration of William Gore and Henry Cliborne. About the midst of August last, coming out of the East country in the Thomas and William, laden with hemp, they met a Holland man-of-war within twelve leagues of the Humber, convoying 100 sail of busses for Holland. The Hollander commanded the English

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

ship to strike to them, and after it had done so, and had answered questions as to who and what they were, bade her set sail, and fired two shots at her, the latter of which passed through and through her sails. On her returning this shot, some further insolences were committed by the Hollander but ultimately he left the English vessel, and followed his busses. The name of the Hollander was the Bear. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 8. 45. Copy of the preceding. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 8. 46. Justices of Peace for Sussex to the Council. Certificate of measures taken for relief of the poor within the Wildish Division of the rape of Pevensey. [*One page.*]

Oct. 8. 47. Justices of Peace for co. Hertford to the Sheriff. Certificate of measures taken for relief of the poor within the half hundred of Hitchen, and in part of the hundred of Broadwater. [*One page.*]

Oct. 8. 48. Account of number of apprentices bound forth in co. Hertford, from 23d January last; in the whole, 129. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 8. 49. Affidavit of William Bateman and others, owners of the Benediction of London, remaining at Dieppe. Having been surprised by the French after the publication of peace between his Majesty and the French King, deponents state that they are contented to sell the said ship to any Englishman for 150*l.* [*Sworn by some of the deponents this day, and by others on the 26th inst. Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 9. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 50. Mayor and others of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Commissioners for conservancy of the River Tyne, to the Council. Certificate of their proceedings from Easter to Michaelmas, 1633.

Oct. 9. London. 51. Governor and Company of Merchants of Exeter trading to France to the Council. Statement of their grievances presented by Hugh Morrell, their agent and representative. They desire the removal of the trade from Rouen and Morlaix to Newhaven, that is, Havre, and the appointment of an English consul. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 9. 52. Petition of Henry Yonge, master gunner of the Rainbow, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Had served master gunner in the Rainbow for 16 years; was employed with Sir Thomas Button in the voyage to Algiers, with Sir John Chidley in the last action to Cadiz, with Sir Henry Palmer at the fetching over of his Majesty out of Spain, and with the Earl of Lindsey to the Isle of Rhé, and is known to be a man of skill in the art of gunnery. Prays for the place of master gunner in one of the new ships. [*Half page.*]

Annexed,

52. I. *Officers of the Navy* [*to the Lords of the Admiralty*]. *Recommend the above petitioner for the appointment he solicits. Mincing Lane, 9th October* 1633. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

Oct. 9. Sarum. 53. Giles Thornburgh, Dr. William Osbern, Dr. Henry Seward and Edward Thornburgh, prebendaries of Salisbury, to Sec. Windebank. There has been in a late chapter-meeting a proposition to satisfy Dr. Mason and Dr. Nicholas, without any respect to the particular grievance of the writers, to which proposition they have not assented, because it drew upon them a further burthen by continuing Dr. Henchman a supernumerary until three houses should be void. Pray him to be a means to his Majesty for repeal of the act of Dr. Henchman's admission. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 9. 54. Certified copy of the entry in the Book of Compositions in the custody of the Remembrancer of First Fruits and Tenths, of the times appointed to Archbishop Laud for payment of his first fruits; total, 2,682*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 10. The Hague. 55. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. Her business in England goes like a crab. The French King has all sorts of ambassadors and agents in Germany, and her brother has none, for Robin Anstruther is returning. Is sure he is sorry for her poor cousin the Duke Ulric's death. She has lost in him a faithful loving kinsman. Her uncle was at the first much moved at the news; but since he does not resent it as so brave a son deserved. She was very much afflicted for him, seeing her misfortunes have no end, but she must still lose her best kindred and friends. He will hear many tales of Wallenstein's changing; but she does not believe it, and verily thinks he will cozen the Elector of Saxe once more. The Dutch army is coming home, having done no wonders as was expected. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 10. 56. Petition of John Jelfe, master gunner of the Happy Entrance, to the Lords of the Admiralty. For 20 years past has served master gunner in divers of his Majesty's ships. For many years the Navy had not been without a Jelfe of special note and worth in the art of gunnery. Prays to be admitted master gunner in one of the new ships. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

56. I. *Certificate of John Reynolds, master gunner of England, in favour of John Jelfe.* [*Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

56. II. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. They hold John Jelfe to be little or nothing inferior to any of his name. Mincing Lane, 28th May* 1633. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

56. III. *The same to the same. Another recommendation of John Jelfe. Mincing Lane, 10th October* 1633. [*One page.*]

Oct. 10. 57. Petition of Richard Bromfield, captain of the St. Jago of the squadron of St. Sebastian, to the same. His ship being in necessity of reparation, he put lately into Bellogoban, in the Bantry, in Ireland, and going thence to Crookhaven to Capt. Plumleigh for a carpenter, Plumleigh took from petitioner his commission, showing

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

him a letter from the Lord Deputy, commanding him to stay all Spanish men-of-war by reason of misdemeanors committed lately by a patache or two of Biscay. Capt. Plumleigh also sent an order to stay petitioner and his ensign, and send his ship to Crookhaven; which petitioner having understood came thence for England. Prays an order to the Lord Deputy for release of his ship, and restitution of his commission. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 10. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir James Bagg. The great Seahorse, formerly lent to Capt. Quaile, having arrived at Plymouth, Sir James is to cause her to be surveyed by Mr. Cawse, the shipwright. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 85. *Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 10. Sarum. 58. Dr. William Osbern, prebendary of Salisbury, to Sec. Windebank. How distasteful it is to all the cathedral churches to hear of a supernumerary he knows that the Secretary is very sensible. Fearing the dangerous example of Dr. Henchman's intrusion some of the Chapter have sent up two of their body, viz., Dr. Seward and Mr. Thornburgh to attend the Secretary for redress. The writer was much obliged to the Secretary for kind remembrance in his youth, which in his old age he shall study to merit. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 10. Westminster. 59. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. On receipt of his letter of the 7th inst., the Lords sent to Sir Sampson Darrell and blamed him for his negligence. They approve Pennington's diligence to be gone to the westward, where are some pilfering pirates. They have given Nicholas order to mind them of Drewe, the boatswain, when they appoint officers for the new ships, which will not be till they be ready to be launched, which will not be till the end of next month. The Prince came on Tuesday last to his lodgings at Whitehall, and the Lady Mary to hers over the Gatehouse, there where the Countess of Buckingham lay. No speech of any Vice-Chamberlain for the Queen, and some think there will be none in haste. There is a base fellow, who has heretofore broken the gaol at St. Alban's, where he was a prisoner for thieving, that is committed for speaking words against the Archbishop of Canterbury. He shall be proceeded against in Star Chamber. Speech that Wallenstein has revolted from the Emperor, and should be King of Bohemia. Some say the Duke of Bavaria is dead. The King continues here and will not stir out of town till the Queen be delivered of her princely burthen. He goes about the beginning of December to Newmarket. The Lords will on Sunday next know the King's pleasure, whether the ships in the Narrow Seas shall continue abroad. Nicholas hears not a word of Capt. Mennes' going any where. Capt. Thomas Porter is captain of Camber Castle near Rye in place of Capt. Bacon. [*One page.*]

Oct. 10. Oakham. 60. Justices of Peace for co. Rutland to the Sheriff. Report their proceedings in execution of the laws for relief of the poor. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

Oct. 10. 61. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall, of their proceedings in execution of the laws for relief of the poor within the North Division of the hundred of East. [*One page.*]

Oct. 10. 62. Bond of Thomas Cudworth, John Cooke, and Joshua Cooke, in 600*l.*, conditioned for payment of 300*l.* to Robert Cambell, alderman of London, at his house in Mark Lane. [*Thirty-two lines.*]

Oct. 11. Westminster. 63. Renewed warrant for payment out of the personal estate of the late Earl of Castlehaven to Thomas Welch, Henry Keyme, Edward Stockdale, John Pennall, messenger of the chamber, Christopher Fryer, Henry Fidler, William Croyden, William Wood, and Roger Winter, domestic servants of the Earl, of such sums as Lord Cottington should find to be due to them, a former warrant granted 26th November 1631 not having been effectual. [*Seventeen lines.*]

Oct. 11. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland. Capt. Richard Bromfield, of the St. Jago of St. Sebastian, could not (the Lords conceive) be a consort of any of those ships that committed the outrage at the Isle of Lundy or the piracies on the coast of Ireland, having been in London at that time and now going hence to Spain, wherefore they pray the Lord Deputy, if he find the allegations in Bromfield's petition true, to cause his ship to be released, his commission to be rendered to him, and himself and his company to be treated in friendly manner. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 85. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 11. Suffolk house. 64. Theophilus Earl of Suffolk to Thomas Meautys, Clerk of the Council. Thomas Phillips, John Brent, John Birt, Christopher Ansell, and John Fussell, have made their submissions for doing his Majesty's service, therefore the Earl prays they may be discharged from further attendance. [*It appears from the indorsement that these persons were "defaulters in not paying the Muster-master." Half a page.*]

Oct. 11. 65. Report by Bishop Thornborough of Worcester, stated in an indorsement by Archbishop Laud to contain "the settlement between the town of Warwick and their minister Mr. Hall, before the Bishop of Worcester." The bailiff and burgesses of Warwick agreed to give Mr. Hall, the vicar of St. Mary's, 60*l.* per annum, besides fees, and 20*l.* per annum to a curate-assistant. The Bishop discharged Mr. Mackarnes from being curate to Mr. Hall, and appointed Mr. Spencer, a painful and conformable preacher. [*One page.*]

Oct. 11. 66. List of causes specially appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber this Michaelmas term; 13 days of sitting, 53 causes to be heard:—among them the Earl of Arundel *versus* Skelton; Attorney General *versus* Viscount Killmallock; the same *versus* Seaman; Stroad, [*sic*] knight, *versus* Stroad, knight; Attorney General *versus* Bent; Burges *versus* Lord Willoughby; Attorney General *versus* Ridley, Goddard *versus* Ardin; Attorney General *versus* Fowles

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

[Foulis], knight, peremptory: Peyton, clerk, *versus* Walker. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 12. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 67. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Set sail to the westward on the 8th, but had been forced back to the Downs by adverse winds. If the weather change between this and Tuesday next, will proceed to the westward; if not, shall desist until he hears from their lordships, as by that time he shall have but a month's victuals remaining with which he dare not adventure thither at this time of the year without special order. [*One page.*]

Oct. 12. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 68. The same to Nicholas. Was sorely cuffed in his endeavour to get to the westward. Prays an answer to his letter to the Lords. The French and Dutch merchants in Spain are imprisoned and their goods seized for transporting gold and silver out of the land, so Capt. Roberts of Dover assures the writer. If the King, Pennington's master, would take the same course, they would have it more plentiful. [*One page.*]

Oct. 12. Sherston [Magna, co. Wilts]. 69. Certificate of the Constable and others of Sherston, that Edith Powell and Roger Powell her son, Richard Martin, Edward Drewe, and Roger Drewe, all of Sherston Magna, have made saltpetre there the greatest part of the last summer without authority, and sold the same to certain gunpowder makers in Bristol. [*One page.*]

Oct. 12. 70. Master and others of the Trinity House to Sec. Coke. Statement of particulars appertaining to the Office of Ballasting. The Trinity House has had the office for 120 years without complaints, only now from these idle fellows who understand nothing that belongs to ballasting. The preparation of things necessary for this work lately cost the Trinity House and their assignee William Burrell, lately deceased, 3,000*l.* They also pay to Capt. Thomas Porter, his Majesty's assignee, 50*l.* as a rent. [*Two pages.*]

Oct. 12. 71. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Hertford of measures taken for the relief of the poor within the hundred of Cashio. [*One page.*]

Oct. 12. 72. Certificate of the Master and others of the Trinity House that Thomas Collingwood is every way capable to discharge the office of boatswain in one of the King's ships. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 13. Whitehall. Proclamation for preventing abuses growing by the unordered retailing of tobacco. The plant or drug called tobacco was first brought into this realm in small quantity as medicine; but in process of time, to satisfy the inordinate appetite of a great number of men and women, it has been brought in great quantity, and taken for wantonness and excess, provoking them to drinking and other inconveniences to their great impairing. The sale by retail having been restricted to certain towns and places, all other persons are forbidden to sell the same, and none of those who are permitted are

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

allowed to keep any tavern or alehouse. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 167. *Two pages.*]

Oct. 13. West Dean, [co. Wilts.] 73. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Received his letter by Mr. Herbert, containing, apparently, some advice as to the writer's sermons to be preached at court on his next attendance. He cannot now change the subjects he has pitched on, but he hopes one of them will come near the discourse that is best accepted. Marvels he should be thought to flag, when, if ever he did anything like a scholar, it was in the sermon he last preached before the King. Easily believes that Mr. Secretary's free reprehension proceeds from an intention of good to the writer. Conceives that the chancellorship of Salisbury should go in commendam with the bishopric. Fears his rashness may turn to the disadvantage of Edward Nicholas's power and the writer's own desires. His brother Butterworth came to Winterborne with a young gentleman whom they call Mr. Thomas, but who is reported to be a son to the writer's cousin, Melior Polden, by brother Butterworth. Marvels at this mystery. The first day of Mr. Mayor's feasting is Allhallow day next. Hopes Edward Nicholas does not take a piece of venison to be a sufficient contribution to that charge. [*One page.*]

Oct. 14. 74. [Sir Sampson Darrell] to the Lords of the Admiralty. In answer to Capt. Pennington's complaints states the time at which the victuals for his ships were put on board, and the delay consequent on foul weather. As to the Lord Deputy's exceptions, begs the Lords to ascertain whether there were convenient time between the receipt of the money by the writer's agent and the supply of the ships at the place where the victuals were to be provided. [*One page.*]

Oct. 14. 75. Thomas Wyan to Nicholas. The bearer is the writer's neighbour, and beadle of the ward wherein he dwells. Entreats Nicholas's favour to him in a difference referred to Nicholas, and which rests on the point whether one John Soundes be living or dead. He went to the Barbadoes in a ship with Capt. Huffe, which ship was cast away in Cornwall, and was the occasion of the difference between Mr. Bassett and the Officers of the Duchy. The King's title grows by the loss of all the company of that ship. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 14. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 76. Capt. John Pennington to the same. A very crabbed beginning of winter. Ever since Michaelmas very sore weather, and no likelihood of better as yet. Inaccuracy of Sir Sampson Darrell's, statement that all Pennington's victuals were put aboard by the 22nd of last month. Supplies still wanting. Believes Sir Sampson's people abuse both him and Pennington. Cannot learn that there are any pirates to the westward; yet would fain be there if wind and weather would give him leave. The Admiral of Holland is in the Downs with a great fleet of lusty ships, but the weather is such that Pennington cannot send aboard of him. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Oct. 14. Tilbury Hope. 77. Capt. William Cooke to the same. In reply to a letter of Nicholas apprising him that Mr. Austen had applied for a warrant

1633. VOL. CCXLVII.

to be entered as captain of the Henrietta. Mr. Rockwell died 7th November 1630. States the periods since that time during which she has been commanded by Austen and the writer. Is attending on the fair at Gravesend for fear of picaroons. [*One page.*]

Oct. 14. Rochester. 78. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Mr. Cooke is willing that they shall take their turns every eight months in the Henrietta. Prays him to procure a warrant for it. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 14. 79. Petition of William Osbern, Henry Seward, Giles Thornburgh and Edward Thornburgh, being the major part of the canons residentaries of the Cathedral Church of Sarum, to Archbishop Laud. On a petition presented to the Archbishop at Woodstock this last summer complaining of the great prejudice done to petitioners by the admission of Dr. Henchman as a supernumerary amongst them, the Archbishop expressed his dislike thereof, and thereupon they conceived hope that by his mediation they should have had redress. But those who have brought this disturbance among them endeavour to satisfy Dr. Mason and Dr. Nicholas at the cost of the petitioners, whereupon they fly to his Grace to be a means for the repeal of Dr. Henchman's act of admission. [*Draft in the handwriting of Edward Nicholas. Two pages.*]

Oct. 14. Charing Cross. 80. Francis Lord Cottington to Sir John Lambe. There is a cause depending in the Arches between Anne Medlicott against John Abbath on a contract of marriage. Last term costs were adjudged for the plaintiff by Sir Henry Marten then dean of the Arches, but not taxed. As that place is now vested in Sir John, on the application of the bearer, the plaintiff's father and the writer's kinsman, he prays Sir John to afford him all lawful favour. [*One page.*]

[Oct. 14.] 81. Lines addressed to the Queen's midwife on her Majesty's falling into labour on the birth of James Duke of York. Commencement:—

"Haste! oh haste! Dost thou not hear
Such a Queen as hath no peer!"

Conclusion:—"Make the fruit, make the tree
Flourish to [*or* emblems of] Eternity."
Subscribed;—Th. F. [*One page.*]

Oct. 15. 82. Petition of Richard Downing, nailsmith, to the King. Petitioner has from his childhood been trained up in the making of nails, and formerly served the King. His Majesty is now served with nails by some who are altogether ignorant of them. Prays to be appointed to serve the Household and Navy with all manner of nails, and to have a patent so to do for 31 years. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 15. 83. Petition of John Linquebeeck, agent of Arnout Hunthum of Amsterdam and Company, interested in the Grey Eagle, whereof John Elkin was master, to the Lords of the Admiralty. About a month ago petitioners delivered to the Ambassador of the States

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.

General a petition to the Lords of the Admiralty. Being informed that the Ambassador has delivered the same to Sec. Coke, petitioners present the annexed copy to their lordships and pray that the ship and goods may be restored forthwith. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

83. I. *Petition of the same to the same. The Grey Eagle lately arrived before the bar of Dublin and lay near one of his Majesty's ships of war. She took a pilot to carry her into the port of Dublin, but in the meantime a Biscayner surprised her on 8th August, N.S. His Majesty's ship pursued the Biscayner, who thereupon left the Grey Eagle in possession of the master and mariners. The man-of-war brought the Grey Eagle into Dublin, where her goods have been landed. Prays order for restoration of both ship and goods.* [*Half a page.*]

83. II. *Affidavit of Isaac Pouwelson, of Rotterdam, in verification of the facts of the capture and rescue of the Grey Eagle. 26th August* 1633. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 15. 84. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty:—among them, Whether the ships in the Narrow Seas shall continue abroad; estimate for launching the two new ships; Sir Sampson Darrell's answer to complaints of the Lord Deputy and Capt. Pennington; Capt. Tourney's answer touching goods in his possession claimed by the Dutch; petition of owners of the [Grey] Eagle of Amsterdam, taken by Capt. Plumleigh from the Biscayners; Sec. Coke's draft instructions touching the accounts of boatswains; Capt. Pett's answer to his sister's petition. [*One page.*]

Oct. 15. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. The care of former times in taking due accounts of boatswains, pursers, and carpenters, for the victuals and stores committed to their trust is by late disorder utterly neglected. For reformation of this insufferable abuse the Lords admonish all whom it may concern that whosoever receives any provisions of his Majesty's is a legal accountant for the same, and whosoever has charge of examining the accounts is liable to the faithful performance of those duties, and that the law will inflict sharp punishment for corruption or neglect. The officers are reminded that it belongs to them to cause those under them to perform their duties, and they are required to take care that all boatswains, pursers, and carpenters perform their service in person, and the Surveyor of the Navy is specially charged to have ready at all times a true survey of the present state of all the ships and stores, both in harbour and at sea, to see them furnished with victuals and stores, to cause all remains to be taken, and to adopt certain specified courses in cases of deficiency or demand for extraordinary expenditure. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 85 *a. Two pages and three quarters.*]

Oct. 15. 85. Another copy of the same. [*Three pages and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCXLVII.

1633.
[Oct. 15.] 86. First draft of the preceding letter, the principal part of which was ultimately incorporated in the letter as finally settled. [*One page.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Deputy Wentworth. The Grey Eagle of Amsterdam, John Elkin master, being in the Bay of Dublin, under the protection of the Antelope, was surprised by a Biscayner, and would have been carried away had not the Antelope redeemed her. The King is pleased that she shall be restored to the master and owners, they first paying such salvage as the Lord Deputy shall conceive to be reasonable. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 85 *a. Half a page.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To enter John Robinson, now boatswain of the Dieu Repulse, to be boatswain of the new ship building at Deptford [called the James]. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 87. *Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. The same to the same. The like letter for Thomas Arkingstall, boatswain in the Assurance, to be boatswain of the new ship building at Woolwich, [called the Unicorn]. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. The same to the same. The like letter for Thomas Currall, boatswain of the Warspite, to be boatswain of the Dieu Repulse. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. The same to the same. The like letter for John Johnson, deputy boatswain in the Nonsuch, to be boatswain of the Assurance. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Oct. 15. Whitehall. The same to the same. The prize ship the Black George, heretofore lent to the Earl of Carlisle, being returned into some part of the kingdom, they are to inquire where she is, and to cause her to be surveyed and restored to his Majesty. They are also to report in what state they find her. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Oct. 15. West Dean. 87. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Has the same guess of the Archbishop's and Mr. Secretary's freedom in their exception to the service the writer peformed at his last attendance as Edward Nicholas has. He doubts not that the motion made for the chancellorship has gotten ground for advantage against another time; he only fears there is too inquisitive an eye upon his abilities. Hears of nothing done in the chapter of the cathedral. Believes Dr. Henchman is quiet until he sees what benefit Mr. Dean can raise out of the proposition lately made. If the Dean asperse Dr. Seward with rumours to his discredit, Dr. Seward protests to fall foul on him. Dr. Mason's easiness in yielding to the proposition of the Dean and importunity of the Bishop shall be no precedent for the writer, unless the Secretary wishes him to submit. Details of family matters. Intended match between Mr. Tomlinson, a merchant worth 2,000*l.* in money besides land, and the writer's cousin Melior Polden, and between the writer's sister Betty and Mr. Lewis, a merchant of good estate. [*Two pages.*]

Vol. CCXLVIII. October 16–31, 1633.

1633.
Oct. 16. Tetbury. 1. Justices of Peace for co. Gloucester to the Council. According to their commands they have inquired into the abuses in clothing charged upon the Market Spinners by the Merchant Adventurers. If the desire of the merchants against the market spinner be granted, it will reduce the trade of clothing into a narrower compass, and not employ so many poor; all clothiers that want great stocks of money will be beaten from their trade; the few clothiers who will then drive the trade of clothing will have it in their power to make a stand of the trade when they please, which may produce want of employment to many thousands of workfolks and a great abatement in the price of wool to the decay of men's estates. The writers especially present to consideration how miserable the poor spinner's condition may fall out to be, in case he should be disturbed from the means of his livelihood at this time, when corn bears so great a price and is likelier to rise than to fall. [*Two pages.*]

Oct. 16. 2. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Doubts not but that he has heard of Dr. Seward and Mr. Thornburgh, who were there on Thursday to solicit Sec. Windebank for a gracious answer to their petition. Dr. Mason has lately written down a disheartening letter, that Mr. Secretary declared himself inclinable to favour Dr. Henchman, without prejudice to the rights of Mason and Nicholas, and wished the petitioners not to be too clamorous on the point of profit prejudiced by the increase of the number of residents. If this be so, the writer fears it will be ill taken of him to stand stiff, but he will follow the direction of his brother's last letter until he receives other. Dr. Osbern protests he will try what relief the law will afford him. Mr. Osbolston, the schoolmaster of Westminster, told Dr. Mason that the Bishop of Salisbury wrote to the Bishop of Lincoln for his letter to Mr. Thornburgh to further the business for Dr. Henchman. Marriage of Edward Browne with one of the writer's mother's maids. [*One page.*]

Oct. 16. The Henrietta Maria, in the Downs. 3. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. Insufficiency of his supply of victuals. Begs Nicholas to acquaint the Lords that they may hasten Sir Sampson Darrell. [*One page.*]

Oct. 16. St. Osyth. 4. Thomas Earl Rivers to the Council. Report on a petition referred to him respecting the stoppage of the supply of water to Colchester by Mr. Lucas and Mr. Talcott, who had cut off the pipes which conveyed the water supply through land of Lucas in the occupation of Talcott. The Earl encloses a declaration of Mr. Lucas calling in question the facts alleged by the petitioners, with various other papers, and among them a testification of one Lee. The question does not extend above the value of 3*l.* yearly. The Earl had persuaded the petitioners to give 44*s.* but Mr. Lucas will not abate from the 3*l.*, nor the petitioners advance beyond the 44*s.* *Inclosed,*

4. I. *Answer of John Lucas to a petition preferred to the Council by the town of Colchester and John Tendring, William*

Vol. CCXLVIII.

1633. *Holloway, and Peter Witham, undertakers of a work for the supply of Colchester with water. Lucas denies the allegations of the petitioners, that the town is plentifully served, that the water is a relief to the poor, that it is a provision against fire, that his late father gave permission for the pipes to be laid through land of his, and that he himself denied all composition. He sets out the terms of composition which he had offered.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

4. II. *Deposition of Richard Lee in explanation of the way in which John Lucas and Robert Talcott cut off the supply of water.* [*One page.*]

4. III. *Further statement of Richard Lee that Lucas was urged to break up the water pipes by Robert Talcott.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 16. 5. List of causes specially appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber, this day with brief notes of sentences. The causes were Cuthbert Bacon *versus* Biddlecombe; Goddard *versus* Ladd; Sir Edward Stanhope *versus* French, Smith *versus* Sir Peter Riddell, Lewes *versus* Lewes, Blundell *versus* Winter. [*One page.*]

Oct. 16. 6. Notes of Sec. Windebank taken on the hearing of some of the above causes: principally those of Bacon *versus* Biddlecombe and Blundell *versus* Winter. [*One page.*]

Oct. 16. 7. Other notes of Sec. Windebank in reference to another cause heard this day, being an *ore tenus* prosecution of Richard Coxe for transporting 40 tons of fullers' earth from Rochester to Rotterdam. Lord Cottington moved a fine of 1,000*l.*, in which he was followed by Lord Chief Justices Heath and Richardson. Sir Francis Windebank moved a fine of 1,200*l.*, which was consented to by Sec. Coke and Mr. Comptroller of the Household. The Treasurer of the Household moved for 1,500*l.*, which was concurred in by the Earl of Dorset, the Lord Privy Seal, and the Archbishop of York. Finally the Archbishop of Canterbury suggested 2,000*l.*, which was agreed to by the Lord Keeper. [*Two pages.*]

Oct. 17. 8. Sec. Windebank to [Sir John Lambe]. Sir Ralph Cantrell has a cause depending in the Arches by appeal, between him and William Styles, concerning certain seats or pews in the church of Hemingston, co. Suffolk. Requests his lawful favour for Sir Ralph. [*One page.*]

Oct. 17. 9. Sir Thomas Jay to Nicholas. His desire is that the Lords [of the Admiralty] would, according to his Majesty's grant, give him leave to dispose of those unserviceable arms which have been twice condemned by the Commissioners. If they distrust his honesty, he prays a reference to Mr. Lieutenant or some other officers of the Tower [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

Oct. 17. Deptford. 10. Kenrick Edisbury to Capt. John Pennington. Desires his care in his examination touching the cable lately broken in the Henrietta Maria, being of extraordinary consequence as the case of his Majesty's stores now stands. If it were to save the kingdom they could not buy above 300 tons of good hemp in a year. Desires him to admonish Capt. Ketelby to be punctual in examination of the truth. Mr. White, they all know, is a general enemy to Russia. Hopes to get Arkingstall placed in one of the new ships, and Drewe when another opportunity serves. If Pennington's man Valentine has taken exact musters, prays they may be sent up. On Monday, about eleven at night, her Majesty was brought to bed of a young Duke of York, a goodly, lusty child, God be thanked. The launching of the two new ships is deferred until the middle of February. Some of the frame timbers of the ships for next year are brought into the yard at Deptford and Woolwich already. [*Two pages.*]

Oct. 17. 11. Certificate of Sir Edmund Sawyer, auditor, that 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* was due to William Willascote, surveyor, for co. Berks, for one year up to Michaelmas last. [*Half a page.*]

[Oct. 18?] 12. The King to Archbishop Laud. Order written by the Archbishop, and signed by the King in the following words:—"CHARLES R. Canterbury. See that our declaration concerning "recreations on the Lord's Day, after evening prayer, be printed." [*Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 18. Westminster. 13. "The King's Majesty's Declaration to his Subjects concerning "Lawful Sports to be used. Imprinted at London by Robert "Barker, printer to the King's most excellent Majesty, and by the "assigns of John Bill, M.DC.XXXIII." 4to. 19 printed pages. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud, "The King's Declaration for Lawful "Sports."*]

Oct. 18. 14. Another copy, indorsed in a later hand, "Book of Sports "that caused much trouble; Car." 4to. printed as above.

Oct. 18. 15. Notes indorsed by Sec. Windebank of Council business undispatched. They embrace various particulars, the following are some of them:—Inquiry into the number of attorneys. In the Common Pleas in the 20th Elizabeth the number was 313; the number on the roll now is 1,383; a jury of attorneys has been impannelled to ascertain how many of that number are dead or have discontinued; in the King's Bench the number now is 342, what it was in the 20th Elizabeth the judges cannot learn; returns to Book of Orders concerning charitable uses; cleansing the Thames; Wither and the business of clothing; complaint of the Officers of the Mint that light gold was engrossed by persons who transport it into France, where any gold is current, and where they vent it to gamesters; order to prohibit the erection of houses on London Bridge in place of those that were burnt; New England; city of London, complaint against the multitude of taverns; examination of Sir Edward Coke's reports by Mr. Attorney; proclamation against

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

wrecking; Mr. Attorney to be advised with concerning the laws of Guernsey and Jersey which are governed by the edicts of France; motion that their children may be bred in England; petitions to be dated when delivered to the Board; setting prices upon books and victuals; return of carts borrowed for the journey into Scotland. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

Oct. 18. 16. List of causes specially appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber this sitting day:—they were Owen *versus* Pugh; Silvester *versus* Broomfield and Browne; Rumball *versus* Jarmyn (two causes), and Robinson *versus* Stafford. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 18. 17. Notes taken by Sec. Windebank during the hearing of causes in the Star Chamber this day. They relate to the causes of Silvester *versus* Broomfield, and Robinson *versus* Stafford and others. Dr. John Scott, Dean of York, was a party to the latter cause, and was fined 500*l.* He inveigled the plaintiff into calling upon him at his lodging at Stamford, and thus gave the other defendants an opportunity to assault him. [*Six pages.*]

Oct. 18. 18. Articles exhibited in the Court of Arches by Henry Clarke, John Alcock, George Clarke, Robert Pricke, and Robert Voyse, parishioners of St. Gregory, next the Cathedral of St. Paul, against John Hart, one of the proctors of that church, Rowland Jennings, clerk, and Henry Durham, notary public, for having removed the communion table of St. Gregory's from its ancient and accustomed position in the middle of the chancel, and placed the same altarwise along the east wall of the chancel, which removal was effected under an order of the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. Nine pages and a quarter.*]

Oct. 18. 19. Robert Rawdon, deputy of Bridge Ward Within, to the Lord Mayor. Certificate that there had been no lodgers in that ward contrary to the proclamation of 20th June 1632. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 19. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Ordnance. To permit the owners of the Exeter Merchant of 200 tons burthen, whereof Sir Bryant Johnson and others are owners, and Thomas Cleborne master, to purchase 2 demiculverins, 16 sakers, and 6 minions of cast-iron out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 87 *a. Half a page.*]

Oct. 19. Whitehall. 20. The same to Officers of the Navy. —— Playce, boatswain in the Nonsuch, being by reason of age unable to execute his office in person, they are to employ William Drewe as his deputy, in place of John Johnson now boatswain of the Assurance. [*One page.*]

Oct. 19. Copy of the same. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 87 *a. Half a page.*]

Oct. 19. Rochester. 21. William Lewis to Thomas Meautys, one of the clerks of the Council. Has received his order for John Apsley, Stephen Alcock, the writer, and Henry Langdon, to repair to Meautys to confer

VOL. CCXLVIII.

1633.

concerning the business between Sir Allen Apsley deceased and his creditors. Excuses himself,—1, because there is already due to him for his pains sustained in that matter 250*l.*; 2, because he is to attend the King's service as purser in the Merhonour; 3, that the other parties directed to attend can answer to whatsoever may be demanded of him. [*One page.*]

Oct. 19. Deptford. 22. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. If he has opportunity to deliver their petition [that of the Officers of the Navy ?], the writer should be glad of direction to each of them to present reasons for increase of their salaries. One has told him that Sir Harry Palmer is taken with a distemper of his spleen again. Thinks there should be further warrant to resurvey the two new ships, and to certify their burthens measured by the late rule, and to call the Master Gunner of England to have his judgment touching the laying of their ports and their scantlings, with a certificate of the number and quality of the ordnance. [*One page.*]

Oct. 19. 23. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Baron Denham, Justices of Assize for the Western Circuit. Certify their proceedings under the statutes for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Absick, Bulstone, Kingsbury, South Petherton, and Crewkerne. Have bound out poor children apprentices to the number of 400 and upward. [*One page.*]

Oct. 19. 24. Bill of George Webbe, upholsterer, for a bed made for Edward Nicholas; total, 18*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, besides a bill of 15*l.* 19*s.* 11*d.* to the draper. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 19. 25. [Sir Francis Nethersole] to John Dinley. Lord [Carlisle] confirmed Sir Francis that he should do well to abstain from all acts of his charge till he saw whether her Majesty [of Bohemia] would make any further instance for his continuance, whereon he expressed great forwardness to second her, and has no doubt of prevailing. [*Extract. Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 19/29. The Hague. 26. John Dinley to Sir Francis Nethersole. Came over in the nick of time between a storm and a contrary wind. The same night arrived Mr. Curtius, sent over into England by advice of the administrator, and Messrs. Peblitz and Douglas to inform the King of the present state of things. Dinley brought over an approbation of the young Elector's journey. Curtius is desired by the Queen to communicate all things with Nethersole. Since the Queen is not tender of her eldest son, nor the administrator of his authority, Dinley thinks the King should not stick to set him forth into the world like his own nephew. Dinley prays God may inspire him in that hour. The Elector arrived there the other day, and has brought with him such a spirit as seems fit to command an army; any great design may be built upon him. The Queen has written to the King, Lord Carlisle, and Lord Goring. Dinley hopes if Nethersole be not right already, this despatch will set him. She did not commend Sir R[obert] Hon[eywood] to the King, but named him as one who desired

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

the place by advice of his friends, but she persisted for Nethersole's continuance. If Lord Carlisle does his part, *magna spes est.* Has received Sir Dudley Carleton's money, which will do them great service. John Quarles has accepted Burlamachi's bills. The Queen thinks young Kingsmill too old and too tall, but has not denied him. The Queen will long to hear what resolution the King will take about the Elector and Nethersole; if he goes and Nethersole stays, she will have much contentment. She is firm for Nethersole, and if the King will be entreated, there needs no mention of him [Dinley], who has no mind to that yoke. He has told the Queen with what courage and undejection Nethersole has ridden out the storm. [*Three pages.*]

Oct. 19/29. 27. Extracts from the preceding letter. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 19/29. The Hague. 28. John Dinley to Sir Thomas Roe. His mistress is now come to this pitch, that her sufferings are her glory. Met on his arrival the sweet Elector come from the field, and Mons. Curtius, who is hastening to England with good matters in his budget, which gives the Queen much to do, returning answers by him. She bids the writer tell Roe that she liked well of his counsel. Before Dinley left England he propounded to his Majesty how much the young Elector was desired in the Palatinate with a little army. The King desired to hear out of Germany how affairs and affections went. Mons. Curtius, Peblitz, and Douglas are now dispatched for that purpose. They represent the necessity of sending the Prince Elector with 6,000 foot and 1,000 horse for defence of the Palatinate. 10,000*l.* a month is required for maintenance of that army. What should hinder his Majesty from taking a speedy resolution? Solution! Nothing but want of money, though the Lord Treasurer told Dinley that if the King might be engaged with honour that should not be wanting. The sweet Elector has been so well fleshed this summer that he desires to go on with action, and is ready to leap on horseback whensoever his uncle shall command him. They shall be in great expectation what event this will have. If his Majesty approve, the States will concur with him in a noble proportion. The Dutch army is broken up, and the Prince of Orange gone to visit the frontiers. [*Three pages.*]

Oct. 20. West Dean. 29. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Cannot sufficiently marvel at the report of his being satisfied with anything done in the last chapter. His exception is—1st, concerning Mr. Lee's profession not to remove from his house of residence; that the writer did not take to be sufficient, without an act of the chapter binding both Mr. Lee and themselves; and 2nd, concerning Dr. Henchman, that, notwithstanding his renunciation, he would continue the writer's senior, and prevent him of an option and other profit and privileges. Must sit down by such satisfaction as shall be vouchsafed him, but has confidence in his Grace's protection against an intruder. Entreats his brother not to remit his fervency in soliciting the writer's relief. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVIII.

1633.

Oct. 20. 30 Account of Sir Thomas Walsingham, Vice-Admiral of Kent, of all perquisites of his office for the year last past. His receipts had been "*nil.*" [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 21. 31. The King to [the Lord Mayor of London]. Recommends Francis Walworth, executing the clerkship of the papers in the Poultry Counter, to be appointed common packer within the city and port of London on the death of John Massingberd, Walworth being of sufficiency for the execution of the office, and descended of a family very well deserving of the city. [*Draft. Two pages.*]

Oct. 21. Chester. 32. William Earl of Derby, Lord Lieutenant of co. Chester, to the Council. Sends certificate of his Deputy Lieutenants of their proceedings concerning musters. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

32. I. *Deputy Lieutenants of co. Chester to William Earl of Derby. Have caused the trained bands to be exercised, and therein have had special care to observe his directions of 30th April* 1629. [*One page.*]

Oct. 21. Durham Castle. 33. Bishop Morton of Durham and others to the same. Report on the complaint against Edward Moore, burgess of Berwick, which had been referred to the Bishop. William Cooke, bailiff of Tweedmouth, apprehended George Lambe by his Majesty's warrant directed to Cooke from William Orde, justice of peace. Moore demanded the release of Lambe, being his servant, and on the refusal of Cooke to give him up, Moore raised a riot and broke the windows of Cooke's house. The writers had taken bond of Moore for his appearance before the Council on the last day of the present month. [*One page.*]

Oct. 21. 34. Petition of Anthony Younge to the same. States past services as master gunner in the Garland, the Warspite, and the Defiance, and prays to be removed to the new ship now building at Deptford. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

34. I. *Certificate of John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, in recommendation of Anthony Younge.* [*Half a page.*]

34. II. *Similar certificate of Capt. Thomas Porter, under whom Younge served in the expedition to the Isle of Rhé.* [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 21. 35. Lord Chief Justice Heath to Archbishop Laud. Understood from Dr. Halsey that the Archbishop desired to be informed what the writer conceived of the trial which passed against the King's clerk Mr. Boughton for Mr. Clapham for the vicarage of Plumstead in Kent, at the Common Pleas bar. It had a fair hearing, but the writer was no way satisfied with the verdict. The case appeared to be this:—Clapham, finding the incumbent dangerously sick, obtained a grant of the next presentation for 150*l.*, with articles that if within the year the grantee disliked his bargain, he should have his money again with interest at 8 per cent. Within the year the church became void and then he liked his bargain, if

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

the incumbent had lived it is more than probable he would have disliked. This playing at fast and loose is a witty way of buying a presentation, and the writer fears that if this prosper others will follow this track, but the business is concluded and our law cannot now help it. [*One page.*]

Oct. 21. 36. Sir John Wolstenholme to Thomas Meautys. Recommends John Simpson, who had studied at Leyden, for a pass thither to continue his studies. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 21. Lisneygarvey. 37. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to William Weld. Long letter upon the Viscount's money affairs in the management of Weld. Sends a bill upon Ferrers and Briggs, the latter of whom dwells in Addle Street near the writer's sister Wake. Mentions a debt for use upon George Rawden's bill, due to Mr. Chamberleyne, feodary of Warwick. Desires much to have a bill of 31*l.* paid to Burlamachi; the money was taken up at Florence by the writer's cousin Tracy. The 120*l.* from Lord Wilmot for the woods at Lisneygarvey was still unpaid. Sends letters about the Viscount's great business, in which Weld is to take the assistance of Mr. Pratt, that lives with Auditor Phelips in Leadenhall Street; and for the Viscount's government of Londonderry, in case of necessity, Weld is to speak to the Lord Chamberlain or the Earl of Carlisle. [*Very much injured by damp. Three pages.*]

Oct. 21. 38. Copy of the preceding made before it was injured. [*Three pages.*]

Oct. 21. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 39. Capt. John Pennington to Kenrick Edisbury. The cable that was broke in the Maria was no Russia cable, but one of the "stoned" cables made at home. Has tried the yarns which are very strong. It broke on account of its smallness, for it was but 14 inches, which is too small for these ships. Pennington has one of the Russia cables which he has rid by all this extreme foul weather, but it is 16 inches. No doubt good cordage may be provided from Russia; but Pennington wishes there were as much made at home as possibly might be. Cannot find that his master, Mr. White, is an enemy to the Russia stuff; but they are both of opinion that our own cables were better if they could be had. Has taken no general muster, but uses to muster his own men every week, to see if any be run away, and therein Valentine has taken a great deal of pains. He is a very able man for this business and might do the King very good service. [*Copy. One page.*]

Oct. 21. Whitehall. 40. Minutes by Sec. Windebank of the proceedings of Lord Cottington, Sec. Coke, Sec. Windebank, and others, a committee or referees upon the subject of the increase of new buildings in London. The inconveniences are stated and various suggestions made, apparently to be reported to the Council. [*One page.*]

Oct. 21. 41. Bill for beer supplied to Nicholas by Job Bradshaw and Abraham Bradshaw, with receipt; total, 1*l.* 2*s.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCXLVIII.

1633.

Oct. 21. 42. Receipt for 3*l.* 16*s.*, the amount of another similar bill due to Mrs. Elizabeth Allen. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Oct. 22. The Vanguard, in the Downs. 43. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Ever since his last they have had sore tedious weather. Some that have gone to sea sixty years never saw three weeks together of such weather. It has lost the Hollander a good booty, for the Admiral of Holland has lain in the Channel these six months, looking out for Dunkirk ships coming out of Spain with treasure, which passed on Monday se'nnight while they were riding in the Downs, the weather being such as it was not possible for any ship to keep the sea but such as went before the wind. Pennington's victualling ends the 15th of next month. [*One page.*]

Oct. 22. Wallingford House. 44. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty:—To order which of the ships in the Narrow Seas should be continued abroad: [*Margin,* "All of them sent for."] Appoint a boatswain for the Warspite; consider of a new survey of the two new ships, especially as to their burthens and ordnance; nothing done on the order of June 1629 for the Officers of the Ordnance and the gunfounders to certify the number of ordnance made and sold; petitions of the Officers of the Navy and of divers of Quaile's company. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Oct. 22. Wallingford House. Minutes of proceedings at a meeting of the Lords of the Admiralty and the Deputy of the States Ambassador, touching a summary concluding of the differences between the East India Companies of England and Holland. The Deputy being called upon for an answer to the demands of the English Company, said he had it ready; but desired to have an act signed by his Majesty declaring that during this treaty no arrest should be made of ships of the Netherlands. The Lords answered, that when the negotiation for a treaty was really entered upon they would mediate with his Majesty for such an act. The Deputy then began a discourse touching the form of a treaty, instead of an answer to the demands, which, being a relapse into the same difficulty wherewith the business has so long laboured, the Lords resolved to confer with the English merchants on Thursday next, and afterwards to send again to the Deputy. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fols.* 88 *and* 91. *One page and a half.*]

Oct. 22. Grimston. 45. H. Jenkyn and Dorothy Jenkyn to their son Humphrey Fulwood, at his house in Westminster near the Broken Cross by the Gatehouse. They have paid to his use to Mr. Hodgson of York, mercer, 150*l.* in part of 200*l.* which he is to receive this year by their grant of annuity out of Busby. Mr. Hodgson would not receive it except he might have a month's time to pay it in London. Inclose Hodgson's bill of exchange to that effect on Joseph Furness, clothier, at Mrs. Wild's house in Lothbury. [*One page.*]

Oct. 23. 46. Petition of Capt. Henry Bell, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to the Council. In June 1631 all petitioner's writings touching the

1633.

discovery of the dangerous plot against the Lady Elizabeth in 1616 and 1618, and preventing the meeting which should have been between the then Empress and the Lady Elizabeth were taken from him by Mr. Boswell, and delivered to Mr. Attorney General. His cause in the Star Chamber being now ready for trial, he prays that his writings may be restored to him, and that he may have counsel awarded to him. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 23. 47. Nathaniel Bernard, preacher at St. Mary Woolchurch, and others, to the Council. Certificate that Mabell Lugger is the wife of Mark Lugger, now dwelling at Amsterdam. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 23. 48. List of causes specially appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber, with brief notes by Sec. Windebank of the results:—They were Owen *versus* Pugh; Attorney General *versus* Viscount Killmallock; the same *versus* Seaman; May *versus* Edgecombe; and the Attorney General *versus* Morgan. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 24. 49. Clothier's bill for articles supplied to Nicholas's family; total, 22*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.* [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 24. / Nov. 3. St. Sebastian. 50. Prestwick Eaton to George Wellingham. Has not "these days past" received any letters from John Lancelot. Requests to hear from Wellingham. Instead of close stools which Eaton wrote for, Wellingham had sent bed pans. Prays him to send "a little small ring box." [*One page.*]

Oct. 25. 51. Sir Abraham Dawes to William Trumbull. Prays him to procure a pass for Elizabeth Withers to go into the Low Countries to her husband who is an officer under Colonel Morgan. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 25. Mincing Lane. 52. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend William Stanley, cook in the Defiance, for cook in one of the new ships. [*One page.*]

Oct. 25. 53. John Wells to Nicholas. Sends him papers relating to certain great Prussian masts, which he contends are improperly charged to the King, not being of the length asserted. [*One page and a half.*]

Annexed,

53. I. *Bill of Edward Faulkener, clerk of the check at Deptford, setting forth the length of the masts in question.* [*Copy. Half a page.*] *Indorsed,*

53. I. i. *Statement of John Wells of the true measurement of these masts according to the ancient mode of measurement.* [*Copy. Half a page.*]

53. II. *Officers of the Navy to John Wells, storekeeper, and Edward Faulkener, clerk of the check at Deptford. Send measurement of the masts by the shipwrights, and request Wells and Faulkener to make out a bill to the*

1633.

merchants in accordance therewith. 14*th October*, 1633. [*Copy. One page.*] *Annexed.*

53. II. i. *The King's Master Shipwrights and others to the Officers of the Navy. Send account which shows that certain of the masts in question are shorter and others longer than the King's measure, and suggest that the latter may equipage* [*equipoise*] *the former.* [*Copy. One page.*]

[Oct. 25.] 54. Copy of John Wells's statement of the true measurement of the masts above-mentioned, being No. 53. I. i. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 26. Royston. 55. Printed form of letter under the privy seal, requiring from the person intended to be addressed a loan to his Majesty, the same being needed for divers public services, and particularly for continuing and increasing his Majesty's magazines in some large proprotion, both in Ireland and in the Navy and the forts, in which greater sums have been expended of late, both in building, repairing, and making sundry provisions, than have been in twenty years before. Appeal is made to the good experience men have had of his Majesty's repayment of all those sums which he has ever required in this kind; and a promise is made of the return of the money before a day to be named. The person addressed is required to send the amount mentioned to the collector within twelve days after receipt of the privy seal. [*One page.*]

Oct. 26. 56. Another copy of the same, with various suggested alterations. [*One page.*]

Oct. 26. 57. Another copy, with other suggested alterations. [*One page.*]

Oct. 26. 58. Another copy, with various alterations in the handwriting of Nicholas.

[Oct. 26.] 59. Another copy, in which several of the alterations above-mentioned to have been suggested, with others, have been made in print, and the day and place of dating have been omitted. [*One page.*]

Oct. 26. Chipping Sodbury. 60. Henry Dennis and Edward Stephens, Justices of Peace of co. Gloucester, to the Council. George Weare being brought before the writers was accused by Robert Hawkins for speaking malicious and seditious words against his Majesty. The writers committed them both to the Castle of Gloucester; Hawkins, for want of sureties, because hearing such vile speeches against his Majesty, he concealed them for two years. [*One page.*]

Oct. 26. Wallingford House. Minutes of proceedings at a meeting of the Lords of the Admiralty, when the governor and others of the English East India Company attended and produced the commission or power given by the Dutch East India Company to those sent over hither to treat about the differences between the two companies, and an undertaking of Mons. Albertus Joachimi to procure a ratification of whatever should be agreed upon. The Lords considered these papers, copies of which

1633. are here given, insufficient for the present purpose, and resolved to call upon the deputy agent on Thursday next, touching the necessity for a commission to treat and conclude these differences, and respecting the best mode of proceeding under such commission. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 92. *Three pages.*]

Oct. 26. Guildford. 61. Justices of Peace for Surrey to the Sheriff. Certificate of their proceedings under the orders for relief of the poor in the West division of that county.

Oct. 27. 62. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to Charles Viscount Wilmot. Having many occasions for money, sends Mr. Weld to attend his direction concerning the 120*l.* in arrear. [*Draft. Half a page.*]

[Oct. 27?] 63. Affidavit of John Ebson, of Barking, master of the Blessing of that place. James Clement of St. Katherine's engaged deponent to take a freight for Dunkirk. Having taken in ballast at the Ballast Wharf at Greenwich, Clement brought on board by night forty men, stating that he had cleared the ship at the Custom House. Clement went with the ship to Gravesend, and there promised to clear the ship with the searchers. Deponent proceeded to Dunkirk, landed the forty men, and brought back three trunks for Alford Douglas. On his arrival at Greenwich, one of the searchers came on board his ship, and took away the same trunks and certain letters which had been given to deponent concerning the same. [*Sworn before Lord Chief Baron Davenport. Two pages.*]

Oct. 28. Licence to travel for George Lord D'Aubigney for three years, with six servants and 100*l.* in money. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. 64. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. His Majesty has commanded that the ships and pinnaces appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas, under Pennington's command, shall come in when their victuals are near spent. He is to take order accordingly and to advertise the Officers of the Navy as soon as any of his fleet shall put into the river. [*One page.*]

Oct. 28. Copy of the same. [*Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 88 *a. Half a page.*]

Oct. 28. 65. Nicholas to the same. Thinks he will send in his ships one after another lest notice be taken that all the King's ships on a sudden abandoned the guard of the Narrow Seas. Nicholas marvels that in these stirring times one or two ships be not continued abroad, when as every day affronts are offered to his Majesty's jurisdiction and his subjects. Wishes him to send up what he thinks fit to be added to Capt. Byng and Capt. Lisle's instructions touching the carriage of captains in the Downs. The Duke of York is not yet baptized nor Nicholas hears not when he will be. St. George's feast is to be about the 7th of next month. The King goes to Newmarket about the 2d of next month. The Queen is in a good way of recovery of her strength. Rumour that the Irish priest, who said in Spain that he would kill the King, shall be

1633.

arraigned; but Nicholas will not believe it till he sees it. Lady Eleanor Davies was last Thursday fined 3,000*l.* in the High Commission Court and committed close prisoner to the Gate house for printing books at Amsterdam, of the interpretation of part of the new laws and some of the prophets. Sir Richard Plumleigh is not yet on this coast. Pennington's letter to Mr. Edisbury about the cable that broke in the Henrietta Maria gave the Lords good satisfaction. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 29. London. 66. Edward Watkins, searcher of London, to the Council. According to their order has been at Tilbury Hope, where he found a ship and a pinnace, belonging to Cecil Lord Baltimore, where he offered the Oath of Allegiance to the persons aboard, to the number of about 128, who took the same. The master said some few others were shipped who had forsaken the ship and given over the voyage by reason of the stay of the ships. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 29. Gravesend. 67. Richard Starke to Christopher Dighton, one of the searchers at Gravesend. Richard Gilbert, master of a ketch from Dunkirk, brought Mr. Kellner [?] and landed him at Margate. There is on board his ship a trunk of Kellner's. Will take order to meet with the party there. Mr. Lee informs Mr. Robinson that there are people that will come aboard of him against his will, that will not take the Oath of Allegiance. He is gone up to London about it. Gilbert will keep the trunk till Starke can peruse it. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 29. 68. Certificate of Dr. Robert Bates that John Simpson of Whitechapel, intending to travel beyond seas, had taken the Oath of Allegiance. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 29. 69. Justices of Peace for Hants to Sir Thomas Stewkely the Sheriff. Certificate of proceedings for relief of the poor within the division of Basingstoke. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 29. 70. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of the presentments made to them at Helland, in that county, by overseers of the poor, of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundred of Trigg. [*One page.*]

Oct. 30. 71. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to the Council. Certificate of proceedings for relief of the poor within one of the divisions of that county. [*One page and a half.*]

Oct. 30. Whitehall. 72. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to the Clerk of the Council now attending. William Cooke having submitted to the order of the Lords Lieutenants or the Deputy Lieutenants for co. Norfolk. The person addressed is requested to discharge him from further attendance. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 30. Office of the Ordnance. 73. Officers of Ordnance to the Commissioners for the Office of Ordnance [Lords of the Admiralty?]. Acknowledge the receipt of their letters of 16th inst., for more careful taking the accounts of captains,

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

gunners, and others. Set forth the course usually adopted by them, and promise to apply themselves to obey their commands. [*One page.*]

Oct. 30. 74. John Wells to Nicholas. Sends him a new warrant requesting him to join in a certificate respecting the masts, which were the subject of his letter of the 25th inst., No. 53. He declines to do so, and states his reasons. *Inclosed,*

74. I. *Officers of the Navy to John Wells, Edward Faulkener, Peter Pett, Edward Boate, Richard Holborne, and William Moreton. Desire them jointly to certify whether these masts are by "overhalling" reduced to a less measure, and whether the "overhalling" be any disadvantage to the King in their proper use. 25th October* 1633. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 30. York. 75. H. Jenkyns and Dorothy Jenkyns to Humphrey Fulwood. Mr. Hodgson having declined to receive 50*l.*, the remainder of the annuity of 200*l.* they had got "the 50*l.* in money changed into gold," and had sent it up by the bearer, Mr. Moore, an attorney in Clifford's Inn. Request an acquittance by the same person at his coming down at the end of Michaelmas term. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 30. York. 76 Dorothy Jenkyns to her son Humphrey Fulwood. Intends to pay him the 300*l.* promised him by his father by two payments at Midsummer 1634 and 1635. At Whitsuntide next purposes to visit her daughter Anne and himself, and her daughter Babham and her husband in London. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 31. 77. Petition of Thomas Cooke, of the parish of St. George, Southwark, to the Council. Lewis Hewes [Hughes] a nonconformed minister, was about five years since complained of by petitioner to the Bishop of Winchester, who, after conference with Hewes, dismissed him from preaching in the gaol of the White Lion, whereupon Hewes has ever since unjustly prosecuted petitioner for felony and other supposed misdemeanors, whereof he was acquitted, and Hewes convicted of conspiracy against petitioner, since which time Hewes, unable to moderate his malice, has presented various petitions to that Board against petitioner. The latter whereof being referred to the Attorney General, Hewes detains his certificate thereon, and is ready to present another petition. Prays them to take some order with Hewes for his courses against petitioner. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

77. I. *Order that in case the said Hughes detains the certificate of the Attorney General as alleged, and does not deliver in the same by the 8th November, he stand committed to the Fleet. Whitehall, 31st October* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

Oct. 31. 78. Petition of certain Clothiers in co. Gloucester which make red cloths to the Council. Petitioners being restrained from their mosing mills by proclamation have petitioned their lordships several times, and on the 21st June order was made that Anthony Wither,

1633.

one of the Commissioners for Clothing should make answer thereunto, and on the 9th August it was ordered that the Commissioners should consider of a letter and petitions then preferred and make their reports. Pray that the Commissioners may meet and report forthwith, and that petitioners may use their mills until further order. [*Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

78. I. *Order that as soon as Mr. Wither be come to town the Clerk of the Council put the Lords Committees for Clothing in mind to have a meeting. Whitehall,* 31st *October* 1633. *Third of a page.*]

Oct. 31. 79. Petition of Thomas Argoll, Clerk of the Ropeyard at Woolwich, to Sec. Coke. Petitioner has belonged to the Navy since 1588, and has been employed 13 years in making cordage. Since 24th June last the East India Company have the King's ropeyard and employ their own ministers. Prays for a purser's place in one of the new ships. [*One page.*]

Oct. 31. 80. Petition of Richard Maud, Hugh Davies, and Robert Smith to Archbishop Laud. Formerly supplicated for some charitable relief of losses, whereunto petitioners have run in the building at St. John's, [Oxford], through their own mere improvidence. Cannot by reason of the Archbishop's manifold employments have access to him to declare their misery. Pray reference to the Bishop of Oxford and some six or more heads of houses in Oxford, and on their relation, whatsoever the Archbishop shall vouchsafe for relief they will most humbly accept. *Underwritten,*

80. I. *The Archbishop is content, notwithstanding the demerits of the petitioner and his fellows, to refer all as is desired; as is petitioned, the Archbishop will expect a relation from the referees, and (which is more than is desired) not only receive it, but give the petitioners what they shall find in justice due or in charity fit, for that he may once have an end of this business.* [*Copy in the handwriting of William Dell, endorsed "The Copy of the Mason's "petition about my building, &c." Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. 31. The Downs. 81. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Purposes on Monday next to send away towards Chatham the Eighth Lion's Whelp, and on Tuesday the Ninth [Tenth?], and on Wednesday the Henrietta Maria, and on Thursday to follow himself. Is glad for his own particular that he is coming in, but sorry to see the King suffer in his honour in calling in his guard of his seas so soon, for between this and the end of December is the chief time of trade and coming home of ships, and therefore most requisite to have them abroad, and most for his honour and profit in his customs. Is sorry Nicholas hears no news of Sir Richard Plumleigh; they have had very sore weather a long time. Sends various suggestions in reference to the instructions to be given to Captains Byng and Lisle, principally with

1633. VOL. CCXLVIII.

respect to the right and mode of compelling foreign ships to strike their flags and topsails whilst passing by his Majesty's castles. [*Three pages.*]

Oct. 31. 82. Robert Reade to Philip Warwick. Contentment received from his letter. News they have none but the birth of the Duke of York on the 14th inst. He shall be christened the 24th November, by the Prince of Orange, the Prince Palatine, and the Queen of Bohemia. The King and Queen are well and jolly. Warwick's brother Tom is at Orleans. He is already almost a perfect Frenchman. [*Draft. One page.*]

Oct. 31. 83. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to William Walrond the Sheriff. Report their proceedings for relief of the poor for the division wherein Taunton was the market town. [*One page.*]

Oct. 84. The King to Archbishop Laud. It pleased the late King that the Archbishop of Canterbury should release Thomas Preston, priest, then prisoner in the Clink, but so as he should give security to remain in the Clink, and should not go forth to exercise his function of priest, and that his books should not be taken from him, and if he should crave any other favours the late Archbishop might grant them. These favours were granted to him in consideration of his writing many books in defence of the new Oath of Allegiance, and he having given good security was by the late Archbishop released of his imprisonment. In the second year of his reign the King confirmed these favours, and now authorizes the Archbishop to continue the same, and to give warrant that Preston be not molested in his person, books, or any other thing without warrant from the Archbishop or some others of the Council. [*Indorsed "Minute of Mr. Preston's letter." One page and a half.*]

Oct. 85. The King to the Vice-Chancellor of the University of Cambridge. Upon sundry differences among the Fellows of St. John's College concerning the election of a master, and complaints made against Dr. Lane, one of the parties elected, the King directed a commission to the heads of the colleges of that University to examine and certify the true state of that business, a return of which certificate the King expected before now. The Vice-Chancellor is to charge the rest of the committees that they proceed summarily to expedite that commission, and to make a speedy return thereof, and he is also to certify what impediments have been given to their proceeding therein, and by whom, that order may be taken for their punishment. [*Draft. One page.*]

Oct.? 86. Petition of Bryan Stapylton to the Council. Petitioner has been summoned to answer to matters to be objected against him. Knowing his own innocency he hopes to acquit himself, even to clearing his intentions from all manner of disobedience to his Majesty's will and pleasure at any time signified to him. Being a receiver in the north parts for the King and Queen, he is now upon finishing his year's account, which done he is to repair into the

1633.

north again. Prays them to call him to his answer. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Oct. ? 87. Petition of Bryan Stapylton to the Council. Being lately convented for refusing to contribute to the twelve-pence in every constabulary demanded by the muster-master of co. York, wherein he protests he had not any intention to decline his Majesty's service, or to show himself refractory, protests that in any way wherein he has offended, he is ready to submit and show his conformity for the future. Prays them to accept this submission. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Oct. ?] 88. Petition of the late Mayor and others of Berwick to the Council. Edward Moore, being obnoxious to punishment for several crimes and outrages, endeavoured by corrupt practices to procure himself to be elected mayor of Berwick at Michaelmas 1632, but failing in his endeavour committed a great riot, using scornful words of the King's authority, the examination of which abuses was referred by the Council to the Bishop of Durham. While the said abuses were in examination Edward Moore, upon Michaelmas Day last, by the assistance of his friends and accomplices, in a tumultuous manner, contrary to the ancient custom of the borough, procured himself to be chosen mayor, and in a furious and outrageous manner assumed to himself the mayor's staff, swearing himself, contrary to the will of his predecessor, to whom the administration of the oath properly belonged. Pray the Council to take order for reformation of these abuses, and in the meantime to direct some course for present government of the borough. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

88. I. *Relation of proceedings of Edward Moore and his abettors on Sunday 29th September last, within the Guildhall of Berwick, in usurping the office of the mayoralty there; followed by reasons of exception against the election of Edward Moore, made by most of the justices and well nigh half of the commons of that corporation; signed by the late mayor and 50 others.* [*Six pages.*]

[Oct. ?] 89. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Carnarvon to John Earl of Bridgewater, Lord President of Wales. Having called together the general muster of trained soldiers of that county, to meet at Carnarvon on the 11th October, it happened that a soldier of the company whereof Nicholas Hooke was captain fell at variance with one of his fellows and offered him violence. The Lieutenant interposing, the party that moved the quarrel offered to assault him with his sword, whereupon, on complaint of the Lieutenant, the writers ordered the offender into custody of one of the constables of the town. But Thomas Bould, one of the bailiffs of the town, declaring that the Deputy Lieutenants had nothing to do there, took the prisoner out of the constable's custody and enlarged him. John Gruffyth, constable of the Castle of Carnarvon, can testify to the insolence with which all this was done on the part of Bould. Appeal to the Earl on the dangerous consequences of such an affront to their authority. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCXLVIII.

1633.

Oct. 90. Officers of the Navy and others to Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend William Herbert for the place of purser in one of the King's ships. [*One page.*]

Oct. 91. Abstract of businesses left unperfected by the Council in the present month:—They are, October 1st, suggested removal of the government of the Merchant Adventurers; 9th, Mr. Attorney to report on abuses in printing and enhancing the price of books, and also on the reformation of excessive prices of all sorts of victuals and horsemeat; same day, Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Becher, the alderman of the ward, Mr. Whitaker, and Mr. Child, to call the parties interested in the Blackfriars' playhouse before them, and after hearing them and viewing the place to make an estimate and value, and agree upon such recompense for the same as should be indifferent, and to report thereon by the 26th instant; 16th, Justices of Peace to suppress all taverns in Covent Garden except two, all alehouse keepers except four, and all cooks except three; 18th, Mr. Surveyor to consider the best means for remedying the annoyance to his Majesty's house occasioned by the gravel lying continually before Scotland Gate, and in the passage near the mews, and for continuing the common sewers for St. Martin's Lane and Covent Garden, so as to be with least annoyance to his Majesty's house and the Thames; 16th, the Judges to report on the best way for suppressing the excessive numbers of attorneys and common solicitors; 25th, Justices of Peace to pull down the stairs and sign to the water belonging to the Bear tavern near King's Bridge; same day, Lord Mayor to certify what the whole number of taverns is in the city, and how many have been erected since 1612. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Oct. 92. Act of homage of Bishop Juxon on his translation from the see of Hereford to that of London. [*One page.*]

[Oct. ?] 93. Lines intended to reflect on Archbishop Laud, but the exact meaning of which is difficult to discover. Perhaps they are one of the rhapsodical compositions of Lady Eleanor Davies, who was called in question in November 1633, for prophesying that the Archbishop should outlive the 5th November but a very few days. The lines are entitled "Hand writing, October 1633. *Exaudi Deus.* Psalm 55." and in the margin there is a deduction of the same number 55 out of the name of LAVD. The lines spelt and pointed as in the original run thus:—

"God of the Earth. Earth is England.
out of Earth, Comes a Beaste,
breed of the first, by the Sea Sand
of Evils not the Least,
two Horns like to a Lambe, not wilde
like Yorke, and Lambeth Looke,
oathe giueth all, as Dragon milde
righte Hand, bidds Laye on Booke.

"Six Hundred. Sixtie. six, accounte
the Beast, His number tolde.
to fifftie fiue years, doo amounte.
So many moneths, is olde
Marke, Moneths, read of the Man of sinn
Whose Howers Last doo runn
Six Hundred. Sixtie, six beginn.
to counte His Moneth, to come.
even so come. Lord Jesus Amen."

VOL. CCXLVIII.

1633. [Oct. ?] 94. Justices of Peace for co. Salop to Sir Philip Eyton the Sheriff. Certificate that since their last report they had duly put the law in execution for relief of the poor within the hundred of Pimhill. [*Half a page.*]

[Oct. ?] 95. Notes of cases in which prohibitions had been granted by the Courts of Common Law to prevent Ecclesiastical Courts from intermeddling in the distribution of the effects of intestates. The notes comprise ten cases, and go back to the 34th Elizabeth." [*Two pages and a half.*]

[Oct. ?] 96. Statement of the right of the Dean and Canons of Christ Church, Oxford, to the Prebend of Wetwang in the Cathedral of York, annexed by Pope Clement VII. to Cardinal Wolsey's College in Oxford, on his attainder surrendered to the King, and by him conveyed in trust for the Dean and Canons of Christ Church, who demised the same to Sir John Browne for 50 years. [*Indorsed by Sir John Lambe, "Case at dinner, prebend of Wetwang." One page.*]

Oct. 97. Bill in Chancery exhibited by Sir John Lambe against Noah Coniers and Lettice his wife (late widow of Dr. Richard Henchman) and Thomas Henchman father of Dr. Richard Henchman, Noah Coniers and Lettice his wife having threatened to sue Sir John Lambe upon an obligation for 100*l.* given by Sir John to the late Dr. Richard Henchman, but long since discharged, the suit is instituted to discover what has become of the second leaf of the sheet of paper whereon the said obligation was written, and whereupon, also, the payments made by Sir John were written. Thomas Rose, Thomas Salisbury, and Richard Quenby were intended to have been made parties to the suit but were omitted upon grounds stated in an underwritten memorandum signed "John Puleston." [*Draft. Nine pages.*]

VOL. CCXLIX. OCTOBER, 1633.

Oct. 1. Examinations of witnesses taken at Cambridge under a royal commission issued on the 21st August 1633, to inquire into the circumstances of a recent election for the mastership of St. John's College, and which commission is annexed to these depositions. The witnesses examined were:

Thomas Smyth, Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.
John Collins, M.D. of Cambridge.
Thomas Spell,
Peter Senhouse,
Robert Allott,
Francis Cooper,
John Robinson,
} Fellows of St. John's.

1633. VOL. CCXLIX.

John Price,
Thomas Thornton,
Thomas Turwhite,
John Willington, } Fellows of St. John's.

James Robinson, butler of St. John's.

Richard Hanger,
Amias Riddinge, } Fellows of St. John's

Thomas Goade, Fellow of King's College.

Cuthbert Pearson, late Fellow and Vice-Provost of King's College.

John Cuffe, Fellow of King's College.

James Staninough, Fellow of Queen's College.

Patrick Melvill, M.A. of Cambridge.

Francis Hughes, one of the Esquire Bedels.

Peter Middleton, servant to Dr. Lane.

Thomas Clayton, porter of St. John's.

Henry Fallowfield,
William Broxholme, } Fellows of St. John's.

Bennet Baker, apprentice to John Swetson, of Cambridge, apothecary.

John Ambrose,
William Bodurda,
Henry Bodurda, } Fellows of St. John's.

Robert Balam, M.A. of St. John's.

Abraham Caley,
Arthur Heron, } Fellows of St. John's.

John Simons, B.D., rector of Gislingham, co. Suffolk.

Joseph Thurston, Fellow of St. John's.

Francis Blacklyng, M.A. of St. John's.

John Johnson, Fellow of St. John's and one of the taxors of the University.

Alen Henman,
Robert Nicholsen,
Edmund Laicocke,
John Skelton,
Samuel Pechey, } Fellows of St. John's.

Robert Thompson, M.A. of St. John's.

Anthony Connyers,
Walter Littleton,
Richard Buckley,
Timothy Hutton } Fellows of St. John's.

Henry Downhoult [Downhall]
Henry Younge } late Fellows of St. John's.

John Holland, of Woodham Ferrers, Essex, tailor.

Thomas Fothergill,
Ralph Coates,
Oliver Dand,
William Inglett,
Peter Clarke, } Fellows of St. John's.

Annexed,

1633.

VOL. CCXLIX.

1. I. *Interrogatories exhibited by Robert Lane, D.D., in defence of himself against the crimes objected against him by Richard Holdsworth.*

1. II. *Interrogatories to be ministered to witnesses on behalf of Richard Holdsworth, B.D., according to the tenor of a commission concerning the excesses of Robert Lane, D.D., and the behaviour of the fellows of [St. John's College], towards the King's letters directed to them about the election of a master.*

1. III. *Personal answers of Robert Lane, D.D., of St. John's College, to the scandalous allegations of Richard Holdsworth. 17th September* 1633.

1. IV. *Articles exhibited by Dr. Lane against Richard Holdsworth, B.D., and divers of the fellows of St. John's College, touching their behaviour concerning the King's letters to that college, publicly read to those whose names are inserted in the several articles subjoined. 9th September* 1633. *Indorsed,*

1. IV. i. *The King to [the Fellows of St. John's College, Cambridge]. Hearing that the master of their college is dead, and that they are in hand to make a new election, he urges upon them to take special care thereof. Has taken particular notice of their president, Dr. Lane, as one much esteemed both amongst them and in the whole University, and who has also seen the world abroad in some relation to public service. Recommends him as a very fit man. Palace of Berwick, 11th June* 1633.

1. IV. ii. *Petition of Robert Lane, DD., President of St. John's College, to Henry Earl of Holland, Chancellor of the University. A petition was lately exhibited to the Earl by Mr. Downhall, a member of that college, wherein Dr. Lane was traduced to have abused his place and power with the master, to the great disquiet of the college. The master and fellows of St. John's College testify that Dr. Lane their president demeaned himself in the college quietly, and was no author of commotions as unjustly pretended; signed by Owen Gwyn and 25 other fellows of St. John's. Petitioner prays the Earl not to give over much credit to sinister reports.*

1. V. *Allegations of Richard Holdsworth, concerning the excesses of Robert Lane, DD., by reason whereof he was unfit to be master of St. John's College, and also concerning the behaviour of the fellows towards his Majesty and his letters at the time of the election of the master. 11th September* 1633.

Vol. CCXLIX.

1633.

1. VI. *Personal answer of Richard Holdsworth, B.D., to the articles exhibited by Dr. Lane before the Commissioners. 9th September* 1633.

1. VII. *The King to the Vice-Chancellor and Heads of Houses in the University of Cambridge. The mastership of St. John's College being lately vacant, the fellows of the same had chosen, some of them Dr. Robert Lane and others Richard Holdsworth, into the vacant post, whereupon a strife having arisen, his Majesty appointed the persons addressed Commissioners to examine witnesses on either side, and to return their examinations in writing, with this commission, to the King. Canbury, 21st August* 1633.

[Oct.] 2. Brief collected out of all the preceding depositions, and other documents, of all the allegations on both sides, and all the evidence given in relation thereto. Signed by Richard Love, the Vice-Chancellor, Master of Corpus Christi College; Samuel Ward, Master of Sydney Sussex College; Henry Smith, Master of Magdalene College; Thomas Bainbrigg, Master of Christ's College; Thomas Comber, Master of Trinity College; Richard Sibbs, Master of Catherine Hall; Thomas Bachcroft, Master of Gonville and Caius College; and William Sandcroft, Master of Emmanuel College. [*Sixty-seven pages.*]

Vol. CCL. November 1–19, 1633.

Nov. 1. Sleaford. 1. Commissioners for collecting contributions towards repairing the Cathedral of St. Paul, within co. Lincoln, to the Council. The collection was not answerable to their expectation, being very much hindered through the dissuasions of Bartholomew Garwell of Great Hale, yeoman, who not only refused to contribute himself, but dissuaded others, and reported that the Commissioners by sending their summonses for him and others were in a præmunire, and that he would prosecute the same against them. [*One page.*]

Nov. 1. Winchester. 2. Robert Kercher to Lord Chief Justice Richardson. The writer and Mr. South have bound apprentice about twenty poor children since the last assizes. Desires to be informed what to do to such obstinate men as refuse to take such an apprentice as the churchwardens and overseers think fit to place with them. Most of the rogues keep within the liberties of the city. Mr. South and he busied in passing accounts for the poor prisoners in the gaol for ten years. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 1. Buckland. 3. Sir Francis Drake, Sheriff of Devon, to Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Baron Denham, Judges of Assize for the Western Circuit. Has not received any one certificate from the justices of peace. Fears they can hardly meet and certify as required before he

VOL. CCL.

1633.

shall be outed and then the next sheriff will make the return. [*One page.*]

Nov. 1. 4. Demand by Capt. Thomas Austen and Nathaniel Terne of cordage for mooring his Majesty's ships at Chatham and Portsmouth, to be laid out at Michaelmas 1634. Every ship is mentioned, with the amount of cordage required for it; total, 2,428 cwt. 2 qrs. [*Copy. Certified by Kenrick Edisbury. Two pages.*]

Nov. 1. 5. Propositions made to the Company of Merchants of London trading to France by Mr. Spicer, governor of the Company of Merchants of Exeter. That the merchants of London will join in the remove of the mart from Rouen to Newhaven, and from Morlaix to Lanion or Brest; that none shall trade for France but merchants; that merchants of the north and east be brought under the government of London, and those of the west under that of Exeter. And that for support of trade impositions may be laid by both companies upon trades and upon all goods imported and exported. [*Indorsed by Sec Coke. Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 1. 6. Copy of the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 1. 7. Schedule of particulars certified by Charles Harbord, surveyor general, of the drainers' part of lands lately drained as of those remaining to be drained by Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and others in the Chase of Hatfield, in cos. York, Nottingham, and Lincoln. There had been drained 20,738 acres; 3,767 acres remained to be drained. [*One page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. 8. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with notes of some decisions. Among them,—To consider when to speak with the Deputy of the States Ambassador touching the East India Company: [*Margin,* "To meet to-morrow."] Estimate for launching and transporting the two new ships. Whether to order another survey to be made of the two new ships in dock. Instructions for Capt. Austen: [*Margin,* "Signed."] Proclamation touching order to be observed by men-of-war and others in his Majesty's roads and ports: [*Margin,* "To be moved at [the] C[ouncil] B[oard]."] Demands of captains of castles for instructions how to behave towards foreigners. Whether Nicholas shall render the letter of credence and M. Joachimi's promise to the East India Company, keeping copies thereof: [*Margin,* "I am to keep them as yet."] [*One page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Thomas Austen. Instructions as captain and master of the pinnace Henrietta, employed for guard of the Thames and Medway. He is to keep within ken of the river's mouth. He is to stay all unlawful transport of powder and other stores which he suspects to belong to the Navy; to certify all exporters of fullers' earth, ostrey fagots, or oysters; to see that fishermen use not trawls; not to suffer picaroons or petty men-of-war to disturb trade; to apprehend pirates and sea rovers; to assist

1633. VOL. CCL.

the King's ships employed for guard of the Narrow Seas, and to give the Lords notice of his proceedings. [*See Copy. Vol.* clvii., *fol.* 128. *Three pages.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Send him copy of a complaint delivered them by William Gore, merchant, touching an insolency offered his ship upon our coast by one of the States men-of-war. He is to cause Mr. Gore, the master of his ship, and such others as he may produce, to be examined concerning the fact. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii. *fol.* 89. *Third of a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere, Master of the Ordnance. To allow Richard Leigh and other owners of the Mary and John of London, of 250 tons burthen, to furnish that ship with 26 pieces of cast-iron ordnance out of the founder's store in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. The same to Sir Robert Jackson and the rest of the Justices of Berwick with the Customer and other Officers of that port. A proportion of fish for his Majesty's household is shortly to be brought from that port to London. In the same ship such pieces of ordnance are also to be sent as are appointed to be sent to the Tower. They are to take up a fit ship for that service. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 89*a*. *Third of a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of Henry Hendly and six others. Petitioners stated that in June last was three years they were entertained to serve in his Majesty's ship the Great Seahorse, under Capt. Quaile, and continued their service until the ship came home to Plymouth. They prayed order to Sir William Russell for their pay. The Lords answered that if any thing be due to them, they are to have it from those that entertained them to serve, the voyage being undertaken by and for the benefit of private men. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Similar answer of the same Lords to a similar petition of William Delahay, surgeon, and three others, who were taken into the ship at Surat two years since. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 90. *Sixth of a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Similar answer of the same Lords to a similar petition of George Johnson and three others taken into the ship after Capt. Quaile's decease by Capt. Marsh at Mavis the 10th April last. [*Minute. Ibid. Sixth of a page.*]

Nov. 2. Whitehall. Similar answer of the same Lords to a similar petition of Joan Wyan and eight others, widows whose husbands were entertained by Capt. Quaile, and lost their lives in the service. [*Minute. Ibid. Sixth of a page.*]

Nov. 2. 9. Bill of services and disbursements of Sir John Finet, master of the ceremonies, for attendance upon ambasadors, from 1st July 1632 to 2d November 1633, allowed by the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery as Lord Chamberlain; total, 134*l*. [*Three pages.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.
Nov. 2. 10. Justices of Peace for Wilts to the Justices of Assize for the said county. Certificate of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Chippenham, Calne, and Damerham North. Difficulty in the business of binding out poor apprentices, partly by reason of the unwillingness of clothiers to take apprentices, being as they pretend untrusty and thievish, partly by the unwillingness of foolish poor parents to part with their children, and partly by churchwardens neglecting the business or out of malice imposing apprentices upon such as are not of ability to keep them. [*One page.*]

Nov. 2. 11. Sir Thomas Stewkeley, Sheriff of Hants, to Sir Thomas Richardson and Sir John Denham, Justices of Assize. Sends four certificates from Justices of Peace. Certifies names of Justices of Peace for the divisions from which he had not received any returns. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

11. I. *Justices of Peace for Hants to the Sheriff. Certify proceedings for relief of the poor in the Fawley division. 6th October* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

11. II. *Similar certificate of other Justices of Peace for the same county in relation to the Andover division. Scarce a vagrant found nor any "pickeryes" committed as they hear of. Have settled the long pending question as to who should maintain Kitcombe bridge. 30th October* 1633. [*One page.*]

11. III. *Similar certificate for the New Forest division. 2nd November* 1633. [*One page.*]

11. IV. *Similar certificate for the division of Kingsclere. The prices of grain, by reason of the wet summer and late harvest, rather rise than fall. The price of wool is very low, the best at* 12*d. the pound, the second at* 10*d. 6th October* 1633. [*One page and a half.*]

Nov. 3. Whitehall. 12. Order of the King in Council made on debate of the difference which grew about removing the communion table in St. Gregory's Church, near St. Paul's Cathedral, from the middle of the chancel to the upper end, there placed altarwise, in such manner as it stands in the cathedral and mother church, as also in all other cathedrals, and in his Majesty's own chapel, and as is consonant to the practice of approved antiquity, which removal had been effected under an order of the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, being the ordinaries. The King declared his dislike of all innovation; that the liberty of placing the communion table where it may stand with most fitness is left to the judgment of the ordinary. Upon which consideration his Majesty declared that he well approved the act of the ordinary in this case, and gave commandment that if the few parishioners who had complained thereof proceeded with their appeal, the Dean of the Arches should confirm the order of the Dean and Chapter. [*Copy. One page and three quarters.*]

Nov. 3. 13. Another copy of the same. [*Three pages.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.

Nov. 3. Woolwich. 14. Francis Sheldon, Clerk of the Cheque at Woolwich, to Nicholas. Returns him a petition described in Nicholas's indorsement as being for repair of the way between Woolwich and Greenwich. The parish present Nicholas their humble thanks and entreat him to further the petition. The bearer will show him the necessity of the cause. The Officers of the Navy had seen the place and had promised their assistance if enabled by any order. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 4. 15. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend Daniel Walderon for a cook's place in one of the King's ships. [*One page.*]

Nov. 4. 16. Minutes by Sec. Windebank of businesses to be submitted to his Majesty:—Among them,—"Committee of Lords concerning the "Lady Davies and her books." John Chambers being contented to build a chapel in a remote and secluded place in co. Denbigh, prays the King out of a waste ground there to grant a competent quantity towards the maintenance of a churchman. Sanderson, Smyth, and Lewyn the King's coachmen, desire a commission to inquire of the neglects of repair of the castle and blockhouses held by the mayor and burgesses of Kingston-upon-Hull. The petitioners offer to bring the lands to the King, double the fee-farm rents, and repair the castle and blockhouses. Cooke and Wanham, grooms of the chamber, desire certain Recusants' goods which they have found out in London, rendering the King a fourth part. The armourers concerning a commission stayed by the Lords of the Council for making and repairing the common arms of the kingdom. [*Indorsed upon this paper are other similar memoranda:—Among them,—Vandyke's house rent to be paid by Mr. Coningan [Cunningham], treasurer of the principality. To speak with my Lord of Canterbury concerning the Bishop of Chester, that Sir Henry Marten and Sir John Lambe may receive the King's pleasure touching the declaration to be made to the Court. Three quarters of a page.*]

[Nov. 4.] 17. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Wilts of poor children apprenticed, disorderly persons fined, and vagrants punished, within the division heretofore called the Earl of Pembroke's division but lately the Salisbury division. The male apprentices were bound until they came to the age of 24, the female until 21, and at the end of their term the masters were to allow them double apparel. [*Five pages.*]

Nov. 4. 18. Justices of Peace for Hants to the Sheriff of that county. Certificate of their proceedings in execution of the laws for relief of the poor in the division of Alton, at their meetings at Alton on the 4th May and at Petersfield on the 10th July and 13th August last past. [*Six pages.*]

Nov. 5. Plymouth. 19. Mayor of Plymouth to the Council. There lately arrived there one John Jenkyn, born near Penzance, who for five-and-twenty years had lived in Spain and for 20 years thereof had

1633.

resided in Seville in the Society of Jesuits, whereof he was a lay brother, as appears by his examination. On search they had found about him divers crucifixes, pictures, and other superstitious things, with two or three Popish books. He pretends the cause of his coming to England was to see his friends. He refused to take the Oath of Allegiance. They had sent him to the common gaol. [*One page.*] *Incloses,*

19. 1. *Examination of John Jenkyn, known in Spain by the name of John Dwart, detailing more minutely the circumstances above mentioned. 2nd November.* [*One page.*]

Nov. 5. Wells.

20. Bishop Piers of Bath and Wells to Archbishop Laud. On receipt of his letter of the 4th October last [*Vol.* ccxlvii. *No.* 24] he sent forth letters for some of the better sort of the clergy, out of every division, part, and corner of Somersetshire to come to him, and he finds by the answers of 72 beneficed ministers in whose parishes Feasts of Dedication of their churches are kept:—I. That those feasts have been kept as long as they have lived in their several parishes without any disorders. II. That on the feast days the service of the church has been more solemnly performed, and the church better frequented, than upon any other Sunday in the year. III. That they have not known of any disorders in the neighbouring towns where the like feasts are kept. IV. That the people very much desire their continuance. Lastly. All those ministers are of opinion that it is fit they should be continued, for a memorial of the dedication of their churches, for the civilizing of people, for their lawful recreations, for composing differences by meeting of friends, for increase of love and amity as being feasts of charity, for relief of the poor, the richer sort keeping then open house, and for many other reasons. Believes if he had sent for 100 more of the clergy, he should have received the same answers. Likens the seventy-two ministers who had given their answers all of one substance, yet all severally, to the Septuagint or seventy-two interpreters of the Old Testament. Throughout Somersetshire there are not only Feasts of Dedication, but Church-ales, Clerk-ales, and Bid-ales. The Feasts of Dedication are called Feast-days or Revel-days, and are not known among the ignorant people as Feasts of Dedication, although all scholars acknowledge them to be so, and one minister who has been a great traveller, has inserted in his answer that in some reformed churches, namely in Switzerland, these feasts are observed. When the constables told their neighbours that the judges would put down these feasts, they answered that it was very hard if they could not entertain their friends once a year, to praise God for his blessings, and pray for the King under whose happy government they enjoyed peace and quietness. The chiefest cause of the dislike of these feasts among the preciser sort is, because they are kept upon Sundays, which they never call but Sabbath days, upon which they would have no manner of recreation, neither roast nor sod. Some of the ministers confess that if the people should not have their

1633. lawful recreations upon Sundays after evening prayer, they would go either to tippling houses, and there talk of matters of church and state, or else into conventicles. Church-ales have been most left off or put down, but by church-ales heretofore many poor parishes have cast their bells, repaired their towers, beautified their churches, and raised stocks for the poor, and not by the sins of the people (as some humourists have said), but by the benevolence of the people at their sports and pastimes. Clerk-ales, for the better maintenance of parish clerks, have been used until of late, and since they have been put down, some ministers are afraid they shall have no parish clerks. A Bid-ale is when an honest man decayed in his estate is set up again by the benevolence of friends at a feast, but this is laid aside in almost every place. Whilst writing about feasts may add that a grave and learned divine dwelling near Taunton wishes his Grace to be a means that the judges might not sit and condemn men on that great Feast Day of the Annunciation. [*Three pages and a half.*]

Nov. 5. 21. Petition of George Cottington to Archbishop Laud. The King had granted petitioner by letters patent all the tithes in the Forest of Exmoor, upon consideration of a present fine, as also a good rent. Some of the clergy adjoining the forest have a design to complain to the Archbishop and possess him with an ill opinion of this patent, which upon good grounds in law, and profitable terms to his Majesty, as also by way of recompense for services done by petitioner in foreign employments, was passed to him. Refers the Archbishop to the schedule of reasons annexed. He stands at the helm of all public affairs, but in particular of these. In favouring this grant he will steer his Majesty's course and create petitioner his ever bounden servant. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

21. I. *Reasons concerning his Majesty's grant of the tithes of Exmoor Forest in cos. Somerset and Devon.* [*One page.*]

Nov. 6. London. 22. Ralph Freeman, Lord Mayor of London, and others to the Council. In obedience to an order of the 15th October last, they have made survey and find the whole number of taverns within the city and liberties to be 211, whereof 6 are licensed by his Majesty, 203 by vintners, and 2 neither by his Majesty nor by vintners, one being unlicensed, and the other kept under a licence from the Earl of Middlesex. [*One page*] *Annexed,*

22. I. *Deputy of Cordwainer Street Ward to the Lord Mayor. One tavern in that ward kept by the widow of a vintner. 2nd November,* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

22. II. *Alderman of Bread Street Ward to the same. Six taverns in that ward, five kept by vintners, one licensed by the King. Among them, in St. Mildred's parish, is "William Meade, vintner, at the sign of the Mermaid in "Bread Street, being free of the Company of Vintners." 3rd November* 1633. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.

22. III. *Alderman of Lime Street Ward to the Lord Mayor Three taverns kept by vintners. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. IV. *Deputy of Broad Street Ward to the same. Five taverns, all kept by vintners; among them, the Boar's Head, by John Lee, vintner. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. V. *Alderman and Deputy of Billingsgate Ward to the same. Eight taverns, all kept by vintners, and all draw wine by the charter of that company. 4th November* 1633.

22. VI. *Alderman of Ward of Cheap to the same. Seven taverns, all kept by vintners. 4th November* 1633.

22. VII. *Alderman and Deputy of Walbrook Ward to the same. Three taverns, all kept by vintners. 4th November* 1633.

22. VIII. *Alderman of Bassishaw Ward to the same. No tavern, nor has been these many years. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. IX. *Alderman and Deputy of Tower Ward to the same Nine taverns, all kept by vintners. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. X. *The like of Castle Baynard Ward to the same. Eleven vintners in that ward. 4th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

22. XI. *Deputy of Ward of Coleman Street to the same. Five taverns, all kept by vintners. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. XII. *Alderman of Dowgate Ward to the same. Five taverns licensed by the Vintners' Company and two "Ronishon houses" licensed by the King, namely, Paule Vandevele and Jacob Druton. 4th November* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

22. XIII. *Return for the Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn. Seven taverns, all kept by freemen. 4th November* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XIV. *Alderman of Ward of Farringdon Without to the Lord Mayor. Seventeen taverns, all licensed by the Company of Vintners. 4th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. XV. *Alderman and others of Portsoken Ward to the same. Seven taverns, six kept by vintners, one without licence. 4th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

22. XVI. *Return for the Parish of St. Dunstan in the West to the same. Nine taverns, eight kept by vintners, one by the widow of a vintner. 4th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

22. XVII. *Deputy of the Ward of Bishopsgate to the same. Eleven taverns, all kept by freemen and licensed. 4th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCL.

22. XVIII. *Deputy of the Ward of Candlewick Street to the Lord Mayor. Three taverns, two kept by freemen and one under a licence of "the Lord of Middlesex." Among them is "William Leedes, at the Boar's Head in East Cheap, "keepeth that tavern as he is a freeman, and not by any "license from the King's Majesty, nor of the Company of "Vintners." 4th November* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XIX. *Alderman and Deputy of Queenhithe Ward to the same. Eight taverns, all kept by freemen. 5th November* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

22. XX. *Return for Cornhill Ward to the same. Four taverns, all kept by freemen.* [*Half a page.*]

22. XXI. *Deputy of Ward of Bridge Within to the same. Five taverns, all kept by freemen, and one to be let.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

22. XXII. *Alderman of Aldgate Ward to the same. Seven taverns, five kept by free vintners, one newly erected, "with only a bush hanging forth," and one by a person who intends to change his copy from the merchant tailors to the vintners.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XXIII. *Alderman and others of Aldersgate Ward to the same Seven taverns, all kept by vintners.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XXIV. *Alderman of Vintry Ward to the same. Four taverns, three kept by vintners, the other by a vintner's widow.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XXV. *Alderman of Langbourn Ward to the same. Seven taverns, all kept by vintners.* [*Half a page.*]

22. XXVI. *Alderman of Cripplegate Ward to the same. Five taverns in St. Giles', Cripplegate, all kept by vintners.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

22. XXVII. *The same to the same: Five taverns in Cripplegate Within, all kept by vintners.* [*Half a page.*]

22. XXVIII. *Alderman and Deputy of the Ward of Bridge Without. Thirteen taverns, all kept by vintners.* [*Half a page.*]

22. XXIX. *Alderman of the Ward of Farringdon Within to the same. Fourteen taverns, all kept by freemen.* [*One page.*]

22. XXX. *Deputy of the Ward of Farringdon Without to the same. Eight taverns, all kept by freemen. Among them "Thomas Gilbert keepeth a tavern at the Bell Savage in "Fleet Street, in the parish of St. Bride's."* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.

Nov. 6. Dover. 23. Jacob Breame to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. Sends examination of an Irishman landed at Deal who refused to take the Oath of Allegiance. His resolution was to have gone direct for Dunkirk. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Incloses,*

23. I. *Examination of Dennis Charty, late of Dingligoose, co. Kerry. Is son of Tege Charty. Was educated at the grammar school in Trolley in Ireland until he was* 13 *years of age, when he shipped himself with his brother Owen Charty, for Spain, in which country he has continued until the last day of October last past, stilo novo, when he came from Lisbon in the good ship of London whereof Capt. Winter is commander, bound for Dunkirk, where his said brother serves as a sailor, who sent to him to come to Flanders. After the ship arrived in the Downs, being very sick, he requested to be put ashore. He was offered the Oath of Allegiance as he was again going aboard. About nine years ago, took the orders of a friar of the order of St. Bernard, and also the priesthood. He shipped himself to Dunkirk to see his brother, and so to go to Ireland, and afterwards to return to Spain.* [*Copy. One page.*]

Nov. 6. 24. List of causes in the Star Chamber specially appointed to be heard this day:—They are, the Attorney General *versus* William Bent; the King's Almoner *versus* Anthony Colwich; John Richardson *versus* Richard Newhouse; and Solomon Barnard *versus* Richard Stafferton and Thomas Greenoway. The second was referred to Lord Chief Justice Heath, and the fourth to Lord Chief Justice Richardson; the third was postponed. [*One page.*]

Nov. 6. 25. Notes by Sec. Windebank taken during the hearing of the first cause in the preceding list. Defendant was feodary in co. Leicester, and by colour of his office extorted bribes in various cases which are here enumerated. He was fined 100*l.* and disabled from holding office. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Nov. 7. 26. Sir Sackville Crow to Sec. Coke. By Lord Goring at his departure to Windsor, was commanded to convey the inclosed [letter of Mr. Gatford] to the Secretary. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 7. Aboard the Henrietta Maria. 27. Certificate of Capt. Thomas Ketelby that Abraham Sampson had served master's mate in the Henrietta Maria during her employment for guarding the Narrow Seas. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 7/17. The Hague. 28. Stephen Goffe to ———. Dr. Ames's death has put them in hope that they shall not be troubled so much with blue books as heretofore. He was buried at Rotterdam on Monday last. Mr. Peters preached his funeral sermon, and to make himself the inheritor of his spirit they say he preached in Dr. Ames's cloak. His second part of the Fresh Suit against Ceremonies not quite done, but some sheets of a bitter idle preface are come to the writer's hands, and the first page of an epistle of Johannes de Lasco unto Edward VI.

1633. VOL. CCL.

translated with this title, "An Epistle to King Edward and gone to "King Charles as his successor." Mr. Forbes has sent thither many reports of a victory, and though another be to come in his place (one Dr. Sibbald they say) yet he is to be as it were his curate. Mr. Forbes will still be the preacher as he was in the time of Mr. Potts his predecessor, who for very weariness gave over to Mr. Forbes and took a small living in Wales. The captains of the garrisons of Huesden have brought their minister, Mr. Widdowes, to read our prayers and practice the orders of the church, and yet this poor man has been an eminent member of their Christian Classis. And the captains of the Busse who are yet troubled with their old minister say that he shall do the like or find no pay from them. The denying of supplies of soldiers out of England has been a very good thing for the prosperity of the church. If either Mr. Damport [Davenport] or Mr. Forbes should come they would not find things go so well. The writer is thinking of bringing his brother out of Magdalen College to be tutor at Leyden, and so in France, to little Charles Gerrard. If the person addressed speaks to Sir Charles Gerrard he may let him know his opinion on the writer's brother. Though he be a fellow of a house, it is better to take him off from Oxford awhile than to let him never see other parts of the world. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud as received 27th November* 1633, *and as relating to the English Liturgy in the Low Countries. One page.*]

Nov. 8. 29. Order of the Court of Star Chamber in the case of John Richardson, plaintiff, against Richard Newhouse, registrar of the consistory court of the Bishop of Durham, for exacting greater fees, for probate of wills, than were allowed in tables of fees set up in the court, and by an Act of Parliament of 21 Henry VIII. Defendant having proved that he had not taken more than the charges allowed by a table of fees ratified by Archbishop Whitgift in 1597, the court dismissed the bill with costs, and pronounced the defendant clearly acquitted. [*Copy. Two pages and a half.*]

Nov. $\frac{8.}{18.}$ The Hague. 30. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Henry Vane. The bearer described as "this little monkey" will tell him all the news. Will write again by Robin Honeywood. If the King think fit to agree to Curtius's propositions, there cannot be a fitter man for sergeant-major-general than this little ape. Prays Vane to think well of it, and how it may be done so as he [the bearer] be no loser by it. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 8. 31. Justices of Peace for Hants to the Sheriff of the same. Certificate of proceedings for relief of the poor within the division of Portsdown. [*Six pages.*]

Nov. 9. Westminster. 32. Safe conduct for Gregory Argyropulus of Thessalonica, a person of respectable descent, and by profession a holy monk, as appeared from letters sent by Cyril, Patriarch of Constantinople, to the King. A Turkish soldier having been killed by mischance upon the patrimonial estates of Argyropulus in Thessalonica, whence he

1633.

had derived an annual rent of 2,000 gold pieces, he had not only been thereupon subjected to a large fine, but had been expelled from his patrimony, and driven to wander into foreign and distant countries, that by Christian charity he might raise a sufficient sum of money to enable him to recover back his estates. All persons are commanded to afford him protection and aid, and pastors of churches are exhorted to stir up their flocks to render him assistance. Latin. [*One page.*]

Nov. 9. Welbeck. 33. William Earl of Newcastle, Lord Lieutenant of cos. Nottingham and Derby, to the Council. Has caused a view to be taken of the forces of the cos. of Nottingham and Derby. In co. Nottingham there were many defects and some refractory persons, which make the number of the forces formerly complete now very defective. Sends their names; one of the greatest offenders being made an example, the rest would be brought to conformity. Thomas Flower of Askham stands charged with private arms, and to show them in his own person. He refuses with such sauciness that if some course be not taken to reform him, his Majesty's service will much suffer. In the commission concerning knighthood the same person, when he had denied to compound, said, that if his refusal was certified to their lordships, he knew the way well enough thither, and that it was but buying a new pair of shoes more. [*Two pages.*]

Nov. 9. 34. Petition of Hugh Grove, deputy for making saltpetre, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has endeavoured to do the service commanded him, but cannot be assisted by the Justices of Peace to have workhouses convenient to do the service in, neither can he get ashes for money by reason that they are bought up for the soap works. Prays their authority and assistance. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

34. I. *Statement of Hugh Grove. Having found in Marching and Laver in Essex three barns fit for workhouses for saltpetre, he desired the owners to set a price upon one of them, but they would not. Sir William Massom* [*Masham*] *the nearest Justice of Peace, being applied to, answered that if the owners were willing to let, he would set a price, otherwise he would set none, and that the saltpetremen ought to work but once in seven years. Grove then went to Sir Thomas Barrington, who said Sir William Massom was the next justice and he ought to do it. Grove then went to Saffron Walden, and there he could get no ashes, they being bought up for the soap works.* [*One page.*]

Nov. 9. 35. Petition of Edward Boate, one of his Majesty's Master Shipwrights, to the same. That his son, Augustine Boate, now purser in the St. George at Portsmouth, has been bred a shipwright, and employed as petitioner's foreman in building the new ship at Woolwich. Prays that he may be removed out of the St. George into

1633. VOL. CCL.

that new ship. [*Underwritten is a recommendation of the petition from the Officers of the Navy. One page.*]

Nov. 9. Whitehall. 36. Nicholas's notes of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty this day, with marginal notes of some resolutions:—Among them,—To consider the estimate for launching and transporting the two new ships: [*Margin,* "When the ships' launching is near."] The ships are all come in out of the Narrow Seas. To consider of a certificate of saltpetremen that work in Somerset without commission: [*Margin,* "Letter to Justices of those parts to examine."] That Hilliard's cause may be heard. Sir Theodore Mayerne's patent for oysters against the jurisdiction of the Admiralty. Whether the ships in building shall be surveyed again? [*Margin,* "No more surveys."] [*One page.*]

Nov. 9. London. 37. Philip Burlamachi to Sec. Coke. According to his direction will endeavour to put in writing the infractions of the treaties between England and France. They entirely contravene the treaty of 1610, by which it is expressly declared that the manufactures of one kingdom may be carried freely into the other. English clothes found defective by the retail clothiers were formerly returned into England without payment of duties; they are now by the influence of the cloth manufacturers confiscated. In England, on the contrary, upon the remonstrance of the French Ambassador and for the benefit of the people of Normandy, the prohibition has been removed from the importation of cards. States examples of the opposition experienced by English merchants at Rochelle, and the indignities to which they are compelled to submit at Bordeaux and Morlaix. These things daily increase, and if some remedy be not applied will deprive England of the freedom of trade. Attention is also solicited to the great prejudice which England sustains from the export of wool to France, and the frauds practised in the export of English goods by French factors living in England under the names of Englishmen. French. [*Three pages and a half.*]

Nov. 9. Frampton. 38. Sheriff of Dorset to Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Baron Denham. All certificates which had come to his hands (which were but two) he had returned to their lordships. On notice given of their dislike of this slackness Sir Thomas Trenchard and Mr. Drake had sent him certificates for Dorchester and Bridport, which he incloses. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

38. I. *Justices of Peace for Dorset to the Sheriff of the same county. Certificate of their proceedings for relief of the poor within the division of Dorchester. 5th October* 1633. [*One page.*]

38. II. *Other Justices of Peace for the same co. to the same. Similar certificate for the division of Bridport.* [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 9. 39. Note stated in the indorsement by Nicholas to be Mr. Greene's charges for making two seals in silver for the Society for Fishing, 12*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* [*Four lines.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.
Nov. 10/20. The Hague. 40. John Dinley to Sir Francis Nethersole. Mr. Swart is in England. The Queen of Bohemia refers to Nethersole the consideration of what present should be made to Mr. Kirke or his son, in the name of the Prince Elector. She still sticks at the age and stature of young Kingsmill, and judges him too big for herself and the house at Leyden; but it is suggested that the Prince Elector should have two pages, and that he may be one of them. Does not find any mistake between Sec. Coke and the writer respecting the King's answer on the subject of proposed military aid to be given to the young Prince Elector. Hopes Mr. Curtius will be able to satisfy his Majesty. Nethersole is to assist Curtius with all his might and study. The Queen is very glad to observe good nature working betwixt Nethersole and Lord Goring. She hopes her last letter will heal all sores, desiring nothing more than to see the Palatinate and Nethersole restored. Sir Robert Honeywood has moved fairly and passively in this business. If Lord Carlisle operates for Nethersole, the matter is *in tuto*, but if he should fail, Nethersole should consider whether it would be for his Majesty's service to renew the proposition which Dinley and he agreed upon at Kingston. Sir Robert Anstruther has received order to demand [from the King of Denmark] a discharge of all sums pretended to be due under the treaty of the Hague, 1625, with a calculation of King James's debt and of the portion, and to renew the old league betwixt the two crowns, and to propound a new one with the three temporal electors. Fears the business will prove intricate, and may make the King of Denmark retract his offer [to the Queen of Bohemia]. Want of money for the mourning for the King of Sweden and [the Elector Palatine], but the Queen refused to allow the States' money designed for the Palatinate to be temporarily used for that purpose. Dinley will, therefore, "feel it" unless the Lord Treasurer keeps his promise, but he hopes "for a golden Allhallows." Great contentment that the King has done so much honour to the Hague as to seek no further for all his gossips. They can hardly hold the Prince Elector from stepping over to kiss his uncle's hands for this great honour, but that will be better done when his Majesty makes him head of an army. He grows up every day in grace and favour with God and man, and has a firm spirit within him. The Queen was recommended by Sec. Coke's letters to appoint the Duchess of Richmond or the Marchioness of Hamilton for her deputy, the Lord Treasurer for the Elector, and Lord Arundel for the Prince of Orange. They pray that it may prove a happy christening. [*Seven pages.*]

Nov. 10. Extract from the preceding letter [*See Domestic, Car. I., Vol.* ccxlviii, *No.* 27. *One page and a half.*]

Nov. 10. 41. Lists of presentments made to Justices of Peace of Devon during the past portion of the year 1633, within the division which contains the moiety of the hundreds of Wonford and Exminster. The presentments related, for the most part, to cases of tippling and profane swearing. In Heavitree Gregory Tanner was presented for

VOL. CCL.

1633.

refusing to go with a hue and cry. It is merely stated that he was "punished." There are several presentments for not coming to church, in which the statutory fine of 12*d.* was imposed. [*Four pages.*]

Nov. 10. 42. Certificates of Justices of Peace for Sussex, of measures taken for relief of the poor within the rape of Arundel. [*One page and a half.*]

Nov. 10. 43. Similar certificate for the rape of Bramber. [*Two pages.*]

Nov. 10. 44. Statement that the number of children certified to have been put forth as apprentices within the county of Sussex, from 18th May 1633 to this day was 130 besides others not particularly expressed. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 11. 45. Report of the Vice-Chancellor and Heads of Houses in Oxford to Archbishop Laud, on the petition of the masons employed on the Archbishop's buildings at St. John's College referred to them by the archbishop: [*see 31st October* 1633, *Vol.* ccxlviii., *No.* 80.] The whole circumstances are stated; all claim against the Archbishop is negatived, but on two points the masons are referred for some relief to his charity. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Nov. 11. His house in St. Bartholomew's. 46. Edward Lord Herbert, of Cherbury, to Sec. [Windebank]. Had now above thirty years served in court without that ever he asked or got any thing of profit or value, he now presents two suits to his Majesty. The first being about Cherbury, he conceived to be his right, yet is advised to seek it by the more compendious and cheap way of his Majesty's grace and benignity. The other indeed is wholly depending on his Majesty's good pleasure; yet, as it is rather for his Majesty's benefit than any way against it, he shall the better promise himself success. Will not importune him with the writer's many services, expenses, and losses. He hopes his Majesty will have them in another consideration. [*One page.*]

Nov. 11. Norton. 47. Justices of Peace for co. York to Sir Arthur Robinson the sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the wapentake of Buckrose, in the East Riding, and that of Ryedale, in the North Riding. [*One page.*]

Nov. 11. 48. Description by E. Lapworth of a child born this day at Oxford, which, with one body had two necks and heads, and other deviations from ordinary form. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Nov. 11 ? 49. Certificate of J. Brooke of the sufficiency of Henry Holt to be purser in one of his Majesty's ships, having been bred to writing and cyphering, and other clerk-like employments. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 12/22. The Hague. 50. John Dinley to Sir Francis Nethersole. After he had sealed his own letters, the Queen [of Bohemia] sent three, which are inclosed, to which she commanded Dinley to add one to the Lord

VOL. CCL.

1633. Treasurer from the Prince Elector, which is to invite him to be his deputy at the christening. The Prince of Orange has entreated the Earl of Arundel to stand for him. The Queen says Nethersole is to pass the office of congratulating with their Majesties. Dinley hopes her letters by Curtius have riveted Nethersole in his place, which will be a great comfort to her and Dinley. [*On the back, Sec. Windebank has written "riveted in his place." One page.*]

Nov. 12/22. Extract from the preceding letter. [*See Domestic, Car. I., Vol.* ccxlviii, *No.* 27, 1633.]

Nov. 12. 51. Draft by Sec. Coke of Order of Council concerning new buildings in the suburbs of London and Westminster. The inconveniences occasioned by the growth of the city are stated to be, that the foreigners can hardly be kept in good order, that the citizens are deprived of the benefit of their ancient privileges and trades, and that the streets are become common nuisances both to the city and court, besides the greater danger of infection, the scarcity and dearness of provisions, the stopping of conduit pipes and annoyance of the river. To stop the increase of new buildings, certificates are ordered of what grants and licences for buildings have passed since the beginning of his Majesty's reign, how those licences have been pursued or exceeded, and what buildings have been set up without licence and contrary to the proclamation. The granting of licences is to be discouraged in future, and such licences as are not yet acted upon are to be revoked. The Commissioners for Buildings are to meet twice every week to receive information of buildings in hand, or hereafter undertaken, contrary to the proclamation, and to give order to demolish the same and proceed against the builders in the Star Chamber; the Commissioners are also to survey new buildings, and see how many are employed for taverns, alehouses, tobacco shops, and petty trades, and for the entertainment of base and loose people, and on certificate thereof to the Board, such inhabitants may be removed, and the houses be made answerable with the first intention upon which the owners of the land obtained leave to build. The Council will also appoint a special committee of their own body to confer with the Mayor and Aldermen of London, and with the Judges and his Majesty's learned counsel, to consider whether by increasing the number of wards in the suburbs, the new buildings may not be reduced to the two incorporations of London and Westminster, and conformity be established in them both. Considering also that the annoyances from the new buildings are unfitly carried towards the palace at Whitehall, and that the conveyance by common sewers will stop the current and hinder navigation and trade, the owners of new buildings are to remove such annoyances and dispose of them as neither his Majesty's house nor the common streets, nor the river, may receive prejudice. [*It is stated in an indorsement that this draft was allowed by the Board and confirmed by the King on the 17th inst. Six pages and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.

Nov. 12. 52. Brief note of proceedings before the Council respecting the improper stretching of cloth by Mr. Taverner and Mr. Coventry. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 12. 53. Notes by Sec. Windebank of the same proceedings before the Council. The case arose out of the petition of the Gloucestershire clothiers, and the employment of gigmills or mosing mills for stretching cloth. The conclusion of the matter seems to have been that Cousens of Garlickhithe and another were to be employed for getting two Stroudwater red cloths and two Suffolk red cloths for inspection of the Council; the former being stretched by gigmills and the latter not. [*Two thirds of a page.*]

Nov. 12. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Attorney General Noy. His Majesty gave commission, dated 8th April, in his 5th year, to the Lord Treasurer and others of the Privy Council for making saltpetre and gunpowder. By the deaths of William Earl of Pembroke and Dudley Viscount Dorchester the number of the commissioners is lessened. The King's pleasure is that the Attorney General prepare a bill containing a similar commission to the Earl of Portland and the rest of the surviving commissioners with Lord Cottington, Sir Henry Vane, comptroller of the household, and Sir Francis Windebank. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 90. *Two thirds of a page.*]

Nov. 12. Ipswich. 54. Henry Dade to Nicholas. The town of Ipswich are about renewing their charter which had been lately shaken by a *quo warranto* brought against them, as likewise at this time, against other corporations. Fears that they may procure to be inserted some extraordinary clauses prejudicial to the interests of the Admiralty. Suggests that means may be taken to prevent their doing so. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 13. 55. Petition of Inhabitants of Gringley, Everton, Skaftworth, Scrooby, Mattersey-cum-Thorpe, Weston, Sutton, and Lound in co. Nottingham, to the King. All the said townships lie along by the River Eae, which, before the late Dutch works, divided itself into two rivers, the Idle and the Vicarsdyke, which conveyed away all the water that came down the Eae. But now the Dutchmen have stopped up the mouth of the Idle, so that the waters of the Eae are not carried off, and for five years past petitioners' meadows and commons have been covered, to their loss, in the whole, of 1,550*l.* per annum. Pray that Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and the rest of the Dutch undertakers may be enjoined to make satisfaction to petitioners, and also to set open the River Idle or make some other passage for the water. *Underwritten,*

55. I. *Reference to the Council to take order as they shall think fit. Court at St. James's, 13th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

Nov. 13. 56. Petition of Job Harby and others, merchants of London, to the same. Philip Burlamachi having taken up in England of the

1633.

petitioners great sums of money by exchange upon Jaques Robin and Pier Ferrare, merchants of Rouen, and they having also taken up at Rouen great sums of petitioners by exchange upon Burlamachi, the court parliament of Rouen, by sentence of 8th August last, not only freed Robin and Ferrare from all moneys drawn upon them by Philip Burlamachi, although they had accepted the bills, but also from payment of such moneys as they themselves took up of petitioners by exchange upon Burlamachi, to the value of 14,000*l.*, an act of such injustice as had not been heard of; for by the same sentence Robin and Ferrare are condemned to pay the French and Flemings, and petitioners only are excluded. Pray that for their relief against this unjust sentence they may receive satisfaction here out of Burlamachi's estate before the French or any other strangers. *Underwritten,*

56. I. *Reference to the Council to direct a course for the petitioners relief. Court at St. James's, 13th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

Nov. 13. 57. Petition of Sir William Whitmore on behalf of himself as of the Poor Ministers and Inhabitants of Bridgenorth and Clarely [Claverley] in co. Salop, to Archbishop Laud. Bridgenorth being an ancient borough and market town, the rectory thereof is impropriate, and but 5*l.* per annum allowed out of his Majesty's fee-farm rents for the maintenance of a curate. The rectory of Claverley is in like manner impropriate, and but 8*l.* paid as a stipend for a curate. Petitioner being owner of these rectories by conveyance from the crown, about four years past, treated with Alderman Heylyn, Richard Sibbes, and William Gouge, doctors in divinity, and others, the undertakers to settle some maintenance upon unprovided churches, and they, for 500*l.* by petitioner paid, undertook to settle such inheritance upon the said churches as would make up the said stipends to 50*l.* a piece, and they paid the same until questioned in the Exchequer Chamber, since which time they have forborne payment and have not settled any estate. Pray the Archbishop, out of his love to religion, and pity to the want of good preachers and conformable ministers, to be a means that the poor ministers may receive their stipends. [*Copy. One page.*]

Nov. 13. 58. List of causes specially appointed to be heard this day in the Star Chamber:—They are, the Attorney General *versus* Lodowick Bowyer, for publishing false tales of Archbishop Laud; the same *versus* John Seaman; the same *versus* Dominick Sarsfield, Viscount Rosscarbery *alias* Killmallock, and others; and the same *versus* William Ridley and others. [*One page.*]

Nov. 13. 59. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber this day in the case of Lodowick Bowyer for slandering Archbishop Laud. The sentence moved by Lord Cottington was "3,000*l.* fine, stand [in the] pillory here, in the palace, with a paper; stand in Cheapside likewise; at Reading likewise, with his ears nailed;

1633. VOL. CCL.

if he be quit from the felony to return to perpetual imprisonment in some house of correction." To this Lord Chief Justice Richardson added, to be "whipt; imprisonment in Bridewell; burning in the face, R or L." [*The sentence, which combined both these suggestions, may be seen in Rushworth, Vol. III., Appendix, p. 65. One page.*]

Nov. 14. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Nicholas Pescod, Daniel Hersant, Peter Le Gay, Jane Helliard and others. On notice that his Majesty's prize ship the Black George, heretofore lent to the Earl of Carlisle, was come into Southampton, the Lords gave order to the Officers of the Navy to cause her to be restored to his Majesty. The Officers having given warrant to Mr. Goodwin, one of the four masters attendant, Edward Heyward, and others, to receive the said ship, the persons addressed are required forthwith to deliver the same accordingly. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol. 93a. Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 15. 60. Notes by Sec. Windebank of business transacted in the Council. Measures to be taken for limiting the number of attorneys. The masters may admit clerks, but the Lord Chief Justice must admit them attorneys. The number of attorneys makes their places cheap; the old clerks to be advised with as to what number was wont to be. Wallis taken in the Star Chamber this day for picking a pocket, sent to the King's Bench and arraigned there; he had been often in such offences before. His Majesty was to be moved to grant [him] no more pardons, nor to give way to his sending abroad. Indorsed are Sec. Windebank's memoranda of business to be attended to by the Council: among them,—setting prices upon printed books; New England, transporting of his Majesty's subjects; proclamation against the barbarous abuse of rifling ships cast away; laws of the Isles of Jersey and Guernsey and the breeding their children. [*Quarter of a page.*]

[Nov. 15 ?] 61. Petition of Thomas Minter, mariner, to the Council. Petitioner at the return of the fleet from the Isle of Rhé, by warrant from Sir Sackville Crow, billeted 10 sailors of the Timothy of London for seven months, for which billeting and four months and 21 days' wages, there is due to petitioner 140*l.* Prays warrant to the Lord Treasurer for payment. *Underwritten* "*Nihil.*" [*One page.*]

61. I. *Certificate of John Harper, that the Timothy of London was victualled till the last of May* 1628, *so that the billeting of her men must begin* 1*st June* 1628, *how long it continued is left for others to determine.* 15*th November* 1633. [*Copy. Quarter of a page.*]

Nov. 15. 62. Petition of certain young men in and about London, late soapboilers, to the Council in the Court of Star Chamber. Having served apprenticeships in the said trade before the last orders decreed by that court, and having hired houses and prepared materials for their work, they are nevertheless by those orders restrained from the use of their trade. They have always used the same according

1633.

to the proclamation, and are none of the delinquents lately sentenced. Having been examined upon interrogatories, and as they trust sufficiently cleared themselves, they pray relief. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 15. 63. Petition of Thomas Jacob to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has served as quarter-master in the Mary Rose, and as master's mate in the Second Lion's Whelp. Prays that he may be appointed boatswain in the Nonsuch. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 15. The Henrietta. 64. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Stayed two Flemings that did lade oysters there until their oysters began to die, and thereupon was forced to let them go. Forwards their examinations. They say that if it be their lordships' pleasure not to suffer them to transport any more oysters, they will forbear to come. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 16. Wallingford House. 65. Notes by Nicholas of businesses to be considered by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal memoranda of some decisions. Among them,—To appoint a boatswain for the Warspite and a deputy for the Nonsuch: [*Margin*, "Hancroft. Jacob."] To consider of the reference on the petition of the Mayor of Bristol: [*Margin*, "Referred to Mr. Attorney."] The captain in the Henrietta pinnace desires to know what he shall do with the Dutch that export oysters: [*Margin*, C. B. (Council Board?)] To consider of the examinations taken in the Admiralty Court touching the sale of cordage: [*Margin*, "I am to abbreviate it."] Sir Theodore Mayerne's petition. We cannot get a copy of Mr. Murray's patent: [*Margin*, "Send for it."] To resolve when the Lords of the Admiralty will treat about the East India Company. [*One page.*]

Nov. 16. Whitehall. 66. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir William Masham. He is required to give his personal attendance upon the Lords at the Council Chamber in Whitehall at a time which is left blank, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Copy of the same. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 95. *Quarter of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Wallingford House. The same to Officers of the Navy. Sir Richard Plumleigh has served as admiral in the Antelope employed for guard of the coast of Ireland. They are to give warrant to the Treasurer of the Navy for his speedy payment after the rate of 20*s. per diem.* [*Copy. See Ibid., fol.* 94. *Half a page.*]

Nov. 16. Wallingford House. The same to the same. There is newly come into the river, in the hands of Job Harby, about 100 tons of cordage, agreed for by the Officers of the Navy, and made by the advice of a man sent by them to see to the making of the same, and also about two or three tons of unspun yarn. They are to cause the same to be weighed at the King's scale, and then received for his Majesty's use. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Vol. CCL.

1633.

Nov. 16. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to John Hungerford, Robert Drewe, Henry Bayliffe, and William Wallis, Justices of Peace for Wilts. Complaint is made that divers persons make saltpetre in Sherston Magna, in Wilts, without authority, and sell the same to gunpowder makers in Bristol. The persons addressed are to inquire and certify the truth. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 94 *a. Two thirds of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Wallingford House. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To enter William Herbert purser of the new ship building at Deptford. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Whitehall. The same to the same. —— Playce, boatswain of the Nonsuch, being incapacitated by age, they are to employ Nathaniel Hancroft as deputy to Playce, in lieu of John Johnson, now boatswain in the Assurance. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 95. *Third of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Thomas Jacob to be boatswain in the Warspite in place of Thomas Currall now boatswain of the Dieu Repulse. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Nov. 16. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of the Mayor and others of Bristol to the King, and referred by him to the Lords. The petitioners showed that the Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol exercised Admiralty jurisdiction within the same city and port for the case of seamen in recovery of wages, but that the same has been brought into question by the Attorney General upon a *Quo warranto*. They therefore prayed his Majesty to refer the consideration of the premises to such persons as he should think fit to certify what liberties it may be fittest for them to exercise for the good and quiet of his subjects, and in the meantime to stay proceedings on the *Quo warranto*. The Lords desired the Attorney General to take the petition into his consideration and certify thereon. [*Copy. Ibid. One page.*]

Nov. 16. Frindsbury. 67. Walter Holmes to his brother Humphrey Fulwood. A neighbour of theirs, Mr. Tray, has had a son belonging to the Navy these seven years, whom he desires to have preferred by Fulwood's means to be a gunner in one of the King's good ships, the Whelps excepted. The bearer would deliver his certificates. His father would be worth to Fulwood 40 pieces for his pains. Health of the writer's wife. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 16. 68. Bishop Wright of Lichfield and Coventry to Archbishop Laud. Note of decayed churches in the Bishop's diocese submitted to the Archbishop for his advice whether these places should be restored to parishes, and so forced to rebuild their churches, or rather in regard of the paucity of parishioners be united to the adjoining parishes. The places mentioned are Radbourn, Upper and Lower, Hodnell, Ascott, Watergall, and Stretton-upon-the-Street, all in co. Warwick. A note is added in reference to Cresswell, co. Stafford. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. Two pages and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCL.

1633.

Nov. 16. 69. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Surrey of their proceedings for relief of the poor in the hundreds of Elm-bridge and Kingston since the 24th of June last past. [*One page.*]

Nov. 16. 70. Similar certificate for the hundreds of Tanridge and Reigate. [*One page.*]

Nov. 16. 71. Note that 242 apprentices had been put forth in Surrey between the 15th July and this date. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Nov. 19. Westminster. 72. The King to Archbishop Laud and the rest of the Commissioners of the Court of High Commission. There is a suit depending in that court against the Bishop of Chester concerning moneys pretended to be in his hands for commutations and some miscarriage in his ordinary jurisdiction. The Bishop having represented to the King sundry particulars of that business, he finds it not so heinous as at the first he had reason to suspect, and considering also that the Bishop is a person of eminency in the church and one of whose good affection to the King's service he had often had experience, the King is pleased that all prosecution in that court against the Bishop shall from henceforth cease. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

[Nov. 19.] 73. Copy of the same, without date. [*One page.*]

Nov. 19. Westminster. 74. The same to the Governor and Company trading to the Levant. At the instance of Sir Peter Wyche, ambassador with the Grand Signor, the King has revoked him from that employment and appointed Sir Sackville Crow. They are to order their affairs so that he may be dispatched with the next ship. [*Copy. One page.*]

Nov. 19. 75. Sir Thomas Walsingham to Nicholas. Understands that there is certificate made to the Lords of the Admiralty that oysters are transported out of Kent by licence from Henry Boate, one of Walsingham's officers. Boate has been none of his officers these four or five years. He is steward of Sir Dudley Digges's water courts at Faversham and recorder of Queenborough. He is an honest and understanding man. Humbly desires the lords that Boate and Austen may be sent for and then it will appear who is the honester man. Walsingham never gave authority to any of his officers to licence the transportation of oysters. [*One page.*]

Nov. 19. 76. Petition of John Chambers, of co. Denbigh, gentleman, to Archbishop Laud. In Havodd Elway, in co. Denbigh, 200 persons live in the midst of a vast mount, five or six miles from any church. Petitioner is willing, on his own charge, to build a chapel and to bestow some maintenance to have divine service there. Prays the Archbishop to recommend his suit to the King for a grant out of the waste ground adjoining towards the maintenance of a minister. *Underwritten,*

76. I. *Reference to Lord Cottington to take order for setting forth the requisite quantity of the said waste land. Whitehall, 19th November* 1633. [*In all, one page.*]

1633. VOL. CCL.

Nov. 19. 77. Articles of agreement between the Merchants of London trading to France and the Merchants of Exeter, there being present at the said agreement for the Merchants of London, George Langham, deputy governor of that company, Marmaduke Rawdon, Charles Snelling, William Barkley, Richard Legg, and Richard Tomes, and for those of Exeter, Mr. Spicer, governor of that company, and Hugh Morrell. For better regulating traders and trade the two patents already in force shall be continued, the Merchants of Exeter shall have a deputation from those of London, and suit shall be made to his Majesty for a proclamation for confirmation of their privileges. [*Copy. One page.*]

Nov. 19. 78. Another copy of the same. [*Copy. One page.*]

Nov. 19. 79. Certificate of Thomas Pitt and Richard Pitt, gun founders. By virtue of a warrant of [the Council] they had gone aboard the Ambrose of London, lying in the Thames near Saint Saviour's Dock, and did not find any brass ordnance returned in her. Mr. Younge showed them that there were shipped at St. Angelo, by one Cartwright, four pieces of ordnance, which were as he conceived procured by warrant a year since when the soldiers were sent into Russia. These four pieces and all the rest of the ship's ordnance were of cast iron. [*One page.*]

Nov. 19. 80. Information stated in Nicholas's indorsement to be from Mr. Broughton, surveyor of his Majesty's woods in co. Gloucester, that Thomas Deane and William Jones had built a ship of 70 tons, of the King's timber cut in Dean Forest without leave or order. John Purnell was now building a ship in like manner. He took a beech 60 feet long for her keel, which was sealed with his Majesty's mark. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 19/29. The Hague. 81. John Dinley to Sir Francis Nethersole. Walter, the post, having been windbound had returned home and stayed a fortnight. He has the copy of the Queen's letter in answer to those from the King, in which she made earnest instance for Nethersole's stay. The Queen still thinks young Kingsmill too old and too tall. Dinley still recommended him for the service of the Prince Elector. If Nethersole persist with a little earnestness Dinley thinks the Queen will not deny him. Dinley thinks he will please well when once entered; all the hardness is at coming in. The present for Mr. Kirke is absolutely referred to Nethersole. Money arrangements for this term. Mr. Goring is come thither with noble desires to leave the court for a soldier's life. He has dealt with Lord Vere for his regiment, who may thus be rewarded without charge to the States. Dinley hopes he will find little opposition, both for his own forwardness, his father's friendship, the intercession of great princes, and Lord Vere's desire, who has served this state so long and with so much honour that the merits of his age may supply the the youth and inexperience of Mr. Goring, which is all can be objected against him. Duke Bernard has taken Ratisbon upon good articles, a town of great importance, and which quits Frankfort on

VOL. CCL.

1633. the Oder, the people most Lutheran and glad to be rid of the Bavarian tyranny. Mons. Curtius by his last had not spoken with the King, but by the sense which he found in others feared his negotiation would split on two rocks—insufficiency of persons and uncertainty of event, as though when men had provided for all things by good counsel, they should not leave the issue of it to the providence of God. Dinley fears a shelf more than a rock, which is barrenness and want of money, though we know what the Lord Treasurer said in that case. [*Four pages.*]

Nov. 19. Extract from the preceding letter. [*See Domestic, Car. I. Vol.* ccxlviii, *No.* 27.]
29.

VOL. CCLI. NOVEMBER 20–30, 1633.

1633.

Nov. 20. Notes by Sec. Windebank of business transacted at the Council this day. Blackfriars' playhouse. The players demand 21,000*l.* The Commissioners (Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Becher, and [Laurence] Whitaker,) valued it at near 3,000*l.* The parishioners offer towards the removing of them 100*l.* An order of the Board to remove the coaches from thence, and to lay the coachmen of whomsoever by the heels. That no coaches stay between Paul's Chain and the Fleet Conduit. The officers to be punished if they do not their duties. The Lord Mayor to have this commandment directed to him, and every ward to be answerable. Sir Cornelius Vermuyden concerning drainings in Yorkshire to be heard the 27th. A subsequent memorandum intimates that the Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas came 22d of November, and an order is to be made concerning attorneys. [*See 15th November* 1633, *Vol.* ccl., *No.* 60.]

Nov. 20. 1. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Have considered their direction on the petition of the master and some of the company of the Timothy of London, employed in the Isle of Rhé. Again present a copy of an order of Council, dated 10th December 1628, that mariners should be paid for no longer time than to the last of July 1628, whereby they conceive they are tied to give no way to the petitioners' demands, as they certified on 16th December 1630. [*One page.*]

Nov. 20. 2. Sir John Borough, Norroy King-at-arms, to Ralph Cole, Mayor of Newcastle. Grant of arms to Cole and the heirs of his body. [*Draft. On the same sheet is part of a draft commission to hold a visitation. Two pages.*]

Nov. 20. 3. Account by Richard Poole of the saltpetre brought into his Majesty's store by the saltpetremen, and delivered to Mr. Evelyn,

1633. VOL. CCLI.

from 20th March 1632 to this day. Total quantity, 1,404 cwt., 2 qrs. 22 lbs. [*One page.*]

Nov. 20. 4. Copy of the preceding. [*One page.*]

Nov. 21. St. James's. 5. Dr. Matthew Wren to Sir John Lambe, Dean of the Arches. Had waited on him that morning, but that they expect the King will dine early. Begs his lawful favour to one Dove, of Sarum, whose cause is to be heard on the morrow before Sir John. He has some affinity to the writer. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 21. 6. Sentence in the High Commission Court against Thomas Pestell, vicar of Packington, co. Leicester. Having been cited for various ecclesiastical irregularities, as celebrating clandestine marriages, not denouncing persons excommunicated, and admitting such persons to the communion, and also for saucy carriage to the Earl of Huntingdon and abusing Sir John Lambe, all the charges against him were declared to be proved; but there being some question as to the jurisdiction, the court did not censure him upon the ecclesiastical irregularities, but on the other charges ordered him to make submission and acknowledgment, and pay charges. [*Five pages and three quarters.*]

Nov. 21. 7. Abstract of the preceding sentence against Thomas Pestell. [*From the indorsement it would seem that a copy of this paper was sent to the Earl of Huntingdon, 15th November* 1641. *Two pages.*]

Nov. 21. 8. Project, said in an indorsement of Sec. Windebank, to have been delivered to him by Mr. Kendall, a gentleman of the Earl of Suffolk. The projector proposed a scheme whereby the King might gain 100,000*l.* per annum, make himself master of the seas, have all the principal seamen of Europe at his devotion, and make all Christendom refer their marine controversies to him. The way to effect this was by permitting Hollanders and Spaniards to bring their prizes into English ports, and sell them there, yielding such tenths and fifteenths to the King as his own subjects have done in times of reprisals. The author considers the then state of foreign nations, especially of France under the administration of Cardinal Richelieu. [*Eight pages and a half.*]

Nov. 21. 9. Another copy of the same. [*Eight pages.*]

Nov. 21. 10. Draft of the same, not quite complete. [*Four pages.*]

Nov. 21. 11. Justices of Peace for co. Hertford to the Council. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Odsey and Edwinstree. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 21. 12. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Hertford of their similar proceedings in the hundreds of Hertford and Braughin. [*One page.*]

Nov. 22. 13. Petition of Robert Fowler, purser of the Nonsuch, to the Lords of the Admiralty. States his services for ten years in all the

VOL. CCLI.

1633.

expeditious during the late wars, and forasmuch as the Nonsuch was not likely to be employed again "on account of her antiquity, being "the ancientest ship in the Navy," prays for a pursership in another ship. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

13. I. *Certificate of the Officers of the Navy in his favour.* [*One page.*]

Nov. 22. Woodsome. 14. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. York. The West Riding was free from depopulations; generally where inclosures were made, houses were erected upon them; in nine parishes near 200 apprentices placed out in one year, and other customary measures attended to for relief of the aged poor and impotent. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 23. 15. Indenture between Martha Harpur of St. Giles's-in-the-Fields, executrix of Martha Gravenor, widow, and George Garrett of Leigh Court, co. Worcester, gentleman. In a suit in the Exchequer Chamber, between Martha Gravenor and Edward Lord Dudley, it was decreed that the said Lord should, at certain specified times, pay to Martha Gravenor two sums of 100*l.* and 900*l.*, and if such payments fell behind, entry might be made into a certain lodge and lands in the decree mentioned. Martha Gravenor having died and Martha Harpur being her executrix, default had been made in the before-mentioned payments, whereupon Martha Harpur appoints George Garrett, her attorney, to enter upon the said lodge and lands. [*Skin of parchment.*]

Nov. 23. 16. Petition of Francis Brooke to the Lords of the Admiralty. Charles Clarke, purser of the St. Andrew, now in harbour at Portsmouth, has, by the death of a kinsman, lands fallen to him in Kent, and is desirous to leave his purser's place. Petitioner prays their warrant to John Jenvey, who had served him and his father in the way of a clerk for ten years. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 23. 17. Officers of the Navy to the same. Return of officers of ships, in harbour or at sea, who neglect their personal attendance, or serve by deputy; Henry Plaise [Playce], boatswain of the Nonsuch, near 100 years old; John Palstock, purser of the Reformation; John Wright, Augustine Boate, Roger Dack, and Charles Clarke, all pursers. [*One page.*]

Nov. 23. Wallingford House. 18. Nicholas's notes of businesses to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes of decisions. Among them,—Certificate from Officers of the Navy of such persons as attend not in their places aboard the King's ships: [*Margin,* "Letter to chequer that they have not attended?"]: Petition of a Dutchman, complaining of being stayed at Falmouth: [*Margin,* "Referred to Sir Henry Marten."] and of the owners of the Benediction [*Margin,* "She may be sold."] Mrs. Pett's petition against Capt. Pett, and Arnoult's petition: [*Margin,* "Mr. Secretary to acquaint the King therewith."] Sir William Masham and Sir Thomas Barrington: [*Margin,* "Heard and rebuked."] Sir Thomas Walsingham certifies that Boate was not his deputy:

VOL. CCLI.

1633. [*Margin,* "Boate to be sent for."] What to be done to hinder the exportation of oysters and ostrie fagots: [*Margin,* "Warrants to be drawn for Sir Henry Marten, and the two Vice-Admirals, and the King's pinnace."] Sir Henry Palmer: [*Margin,* "Called in and heard."] Capt. Bromfield, Capt. James, Mr. Bond. [*One page.*]

Nov. 23. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to Charles Harbert [Harbord] and John Broughton, his deputy surveyor in the Forest of Dean. To seize and make stay of all barks built or building of his Majesty's timber by Thomas Deane, William Jones, or John Purnell, or any other persons, and to send notice thereof to the Lords. All deputy constables of the forest, and all mayors are to be aiding in the due execution thereof. [*See Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 96. *One page.*]

Nov. 23. Wallingford House. The same to Sir John Bridgeman, Chief Justice of Chester, and James Kerle, Deputy Constables of the Forest of Dean. To inquire respecting the building of ships of his Majesty's timber as mentioned in the preceding article, and to inflict exemplary punishment on delinquents. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 96*a. Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 23. Wallingford House. Answer of the Lords of the Admiralty to a petition of Emanuel Finch, William Lewis, and Ann Webber, to the Council. Petitioners prayed for leave to sell the Benediction, being now at Dieppe, to such persons as would give most for the same. By order of 11th April 1633, the Council referred the same to Sir Henry Marten, Sir John Wolstenholme and Philip Burlamachi, who reported on 22nd July 1633, that petitioners' request might be granted. On the 24th July 1633, the Council referred the petition to the Officers of the Navy, who reported on the 11th November inst., that they did not conceive it any way prejudicial, if his Majesty pleased to grant the petitioners' request. Whereupon the Lords answered this day, that they think fit, if his Majesty please, that the sale solicited by the petitioners may be permitted. [*Copy. Ibid. One page and a quarter.*]

Nov. 23. Whitehall. Order of the same on a petition of Jacob Fraunsen, master of the Post Horse of Zuderwoude in Holland. Petitioner complained that his ship had been arrested by the officers of Pendennis Castle on pretence that petitioner lay in the road about twenty months ago, when the Compass of Horn having been arrested made an escape. The Lords referred the petition to Sir Henry Marten. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 97 *a. One third of a page.*]

Nov. 23. 19. Justices of the Peace for co. Devon to the Sheriff. Advertise him of their proceedings under statutes for relief of the poor within the five hundreds of the South-east division of that county. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 23. 20. Affidavit of Sir Richard Saltonstall. Having obtained licence to travel for three years, he thereupon let his lands in Essex with a great part of his house to the occupiers until Michaelmas next, by

1633. VOL. CCLI.

reason whereof he at present resides two miles forth of Essex in co. Suffolk. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Nov. 24. Hackney. 21. Edward Misselden to [Sec. Windebank?] Sec. Coke having shown himself adverse to the writer in the matter of a petition presented to the King, Misselden wishes Sec. Windebank to move the King that he may have the common favour of justice to answer for himself. [*Damaged and partly destroyed by damp. One page.*]

[Nov. 24?] 22. Memoranda of things necessary to be ordered by the Earl Marshal preparatory to the christening of James Duke of York. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Nov. 24. 23. Order of proceeding to the christening of the Duke of York at St. James's this day, with some additions and alterations made after the completion of the ceremony. The Duke was borne by the Countess of Kent, supported by the Lord Privy Seal and the Duke of Lennox. The Marchioness of Hamilton was deputy for the godmother [the Queen of Bohemia,] supported by the Earls of Kent and Rutland, and her train borne by Lady Mary Villiers. The note of who were the deputy godfathers is incomplete. It stands thus: "viz. the Earl of Portland, Lord Treasurer, Deputy for the Pals."—The Archbishop of Canterbury administered the sacrament, assisted by the Archbishop of York and the Bishop of Norwich. At the instant the [Arch]Bishop gave the name, "the Officers of Arms put "on their coats, which before they bare on their arms," and after the ceremony concluded, Garter pronounced the name and style of the Duke within the chapel, and York herald pronounced the same at the ante-chapel door to the people. Signals were also put up to give notice to the Tower and ships for the discharge of the ordnance according to the order of the ceremony. After the service ended the Duke was to be taken to the altar, the Officers of Arms going before him, where the Lord Treasurer, or some other, was to make an offering for him. [*Indorsed are memoranda respecting a record of a grant to Robert Row in 15 Ric. II. and also respecting the arms of Sutton of Gwersilt, co. Denbigh. Six pages.*]

Nov. 25. Whitehall. 24. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings of a committee of the Council appointed to deal with the city of London respecting the produce of lands conveyed to them in payment of debts due to them from the late and present King. The city claimed that the lands were conveyed to them absolutely in discharge of the debts. On behalf of the King, it was asserted, on the contrary, that the citizens were mere stewards for the King, who was entitled to call them to account for the sum at which they had sold his lands. These notes are of speeches or observations on the subject by [Lord Cottington?], the Lord Treasurer, and the Attorney General. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 25. Peterborough. 25. Bishop Lindsell of Peterborough to Sir John Lambe, Dean of the Arches. Hopes he has conferred with the Archbishop of

VOL. CCLI.

1633.

Canterbury about Mr. Dod and his preaching heresy, and has received directions what is to be done with him and it. One Pearne of Wilby is a hollow pillar of puritanism. He and his people are much out of order; the service not entirely read, and sometimes without surplice, and without the *responsa* both after the Creed and in the Litany (when it is read) and Ten Commandments. The minister forsooth reads all, and the people sit mute. He peremptorily refuses to bow at the name of Jesus, and will, it seems by his talk, be rather ready to suffer any thing than do it. Very proud and self-conceited and malapert he seems, puffed up by popular vogue, an indiscreet man, and in his popular preaching like to do more harm than good. One passage of a sermon of his he confesses; he complained of the overflowing of popery every where in this land, and wished God would raise up a standard to hinder it. As for turning his afternoon sermons into catechising, according to his Majesty's direction, he and his brethren are strongly conceited that it belongs not to them, because the direction is for lecturers only. The writer wishes Lambe to acquaint the Archbishop with this puritan excuse, so that the writer may be informed whether his Majesty's intention was general, or particularly for lecturers properly so called. [*One page.*]

Nov. 25. Bradninch. 26. Mayor and Recorder of Bradninch, co. Devon, to John Bampfield, sheriff of that county. Certify the measures taken by them for relief of the poor of that borough. [*One page.*]

Nov. 25. Extract from a letter of Sir Francis Nethersole to John Dinley. Lord Carlisle tells him that he spake with the King touching Nethersole's commission from the Queen of Bohemia to congratulate his Majesty on the birth of the Duke of York, and that Nethersole will be very welcome to his Majesty, who is much contented with his abstaining from passing that or any other offices till he had his Majesty's allowance, and that he shall also have leave to speak of business. Beseeches the Queen of Bohemia to speak nothing to any body of this step towards Nethersole's remaining there till he has given her an account of his first audience concerning business. [*See Domestic, Car. I., Vol.* ccxlviii., *No.* 27. 19*th October* 1633.]

Nov. 26. 27. Petition of Bailiffs and Commonalty of Colchester to the King. Colchester being a great corporation, consisting of sixteen parishes and many thousands of poor people, having for many hundred years enjoyed many ancient privileges, was by the late Attorney General called in question on a *Quo warranto*, and having pleaded thereunto, their plea was allowed with confirmation of their privileges. Notwithstanding which the Attorney General that now is has again called petitioners in question by another *Quo warranto*, to the great trouble and discontent of this great corporation, which sets on work the inhabitants of the town and ten miles round, and sends weekly to London 3,000*l.* worth of baize and says, besides the trade it has by sea, as appears by the customs books, and pays the King a fee-farm rent of 38*l.* per annum. Pray a reference to some of the

1633. VOL. CCLI.

Privy Council to the end the King may be informed of the truth of the premises. *Underwritten,*

27. 1. *Reference to the Council. Whitehall, 26th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

Nov. 26. 28. Order of the court of the Duchy of Lancaster. A rent of 18*l.* for agistments to the office of approvership of the East, West, and North Fens in co. Lincoln, formerly jointly charged upon Sir Robert Killigrew, Sir John Heydon, Sir Abraham Dawes, George Kirke, Robert Long, and Hildebrand Prusen, was by an order of 1st June 1633 apportioned and charged upon Sir John Heydon, Sir Abraham Dawes, and Hildebrand Prusen according to their several estates therein. The remainder still stands jointly charged upon Sir William Killigrew, son and heir of Sir Robert Killigrew deceased, George Kirke, and Robert Long. The court ordered a reference to Auditor Fanshawe to apportion the said remainder. *Underwritten,*

28. 1. *Memorandum of apportionment by W. Fanshawe, auditor; to Sir William Killigrew, 3l. 12s.; to George Kirke, 3l. 12s.; and to Robert Long 2l. 14s.; all per annum. 30th November* 1633. [*One page and a half.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Lord Keeper Coventry. On complaints against Thomas Hilliard, formerly saltpetreman in the Western counties, the writers ordered Mr. Attorney to prefer an information against him in the Star Chamber, and suspended him till the cause should be heard. Hilliard presses for a hearing, and his Majesty's works in those counties lie still. They pray that the cause may be set down to be heard on a day in the beginning of next term. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 97*a. Half a page.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Henry Boate, of Newington. To give his personal attendance upon the Lords of the Admiralty, at the Council Chamber at Whitehall, on Friday 6th December, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 98. *Third of a page.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. To give warrant for payment to Capt. John Pennington, admiral in the Vanguard, employed in the Narrow Seas, during his employment after the rate of 20*s. per diem.* [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Sir Thomas Walsingham. To take care that there be not exported out of any place within his jurisdiction any oysters or ostrie fagots. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Robert, Earl of Warwick, Vice-admiral of Essex. Similar letter. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 98*a.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty. Similar letter. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 98*a.*]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Thomas Austen, master of the Henrietta pinnace. Similar letter. [*Minute. Ibid, fol. 98a.*]

VOL. CCLI.

1633.
Nov. 27. Whitehall. Resolution of the Lords of the Admiralty, after conference with the governor and others of the English East India Company, in reference to the differences between them and the East India Company of the Netherlands. It was resolved that it had been a great impertinence in the Netherlands to stand so obstinately upon the scruple touching the manner of the proposed treaty concerning those differences, but to demonstrate the good affection of the Lords to compose those differences they will proceed in the treaty article by article, and such articles as are agreed in shall be valid and binding, albeit they may not agree on all the articles. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 100*a*. *Half a page.*]

Nov. 27. 29. Petition of John Ashburnham, Christopher Swale, D.D., Anne Relfe, relict of William Relfe, and Anne Relfe her daughter, and John Relfe and Richard Relfe, brothers of the said William Relfe, to the King. Anne Relfe the mother, and Dr. Swale for her use, stand seised of the manor and lands of Ashburnham, co. Sussex, for her life, and after her decease the same are to descend to Anne her daughter in tail, and in default of issue of Anne the daughter, the same are entailed on the said Richard Relfe and John Relfe in succession. William Relfe, deceased, left great incumbrances upon his lands which, if they should continue, would so increase as to hazard the the ruin of the whole estate of Anne the heir, now about two years old. Wherefore her mother and Dr. Swale her grandfather, who have care of the infant, had agreed to sell the manor and lands of Ashburnham to the said John Ashburnham, whose ancestors had possession of the same for 600 years; but they are advised that there can be no secure estate made of the same manor and lands, unless there may be a privy seal to enable the judges to take a fine from the infant and pass a recovery thereupon. Pray for a privy seal accordingly. [*Draft by Nicholas, indorsed by him, "My friend's petition to the King." Two pages.*]

Nov. 27. Mincing Lane. 30. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. According to their letter they had required the Black George, lent in 1629 to the Earl of Carlisle, from the merchants that employed her, who had delivered the same to the writers. It has cost his Majesty 15*l*. to bring the ship to Portsmouth harbour, and the necessary reparations will amount to 110*l*., after which she will be a serviceable ship for our own or the Irish coast, for three years. [*One page.*]

Nov. 27. 31. Information of —— Balguy, recorder of Stamford, against Richard Butcher, town clerk of the same place and an innkeeper there. It was alleged against him that he had preferred various false accusations and had spoken abusive words against the King and the recorder. He was charged with having said of the King, that by Magna Charta he ought not to fetch up any man by a messenger, and that he had promised the contrary. [*One page.*]

Nov. 27. 32. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Devon of the number of offences punished and poor children bound in the hundred of West Budleigh. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLI.

1633.
Nov. 27. 33. Similar certificate of Justices of Peace for the same county for the hundred of Crediton. [*One page.*]

Nov. 27. 34. Similar certificate of Justices of Peace for the same county for certain parishes in the hundred of Wonford. [*One page.*]

Nov. 27.
Dec. 7.
The Hague. 35. John Dinley to Sir Francis Nethersole. The Queen of Bohemia wishes him to inquire after a young son of Lady Fulgiam's [Foljambe's], or Mollenax [Molyneux], who has been recommended to her for a page. His coming will not hinder Kingsmill, for there is need of two. Nethersole's little cousin Wilford is sick of the small-pox, but without danger. When he recovers the Queen will remove him to Leyden. Dinley will tell Nethersole of two who have sops in the dripping-pan, which are Mons. Calvert and Sir Simon Harcourt, who is now in England. Sir Francis Barnham's son and heir would be licking. These are advertisements that he should be vigilant for his friend, who may be outbidden by such customers. Mr. Goring is sworn Colonel in the States' service by the resignation of Lord Vere. The Prince of Orange has allotted him three-and-twenty companies to his regiment. He is come in with universal love. Lord Goring agreed with Lord Vere for his regiment and troop of horse, both which he had resigned to his son. An act of State debars colonels from horse troops, wherefore it is desired to obtain the troop for Mr. Cromwell, servant to the Queen of Bohemia; but the Queen will not give any commission thereon to Nethersole, not knowing whether he were fully pieced with Lord Goring. Mr. Cromwell, besides courage and affection to this course, has money in his purse, and is a friend of Dinley's. [*Three pages.*]

Nov. 27.
Dec. 7.
The Hague. 36. The same to Sir Thomas Roe. Her Majesty [of Bohemia] has not forgotten his last letters. She has kept them by her for her own entertainment, and now makes answer as though she desired new. His letters delight her. If he be in London, he cannot want occasion, and if it be no other than his judgment of times and things it will be great information to the Queen. The commission of Mons. Curtius was to beseech the King to send up the young Elector, his nephew, with an army of 6,000 foot and 100 horse, and to require for the payment thereof 10,000*l.* a month. This is infinitely desired by the Administrator and the Protestant Princes of Germany, and also by the Chancellor and the Swedes, who did not so well like of it at first; but now they think that such a Prince in head of an army supported by the King of Great Britain, will bring great strength and countenance to the common cause. On Dinley's departure from England his Majesty approved of this journey, and desired to have full information. He now has it, and Dinley is half in a fool's paradise that his Majesty will find no stop to a noble and speedy resolution. Want of money might perhaps serve for an excuse in the mouth of Philip Burlamachi, but not from so great a King, who may have money when he pleases. Progress of affairs in Germany. [*Three pages.*]

VOL. CCLI.

1633. Nov. 28. 37. Petition of Francis Kitchin, gunner, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has served for 10 years as quarter-gunner and gunner's mate in divers of his Majesty's ships. Prays to be admitted gunner in one of the Whelps now void. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

37. I. *Certificate by John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, of the ability of Francis Kitchin for the preferment solicited.* [*One page.*]

37. II. *Similar certificate of Robert Walsingham, and nine others.* [*One page.*]

Nov. 28. Nottingham. 38. Justices of Peace for co. Nottingham to the Council. Robert Green, recommended for augmentation of his pension as a maimed soldier, had a pension allowed him about 17 years ago of 26*s.* 8*d.* yearly, which he still receives, notwithstanding he receives another pension of 40*s.* at least out of co. Derby where he dwells. If the Lords hold it meet that his pension from co. Nottingham should be augmented the writers will take order therein at the next sessions. [*One page.*]

Nov. 28. Christ Church, Canterbury. 39. Dean and Chapter of Canterbury to Archbishop Laud. Thanks for his ready and gracious assistance in the promotion of their church cause. They shall much joy in any occasion that shall help them better to express their thankfulness by real service. [*It appears from the Archbishop's indorsement that the cause alluded to was a "business in chancery." Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 28. 40. Petition of Richard Maud, Hugh Davies, and Robert Smith, freemasons, to Archbishop Laud. Petitioners undertook the doing of his great work for beautifying St. John's College, Oxford, and through their indiscretion and improvidence have suffered so great loss thereby, that unless he vouchsafe in pity to relieve them, they, their wives, and children are utterly undone, and they shall never be able thereafter to follow their profession. Beseech him, for God's sake, to give them 100*l.* towards their losses, which will be a means to keep them from prison. If he would enlarge his gift 100 marks more, he would enable them, not only to free their sureties and themselves from danger of imprisonment, but encourage them to follow their vocation. But they appeal only to his charity. [*Copy. One page.*] *Annexed,*

40. I. *Archbishop Laud to Dr. Baylie, President of St. John's College, Oxford. Though it be most true as confessed in the above petition, that nothing can be demanded of the Archbishop either in justice or equity to relieve these men who have brought loss upon themselves by their own negligence, yet having caused the business to be examined by Mr. Vice-Chancellor and the heads, by which the fairness of the Archbishop's dealing doth appear, he is content, out of mere charity, rather than their wives and children should perish, to give them all that is desired in*

VOL. CCLI.

1633.

this petition, provided the Vice-Chancellor and heads will see such equal distribution of the money between the petitioners that no after-reckoning among themselves breed any farther causeless clamour upon the Archbishop's proceedings. Draft. 29th November [1633]. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 29. Whitehall. 41. Order of Council. The Attorney General is to peruse certain annexed pieces concerning the cause between the inhabitants of Misterton with other towns in co. Nottingham, and Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and the rest of the undertakers for draining, and to call the parties before him, and to certify the true state of the cause. *Underwritten,*

41. I. *Appointment by Attorney General Noy to hear all parties upon Tuesday then next, at eight in the morning, at his chamber in Lincoln's Inn.* [*Order and appointment, one page.*]

Nov. 29. 42. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber in the cause against Sir David Foulis, Sir Thomas Leighton, and Henry Foulis, for opposing the government in connection with the commission into co. York for compounding with persons who had neglected to attend to receive knighthood at the coronation, and for scandalizing Lord Deputy Wentworth in connection therewith. These are notes of speeches for the prosecution and defence, and also of the evidence of various witnesses. No sentence was passed on this day. [*Six pages and three quarters.*]

Nov. 29. Note by the same of a motion made by the Earl Marshal "at the "Board at the Star Chamber, that the Judges may be advised with "for a uniformity in proceeding upon life and death, both in "England and Ireland." [*See Vol.* ccl., *No.* 53. *12th November* 1633. *Four lines.*]

Nov. 29. Mincing Lane. 43. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Lately presented estimate of charges in launching the two new ships built at Deptford and Woolwich and transportation to their moorings at Chatham. Pray allowance thereof. The launching cannot be deferred longer than the 1st of February. If longer deferred, the plank, being wrought somewhat green, and also the caulking, a good while since perfected, will shrink. [*One page.*]

Nov. 29. 44. Petition of Peter Pett, one of his Majesty's master shipwrights, to the same. Petitioner has used his utmost skill in erecting a ship for his Majesty which is now in dock at Deptford. Prays that Joseph Pett, his kinsman, now master carpenter of the Antelope, may be admitted master carpenter of the said new ship. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

44. I. *Officers of the Navy to the same. Joseph Pett, master carpenter of the Antelope, whose father was one of his Majesty's master shipwrights, and himself apprentice to*

1633. VOL. CCLI.

Capt. Phineas Pett, is a fitting man to be removed into the new ship now building at Deptford. 29th November 1633. [*One page.*]

Nov. 30. 45. Petition of Henry Holt, son of Henry Holt, late deputy-victualler of the Navy at Portsmouth, deceased, and Charles Clarke, purser of the St. Andrew, to the King. Petitioner Holt, by the death of his father and want of 5,500*l.* due to him for victuals expended in the voyages to Rhé and Rochelle, is with his brethren and sisters become very miserable and distressed. Prays the King to signify to the Lords of the Admiralty that petitioner Clarke, having a fortune lately fallen to him, may be permitted to resign his pursership to petitioner Holt. *Underwritten,*

45. I. *Reference to the Lords of the Admiralty to do therein as they shall think fit. Whitehall, 30th November* 1633. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

[Nov. 30?] 46. Petition of the same to the Lords of the Admiralty. Re-states the circumstances mentioned in the preceding petition and prays the Lords to permit Clarke to resign his pursership and to grant a warrant for settling Holt therein. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

46. I. *Sir Sampson Darrell and Stephen Alcock to the same. Sufficiency of Henry Holt for purser in a King's ship. They certify to his skill in arithmetic, long experience under his father, and his well approved execution of that place in the Rainbow on the Algiers voyage. 28th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

Nov. 30. 47. Petition of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden to the King. The King gave hearing to petitioner's cause, and for the matter of scots, to stop the violence of petitioner's adversaries, directed a just survey to be made, which might determine the difference; and for the point of getting security to abide the judgment of a court of justice, the King gave petitioner the favour to present his reasons for his excuse, the consideration whereof his Majesty commended to Lord Cottington, Sec. Coke, and Mr. Attorney General. The survey commanded is now ready, and the latter question has been fully debated before the referees, whose certificate is also ready. Prays the King to view the survey and command a return of the certificate. *Underwritten,*

47. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer. Whitehall, 30th November* 1633. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

Nov. 30. 48. Petition of Edmond Needham and Francis Blandew, his Majesty's servants, to the King. A year and a half since his Majesty was pleased to refer the approbation and trial of the engine model for scouring the River Thames to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London. And since then, in August last, by an order of Council, the same was again referred to the City, wherein they have not yet made any report. The model was presented to their view and received a large debate in open court. The mould and fashion

1633. VOL. CCLI.

thereof they misliked not, nor held the work improbable to be effected, but because the model being not made in great and in that large figure fit for execution, they suspended their judgment. Petitioners being unable to disburse such a considerable sum as will be required for building the great engines, they pray for a grant of the sole use of the said engines for 14 years as an encouragement to noble disposed persons to become adventurers with petitioners. *Underwritten,*

48. I. *His Majesty having referred the petition of Capt. Gilbert to the Lord Cottington refers the preceding petition also to him, being a proposition concerning the cleansing the Thames by a different engine from that of Capt. Gilbert. Whitehall, 30th November* 1633. [*One page.*]

48. II. *Lord Cottington, having had the assistance of Attorney-General Noy, in the reference concerning Capt. Gilbert, desires him also to see and consider the engine mentioned in the above petition. 1st January* 1633-4.

48. III. *Report of Attorney-General Noy to Lord Cottington. Has seen a model of the engine. It seems it will require a very great strength. How profitable it will be he knows not. 16th January* 1633–4.

48. IV. *Report of Lord Cottington to the King. Both Mr. Attorney and himself have seen the engine mentioned in this petition. If it be resolved by the Council that working with these kind of engines may not endanger the choking of the entrance of the river, they see no inconvenience in granting the privilege desired. 17th January* [1633–4.] [*Petition and references, two pages.*]

Nov. 30. 49. Petition of Lewis Le Myre, apothecary in ordinary to the King and royal children, to the King. Notwithstanding the King's directions so often reiterated for petitioner's satisfaction for embalming the King's mother, and the arrears of his diet and for attendance on the royal children, yet he has not nor can receive one penny, to his utter undoing. Prays the King "for God's cause and the love "of justice," to give such directions that petitioner may be satisfied. *Underwritten,*

49. I. *Reference to the Officers of the Household to consider this petition and the directions formerly given by his Majesty concerning the petitioner, and to take order for his satisfaction. Whitehall, 30th November* 1633. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

Nov. 30. Whitehall. 50. The Council to the Justices of Peace for co. Hertford, dwelling between Buntingford and Ware. By former letters to Sir Robert Chester and Sir John Cæsar and some other justices, they were required to restrain maltsters and loaders from carriages with carts from Royston to Buntingford, yearly, between All Saints and May day, for the preservation of the highways which were become almost unpassable. Require the persons now addressed to take care for the

1633. VOL. CCLI.

like restraining of carts and carriages between Buntingford and Ware. [*One page.*]

Nov. 30. 51. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber this day on passing sentence on Sir David Foulis, Henry Foulis, and Sir Thomas Leighton. Sir Thomas Leighton was dismissed, Sir David Foulis was fined 5,000*l.* to the King and 3,000*l.* damages to Lord Deputy Wentworth, Henry Foulis was fined 500*l.* Sir David was also dismissed from all offices and ordered to make acknowledgment of his offences in the court of York and at the assizes for the same county. Archbishop Laud's speech on delivering sentence is thus reported by Sec. Windebank: "All fowls a moulting time, "especially of sick feathers. In the highest sentence for fine and "other punishments. Henry Foulis 1,000*l.* fine." [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

Nov. 30. 52. G. Abercromby to Sir Henry Vane. Has used all possible means in Scotland for oats at a low price, but they are higher than ordinary. The cheapest that Patrick Wood and the writer can serve him with will be 16*s.* a quarter, whereby they shall not gain anything bnt the exchange of the money. They will be the longer the dearer. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 30. Gray's Inn. 53. Thomas Coke to Robert Long. Sends order for the apportionment of the 18*l.* rent for Sir William Killigrew, Mr. Kirke, and the person addressed. Sends also a note of the charge. *Underwritten,*

53. 1. *Bill of charges above mentioned; total,* 47*s.; with receipt by John Cremer.* [*One page and two thirds.*]

Nov.? 54. Petition of the Major Part of the Chapter of the Cathedral of Sarum and others pre-elected into residence in the same church to the King. Dr. Henchman, on pretence of commons due to his place, obtained from the King a letter on his behalf, dated the 18th May last, and is admitted without the consent of some of the Chapter and against the customs of that church as supernumerary resident with the next canonical house that shall fall void, whereby the present residents are made less able to keep hospitality, and the pre-elected residents are prevented in their hopes. Pray the King to command a repeal of Dr. Henchman's admission, or to refer the consideration hereof to the Archbishop of Canterbury. [*A draft indorsed by Nicholas as being a copy of the petition presented to his Majesty in November* 1633 *by the petitioners. One page and a quarter.*]

[Nov.?] 55. Petition of Samuel Doves, Robert Tokeley, and Henry Careles to the King. The King granted a commission for examination of abuses in payment for freight of ships, which has been sat upon, but the power of the commission did not extend so far as to command Sir Sackville Crow and the rest of the parties who are supposed to be offenders in this kind, in paying but part of the ships' freights, the full being allowed in the King's accounts, and for the most part compounding with the owners of ships employed during the time Sir Sackville was Treasurer of the Navy at a lesser rate than half.

VOL. CCLI.

1633.

Sir Sackville is forthwith to go ambassador to Constantinople. Pray that he may be stayed his intended voyage, or give good security for clearing the King's honour and rectifying wrongs done to owners of ships employed in the King's service. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 56. Petition of Sir Sackville Crow to the King. On the King's command petitioner resigned two patents which he had improved, so that they would have been worth to petitioner 4,000*l.* per annum. They were the best part of his subsistence, and the only favour he received at Court after fourteen years service. Some satisfaction was allotted to him, which though it were not the third part of the value of those grants, yet it was acknowledged by petitioner with all thankfulness. Almost five years are past during which he has no ways importuned the King, but from day to day has attended the performance of his Majesty's intended grace to him, but that which his Majesty directed for his satisfaction has not been made good. His case he submits to the King and beseeches him to peruse the same, or hear his cause, and therein give direction for the timely execution of his pleasure. *Underwritten,*

56. 1. *Statement of the reasons of his petition with the particular of his requests. By his patents which he surrendered, he had the making of iron ordnance at* 13*l. per ton. Browne the founder contracted with him at* 9*l. per ton. On surrendering this advantage the King ordered him to be paid* 6,000*l. in money, and* 20*s. per ton on all ordnance made under* 11*l. per ton. After four years he received* 3,000*l. of his* 6,000*l., in pursuing which he spent more than he received. He had not received anything on account of his allowance of* 20*s. per ton. He claims* 3,000*l. remaining due on his* 6,000*l., and* 14,000*l. in satisfaction of his other claims and expenses.* [*Two pages.*]

[Nov.?] 57. Substance of the propositions made by Sir Sackville Crow concerning the King's woods and works in the Forest of Dean. Sir Sackville proposed to make iron ordnance in the Forest of Dean at 9*l.* per ton, to resign his fee of 20*s.* per ton above mentioned, and to pay 6*s.* 8*d.* per cord for wood. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 58. Petition of Sir Paul Pindar, Sir Henry Holcroft, Sir John Gore, and thirteen others, creditors of James Traves, surviving partner and administrator of Henry Lee, deceased, to the Council. Lee and Traves carrying on business as co-partners, Lee died September last was twelvemonth, leaving a large outstanding partnership estate in which 140 several persons are interested. On a survey of the whole estate the greater part of the creditors agreed with Traves, but the estate consisting in adventures in the East Indies, Turkey, Spain, &c., cannot without a competency of time be returned home. Traves has paid the creditors above 20,000*l.*, but through the obstinacy of some few, as Thomas Desney, who has taken Traves in execution, Sir Martin Lumley and others, whose debts amount not to 1,800*l.*, the estate will be brought to confusion. Pray that the refractory creditors may be directed to attend the

VOL. CCLI.

1633.

Council to be treated with concerning their debts, that their wilfulness interrupt not the general agreement, and that Traves may have his liberty. [*One page.*]

Nov. 59. Petition of Capt. Thomas Brett to the Council. On his former petition the Lords directed a warrant to Lord Vere, Master of the Ordnance, for furnishing the fort of Portsmouth with, amongst other things, 300 new corslets complete. The corslets granted by that warrant not being within the charge of the Master of the Ordnance, petitioner prays for a new warrant to Sir Thomas Jay, Master of the Armoury, for delivery of the same. [*One page.*]

Nov. 60. Petition of Burgesses of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the same. Petitioners understand the report on his Majesty's reference by the Council at York was delivered to the Clerk of the Council about twenty days ago. They have attended in town about five weeks to the great charge of the poor citizens. Pray that they may have a copy of the report and that the Lords would appoint a day [for a hearing]. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 61. Petition of Thomas Barnes to the same. There is a great decay of timber in this land, and it is feared that the same will daily more and more continue. Petitioner has found out a way whereby the same may be remedied. Prays leave to relate the same to the Council, and that they will assign him a time for so doing. [*Half a page.*]

[Nov.?] 62. Suggestion for preservation of woods, by Thomas Barnes. He suggests that the King should declare, that in every forest certain acres should be fenced in and sown with acorns, which in few years would secure themselves from hurt by cattle, and be better timber than those which are left for standards in other grounds. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 63. Petition of Hugh Vaughan to the Council. Having served as a soldier in the late Netherlands' wars, after his return he had conferred on him by the late Earl of Northampton, then lord lieutenant of co. Hereford, the office of muster-master for the said county, which has been continued to him by the Earl of Bridgewater, the now lord lieutenant. The fee paid to those who preceded him was 40*l.* yearly, but although he has discharged his duty for five years, he has not received any part of the accustomed fee. Prays their direction to the county on his behalf. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 64. Petition of Alice Gibson to the same. Petitioner had an order of the board, dated 19th September 1630, directed to Sir Henry Marten, for ending a difference between petitioner and Capt. West concerning a payment of 12*d.* out of every share, amounting to 16*l.*, and West and the mariners came before Sir Henry Marten and requested that West might pay the money to the mariners to avoid charges. Sir Henry ordered West to pay petitioner her money, but on demanding her money, and tendering the order of this Board, he in most unreverend terms said he cared not a turd for their order. Prays them to take such order for this contempt as they shall think fit. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLI.

1633.
Nov. 65. Petition of the Governor, Consuls, and Society of Merchants Adventurers of Exeter into France to the Council. The late Queen, in the second year of her reign, incorporated divers merchants of Exeter, and prohibited all inhabitants of that city not free of that society to trade from there into France. Malachi Dudeney, a merchant inhabitant of Exeter, but no freeman of the society, has for divers years past transported thence into France, and returned thence to Exeter, great quantities of merchandise entered in the custom house in his own name before he lived in the city, and since, for three years past, in the name of John Norcott, living in London. He has also sent great quantities of perpetuanoes into France to Frenchmen, and received from them great returns as factor, and payed custom for them as his own, thereby defrauding the King of his customs, and enabling the French to undersell the Society. Pray them to convent Malachi Dudeney to answer the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 66. Petition of George Byrom, D.D., Rector of Thornton, co. palatine of Chester, to the same. Petitioner being a commissioner in the said county for the contribution to St. Paul's, collected from the commons and some commissioners 185*l.* 14*s.* which he has duly returned to the Chamber of London. The major part of the commissioners under their hand promised several sums to that good work, but forbear to pay the same (the party being dead that was to have received it from them and the commission determined), and the late mayor of Chester collected moneys but returned them back to the contributors. Prays that so religious a work may receive its right and respect for God's and the Church's sake. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 67. Petition of William Morton, parson of Oxcombe, co. Lincoln, to the same. Oxcombe was heretofore a great town of tillage with large fields of corn which were common at divers times of the year, and divers parcels of glebe lay dispersed in the said fields. Of late Richard Bellow deceased, father of John Bellow his Majesty's ward, lord of the town, and other lords thereof, have enclosed these fields, and debarred the inhabitants of their common, and have enclosed parcels of the glebe and encroached upon the churchyard, whereby petitioner has not maintenance sufficient for his cattle to fetch in his harvest, and the town is depopulated. Petitioner endeavouring to right the church by suit in the King's Bench, was, on the ward's suit, by means of John Puckering who has married the mother of the ward, served to appear in the Court of Wards. Petitioner is far unable to manage any such chargeable suit by reason of age and smallness of living. Prays them out of their love to the church and poor churchmen to take order for his relief. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Nov. ?] 68. Petition of Humphrey Lee, now in custody of a messenger, to the same. About ten years since petitioner became an apprentice to Samuel Cranmer, Alderman of London, who employed him as a clerk of his brewhouse, and petitioner accounted with him during

1633. VOL. CCLI.

his apprenticeship, and for three years since its expiry, during which latter period he has sold Cranmer's ale. About a quarter of a year past, Cranmer charged petitioner with having deceived him of a great sum of money, and by threats compelled him to seal a bond of 800*l.* for payment of 400*l.* Cranmer now sometimes threatens to have the penalty of the bond, and sometimes to hang petitioner. Petitioner is willing to answer anything that Cranmer shall object against him, wherefore he prays for his enlargement. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 69. Petition of Humphrey Lee, now in custody of a messenger, to the Council. The Lords by order of the 8th inst. required Sir Robert Ducie and Alderman Abdy to end the differences between Alderman Cranmer and petitioner, but the alderman insists not to show whether petitioner has any way deceived him, but only makes inquiries how petitioner has got his estate, which petitioner conceives is not the Lords' intention. Since that order, Alderman Cranmer has attached several sums of money in other men's hands belonging to petitioner. Prays them to revoke the order of 31st October, by which Cranmer had power to stay petitioner's moneys in his debtors' hands, to discharge petitioner out of custody, and that all matters may be referred to the law, petitioner putting in good bail. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 70. Petition, or as it is termed "submission," of Thomas Coo, "in Newgate dungeon dunghill almost famished," to the same. Acknowledging his contrition of heart, attended with satisfactory penance to be put in execution as their wisdom shall please to order him, beseeches to know what his punishment may be. In the mean space, six years duress in the Fleet, and the last six weeks' torment in Bridewell and Newgate having stript petitioner even of the clothes from off his back, and that of the bearer, his lame child. Prays that he may be forthwith either banished according to their order of 28th October of the 5th of King Charles, or be continued close prisoner in some other place, where he may have some allowance to preserve him from starving. [*Half a page.*]

Nov. 71. Petition of Miles Troughton, purser of the Rainbow, to the Lords of the Admiralty. For thirty-six years has been purser in divers of his Majesty's ships. Prays to be admitted purser of the ship now building at Deptford. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 72. Petition of Thomas Overman the elder and Edmund Whitwell, soap boilers, of London, and now prisoners in the Fleet, by decree of the Star Chamber, to Lord Keeper Coventry. A declaration was filed last term against petitioners in the Court of King's Bench, at the suit of Sir John Merrick and others, adventurers to Greenland, in an action on the case for not receiving 604 tons 152 gallons and one pottle of oil at 24*l.* per ton, to the damage of plaintiffs of 15,000*l.* To manifest the truth, petitioners exhibit their bill in Chancery, but Sir John Merrick and the rest, taking advantage of petitioners' imprisonment, forbear to put in their answers, and press

1633. VOL. CCLI.

petitioners to a trial at law. Pray liberty to go abroad with their keeper to prosecute their suits. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Nov. 73. Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty, to [Sec. Coke]. Opinion on a petition of ——— Symonds and proofs brought in support thereof. The petition was for recovery of a ship taken by Dunkirkers from subjects of the States, adjudged good prize in the Admiralty of Dunkirk, bought by the petitioners and brought into England, and after it had made many voyages for the petitioners, violently surprised in the King of Denmark's territories, carried into Friesland, and there ordered to be restored to the former owners. Sir Henry was of opinion that the judgment given in Friesland was manifestly unjust. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Nov. 74. Depositions taken in the Court of Admiralty respecting various sales of cordage and other stores presumed to be unserviceable, made by order of Sir Henry Palmer and other Officers of the Navy without warrant. The names of the witnesses and the folios at which their depositions occur are as follow:—

Thomas Billingsley of Chatham, ropemaker, fol. 1.
Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy, fol. 5.
Nathaniel Terne, Clerk of the Survey of the Navy, fol. 8.
William Lawrence, storekeeper at Chatham, fol. 14.
John Wauler, clerk and keeper of the storehouse for new cordage made at Chatham, fol. 17.
Richard Bayly of Gillingham, ropemaker, fol. 18.
Kenrick Edisbury, Surveyor of the Navy, fol. 24.
Sir Henry Palmer, Comptroller of the Navy, fol. 26.
Phineas Pett, one of the Officers of the Navy, fol. 36.
Dennis Fleming, Clerk of the Navy, fol. 39
Thomas Tuke of Deptford, ropemaker, fols. 45, 53.
Joseph Hukely of Deptford, ropemaker, fol. 48.
Thomas Taylor of Maidstone, haberdasher, fol. 56.
Francis Brooke of Portsmouth, fol. 60.
David Davidson of Wapping, grocer, fol. 67.

To these are added an account by Kenrick Edisbury of the sums received for the sales in question, and by whom; total 295*l.* 6*s.* 11*d.*, fol. 85; and a note by Sir Henry Palmer of bills paid out of the sums received by him from the sales before mentioned, fol. 89.

Nov. 75. Abstract of the depositions contained in the preceding article begun by Nicholas. [*Thirteen pages.*]

Nov. 76. Statement of the facts derived from the depositions mentioned in the two previous articles. [*Three pages.*]

Nov. 77. Draft of the same, altered in various parts by Nicholas. [*Three pages.*]

Nov. 78. List of persons recommended to be pursers, gunners, carpenters, and cooks in the two ships now building, with the names of the recommenders. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLI.

1633. Nov. 79. Statement of John Bachelor concerning a conversation with Edward Persons of Aldermaston respecting the appointment of Bishop Laud to be Archbishop of Canterbury. Persons had been to London at the beginning of Michaelmas term, and on his return was asked by Bachelor, in the presence of Thomas Hellear, whom he heard should be Bishop of Canterbury, and whether the Bishop of London were an old man or no. The answers as stated were of no moment. Bachelor's signature was attested by Rodolph Boden, Vicar of Aldermaston, and others. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLII. DECEMBER 1–17, 1633.

1633.

Dec. 1. Westminster. 1. Sec. Windebank to Robert Davison, keeper of the new prison in Maiden Lane, London. Warrant to set at liberty Henry Moore, prisoner in his custody. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 1. The Henrietta. 2. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Has caused two Flemish pinks to forbear taking in oysters. They had given earnest for eight wash a piece. Their names are Jacob Galence and John Boane of Flushing. Hears there are three more Flemish pinks at Hastow, but he will be down with them and make stay of them this night. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 1. [?] Scadbury. 3. Sir Thomas Walsingham to the same. Has made stay of divers Flemish bottoms, but Mr. Austen has been very officious and has arrested divers of them in Milton hundred, which never any captain of a ship did before; he only does it to lessen the writer's authority. The chiefest place where they resort is Harty shore, in the King's channel, near Faversham. Mr. Austen will not come there. Desires to know what course shall be taken with the ships stayed. Mr. Boate and one Simpson of Queenborough are now in London. Wishes them to be examined what money or toll of lobsters Austen takes of the Dutch boats. One Boane, a Dutchman at Rochester, whom Boate and Simpson can inform him of, brings in and carries out prohibited goods at his pleasure, and is suffered to come over the chain when he pleases. Sir Thomas will cause his ship to be arrested and condemned, and then he hopes he shall have reparation against Austen. [*One page.*]

Dec. 1. Edinburgh [?] 4. Patrick Wood to Sir Henry Vane. His friend and he have resolved for 1,000 quarters of oats at 16*s.* per quarter, to be delivered betwixt that and the end of April if he so like. Wishes warrant in Mr. Abercomby's name and four or five hundred pounds in part. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 2. Whitehall. Lords of the Amiralty to Officers of the Navy. The Lion's Ninth Whelp will come into Bristol about the end of December to be

1633. VOL. CCLII.

repaired. The men belonging to her are to be paid, and so many of them discharged as are useless, and no more continued upon charge than are necessary for keeping and repair of her against the 1st March next. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 98 *a. Half a page.*]

Dec. 2. "On board the said Pinks riding in Stanlet." 5. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Has made stay of three pinks riding in Stanlet, two of which had begun to lade oysters, one having taken in eight wash and the other three wash and a half. He has also stayed the master of a pink riding at Queenborough who has taken in eight wash of oysters. The masters have come up to attend the lords. Hears there were three pinks at Faversham to lade oysters, and on Saturday night there went in a sloop of Dunkirk and carried away two of them and the third they put ashore. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 2. Chilham. 6. Sir Dudley Digges to the same. The bearer [Henry Boate] was a servant under Sir Thomas Walsingham about three years since, when, out of a desire to have the King well served, the writer took him to be steward of his liberty of Faversham. Is confident Nicholas will find him free from blame. Prays he may be dispatched, for which the Lord Treasurer may thank Nicholas when he sees this man, in whose house (with Sir Anthony Maynie, his lordship's old friend) he has been very merry, who is so truly noble that he forgets not old but poor friends. The writer's desire is that the Lord Treasurer may be surprised in seeing this delinquent, who proving an honest man may deserve thanks rather than complaint. [*One page.*]

Dec. 3. Westminster. 7. Robert Reade to his cousin Thomas Windebank at Orleans. Is amazed at his perfection, and thinks that he possesses before-hand the prerogatives of old age. Begs him to rejoice on that account, and to proceed in such way that on his return he may be a pillar of the state. French. [*Draft. One page.*]

Dec. 4. Whitehall. 8. Order of Council. The petition of the town of Colchester presented to the King, and referred to this Board, having been read, wherein they complain that their charter is called in question upon a *Quo warranto*. Upon information of their submission to resign their old charter the Lords order the Attorney General to call the petitioners before him and take order for such resignation, and to make a draft of a new charter as may best stand with the good government of the town. [*Underwritten are notes by Attorney General Noy, referring to various papers once annexed which explained what the townsmen were questioned for. One page.*]

Dec. 4. 9. Petition of George Bland to the Council. The Vice-President and Council of York about July last decreed petitioner to pay to Thomas Unite a sum of money. On an affidavit of James Story that he served petitioner with the decree Unite obtained a commission of rebellion, and arrested petitioner in London, whereas petitioner was never served. Petitioner had his Majesty's protection before the decree obtained, which he showed to William Pickering, Thomas Scargall and James Story, the parties who arrested him.

1633. VOL. CCLII.

Prays order for his discharge, and that all the other parties may answer for their contempts. [*Underwritten "Nihil." Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Bailiffs and others of Scarborough. A Hollander laden with deals being taken by a Dunkirker on the coast of Norway was brought into Scarborough, and there first sold to Thomas Noble on the part of Capt. Lancelot Alured, and afterwards to some others, by whom it was passed over to the persons addressed. The sale to Capt. Alured is attested by four or five witnesses, but he desires relief in a friendly way. The Lords wish the persons addressed to take consideration thereof and give Capt. Alured satisfaction. If he appeal to them, they shall do him justice. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 99. *In the margin is written that the letter was brought ready signed by Mr. Alured, the Lord Keeper's gentleman, to be sealed. Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 4. 10. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Having received orders at his Majesty's being at Deptford (a Dutch man-of-war lying then before the yard where the stores are kept), that they should prohibit all foreign men-of-war from coming so high up the river, the same ship's commander Capt. Bore, though he had knowledge last summer of his Majesty's pleasure, is now come to anchor at the same place, and having notice that he must remove further down, answered, that unless he saw the King's hand, or received command from authority beyond theirs, he would not stir. Leave the redress thereof to their lordships. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. Mincing Lane. 11. The same to the same. On examination of Sir Wm. Russell's account, they find he is in surplusage for building the two new ships, the Charles and Henrietta Maria, for 1632, 942*l.* 5*s.*; and on their transportation to Chatham 162*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.*; and has paid on the two new ships building at Deptford and Woolwich, 7,669*l.* 13*s.* 5*d.*, and must pay for works unperfected 3,697*l.* 10*s.*, all which make him in surplusage 4,000*l.* 1*s.*, to be demanded as a surcharge. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. 12. The same to the same. Have advised of a ship of the third rank to be employed the year following as admiral for guard of the coast of Ireland. Recommend the Bonadventure, in regard she is a floaty, snug vessel, and of a broad floor, able to endure to lie on ground. Her charge will not exceed that of the Antelope. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. 13. The same to the same. The two new ships built at Deptford and Woolwich, being preparing for launching, it would be requisite to place a master carpenter in each of them. Recommend certain choice shipwrights under-named who have wrought as foremen and quartermen in the late works, and have good certificates. The persons named are Joseph Pett, John Rowley, John Bright, John Westall, John Dalton, Thomas Rumney, and William Safford. [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCLII.

Dec. 4/14. Orleans. 14. Thomas Windebank to [Robert] Reade. The melancholy of the writer's good friend Aston, which is so great a contrast to his past jovial humour, proves the uncertainty of everything in this world. Sends thanks to Mr. Elphinstone for his remembrance, would write to him but for his imperfect acquaintance with French. French. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. Colchester. 15. Edward Nuttall to Nicholas. Lets him know how the current goes there about the wreck. She is held strong in the possession of Serjeant Darcy. Whether his grant bars the King that the writer leaves to Nicholas to consider. If it should be absolutely the King's, he suggests that some merchant should be found to buy the ship and all things in her. Now all the country comes down, and "every man catch what they can, and stave and stroy more than they get." All goods that are taken out and come into their parts Nuttall has in possession, and his deputy at Ipswich does the same. Begs authority and direction. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. 16. W. Valentine, prisoner in Newgate, to [Sec. Windebank]. Understanding his Majesty's pleasure for the writer's enlargement, and the business resting in Windebank's hands, begs him not to take information from the writer's commitment, but from the integrity of his heart. The main duty required in the oath he conceives to be loyalty to his Majesty. To that he gives his oath as faithfully as his vow to God in baptism. His difficulty is only in point of circumstance, which is not his scruple alone but common to the major part of Roman Catholics. This my Lord of Canterbury did so mildly "conster," as he thereupon gave order for the writer's enlargement. Would have waited upon the secretary but for lameness. [*One page.*]

Dec. 4. 17. Attorney General Noy to the Council. Report on petition of inhabitants of Misterton against Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and Sir Philiberto Vernatti. The Attorney General certifies all the causes of complaint, principally arising out of the stoppage of the river Idle, with the answers of Sir Cornelius and Sir Philiberto, without expressing any opinion. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Dec. 5. Dublin. 18. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to William Weld. He has not been so diligent as he should have been, but his sister Wake is very ready to take alarm. She is choleric and suspicious. Has sent her money. If Weld will add a little patience to his goodness and courtesy, he shall not be a loser. The writer is returning home from Dublin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 5. Dublin. 19. The same to [Sir Robert Naunton] master of the Court of Wards. Thanks for his friendship on the death of Lady Smith. Whatever trust the person addressed shall put in the writer or his cousin Reade's hands for the ward shall be faithfully discharged. [*Draft. One page.*]

Dec. 5. 20. Account of anticipations of revenue as they now stand charged: total, 357,984*l.* 7*s.* 9½*d.* Among them are—"Sir Thomas

1633. VOL. CCLII.

"Roe, 500*l.*, 300*l.*, and 200*l.*," "Mr. Heriot 500*l.*," "Mr. Ruthen "[Patrick Ruthven] 500*l.*" [*Four pages and three quarters.*]

Dec. 6. Whitehall. 21. Order of Council. His Majesty's patentees for making soap have made it both sweet, good, and serviceable, and have put great quantities to sale, yet some turbulent persons, persisting in the like contempt with others that have been censured in the Star Chamber, have raised up women and some of mean condition in the street in open manner to publish that the soap of the patentees washes not so white, nor so sweet, nor goes so far as the old soap, and that it spoils and burns the linen, and frets the hands of those that wash therewith. The Lord Mayor, assisted by Sir William Balfour, Lieutenant of the Tower, Sir Robert Ducie, Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Becher, Sir James Cambell, and Sir Abraham Williams, are to cause a trial to be made thereof. [*Copy. Two pages and a half.*]

Dec. 6. Whitehall. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council on petitions of the Gloucestershire clothiers touching the employment of gigmills for stretching cloth. It was ordered that no more gigmills should be set up, that a trial should be made by water of the cloths dressed in these mills, and the business be suspended in the mean time. [*See Domestic, Car. I., Vol.* ccl., *No.* 53, 12*th November* 1633.]

Dec. 6. Christ's College. 22. Testimonial of Dr. Thomas Bainbrigg, Master, and eleven Fellows of Christ's College, Cambridge (amongst them Joseph Mede), in favour of Richard Freeman, B.A., of that college. Latin. [*One page.*]

Dec. 6. 23. Justices of Peace for Devon to Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Baron Denham. Certify their proceedings under statutes for relief of the poor within their subdivision, comprising the hundreds of Witheridge, South Molton, and North Tawton. [*One page.*]

Dec. 6. 24. List of causes to be heard in the Court of Admiralty this day; among them the East India Company *versus* Waterman and others. Written on a sheet of paper used by Nicholas (as appears from his indorsement) as a cover for the surveys of hulls of the ships of the navy, and a statement of their wants of repair, and of stores; received by him in May 1633.

Dec. 6. Entry on the register of the Lords of the Admiralty of the appearance of Henry Boate, of Newington, co. Kent. [*See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 99. *Five lines.*]

Dec. 7. Grant to John Weekes of a prebendary's place, in Bristol, void by the decease of William Yeomans. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. Grant to William Cowper and John, his son, of the office of collector of imposts on goods of merchant strangers brought into the port of London, during their lives, with the yearly fee of 150*l.*, upon surrender of the like grant to William Cowper and Nathaniel Masters deceased. [*Docquet.*]

1633. VOL. CCLII.

Dec. 7. The King to the Mayor, recorder, and aldermen of Lincoln. His Majesty approves of the account of Robert Morecroft, appointed by James I. to be collector of moneys to be raised for cleansing the Foss-dyke, with direction to pay him the money due upon the same, and instructions for raising moneys towards perfecting the said work according to the late King's intention. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. Presentation of Francis Hathway, M.A., to the vicarage of Churcham with the chapel of Bulley, co. Gloucester, void by simony or lapse of time. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. Licence to Sir Thomas Barker, at the request of Henry Wentworth, his Majesty's servant, to alienate certain lands in co. Suffolk to be holden of him and his heirs in socage, with licence to others to buy them, so that the old rents be reserved. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. Grant to William Gilding of a gunner's room in the Tower, with the fee of 6*d.* per diem, from the death of Humphrey Rowse. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. 25. Petition of Richard Cole to the Lords of the Admiralty. Sets forth past services for 16 years, and prays to be admitted purser to the Black George which the present purser is willing to resign to petitioner. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

25. II. *Officers of the Navy to the same. Certificate in favour of Richard Cole.* [*Indorsed by Nicholas, "This is granted if the purser will resign voluntarily."* [*One page.*]

Dec. 7. 26. Information of Daniel Billington, of North Kilworth, co. Leicester, baker. Was in company of John Belgrave and John Abbott on 26th November, at the time that Abbott charges Belgrave to have said, "it was pity the gunpowder plot was not "effected." Billington denies that he heard Belgrave say so, but charges words to that effect on Abbott. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 8. 27. Petition of William Huchenson [Hutchinson], D.D. and one of his Majesty's chaplains, to the King. The late Archbishop of Canterbury had for many years nominated petitioner to the archdeaconry of Exeter, being his Grace's prerogative in that diocese; but the executors to his Grace have lately presented another. Prays that the hearing of this business may be referred to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York. [*Half a page.*] *Underwritten,*

27. I. *Reference to the Archbishops to hear and determine. Whitehall, 8th December* 1633. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 8. 28. Robert Earl of Lindsey to Nicholas. Desires that George Smith of Boston may have the Registrar's place of the Admiralty of co. Lincoln, and that Robert Whiting may be marshal of the same. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Dec. 8. 29. Substance of a late submission drawn from the English Church at Delft by Mr. Forbus [Forbes] and his elders. It is endorsed by

1633. VOL. CCLII.

Archbishop Laud as "The four propositions subscribed to at Delft." They are,—1. That God's Word is truly preached and the sacraments rightly administered in the church of Delft; 2, that the discipline used there is according to the Word of God; 3, that they submit to be ruled by their pastor and elders; 4, that whosoever will not so submit shall he held as a heathen and publican. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 8. 30. Declaration of Henry Lloyd, that he verily believes that David late Bishop of Bangor, deceased, never certified that Edmond Griffith, Dean of Bangor was a fit man to be his successor as Bishop of Bangor. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 9. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Henry Boate. Petitioner stated that two Dutch pinks, whereof John Solomon and Martin Nunings are masters, being arrested by his Majesty's pinnace for transporting oysters, a certificate was drawn up under the Dutchmen's hands, wherein it was expressed that petitioner should give licence for the transportation. The Dutchmen deny any such licence granted by petitioner, and say that they knew not the effect of the certificate, having no knowledge of English. The Court referred the matter to Sir Henry Marten. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxviii, *fol.* 99*a*. *Third of a page.*]

Dec. 9. 31. Extracts made by Sec. Windebank from a discourse upon fishing lent to him by Sir Thomas Penruddock. These extracts principally relate to the advantages derived by Holland from fishing in the English seas; the numbers of herrings vented by them in various places, and the cost of their busses and pinks. [*Four pages.*]

Dec. 10. 32. The fifteen articles and covenant of Hugh Peters, minister of the English congregation in Rotterdam, stated in an indorsement, which is in the handwriting of Sir William Boswell, to have been proposed to that congregation before their admission to the communion. The following are examples of these articles:—"1. Be contented "with meet trial for our fitness to be members. 2. Cleave in heart "to the truth and pure worship of God, and oppose all ways of "innovation and corruption. 3. Suffer the word to be the guider "of all controversies. 10. Meditate the furthering of the Gospel "at home and abroad as well in our persons as with our purses. "11. Take nearly to heart our brethren's condition, and conform "ourselves to these troublesome times in our diet and apparel, that "they be without excess in necessity. 14. Put one another in "mind of this covenant, and as occasion is offered, to take an "account of what is done in the premises." [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud as received this day. Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 10. Plymouth. 33. Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. Their letter touching the restraint of transportation of fish in aliens' bottoms was received on the 7th inst., and made known to the merchants and owners of shipping there and at Looe, Fowey, and St. Ives, and the other ports in Cornwall. The traders of Plymouth transport

1633. VOL. CCLII.

neither fish nor other commodities in aliens' bottoms, but yearly, on return of their ships from Newfoundland, the Dutch and French repair thither and buy for ready money quantities of Newfoundland fish and pilchards, paying custom for all the fish they transport. This certain vent for fish has, within a few years, doubled the number of ships and seamen engaged in the trade, and now the fishermen are able to furnish both Londoners and aliens, unless when fish fails, as it did this last year. If the alien should be restrained, there will be no other vent than the Londoners, who are not able to take off half the fish the fishers usually make, and they will have them at their own price, of which the fishermen have had miserable experience. The fishermen are not able to transport the fish themselves, their bottoms being mostly Dutch built and bought in Holland, and their country yielding no timber to build shipping with, and Dutch bottoms being prohibited in Spain, the chief market for their fish, so that by this restraint their fishing trade, the nursery of many thousand seamen, must decay, the importation of 40,000*l.* yearly in ready money will be lost, the customs much lessened, the alien incited to make the same restraint against English bottoms, and the Dutch enforced to employ their own bottoms with Newfoundland fishing. [*One page.*]

Dec. 11. Office of Ordnance. 34. Officers of the Ordnance to Lords of the Admiralty. Have received from Richard Paxford, gunner of the Vanguard, late under Capt. Pennington, an account of the expense of powder in the last service, in which they find that there has been expended 966 lbs., with shot proportionable, in salutes, which, by proclamation and their late direction being restrained, the officers forbear to give allowance thereof, and leave the same to the consideration of the Lords. [*One page.*]

Dec. 11. 35. Certificate of John Landon, headborough of St. John's Street, and James Wadsworth. Francis Newton having a Council warrant to apprehend Jesuits and others, on the information of Wadsworth, and with him, went to the house of Sir Thomas Hawkins, a great papist and harbourer of priests, this morning, to search for Father Symons, a Carmelite friar, and others. Lady Hawkins would by no means suffer her house to be searched without a special warrant, saying that she did not care nor fear that warrant, that Sir Thomas had the great seal of England in his trunk to protect her house, on which assurance the messenger forebore to proceed. [*One page.*]

Dec. 11. 36. Certificate of Gower Barton and Robert Harper, constables, and of James Wadsworth. They certify that by virtue of a council warrant, and assisted by James Wadsworth, the constables went to the house of William Crispe in Milford Lane to search for some of the parties mentioned in the warrant. Crispe being orderd to open his chamber door, after other rooms in the house had been searched, he answered that he was in bed with his wife, and that he could not, nor would not, rise to open his chamber door; whereupon they all departed, it being the 28th November last past. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLII.

1633.
[Dec. 12?] 37. Report of [the Attorney General to the Council], on the petition of [Capt.] John Pennington. Tenants of assart lands in the Forest of Dean obtained letters patent thereof at rents payable at the receipt of the Exchequer, or to the farmers of St. Briavel's, or to the hands of Edmund Kingston, all which rents amount to 28*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.* per annum. In the 22nd of his reign, King James granted the said rents to Pennington for 31 years. Pennington endeavoured to receive those rents, but the tenants have maintained they ought to pay but one rent, and according to the reservation in their grants they have paid the same. It also appeared that 20*l.*, part of the 28*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.*, had been granted to her Majesty as parcel of her jointure. The Court of Exchequer in Easter Term 6th Charles ordered the rent of 28*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.* to be paid over by the persons to whom the same had been paid, to Pennington, but in respect that the 20*l.* was granted to the Queen, and the remainder to the Wardrobe, Pennington has not received any benefit from his grant. [*Copy. Examined this day by Henry Croke, auditor of the pipe. Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 12. Bulwick. 38. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Francis Lord Cottington. Roe apprehended the answer Cottington gave him from his Majesty as an emblem of Roe's successes:—that when he endeavoured most observance he had failed by too much care, like those that kill themselves with preservatives. Cottington knows that Roe had not petitioned, out of modesty and loth to trouble a great King with mention of money, and a kind of shame to confess to want. As Cottington has begun this mediation, hopes he will perfect it. Beseeches the King not to let him lack and shame, who would spend the rest of his life at the least "accennation" of his pleasure. Begs Cottington to let him know his doom by "this gentleman," that he may keep the merrier Christmas. [*Copy. One page.*]

Dec. 12. The Marshalsea. 39. J. Rotherford to Archbishop Laud. Something of no small consequence is added to the writer's knowledge by his studious scenting and heedful observation. If it please the archbishop to command his speedy appearance before him, it shall be faithfully unfolded. [*One page.*]

[Dec. 12.] 40. [Dean and Chapter of Durham to Bishop Lindsell of Peterborough.] Mr. Bayly has tendered unto them the Bishop's commendam with the King's dispensation therein for retaining his prebend. As far as they are bound they are ready to submit. Nevertheless they hope he will forbear to urge the utter extent thereof. When he was there no man was more watchful for the freedom of the church. Pray him to consider what will become of the statute and laudable custom of the church for keeping residence, if dispensations of that nature (whereof that is the first) be pressed upon them. Send him 40*l.* notwithstanding the great burthen that has lien upon them this year, and will presume his contentment therewith, promising the like due respect according to ability for the time to come. [*Copy, unsigned, indorsed by William Dell,*

1633. VOL. CCLII.

Archbishop Laud's secretary, who gives this day as the date of its receipt, and states by whom and to whom it was written. In the margin are written observations by Bishop Lindsell. He affirms that Sir Adam Newton had a dispensation to have his dividend non obstante his perpetual absence, and that the then present Dean [Dr. Richard Hunt] lived about London and in Kent for four years together, and had notwithstanding his full dividend. "This," he adds, "is the first example that any bishop's com-" "mendam received such an answer from a cathedral church "wherein the Bishop was a commendatory." One page.]

Dec. 12. Bridgewater. 41. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to Sir John Carew, sheriff. State the results of their care in executing the book of orders for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Whitley, Huntspill and Puriton, Cannington, Andersfield, and South Petherton. [*One page.*]

Dec. 13. Chester. 42. William Sparke, late Mayor of Chester, to the Council. By their letter of the 14th of November, delivered to him the 11th of December, it appears that they had had information that before the expiration of his mayoralty he had returned back moneys received towards reparation of St. Paul's. Never received any sum but one from the Recorder, which, having no other, he returned to him, and retained his own proportion till further course for others to contribute therein. Hopes the new mayor and aldermen will collect as is required. [*One page.*]

Dec. 13. The Gatehouse. 43. Capt. Henry Bell to Sir William Becher, clerk of the Council. Incloses a petition respecting his treatment in prison. The wickedness, craft, subtilty, hypocrisy, oppression, and deceitful usage of the keepers towards him is beyond all compare. It is a case most lamentable, that he, touching his cause in the Star Chamber, defying all favour, not desiring therein so much favour as may be showed to a dead dog, but only pressing for a just and legal trial, should be kept in prison, and for want of maintenance should be suffered to starve and perish. The like was never known in the Christian world. If the Lords be pleased to order a redress, and curb the keepers' tyranny, well and good, otherwise he shall be forced to make a declaration thereof to the world. [*One page.*]

Dec. 13. Maldon. 44. Richard Pulley, deputy vice-admiral of Essex, to Richard Wyan. On Friday Mr. Spicer and the writer went to Colchester. The latter went to Mr. Nuttall, and acquainting him with the commission, he seemed much troubled, and produced a warrant from the Lord Treasurer, dated 3d inst., whereby he was solely authorized for seizing all the goods. The writer urged the execution of the commission, and in the meantime Spicer and he went to Little Holland where the ship lay, and there found Sergeant Darcy, a sergeant-at-law, whose answer was, that the ship lay upon his manor, and that he had all wrecks of the sea. The writer put an officer on board to keep possession for the King, and took order for boats and men to save the goods. He then rode to Harwich and Nacton after goods

1633.

claimed by the bailiffs of Ipswich, Sir Richard Brooke, lord of the manor, and Thomas Cleere, customer at Ipswich, which goods the writer seized, and went afterwards to Ipswich and Harwich for the like purpose, and thence to Colchester to open the commission. Many persons complained of Nuttall for taking goods from them. In his justification, he produced another warrant from the Lord Treasurer, dated the 9th inst. When the writer saw this he was much moved, but in the end resolved to get an inventory, and took the same as if he were Mr. Nuttall's man, and the Lord Treasurer's warrant of more force than the King's commission. If Sir Henry Marten be acquainted herewith the writer presumes he will move the Lords Commissioners therein, that at least the Court of Admiralty may have a concurrency of jurisdiction. [*One page.*]

Dec. 14. 45. Note by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before the Council, principally relative to the export of fish in strangers' bottoms. These are notes of probably only one speech on the subject; it is stated "18,000 lasts of herrings transported from Yarmouth in a "year to the southward, as appears by the custom-books." One suggestion is that "a custom to be paid to the King at Newfound-"land, which hath been hitherto neglected: it is of great value." Others are, "herring, pilchard, and Newfoundland fishing to be all "transported in English bottoms;" "no prohibition of buying fish, "but only of transportation." [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 14. Chester. 46. Mayor and others of Chester to the Council. On receipt of commission to collect moneys for repair of St. Paul's, William Sparke, the late mayor, with the aldermen and justices of peace had several meetings, and used their best endeavours for the advancement of the service, but found such backwardness that they could not effect what they desired, whereupon they were enforced to take further time of consideration. There was but one contribution paid to the late mayor, which he repaid, but they will again make trial of what can be effected. [*One page.*]

Dec. 14. Bulwick. 47. [Sir Thomas Roe] to William Earl of Exeter. It is better cheer to the writer to hear of the Earl's recovery than he can expect at Christmas, though he shall eat the Earl's venison. It is out of fashion to say "I will pray for your health," to drink to it fits the time, but Roe will do both, without offence of either. Mirth seasons the gravest thoughts, it is the salt of life that keeps it sweet, without which sleep that is void of care were the easier wearing out. Few men know how to use and enjoy life and health so well as the Earl. Wishes the Earl and his Lady at this feast, all the good companions of feasting without the fulness; joy, alacrity, delight, sweet conversation, the effects of wine without it, and these not measured by twelve days but to fill up his life. His next wish is to hasten away the unsociable and lean face of winter, for whose deformity the French can devise no perruque, that Roe may wait on the Earl in the country. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLII.

1633.

Dec. 14. The George, near Charing Cross. 48. Bishop Goodman of Gloucester to Sec. Windebank. His desire to speak with his Majesty proceeds not out of any intent to crave an abatement of the debt, but only to give him thanks and desire the continuance of his favour, and withal to propose a course for the accommodation of things whereby he may give his Majesty satisfaction and himself contentment. The course is not ordinary, and therefore desires that he may privately impart it, and that his Majesty would give him a fair and full hearing. Begs that by his Grace's [Archbishop Laud's] means he may be admitted on Sunday after dinner. [*One page.*]

[Dec. 14. ?] 49. Notes by Sec. Windebank of what seems to be a message sent by Bishop Goodman of Gloucester through the Secretary to the King. His thankfulness to the King for nominating him to the see of Hereford. He desired another bishopric that it might appear that he is a man without exception, that so he might the better return to a private life. That the Archbishop of Canterbury may appoint him a coadjutor in the jurisdiction. He protests he knows not wherein he has offended his Majesty or the Archbishop. He has been strangely hastened to pass this business of the bishopric. The Lord Almoner advised him not to accept it unless the debt might be cleared first. [*One page.*]

Dec. 14. Woolwich. 50. Edward Boate to Nicholas. Recapitulates the reasons which induced him to petition for the removal of his son out of the St. George to the ship the writer is now building. [*See Vol.* ccl., *No.* 35., *Nov.* 9.] Recommends John Westall for carpenter of the ship he is now building. [*One page.*]

Dec. 14. 51. Note, said in the indorsement by Sec. Windebank to have been "delivered by Mr. Griffin," of the sums standing charged in the Exchequer as due from Bishop Godwin, late Bishop of Hereford. They are five payments for the diocese of Hereford of subsidies granted to the King by the clergy; total, 1,347*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 14. London. 52. Declaration of Philip Burlamachi that he has perused the accounts of moneys received by Edward Norgate and Edward Stevens, commissaries and deputies to Sir William Heydon, treasurer of the troops sent for succour of the Palatinate, and that the receipts amount to 346,578 guilders, 13 batzes and a kreutzer. [*One page.*]

Dec. 16. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Thomas Wyan, Richard Pulley, deputy vice-admiral of Essex, John How and Philip Allen, merchants, and David Spicer. A ship was lately wrecked, or left derelict, on the coast near Colchester or Harwich, and a commission is issued out of the Court of Admiralty directed to them, to take the ship and goods into their custody for his Majesty's use. Being informed that goods belonging to the ship are embezzled and carried away into towns corporate, which pretend to be exempt from the Admiralty, they are to seize the same for his Majesty until further order, and if any

1633.

persons hinder them they are to bind them over to answer the same before the Lords. All mayors and other officers are to aid them in the execution of their commission. [*Copy. See Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 99 *a.* *One page.*]

Dec. 16. Wallingford House. Lord Treasurer Portland to Edward Nuttall, —— Eldred, —— Pellam, and —— Strickson. On advertisement of a ship wrecked near Colchester or Harwich, the writer gave them directions, by his letter of the 9th inst., to seize the same for his Majesty's use. A commission being issued out of the Court of Admiralty they are to deliver, by inventory, to the Commissioners, such goods as they have got into their hands by virtue of the writer's letter, and to forbear any further execution of his directions. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 100. *Half a page.*]

Dec. 16. Hackney. 53. Horatio Lord Vere, Master of the Ordnance, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Recommends John Spencer, one of his Majesty's feed gunners, to be gunner in one of the new ships. He had made proof of his care in the King's service by finding out divers pieces of brass ordnance which lay concealed in the north, had been a scholar in the Artillery Garden, and had also been at the siege of Bosch in the Netherlands. [*One page.*]

Dec. 16. The Henrietta, in Tilbury Hope. 54. Capt. Thomas Austen to the same. Reports his proceedings in preventing the exportation of oysters. Had also taken away 14 out of 17 firkins of butter found aboard a pink at Sheerness, and wishes an order what to do with it. [*One page.*]

Dec. 16/26. The Hague. 55. Stephen Goffe to William Brough. Talk there that Mr. Forbes comes to be a lecturer, and to have another to perform "the prayer business." Mr. Oldsworth and three others have been named to come, but they refuse to succeed unless the place were more justly void. Another Bishop is come, who will take it ill if he have not more than absolute primacy. It is Mr. Damport [Davenport] who came over disguised in a grey suit and an overgrown beard. His errand is to Amsterdam to be chosen minister there. Knowing the story of Hooker, how he was not received at Amsterdam, and of Damport's perversion by him, Goffe procured Mr. Paget to promise that what questions were proposed to Hooker, the same Damport should undergo. Goffe also acquainted Mr. Vossius with the business, who took notes thereof and promised to see the facts respecting Hooker and Damport put in proof. Goffe wishes that Vossius should have some sudden letter to encourage him, as a zealous, excellent instrument for the Church of England. Lord Vere has resigned his regiment to Mr. Goring, who will advance whatever Goffe has begun. He can therefore now walk more openly "in "in [relation] of my good Lady's fury." Being at Leyden, Goffe desired Mr. Goodyer the minister there to admit him to the sacrament. He stoutly rejected him, for being a non-resident, and a man that had a prejudice to such ministers as he is. Goffe thanks

1633. VOL. CCLII.

God with all his heart for this, for he has since heard that Goodyer is no minister, never having had any ordination. *Indorsed,*

55. I. *William Brough to Mr. Bray. Prays him to peruse the above letter and acquaint Archbishop Laud with the passages about Davenport and Vossius. Cornhill, 18th January, 1633–4. [Indorsed by Archbishop Laud as received 18th January. Letter and indorsement, one page.]*

Dec. 16. 56. Receipt of William Sharman, Mrs. Bradshaw's man, for 16*s.* paid by Edward Nicholas for beer. [*Six lines.*]

Dec. 17. Westminster. The King to Richard Earl of Portland, Lord Treasurer, Thomas Earl of Arundel, Earl Marshal, Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, Francis Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Sir Henry Fane [Vane], Comptroller of the Household, and Sec. Coke. Commission. Recites orders for regulating the great wardrobe, and the wardrobes of robes and beds, made on 15th April, 1630, a copy whereof is annexed. Such orders not having been as yet observed in all their exigency, the persons named are appointed commissioners to examine the officers of the great wardrobe, as well as those of the wardrobes of robes and beds, and generally to investigate the condition of the wardrobes, and to make rules for their management. Latin. [*One skin of parchment.*] *Annexed,*

I. *Orders established by the King with the advice of his Privy Council for regulating the office of the great wardrobe. Fourteen articles. The Master of the Robes was to have an assignment of* 16,000*l. per annum, by way of imprest on account towards the expenses of the wardrobe.* 15*th April* 1630. [*Copy.*]

II. *Similar orders for regulating the wardrobe of robes. Seven articles. The gentleman of the robes was to have an assignment of* 5,000*l. per annum, by way of imprest on account towards the expenses of the office of robes, which had under its charge the King's "wearing apparel of all "kinds, with all manner of furnishing to the same, as "hats with bands to them, girdles and hangers, points, "stockings, garters, shoe strings or roses, boots, shoes, "pantoffles, spurs, swords, rapiers, fauchions, wood-"knives, or any other such like necessaries as shall be "required for his Majesty's service, excepting his Majesty's "linen of all kinds, which is to be furnished out of his "Majesty's great wardrobe by direction of the groom of "the stool, or some other gentleman or groom of his "Majesty's bedchamber." Underwritten,*

III. *Order of the King that the* 16,000*l. per annum above-mentioned shall be paid only to the hands of the master*

1633.

of the wardrobe or his deputy, and the clerk of the wardrobe; shall be kept in a chest with two locks, of which each of those officers shall have one key; and shall not be expended in discharge of debts due before the date of the orders above-mentioned. Debts due before that time will be discharged as soon as money can be had for payment of the same. [*Document annexed written on three rolls of parchment. See Dom., Car. I., Vol.* cclii.]

Dec. 17. 57. Breviate of the preceding commission, setting out the authority given to the commissioners. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Dec. 17. Westminster. The King to Archbishop Laud, Lord Keeper Coventry, Archbishop Neile of York, Lord Treasurer Portland, Henry Earl of Manchester, Keeper of the Privy Seal, James Duke of Lennox, James Marquis of Hamilton, Master of the Horse, Robert Earl of Lindsey, Lord Great Chamberlain, Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, Earl Marshal, Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, William Earl of Salisbury, William Earl of Exeter, John Earl of Bridgewater, Lord President of the Council of Wales, James Earl of Carlisle, Henry Earl of Holland, Captain of the Guard, Henry Earl of Danby, George Earl of Kenoville [Kinnoul], Lord Chancellor of Scotland, William Earl of Morton, Lord Treasurer of Scotland, Thomas Earl of Haddington, Keeper of the Privy Seal of Scotland, John Earl of Mar, Thomas Earl of Kellie, William Earl of Stirling, Secretary for Scotland, Edward Viscount Wimbledon, Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland, Charles Viscount Wilmot, Henry Lord Maltravers, Jerome Lord Weston, Bishop Juxon of London, and the Bishops of Durham, Winchester, Hereford, Worcester, St. David's, Lincoln, Salisbury, Lichfield and Coventry, Gloucester, Exeter, Llandaff, Chichester, Ely, Chester, Norwich, Bath and Wells, St. Asaph, Carlisle, Rochester, Bangor, Oxford, Peterborough, and Bristol, Francis Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Edward Lord Newburgh, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, Sir William Howard, K.B., second son to the Earl of Arundel and Surrey, Sir Thomas Edmondes, Treasurer of the Household, Sir Henry Fane [Vane] Comptroller of the Household, Sir Thomas Jermyn, Vice-Chamberlain of the Household, Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Court of Wards, Secretary Coke, Secretary Windebank, Sir Julius Cæsar, Master of the Rolls, Sir Francis Crane, Chancellor of the Garter, Lord Chief Justice Richardson, Lord Chief Justice Heath, Lord Chief Baron Davenport, Sir John Denham, Baron of the Exchequer, Sir Richard Hutton, Justice of the Common Pleas, Sir William Jones and Sir George Croke, Justices of the King's Bench, Sir Thomas Trevor, Baron of the Exchequer, Sir George Vernon, Justice of the Common Pleas, Sir James Weston, Baron of the Exchequer, Sir Robert Berkeley, Justice of the King's Bench, Sir Francis Crawley, Justice of the Common Pleas, Sir Dudley Digges, Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the

1633. Vol. CCLII.

Prerogative Court, Sir Thomas Crewe, King's Sergeant, Attorney General Noy, Sir Richard Sheldon, Solicitor General, Sir Nicholas Carew, one of the Chamberlains of the Exchequer, Sir John Lambe, Dean of the Arches, Sir Charles Cæsar, Master of Chancery, Sir Nathaniel Brent, Vicar-General to the Archbishop of Canterbury, Isaac Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, Thomas Winniff, Dean of St. Paul's, John Younge, Dean of Winchester, Walter Balcanquall, Dean of Rochester, Matthew Wren, Dean of Windsor, John Warner, Dean of Lichfield, Edward Lyttleton, Recorder of London, William Kingsley, Archdeacon of Canterbury, Henry King, Archdeacon of Colchester, John Montfort, one of the Prebendaries of St. Paul's, Thomas Goad, Thomas Westfield, Roger Bates, Thomas Wirrall, John Hackett, Robert Newell and Thomas Turner, Doctors in Divinity, Arthur Duck, Chancellor of London, Thomas Eden, one of the Masters of Chancery, William Sams, Thomas Gwyn, Basil Woodd and Robert Aylett, Doctors of Law, and William Bray, B.D. Commission to exercise Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction within England and Wales. [*See Dom., Car. I., Vol.* ccliii. *Three and a half skins of parchment.*]

Dec. 17. 58. Copy of the same, with marginal abridgment of its contents. [*Sixty-two pages.*]

Dec. 17. 59. Another copy, derived from the entry on the patent roll, with marginal notes indicating the differences between this and former commissions. [*Thirty-one pages.*]

Dec. 17. 60. Another copy, being a copy of the preceding article. [*Forty-one pages.*]

Dec. 17. 61. Abstract of the commission above-mentioned showing the powers given by it to the commissioners. [*Nine pages and a quarter.*

Dec. 17. 62. Copy of the Attorney General's docquet written under the sign manual of the preceding commission for Causes Ecclesiastical. [*One page.*]

Dec. 17. 63. The King to Lord Treasurer Portland, Francis Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Lord Chief Baron Davenport, Barons Denham and Trevor, Attorney General Noy, and Solicitor General Sheldon. Commission to compound for the estates of convicted recusants, and to make leases to them at yearly rents, in a form annexed to the commission. [*Abstract of the commission and lease, made for Lord Cottington. Four pages.*]

Dec. 17. Westminster. 64. The King to Thomas Best and John Roofe of Stepney. Warrant to pay to Capt. Constance Ferrer, as the King's gift to him in consideration of faithful service, and of his losses in the King's service in America, 190*l.* remaining in their hands, but forfeited to the King by reason that William Best had abandoned his country, changed his religion, and now lives within the Turkish dominions. [*Imperfect. One page.*]

VOL. CCLII.

1633.

Dec. 17. 65. John Reynolds, master gunner of England, to the Lords of the Admiralty. John Spencer was a scholar at the Artillery Garden, and was able to do well at the tail of a piece of ordnance, and to gain experience, was a canonier at the taking of Bosch. Has since served in a Holland man-of-war of 30 guns, and been employed in sundry services of his Highness. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 17. Minorites [Minories]. 66. Sir John Heydon to the same. Recommends John Spencer. By a voluntary service this last summer he travelled into the remotest parts of the north, and not only discovered divers pieces of brass ordnance that had been embezzled from his Majesty, but on his own purse caused 18 pieces to be transported from divers castles to the Tower, where 23 pieces more by him likewise discovered are daily expected in a ship from Berwick. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 17. 67. Sir Benjamin Ayloffe and Sir Thomas Wiseman to Edward Lord Newburgh. There was lately brought before them Francis Barrett, a poor straggling fellow, by profession a sailor, who was accused by John Brewer and his wife for speaking words which amount to treason as the writers conceive, being uttered in this manner. Brewer demanded of Barrett if he came from London. Barrett answered he did. "Then you heard," said Brewer, "of a "Jesuit lately executed for treason;" to which he replied he did, "and there is three more of the company, but it skills not where "they be, I know not." The writers have committed Barrett to gaol at Colchester, and desire further direction. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

67. I. *Information of John Brewer and Alice his wife, alehouse keepers of Witham. State the words uttered by Francis Barrett as above mentioned. Barrett said he had been a letter carrier for* 16 *years.* 17*th December* 1633. [*One page.*]

67. II. *Examination of Francis Barrett. Gives an account of his past life. Called for divers jugs of beer at the house of Brewer, drank them with his host and hostess, and does not remember the particulars of their conversation concerning a Jesuit that was lately executed. Denies that he was ever a letter carrier.* 17*th December* 1633. [*Two pages.*]

Dec. 17. 68. Certificate of John Lorkin, rector, and William Adams, clerk of St. Nicholas, Rochester, that William Sparke and Mary Wager of the parish of St. Nicholas, widow, having been married out of that parish had satisfied all duties to the rector and clerk, as if they had been married in their own parish. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, as being a certificate against Sparke, cook in the St. Dennis. One page.*]

Dec 17. 69. Separate depositions of Henry Barber, Thomas Jaques, and Dennys Cadowe, servants to Signor John de Nicolaldi, resident of Spain, and of Anthony Day, apprentice to Anthony Curtys, vintner

1633. VOL. CCLII.—CCLIII.

of Turnmill Street, and Susan Curtys wife of Anthony Curtys. They detail the circumstances of the arrest of Captain Duperoy in the stables behind the residence of the ambassador in Clerkenwell, on the 12th inst., by the servants of John Hatch, a marshal's man. The captain resisted, the servants of the ambassador came to his help, one with his rapier and another with his carbine, when the bailiff's men ran away. 17th December 1633. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Dec. 17. Westminster. 70. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Thanks for a gift of 40*s.*, which will help to make up some of the writer's clothes, and repair those of his servant. Has given the Archbishop of Canterbury a draft touching the state of the churches in Germany, the chief points in which are here mentioned. Has given his narrative to Sec. Coke, who entertained him with great affection. The writer mentioned to Coke that he had made his application to Sec. Windebank, because he was a man very intimate with the Archbishop of Canterbury, which Coke liked well of. The King has gone out of town, the writer takes it to Theobalds, and will be back on Saturday. Mr. Helt, who was left here by Mons. Colbe (ambassador from the Administrator of the Palatinate), to attend to the dispatch of some affairs of lesser moment, is to go from hence next week. News out of Germany, great if true. Wallenstein retiring out of Silesia towards Austria. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLIII. DECEMBER 17, 1633.

1633.

Separate volume, containing the Commissions for regulating the Wardrobe, and the Ecclesiastical Commission, both dated the 17th December 1633, and calendared in their proper chronological order.

VOL. CCLIV. DECEMBER 18–31, 1633.

1633.

Dec. 18. Whitehall. 1. Order of Council on a petition of Robert Hare, prisoner in the new prison. The petitioner stated that he was much impoverished in his estate by his long imprisonment, and was grown so weak through infirmity that unless he might enjoy fresh air, his life was in great danger. The petition being recommended by the Queen, it was ordered that upon his giving good security to attend the Board within 10 days after notice, the petitioner should be discharged [*One page and a quarter.*]

Dec. 18. Mincing Lane. 2. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Upon a return of sundry delinquents in Surrey who refuse to assist towards

1633.

the land carriage of ship timber from the Forest of Alsenholt [Alice Holt] to the waterside, the writers sent for certain persons undernamed, inhabitants of Cheam and Ewell. Perceiving that by pretence of certain privileges they seek to be freed from that service, the writers refer them to the Lords. Pretences of privilege exempting from this service have of late increased. [*One page.*]

Dec. 18. Whitehall. 3. The Council to the Judges of Assize for co. Lancaster. Complaint has been made by petition of the Society of Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers in Wigan, Preston in Amounderness, Lancaster, Liverpool, Manchester, and Newton-in-Makerfield, in co. Lancaster, that they are much interrupted in their trades by persons who interlope upon the same, being such for the most part as have run away from their masters before they served their times, or otherwise use the said trades contrary to law. Send the Judges their petition inclosed, praying them in their next circuit to take order for the petitioners' relief. [*Copy, inaccurate in several of the signatures; that of the Treasurer has probably been misread "Yorke." Indorsed "My cousin Pilkington's business." One page.*]

Dec. 18. Mincing Lane. 4. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. At the instance of Sir Wm. Russell certify that all moneys for building the four new ships, and launching the Charles and Henrietta Maria are paid, and that the demand of 5,332*l.* for supply of the magazine is served into his Majesty's stores, and bills passed for the money, which the Treasurer has undertaken to pay at Christmas. [*One page.*]

Dec. 18. Doctors' Commons. 5. Sir Henry Marten to Archbishop Laud. Upon the death of the Archbishop's predecessor the writer and others who executed ecclesiastical jurisdiction under him, according to custom, sent one of their clerks to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury for commissions during the vacancy. They propounded that these offices should be farmed out at a rent during the vacancy; but on the opposition of Sir Henry that motion ceased; but besides the two commissions for the Arches and Prerogative, for which they took 4*l.* 10*s.*, they compelled the messenger to pay for a third commission for the peculiars 45*s.* more. He refused and told them he was not sent for it, and it could not be worth 45 farthings, notwithstanding he must either take that commission also and pay 45*s.* more, or none would be sent to Sir Henry. This money Sir Henry must repay the poor man or he must bear the loss. Repay it Sir Henry will not, for he has no reason so to do, and it will half undo the poor fellow if he lose it, and therefore there is no remedy but to commence a suit against them in a court of equity, wherein Sir Henry will yield him all the assistance he lawfully may. Before he begins Sir Henry thought fit to advertise the Archbishop. The writer complains of this conduct as an indignity to his person, and contrasts it with that of other deans and chapters towards him. [*One page and a half.*]

Dec. 18. 6. Copy of the same. [*Four pages.*]

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.
Dec. 18. 7. Act of Renunciation by Bishop Goodman of Gloucester, of his election to the bishopric of Hereford, with a proviso that the same shall take no effect unless his Majesty shall accept the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 18. 8. Justices of Peace for co. York to Sir Marmaduke Wivell, Sheriff. Knaresborough. State their proceedings for relief of the poor within the wapentake of Claro. [*One page.*]

Dec. 18. 9. Examination of Thomas Rabould of St. Catherine's near the Tower, turner, one of those who were at the Spanish Resident's house at Clerkenwell, in company of John Hatch the marshal's man, when Capt. Duperoy was arrested. It appears that Duperoy had been lately arrested by Anthony Whalley, bailiff of St. Katherine's, from whose custody he had escaped. Whalley had traced him to the Spanish Resident's, and Henry Wisdom, Hatch's man, and Francis Young, a waterman of St. Katherine's, effected his arrest in the stable of the Resident, and were afterwards driven thence by the servants. Rabould asserts that he was merely a looker on. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 19. Westminster. 10. The King to the Treasurer and Under Treasurer of the Exchequer. Warrant to authorize payments and allowances to Endymion Porter, one of the grooms of the bedchamber. Recites grant to Porter, dated 16th July 1628, for his life, of the office of Receiver of Fines in the Star Chamber, with a moiety of the amount received above 743*l.* 6*s.* per annum, which, upon a medium of three years, appeared to have been formerly answered for those fines. On an account up to 25th March 1631, Porter craved allowance of 2,600*l.* 5*s.* 8*d.* [*sic*] for his moiety of 4,012*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.*, which the fines amounted to, over and above the 743*l.* 6*s.* per annum, towards satisfaction of which sum he had detained in his hands 1,073*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, leaving 932*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.* still to be allowed him. But Porter had lately purchased of the King Hartwell Park, co. Northampton, and 200*l.* remained unpaid on the valuation of the timber, which sum Porter craved to be allowed him for botes in respect of a former lease. The allowance was not thought fit to be granted, but the King was content that the 200*l.* should be taken as part of the 932*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*, and that the persons addressed should discharge him of the 200*l.* according to the usual course of the Exchequer. [*Attested copy. Four pages.*]

Dec. 19. 11. Archbishop Laud to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury. Sends them the letter of Sir Henry Marten (18th December, No. 5.) What answer they shall be pleased to give, the Archbishop will return to him. Complaint has lately been made to the Archbishop about greater fees than ordinary received for confirmation of the patent of the Dean of the Arches and of a lease which the Archbishop lately let. For the lease, sees no reason why any stress should be put upon the tenant, for the patent, he takes it they can put no fees upon it but that which is ordinary for their seal. One thing more he must acquaint them. It concerns his visitation, which he thinks

1633.

fit should begin at his own seat and diocese. Hopes all reports are not true; but he hears that some of that body have been a little too bold with him. If he find it true, he shall not forget that nine of the twelve prebends are in the King's gift. He cannot take it well to be ill used and undeservedly, especially at such a time as he was endeavouring their good. [*Copy, in the handwriting of William Dell. One page.*]

Dec. 20. Whitehall. 12. Order of Council on signification of the pleasure of his Majesty. The Bonaventure and one of the Whelps are to be prepared for guard of the coast of Ireland, upon the charge of the revenue of that kingdom. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 20. Berwick-upon-Tweed. 13. Bailiffs and others of Berwick to the Council. Thanks for their letter and the King's writ for discharging Edward Moore from his mayoralty of that borough. They had proceeded in their new election in a moderate and orderly manner, and had chosen William Grigson to be mayor in place of Moore. [*One page.*]

[Dec. 20 ?] 14. Petition of Daniel Walderon, cook, to the Lords of the Admiralty. For thirty years has been employed in the Navy, and has served as cook in divers ships. Prays to be admitted cook in one of the new ships. *Annexed,*

14. 1. *Certificate of Capt. William Cooke and seven others in favour of Daniel Walderon. 6th September* 1633. [*It may be doubted whether the above be the petition which Walderon presented at this time, for Nicholas has indorsed this certificate as received this day with a petition from Walderon "to be cook in the St. Dennis "in place of Sparke who is fled because he hath two wives." Half a page.*]

Dec. 20. Deptford. 15. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Has collected and sends the particulars increasing the demands on the ordinary estimates for 1634 above that for 1633. Sends also a breviate of the valuation of provisions lent and sold out of his Majesty's stores, whereof a great part have been discovered by his particular industry. Wishes it presented to the Lords, and to mind them to take some course with the decayed materials as also to enable him to do service. He discerns no hope of any salary. The Scripture says that no man goes to war on his own charge. Sends also reasons in support of the petition of his fellows and himself for augmentation of their salaries. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 20. 16. Receipt of Richard Maud and others, masons employed on the new building at St. John's College, Oxford, for 170*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* paid them by Dr. Baylie, president of the said college, as the free gift to them of Archbishop Laud; with an underwritten certificate of Dr. Duppa, the Vice-Chancellor, and thirteen other heads of houses, that the masons acknowledged that they signed the receipt as their own free act. The total sum previously paid to them had been 997*l.* 11*s.*. 10*d.* [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud "The final end "with the masons about my building in St. John's." One page.*]

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.

Dec. 20. 17. Justices of Peace for co. Devon to the Judges of the Western Circuit. Certificate of numbers of persons bound forth apprentices, and of those punished as vagrants in the hundreds of Braunton, Fremington, and Sherwell. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 21/31. 18. H. Tayller to Nicholas. The Resident of Spain has desired the writer to address these lines to Nicholas to be made use of before the Lords of the Admiralty in reference to an inclosed petition. It will prove a very hard and unequal proceeding to punish thus the Spaniards when the Hollanders have taken thirteen Spanish ships with above 500 of their men in his Majesty's ports since May last, without any kind of punishment or satisfaction. Much different from what has been done on the Spanish part, having restored within six weeks after the taking a Holland pink, two years and a half since taken about Faversham, only upon his Majesty's desire to that purpose, declared to Don Carlos at his departure. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. 19. Notes of business partly in the handwriting of Nicholas to be submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty with Nicholas's notes of certain resolutions. They relate to the Holland man-of-war that will ride over against the magazine at Deptford. Estimate for launching the two new ships: [*Margin,* "Sec. Coke to speak with the officers about it."] The King to be moved not to give away the derelict near Colchester, but assign it for service of the navy. Order for stay of proceedings at common law in a maritime cause complained of by Capt. Stevens. Consider the abstract touching the sale of cordage: [*Margin,* "Sec. Coke to acquaint the King with it."] Appoint a gunner for the Black George. Estimate for ordinary for the next year. Capt. James's letter. Capt. Priske's papers touching a harbour at the Lizard. Officers of Navy desire warrant to Stephen Danske and William Willoughby to survey timber in the Forest of Dean: [*Margin,* "Sec. Coke has given the names of these surveyors."] [*One page and a half.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Baitain Semaes and his fellows, prisoners in the Marshalsea and in Faversham. Petitioners stated that having come from Dunkirk with a lawful commission against the Hollanders, they happened to meet three Holland pinks about the mouth of the Thames, which having taken, petitioner and his fellows were put into them to be sent to Dunkirk, but the people of Faversham sending after them recovered two of the pinks, killing two or three of the petitioners' fellows and taking the rest, whom they keep still in prison. The third pink being set to sea for Dunkirk was forced by weather up to Gravesend where she was seized, and petitioner with six more sent to the Marshalsea and there kept twelve days, suffering extremity of hunger and cold. They prayed for their liberty. The Judge of the Admiralty was ordered to certify the true state of the business, and to bring his certificate to the Lords on Monday afternoon. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 100 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.
Dec. 21. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. They are to cause the Bonaventure now at Chatham, and the Ninth Whelp now at Bristol, to be fitted and furnished for service on the coast of Ireland, the former with 160 men, the latter with 60 men. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 101. *Half a page.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. Understanding by their certificate that John Wright, purser of the Bonaventure, and Charles Clarke, purser of the St. Andrew, execute their places by deputy without licence, and that Roger Dack, purser of the Red Lion, attends very seldom, the officers are required to take order that the clerks of the cheque fail not to check all the time those pursers have been absent, and henceforth every day's absence of all subordinate officers; and the Treasurer of the Navy is to take order that no wages be paid to any subordinate officers who shall fail to perform the duties of their places. [*Copy. Ibid. Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. The same to the Lord Chancellor of Ireland. On the death of William Ellesworth, late water-bailiff and marshal of the Admiralty of Ireland, the Lords conferred that place on Robert Smyth. They understand that Smyth is kept out of his place by one Samon who pretends interest from some grant of the person addressed, which they presume he will not insist to have authority to do. Pray him to settle Smyth in the place according to his patent. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 101 *a. Half a page.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. The same to [Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty]. To prepare patent for George Smith of Boston, co. Lincoln, to be registrar of the Vice-Admiralty of that county. [*Copy. See Ibid., fol.* 102. *Fourth of a page.*]

Dec. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To prepare similar patent for Robert Whiting of Boston, co. Lincoln, to be marshal of the Vice-Admiralty of that county. [*Copy. See Ibid. Fourth of a page.*]

Dec. 21. 20. Petition of Robert Powlett to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has a long time attended for reparation for the losses sustained about three years since by the manifest piracy of certain Dutch of Rotterdam, and the open injustice of that Admiralty. Sir Henry Marten by his report certified that his Majesty had just grounds to require satisfaction by a day prefixed, and no satisfaction given, then to grant letters of reprizal. The Dutch Ambassador being lately returned from Holland may be a means for the petitioner to have some satisfaction, for they acknowledge they have taken security of the defendants to the value of 40,000*l.*, out of which the States General have power to raise moneys to satisfy the demands of his Majesty's letters. Prays that the Dutch Ambassador may be required to give a speedy resolution, and that the Lords would take into consideration petitioner's inexpressible sufferings by the Dutch of Rotterdam, as in the annexed papers, and that the same happened

1633. VOL. CCLIV.

in a service designed for the benefit of his Majesty. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

20. I. *Brief relation of the principal damages which Robert Powlett and company, of the Dove of Minehead, have sustained by Capt. Michael Cornelius T'Kint and the St. Peter of Rotterdam.* [*One page.*]

20. II. *Brief relation of the present state of the cause of Robert Powlett and partners.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

20. III. *Statement of facts in relation to the capture of the Dove of Minehead.* [*One page and three quarters. Indorsed by Nicholas "To be remembered among the other "of the Dutch."*]

Dec. 21. 21 Hannibal Bonithon, lieutenant of St. Mawes Castle, to Nicholas. If it be possible to get a reference under the petition, the gentlemen whose names are underwritten are the chiefest thereabouts, which being done the warrant for his appearance shall be also delivered. [*Underwritten are the names of Sir Francis Godolphin and five other gentlemen of Cornwall. Nicholas has indorsed the letter as relating to Bonithon's petition against Sir Robert Le Grys. Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 21. 22. Certificate of Robert Cooke, of the Covent Garden, constable. The vintners of Covent Garden having been commanded by the justices of the peace to forbear venting wines, and to pull down their bushes, do notwithstanding keep up their bushes and continue to sell wines. [*Underwritten is a statement of the names and signs of the vintners referred to. One page.*]

Dec. 22. 23. Consent of Margaret Kirby, that Philip Gerrard of Gray's Inn, be trustee for her jointly with those named for the Countess of Dorchester, to take the assignment from Lord Chief Justice Heath and the other patentees trusted for Sedgmoor. *Underwritten,*

23. I. *William Lake to Sec. Windebank. "My Lord" [the Lord Treasurer] desires that Philip Gerrard may be nominated as above mentioned. Wallingford House, 24th December* 1633. [*One page.*]

Dec. 23. London. 24. Thomas Burgh to William Weld. His master, Sir Robert Harley, at his going out of town, turned over the 20*l.* he was to receive from Mr. Smith to the writer. Begs Weld to give him leave to get it of Mr. Briggs the merchant. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 23. 25. Estimate sanctioned by Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy for launching, rigging, and furnishing the two new ships building at Woolwich and Deptford, and transporting them to Chatham; total, 4,076*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* [*Two pages.*]

Dec. 24. 26. Brief of the account of the Farmers of the Customs and Subsidies in all the ports of England, for one whole year, ended this day. The rent paid for the customs and subsidies was 150,000*l.* per

1633. VOL. CCLIV.

annum; against which the farmers charged 35,589*l.* 12*s.* 2¼*d.*, the balance due to them on their last account, and a variety of defalcations, fees, and annuities, amounting (with the balance) to 63,287*l.* 13*s.* 9¼*d.*; also payments to the cofferer of the household 20,293*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.*, to the master of the great wardrobe 3,064*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.*, into the Exchequer 99,859*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.*, and various other payments, amounting in the whole to 124,834*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.*; so that the farmers had over-paid their rent to the amount of 38,122*l.* 13*s.* 3¼*d.* [*One page.*]

Dec. 24. 27. Copy of the preceding. [*One page.*]

Dec. 24. 28. Bill of Thomas Hicks for medicines supplied to Edward Nicholas and his wife, total 4*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*, with receipt indorsed. Among electuaries and boxes of digestive powder, there occurs "a "quilted cap with spices for Mrs. Nicholas, 10*s.*" [*One page.*]

Dec. 25. / Jan. 4. Orleans. 29. Thomas Windebank to Robert Reade. Does not understand the passage in his last about the writer's having become old before his time. Such praises are rather the offspring of Reade's eloquence than of the writer's merit. Thanks his sisters for their agreeable letters. French. [*One page.*]

Dec. 25. Westminster. The King to Sir Richard St. George, Clarencieux, and Sir John Borough, Norroy. Commission to visit all England and Wales, reserving the rights of Garter. [*Minute. See Dom., James I., Vol.* xc., *No.* 154.]

Dec. 26. Wymondham. 30. Sir Henry Berkeley to Sec. Coke. According to his Majesty's charge he has received the body of Lady Elizabeth Berkeley, wife of Lord Berkeley, who came late in the night, being Christmas eve, to his house. Will be careful to fulfil his Majesty's commands. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 26. The Court at Whitehall. 31. Sec. Windebank to Nicholas. Mr. Secretary [Coke] and himself have acquainted his Majesty with Capt. Bonithon's complaint against Sir Robert Le Grys. His pleasure is that Sir Robert shall be immediately sent for by the Lords of the Admiralty. If Nicholas will prepare a warrant to that purpose, the writer will sign it. [*Half a page.*]

Dec. 27. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Robert Le Grys, captain of St. Mawes Castle. He is to give his personal attendance upon the Lords at the Council Chamber in Whitehall on Friday the last day of January next at the farthest, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii., *fol.* 102. *Third of a page.*]

Dec. 27. New College, Oxford. 32. Dr. Robert Pinck, warden of New College, to Sec. Windebank. Writes to him on behalf of Thomas Reade, bachelor of the civil law, and fellow of that college. His behaviour of later times has been so regular and respectful that the writer prays the Secretary to reinstate him in his favour. He is withal very desirous to humble himself to the Archbishop of Canterbury. Without some manifestation of his Grace's reconcilement, he will have no peace within himself. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.

Dec. 28. Warrant to pay to the Farmers of the Customs for wines and corinths 150*l.*, with consideration for the forbearance after the rate of 8*l.* per cent. per annum, so much being by them advanced upon their rent for 1634, towards redeeming a jewel of his Majesty's pawned to Adrian Christian. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Warrant to Spenser Earl of Northampton, master of the game within the Forest of Whittlewood, co. Northampton, for apprehending such as offend against his Majesty's game or woods there. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. 33. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. Suggestions, termed in Nethersole's indorsement, Memorial, upon the most likely way to prevent the French from getting possession of the fort of Udenheim and encroaching afterwards on the Palatinate. Nethersole advised the dispatch of Curtius with such an answer as might assure the Administrator of the Palatinate and the friends of the House Palatine, that his Majesty does not stick at the proposition of his nephew's going into Germany with an army, in respect of the charge, but only takes a like time to advise thereupon, and will speedily signify his resolution. And that howsoever his Majesty shall determine, he will always give all convenient assistance to his nephew's affairs, and for proof thereof has sent the money heretofore promised towards reparation of the fortifications, which money, provided to that use in public notice, may, by a private commission, be employed in rendering the Governor of Udenheim as willing to put the place in the hands of the Administrator as of the French King, if not, then be really employed to the use suggested. If the King think fit to advise with the committee thereon, Nethersole suggests that his name may be concealed. [*Damaged on the outer edge of the paper. Three pages.*]

Dec. 29. Whitehall. 34. Order of Council. A certificate from the Lord Mayor and the rest of the Commissioners, concerning the business of making the new soap, was ordered to be entered on the register of the Council, and the original, with other papers, to be sent to the Attorney-General to prepare a draft of a proclamation thereupon. And it appearing that certain refractory persons make and utter soap prohibited and unmarked by the assay master, it was ordered that the Earl of Dorset, lord lieutenant of Middlesex, should appoint the sheriff, or one of the deputy lieutenants, or justices of peace, to repair to the houses of such persons and seize all vessels for soap-making and all soap found there, and sequester the same, until further order. Similar orders were to be sent to the Lord Mayor, and to the Lord Lieutenants for Surrey. *Underwritten,*

34. 1. *Certificate of Ralph Freeman, Lord Mayor, and others above mentioned. In pursuance of the order of the 6th December* 1633, *they had gone to the storehouses of the new soap in Lambeth, St. Katherine's, and the Strand, and had made trial of the new soap which they plainly perceived did, with a small difference, lather much better than the old soap did, and that clothes washed therewith were as white and sweeter than clothes washed with the old crown*

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.

soap. They also recite a certificate received from above fourscore persons, including four countesses, four viscountesses, and others, including common laundresses, that the new soap goes further than the old soap, and neither frets their maids' hands nor spoils their linen. They also report that the petitions against the new soap were clamorous and untrue. Guildhall, 24th December 1633. [*Five pages and three quarters.*]

Dec. 29. Whitehall. 35. Order of the King in Council for the Earl of Nottingham and Viscount Wimbledon, the lord lieutenants of Surrey, to seize vessels for soap-making and soap, as mentioned in the preceding order. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Dec. 29. Cardiff Castle. 36. William Herbert, one of the Deputy Vice-Admirals for South Wales, to Nicholas. Understands that a wreck has been lately discovered in the channel of the Severn, and that some part of her lading which is in cask, may be recovered. Requests Nicholas to procure a warrant from the Lords of the Admiralty, to enable the writer to employ men about that business. [*Half a page.*]

[Dec. 29?] 37. Minute of request to Nicholas to move the Lords of the Admiralty for the warrant to William Herbert above mentioned. [*One page.*]

Dec. 30. Bristol. 38. William Brooke, master of the Ninth Whelp, to Nicholas. Hears from London that Capt. Cooper intends to have the writer up, which he is ready to yield unto, but that being left upon the ship in ordinary, Mr. Kitchen would in nowise spare him. If Capt. Cooper will not be satisfied, let him procure a commission to have the hearing in Bristol. The cause of all this is for that the writer would not yield to dishonest purposes whereby to dishonour his Majesty's service. His malice has been one cause of the death of Brooke's wife, leaving four children whose bread Cooper seeks to take from them. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. 30. Peterborough. 39. Dr. John Towers to Sir John Lambe, Dean of the Arches. Thanks for what he read in Sir John's last letter to the Bishop of Peterborough concerning himself. Hears that that Bishop is to be translated to Hereford, and the writer is not thought on to succeed him. Hopes the Archbishop of Canterbury will commiserate the writer's need, and what an utter discredit it will be to him in his country, when he shall be intercepted by whomsoever, now the third time after his Grace encouraged him to pitch upon that bishopric, in his house at Westminster. If the writer miss it, he shall have no joy to show his face in the diocese. Begs Sir John to be his solicitor that he may not be so disheartened. Should be as glad to see Dr. Sibthorpe in the deanery almost as himself in the palace. Sir John's interest may be a mediator for both. [*One page.*]

Dec. 31. 40. Proposition, stated in the indorsement of Sec. Coke to be that of Daniel Nuce, to prevent frauds upon the customs. The proposal is to erect near the Exchange Royal in London, and in every port of England, an office for entering bills of lading, which being afterwards compared with the Custom House books will prove whether duty has been paid upon all articles imported. [*Seven pages.*]

VOL. CCLIV.

1633.

Dec. 31. 41. Account of pay due to the officers, gunners, and soldiers at the fort at Landguard Point and at Harwich from the first establishment of Landguard Fort, 1st July 1627, to this day, with observations on the account rendered by Capt. Gosnold. [*Three payes and a half.*]

Dec. 31. 42. Another account of the pay mentioned in the preceding article, but in some respects not so particular, and without the observations on the account of Capt. Gosnold. [*Two pages.*]

Dec. 43. The King to the Lord Keeper, the Lord Privy Seal, and the Earl Marshal In the Court of Star Chamber a cause is appointed to be heard wherein John Burges is plaintiff and Lord Willoughby and others, his servants, defendants, which rises upon an assault made by Lord Willoughby upon Burges, and blows given him, but no such hurt as was thought worthy the fining by the justices of peace in their sessions for co. Lincoln. Some of the Privy Council having called up Burges before them, and finding the matter so slight; moved him to forbear prosecution of his suit, and refer himself to them for his amends, yet he frowardly refused. The King is willing that all his subjects should find his courts of justice open to all men alike; yet when a man of mean quality shall prosecute against a noble man for an offence of passion or heat only, and that provoked by ill words and saucy carriage, it is not reasonable to give way to every man's will in such a case. The persons addressed are to send for Burges, and take such order in the business as they shall think fit. [*Draft, in the handwriting of the Lord Keeper, indorsed "Minute of a letter directed to the Lord Keeper, the Lord "Privy Seal, and Lord Marshal, for the Lord Willoughby." Three quarters of a page.*]

[Dec.?] 44. Petition of Susan Bland to the King, The King this last year granted her a protection to enable her to gather in the estate of her deceased husband and to make payment of his debts, which she has done to the extent of 15,000*l.* The unsatisfied creditors threaten to prosecute her to the ruin of herself and thirteen children. Prays a renewal of the protection for one year more. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Dec.?] 45. Petition of certain Clothiers who make red cloth, in co. Gloucester, to the Council. Have long attended in town waiting for a day of hearing concerning the mosing mills. Pray that they may be heard this day, whereby they may be dismissed from further attendance. [*Half a page.*]

[Dec. ?] 46. Notes by Sec. Windebank principally in reference to the case of the Bishop of Chester. To give the Bishop of Chester an admonition not to carry too heavy a hand upon Wigan; pressure upon them would only be to the benefit of Dean Murray. The inhabitants groan under the Bishop's hard usage, he having made them tenants at will for their own inheritance, upon no other ground but presentments in his own court. They were here when his Majesty was in

1633. VOL. CCLIV.

Scotland to have made known their grievances, but they saw things carried with such violence for the Bishop that they durst not stir. To remember that the Archbishop of Canterbury give order that some declaration be made in the High Commission Court, at the publishing of the King's letters, for clearing Sir Thomas Canon of the scandals. Note of the income of the Bishop of Chester, in which his bishopric is put down at 700*l.* per annum, and Wigan at 800*l.* per annum, with other facts relating to his case. [*One page.*]

Dec. 47. The Lord Keeper, the Lord Privy Seal, and Sec. Windebank to Bishop Bridgman of Chester. His Majesty having dealt so graciously with the Bishop, and, in respect of his place and person, put an end to those questions which might have been of trouble to him, expects, as the writers perceive, from the Bishop the imitation of that goodness he has received, wherefore, if the prosecution have bred any ill conceit in him against any that prosecuted the cause, that he must remove and forget, and, as his friends, the writers advise him that, towards any of his diocese that have been required to declare their knowledge upon the business lately in question, he should bear no show of ill affection. The writers know his charity and gravity to be such as they shall not need persuasion or further advice in this matter. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry, indorsed as minute of a letter to the Bishop of Chester, signed by the persons above mentioned. On the same page, and above the preceding, is written a copy in the handwriting of Robert Reade, of the form in which it was originally suggested that this letter should be written. One page.*]

Dec. 48. Draft of the first suggested letter mentioned in the preceding article. As originally drawn, the letter was stated to have been written "by his Majesty's direction." These words were struck out, but it was still suggested that the writers should say, "We are "to signify to your Lordship," without indicating by whose direction. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Dec. Lambeth. 49. Archbishop Laud to the Inns of Court. Upon the report which the Lords made to his Majesty after the late hearing of the business between the two Societies of the Temple and the Master there [Dr. Micklethwaite], the King considered not only the present business of him and his maintenance, but that also which concerned both himself and his government both in church and in temporal affairs, for he presently apprehended of what consequence it is, not only that such men as serve there should be learned and able to preach well, but also discreet and very obedient to those ecclesiastical laws which are settled by authority in this church and kingdom, foreseeing that almost all young gentlemen spend part of their time in one or other of the Inns of Court, and afterwards, when they return to live in their several countries, steer themselves according to such principles as in those places are preached unto them. His Majesty therefore has commanded the writer to signify to the persons addressed that though he will not infringe any of their just and ancient privileges, nor have the writer to write this as if he

1633.

should take it on him by his ordinary jurisdiction to intromit himself there, yet he requires them to take order that their minister do every Sunday and holiday, in his surplice and hood, morning and evening, read the whole entire service before the sermon, as it is ordered in the Common Prayer Book, and that the preacher also once at least in every quarter, read the whole divine service, in his surplice and hood, as is before required of the curate, for his Majesty is resolved that no one of those places shall use any pretence of privilege against government civil or ecclesiastical. And as often as the place of curate or preacher shall fall void, they are not to make choice of any but men qualified. [*Draft, in the handwriting of William Dell. It appears from the indorsement that the letter was drawn and was intended to be sent before Bishop Laud was translated to Canterbury, and that it was sent afterwards "with very "little alteration." One page and a half.*]

[Dec.?] 50. Note of words uttered on 1st December inst. by Humphrey Mackworth, in the presence of Sir William Owen, Edward Owen, and Richard Poole, minister, and afterwards reported by Richard Poole. They were to the effect that the Archbishop of Canterbury sent lately divers commissions ratified by the royal assent to the Lord Keeper to be confirmed under the Great Seal, and among them foisted in a special commission "for the adoring of all the churches of England," which had not been allowed by the King: which commission being espied by a servant to the Lord Keeper, the Lord Keeper put it up in his pocket and went and showed it to the King. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Dec.?] 51. List of the certificates up to this time presented to the King by the Commissioners for inquiry after exacted fees. The certificates range in date from 17th July 1630 to 23d December 1633. [*Indorsed in the King's own hand "Certificat about Exacted Fees." Two pages.*]

Dec. 52. Statements of J. Rotherford concerning words against the King alleged to have been uttered by John Baylie, and the conduct of Thomas Lane and Robert Morteleck [Mortelake] in reference thereto. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Dec. 53. Minute of an application for a warrant from the Lords [of the Admiralty] to enjoin George Thorold, William Dainson, and John Prime to deliver the books of the Admiralty of co. Lincoln that the King's service may be effected. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Dec. 54. Articles and exceptions preferred by William Campe against John Debley for misconduct in the management of the commission against exactions, innovations, &c., to which he had procured himself to be appointed clerk, in the place of Edmund Woder, and instead of William Campe. Campe states various cases which had been proceeded with, but none of them to any useful end, and sets forth the inconveniences of delay. Among the cases so stated is one against Dr. Mainwaring and the vestrymen of St. Giles in the Fields, for innovating a new table of fees, and against —— Robinson the parish clerk there, who would not suffer a poor parishioner,

VOL. CCLIV.

1633. Charles Hawes, to be buried, without such "exactious fees as were "unreasonable," whereupon the deceased was carried to a bank by a ditch-side, and there was interred near the bowling-place in Islington Fields. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLV: UNDATED. 1633.

1633. 1. Discourse concerning the institution of the Order of the Garter, with brief biographical notices of English sovereigns and princes who had been sovereigns and companions of the order. The occasion of writing this paper was that the English merchants at Lisbon, desiring to beautify "the frontispiece" of Saint George's Chapel in that city, had done so, in this year 1633, by depicting upon a table thereon the arms of 50 sovereigns and knights of the Order of the Garter, "the atchievement" of the present King, "having the chief place in the middle of this frontispiece." The biographical notices in this paper are in illustration of this act of mercantile munificence. The paper ends abruptly with an incomplete notice of Prince Henry, son of James I. The knights commemorated are Edward III., Lionel Duke of Clarence, John of Gaunt, Edmund of Langley, Richard II., Thomas of Woodstock, Henry IV., Thomas Duke of Clarence, John Duke of Bedford, Henry V., John Holland Earl of Huntingdon, John Duke of Norfolk, Richard Earl of Warwick, Henry VI., Edward IV., Edward V., Richard III., Henry VII., Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, Elizabeth, James I., Prince Henry. [*Thirty-seven pages and a half.*]

2. His Majesty's orders concerning alms-rooms belonging to cathedral churches in his Majesty's gift. None to be granted to any under the age of 50 or 60 years, and no man to presume to move for any place in reversion; none to be nominated but such as will reside. Every vacancy to be certified to the Dean of his Majesty's Chapel, who, advising with the Archbishop of Canterbury, shall move his Majesty for the place void. [*Attributed to Archbishop Laud in the indorsement. One page.*]

3. Petition of his Majesty's Watermen to Lord Cottington, signed by and in the handwriting of John Taylor [the water poet]. It runs thus:—

"Shews that your Lordship is so well inclined
To pay us, that our order you have signed,
For which we humbly thank you, though as yet,
We sue, and seek, and can no payment get.
We live in debt, we coin and credit lack,
And we do fear Sir Robert Pye is slack,
Or else unwilling; therefore we implore
Your Lordship to remember him once more:
And we shall pray unto the power supernal
To bless your Lordship, temporal and eternal." [*One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCLIV.

4. Petition of Henry Davis, one of the messengers of the chamber, to Lord Cottington and Sec. Windebank. Petitioner was lately employed in Spain, for the secresy of which service the warrant was passed in a stranger's name, whereupon an abatement of almost 10*l.* was made because petitioner's name was not used, and he has only received money for his journey to Spain, and not at all to bring him home. Petitioner is also behind for particular service. Prays warrant to Sir William Uvedale for his pay for his return from Spain, and for compensation for his other services. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Underwritten,*

4. I. *Note by Lord Cottington that all things considered petitioner might be allowed* 100*l.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

5. Petition of John Hill, late one of his Majesty's guard, to the King. Petitioner served Frederick late King of Denmark when the King's mother Queen Anne was but 12 years of age, and served Queen Elizabeth in the battle of Nieuport in the Low Countries as a lieutenant, and was one of the guard to the late King all his time. The King, in regard to his being 82 years old, and very poor, granted him a beadsman's place in Gloucester where he was born, which took no effect, having been granted to another before. Prays for a pension of sixpence a day during his life. [*Half a page.*]

6. Petition of the same, a poor old man, born in the city of Gloucester, and one of his Majesty's guard extraordinary, to the Council. Served Queen Elizabeth in the wars of the Low Countries many years, and the late King all his reign here as one of the yeomen of the guard. Prays letter to the Mayor and Aldermen of Gloucester to allow him some maintenance, or relieve him during his life. [*Underwritten, "Nil." Half a page.*]

7. Petition of William Mathew and William Turner of Reading, clothiers, to Philip Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain. Petitioners lately exhibited a petition to the Earl stating that Daniel Winch, his Majesty's servant, being indebted to them and presuming on the privilege of his service, they prayed leave to take their course in law against him. The Earl answered that the petition should be showed to Winch, and that he should attend the Earl to show cause why it should not be granted. The petition was shown to Winch accordingly, and he having gotten it into his hands refused to redeliver it, and neglected to attend the Earl. Pray again for leave to take their course in law against Winch. [*One page.*]

8. Petition of William Ross, his Majesty's servant extraordinary in continual waiting on the Queen, to the King. Soon after her Majesty's coming over petitioner was admitted to waiting, and, performing his duty for three years, the King granted him an allowance of 3*s.* per diem until a place should fall in ordinary, since which he has continued these four years yet no place has fallen. Prays an increase of his allowance. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633. VOL. CCLV.

9. Treatise by Sir Edward Coke on the power assumed by the clergy not only in convocation to make laws and canons for the government of the Church, but also to put them in execution as laws ecclesiastical, and to imprison, deprive, and put the subjects out of their freehold by colour of the same. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud "Sir Edward Coke against the Church's power to "make any canons, &c." Nineteen pages and a quarter.*]

10. Arguments deduced from Holy Scripture against non-residency of ministers and plurality of benefices. [*Half a page.*]

11. List of the feoffees of the impropriations of Dunstable, Hertford, and Cirencester. They were four clergymen, four lawyers, and four citizens. [*Half a page.*]

12. Another similar list. [*Half a page.*]

13. Petition of John Allen, notary public, and one of the procurators of the Court of Arches, to Archbishop Abbot. In 1631 petitioner, on behalf of John Alexander, procured an inhibition out of the Arches Court, to inhibit the Judge *a quo* from proceeding in a cause of tythes brought against Alexander by Dr. Potter, provost of Queen's College, Oxford, for which the Archbishop, in his displeasure, had laid on petitioner the censure of suspension. Petitioner, since he had known his Grace's pleasure concerning inhibitions, had been very cautious in procuring them, wherefore he prays to be relieved from the suspension. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

14. Petition of Edward Archer, clerk, M.A., to Archbishop Laud. Anthony Fowke is incumbent of Enfield, co. Stafford, of the yearly value of eight score pounds, and in Hilary Term last he was begged for a lunatic, having been so for five years, and petitioner was near upon a year since appointed by his diocesan to officiate the cure there; but as yet has received nothing for his pain. After execution of the inquisition for finding the said lunatic, a coadjutor must be assigned to him. Prays for the coadjutorship, with an assignment of competent means out of the rectory. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

15. Petition of John Norton, D.C.L., to the same. Having applied himself for twelve years to the study of the civil laws he has, by favour of the University of Cambridge, obtained his degree of Doctor in the same. Prays to be admitted an exercent in the Archbishop's courts. [*Half a page.*]

16. Petition of Henry Blackborough, notary public, to the same. Had been a servant of the Arches Court for 16 years, and had acquired such knowledge as is expressed in the annexed certificate. Prays the Archbishop to remember the late Viscount Grandison's suit on petitioner's behalf, and to admit him to be one of the general procurators of the said court. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

16. I. *Certificate of Dr. Thomas Ridley, Dr. Thomas Rives, and others, that petitioner had for nine years served John*

1633. VOL. CCLV.

Cade, one of his Grace's procurators, as chief clerk, and had acquired much knowledge and experience. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

17. Petition of Robert Wiseman, D.C.L., and Fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, to Archbishop Laud. Has for three years practised as advocate and proctor in the civil and ecclesiastical courts in the University of Cambridge, and is now admitted to his degree of Doctor. Prays order for his admission as an advocate exercent in the Court of Arches. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

18. "Brief Instructions for Churchwardens and others to observe "in all Episcopal or Archidiaconal Visitations and Spiritual Courts." [*This paper is written in opposition to the power assumed by the Bishops in visitations and in their spiritual courts. It asserts that no Bishop can lawfully keep any visitation without express commission under the great seal, nor can tender any articles of inquiry unless made by convocation and ratified by Parliament. If articles are not so sanctioned, "which none of them are, then bid "them keep them for waste paper, or to stop mustard pots." In like manner it is urged that citations to spiritual courts should be disregarded, unless the courts were held under patent from the Crown, and their process ran in the King's name. "If not, "depart without more ado, if they excommunicate you, it is void: "you may go to church notwithstanding. . . . If all subjects "will take this course . . . . they will soon shake off the pre- "late's tyrannny and yoke of bondage under which they groan "through their own defaults and cowardice." The ex officio oath is held to be totally illegal, and all persons are urged to resist it. Two pages and a quarter*]

19. Printed pamphlet by Lady Eleanor Davies, containing an explanatory comment upon the visions recorded in chapters vii., viii., ix., and x. of the Book of Daniel. What should be a title page runs thus, "All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord, for they "have heard the words of thy mouth; yea, they shall sing, &c. "xxviij days, 138 Psalm." Under the preceding, in an oval enclosure, is represented a star of six points, or rays, which are separately entitled, "Sign of the Son of Man," and in the centre, "Matthew xxiv." Under the star, it is intimated that as "seventy "odd years after the first star seen in the East followed the "destruction of Jerusalem, so likewise the following star appearing "1572, seventy-two years goeth before the end of the world, other "seventy also two and two before him, before the day of judgment." The work is dedicated to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. In the course of it, the writer states, "One thousand six hundred and "twenty-five, July twenty eight, early in the morning, about dawn- "ing of the day, I heard these words from heaven, as it were a "musical voice, coming down, saying, 'There is nineteen years and "a half to the day of judgment: he that testifieth these things

1633. VOL. CCLV.

"saith, surely I come quickly." The comment upon Daniel commences with the following anagram:—

ELEANOR • AVDELEY

the maiden name of the author, is rendered into REVEALE O DANIEL. Prefixed to the comment is a broadside, in which the author imprecates woe upon the house of Stanley, and especially upon Elizabeth and Anna Stanley, to whom she very slanderously imputes conduct against her brother Lord Castlehaven for the acquisition of his vineyard of Fonthill, similar to that of Ahab and Jezebel in relation to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. Printed at Amsterdam, 4to, 1633. [*Twenty-nine pages.*]

20. Petition of Lady Eleanor Tuchet [Douglas] to the King. The word of God spoken in the first year of the King's reign unto the petitioner, upon Friday then last suffered. Early in the morning the B. [Bishop?] beast ascended out of the bottomless pit, with seven heads (seven years having made war) hath overcome and killed them. Books sealed by the prophets, by the Bishop of Lambeth are condemned to be burned at Paul's Cross, where our Lord pictured was also crucified. This is the third day their dead bodies throwed in loose sheets of paper lie in the streets of the great city, more cruel hard-hearted than other tongues and nations, who will not suffer them so to be buried. If he speak but the word the spirit of life will enter, they will stand on their feet. [*Endorsed is an application of a passage in the 17th chapter of the Book of Revelation, verse 11, "The beast that was, &c., and is not, &c., even he is "the eight, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition." After the word "was," "Lond:" has been inserted with a caret. One page.*]

21. [Petition of Lucy Lady Hastings to the King.] Her dear mother Lady Eleanor Douglas by the just censure of the Archbishop of Canterbury and the court of High Commission has lain a long time close prisoner in the Gatehouse. Prays that she may be removed to some other prison, where at least she may have free air, that the censure of the church which is intended for edifying turn not to her total and final destruction; secondly, that for womanhood's sake she may have some woman of her own to attend her in this her great misery, and that some grave divine be appointed to come to her both for comforting her in her troubles of mind, which lie heavy upon her, and for informing her in some points of learning and conscience. [*Copy. One page.*]

22. Notes of rules suggested by John Greenhill for the regulation of the High Commission Office. A table of fees to be hung up in the office; the clerks to consist of an actuary, a seal keeper, and two or three examiners; the records to be marshaled into bundles annually, and the books of orders to be indexed; no additionals to be admitted after the appearance of a delinquent, but within two or three days that he be examined, and if his answer be

1633. VOL. CCLV.

found sufficient that he be licensed to depart, giving bond to appear by his proctor; the advocates' men nor proctors, nor their men, to give copies of briefs or defences to the adverse party, but the office only; all acts to be extended by Monday night; his grace to be moved to appoint two court days a week. [*One page a half.*]

23. Form of warrant out of the High Commission Court for the apprehension of a person informed against; signed in blank by Archbishop Laud, Sir John Lambe, and Drs. Henry King and John Montfort. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

24. Another similar warrant. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

25. Petition of Dr. Marmaduke Lynn, Chancellor of the diocese of Sarum, to the King. Petitioner formerly preferred a petition to the King complaining that having been commanded to prosecute a cause wherein the Attorney-General was plaintiff against Henry Sherfield in the Star Chamber, and by Sir John Finch, moved for his costs, which the court did not allow: thereupon the King by rescript recommended the Lord Keeper to allow the costs otherwise than out of the fine imposed on Mr. Sherfield. The Lord Keeper had shown that rescript to the court, but still petitioner cannot obtain any order for his costs to be allowed. Prays the King once more to give order that petitioner may have his costs. [*One page.*]

26. Petition of the same to the same. Restates previous petitions for allowance of his costs in the prosecution of Mr. Sherfield. It seems that by the course of the Court of Star Chamber it is not usual to have such charges allowed therein, wherefore he prays the King to allow him the amount out of some other fine imposed in that court. [*One page.*]

27. Petition of Robert Brudenell to the same. Petitioner's father, Thomas Lord Brudenell, has a grant from the King that no future indictment should be had against him concerning his recusancy. Petitioner with his family living absent from his father, and being subject to the laws for recusancy, he prays for a private warrant that he may not be molested. [*Indorsed, "Mr. Brudenell: granted." Three quarters of a page.*]

28. Petition of Patrick Craford to the Council. His Majesty granted to petitioner to be Clerk of the Passes and the commissions to administer the Oath of Allegiance to passengers going beyond seas, from the ports of Wales and Chester. Petitioner has appointed deputies in every port, but masters of ships wilfully continue to transport passengers without taking the Oath of Allegiance or registering their names. Prays that power may be given to ministers, constables, churchwardens, and to the petitioner and his deputies, to administer the oath, and that all shipmasters may be bound in 100*l.* not to transport passengers without their having taken the same. [*Underwritten, "Not granted. J. DICKENSON." One page.*]

1633. VOL. CCLV.

29. Petition of Thomas Edmondes to the Queen. One day as petitioner was at dinner in an honest poor house in London, he was with the rest apprehended by a pursuivant on suspicion of their being all priests. After examination before the Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical he was dismissed. By reason of this questioning other pursuivants trouble petitioner anew, threatening that unless he will give them money, which he has been forced to do, they will bring him into trouble again. Prays her to speak to Sec. Windebank, or whom of the Council she shall think fit, to give order that petitioner be not hereafter troubled. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

30. Petition of Sir Richard Lechford to the King. During his attendance on his Majesty into Scotland, he placed two of his daughters with a kinswoman in Surrey, whence without his knowledge they attempted to go out of the kingdom, with intent to enter into some house of religion. Being stayed at the port, he became a suitor to the Council for their liberties, their lordships pressed him concerning his own religion, when he was forced to acknowledge himself a catholic. Prays favour and mercy for himself, and that his children may be restored to him. [*One page.*]

31. Petition of Thomas Middleton to the Council. Having lands in Lancaster and Westmoreland, he is charged with arms in both those counties. Being a convicted recusant, his arms had long since been taken from him by the then sheriff of co. Lancaster, but being returned as a defaulter, he had been given to understand (being by accident in London) that a warrant had been issued to fetch him up. Prays them to discharge him of the messenger by clearing him of the neglect, the rather that he is much in debt, has many children, and pays 100*l.* per annum composition for his recusancy, and will show such arms as they shall appoint for the future. [*One page.*]

32. The King to Lord Treasurer Portland and others. Richard Viscount Mountgarret and Margaret, his wife, were about three years since indicted for recusancy at Coventry and traversed the same, the said Viscount being a native of Ireland, and otherwise of a quiet disposition. It is the King's pleasure that no further proceeding be had against them until he be consulted. [*Form of probably a suggested warrant. One page.*]

33. Petition of Thomas Reynolds, priest, John Egerton and Robert Vaughan, prisoners in the Gatehouse, to the King. Reynolds having been condemned for a priest was by the King reprieved, and afterwards by the mediation of the Queen, in respect of his age, sickness, and poverty, discharged on security to appear on twenty days warning. Since which time petitioner Reynolds has lived without offence to any, the Ambassador of France giving him lodging and diet. But being in company with certain strangers to him, and amongst them petitioner Vaughan, one Newton, a pretended pursuivant, caused them to be committed by

1633. VOL. CCLV.

Justice Griffin to the Gatehouse, to which prison Egerton has been likewise committed by the same Griffin, only for suspicion of being a priest. Pray the King "at this blessed time" to extend his clemency towards them. [*One page.*]

34. Petition of Henry Routh and four other poor catholic prisoners in York Castle, and one in the Castle of Durham, to the Queen. Petitioners formerly begged her intercession with the King for obtaining their liberty, which they had lost for mere matter of religion many years, in regard that they were not able to discharge such taxes and payments as they were made subject to. The Queen had been a suitor to the King thereupon, when he commanded Sec. Windebank to signify to the judges of that circuit that they should free all such as were detained for matter of conscience. But Justice Crawley, who was to sit upon petitioners, questioned them upon the oaths of supremacy and allegiance, and, instead of freeing them, added a later punishment to the former, committing them close prisoners, and barring them from using their trades. Pray the Queen, out of her compassion to petitioners, who are old and simple and extremely poor, to move the King again that they may be freed. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

34. 1. *List of the poor Catholic prisoners in York and Durham Castles who, having been committed for recusancy and being prisoners, have had the oath tendered to them. The list gives their ages, trades, and the time they have been imprisoned. Those in York Castle were Henry Routh, Henry Baynton, Michael Whitfield, James Wallis, and Elizabeth Catterall. Thomas Pattison was in Durham Castle.* [*Half a page.*]

35. Petition of Francis Smith to Sec. Windebank. The Queen taking notice of petitioner's great age, being near fourscore, recommended his suit to the Secretary, for obtaining the favour of the Council, as expressed in the annexed warrant. Gray and Newton, two messengers, in contempt of the said warrant, more molested and troubled petitioner than if they arrested his body. Being directed by his physicians to go some few miles out of town, he went to the house of Mr. Fromond. The two messengers pursued him thither, and had not only threatened Fromond for receiving petitioner, but had stirred up Mayo and others to indict him at the last sessions for Middlesex. Prays the secretary to send for Gray and Newton and to signify to the justices of the peace Her Majesty's and the Board's favour to petitioner. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

35. 1. *Order of Council. It being testified by John More and Thomas Turner, doctors of physic, that Francis Smith, prisoner in the Fleet, is very infirm. It is ordered that he be removed to such place as Dr. Turner shall think fit, Dr. Turner undertaking to see him forthcoming on notice. Whitehall 19th July* 1633. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLV.

1633

36. The King to [all his Officers and Ministers]. Warrant of protection to Dame Susan Tasburgh of Flixton, co. Suffolk, and Charles Tasburgh, her son, against any indictment or other proceeding against them on account of recusancy. [*Undated and neither signed nor sealed. Half a page.*]

37. The King to Sir Robert Phelipps and others, justices of peace for co. Somerset. To certify what has been given in change by judges of assizes for suppressing wakes. [*Draft of letter calendered in Vol. ccxxxviii., No. 4, in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. Three quarters of a page.*]

38. Remembrances for Sec. Windebank, or instructions to him to prepare the preceding letter to co. Somerset, with this addition, that the same care the King will have taken for Devon and Cornwall, where, as he is informed, there is observed a great hurt and general disheartening to the people for want of their due and accustomed recreations. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

39. Petition of John Lord Poulett, Sir Edward Powell, Sir William Portman, Sir Ralph Hopton, Sir John Stowell, Sir Francis Popham, Sir John Windham, Sir George Speke, Sir John Horner, Sir Edward Rodney, Sir Francis Dodington, Gerard Wood, Robert Hopton, John Syms, Thomas Lutterell, William Francis, Robert Cuffe, William Walrond, Richard Cole, George Poulett, William Every, William Bassett, Anthony Stocker, William Capell, and John Harrington, Justices of Peace for co. Somerset, to the King. Heretofore there have been several good orders made by Justices of Assize and Justices of Peace for co. Somerset for suppressing church ales, clerk-ales, bid-ales, and revels, by reason of disorders inseparably accompanying the same, whereby they have for a long time been forborne. By occasion of a declaration published the last assizes by the Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench for restoring wakes and revels and repealing all orders made against them, and by reason of a rumour thereof spread in the country since the last Lent Assizes, not only all the disorders of profanation of the Lord's day, riotous tippling, contempt of authorities, quarrels, murders, &c., have increased this summer, but even the other disorderly assemblies of church-ales, bid-ales, and clerk-ales condemned by the laws have again been set up. Pray the King to grant some more particular declaration that his command may not be thought to extend further than to the upholding of civil feasting between neighbour and neighbour in their houses, and the orderly use of manly exercises, and that they may have his favour to suppress all the before-mentioned unlawful assemblies. [*Copy One page.*] *Prefixed,*

39. I. *Copy order of the Justices of Peace of co. Devon, whereby on account of many enormities which have thereby happened, church-ales and revels are utterly suppressed. Persons making preparation to hold the same to be bound to good behaviour and to appear at the next sessions.* 10*th January* 1599. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLV.

1633.

39. II. *Copy order of Sir Laurence Tanfield and Sergeant Montagu, Justices of Assize for co. Devon, republishing an order of the Justices of Assize holden on the 19th July whereby in regard of the infinite number of inconveniences arising by means of revels, church-ales, and common bull baitings, it is directed that the same be utterly suppressed. This order to be published in every parish church in the county. 24th July* 1615. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

39. III. *Copy order of Sir John Walter, Lord Chief Baron, and Sir John Denham, Justices of Assize for co. Devon, confirming previous orders for suppressing ales and revels, and directing that the same be thenceforth utterly suppressed. And it is ordered that the clerk of assize shall deliver a copy of this order to the minister of every parish, and that every such minister shall publish it yearly in his parish church, on the first Sunday in February. 23rd July* 1627. [*One page.*]

39. IV. *Copy order of Lord Chief Justice Richardson revoking all former orders made for suppressing ales and revels, and declaring that it shall be lawful for all persons freely to use any lawful recreation.* [*Half a page.*]

40. Another copy of the above petition of John Lord Poulett and others to the King, differing in minute particulars from the preceding. [*One page.*]

41. Bishop Davenant of Salisbury to John Durie. Sends his opinion concerning controversy and unity in the church. "We "ought not to make so much account of truth, as to be altogether "careless of peace, neither are we to seek for such a unity whereby "true faith may be lost. . . They affect neither of them reli- "giously who do not affect them both. . . If, as philosophers "say, every natural body desires unity as much as entity or being, "I see no cause why that spiritual and mystical body which we "call the church, should not, with the like affection, desire its "unity." [*Draft in the handwriting of Nicholas, probably a translation from the Latin original. One page.*]

42. Draft of a royal declaration made or suggested respecting the King's care to maintain all the courts of justice within their true bounds. It refers to the pains he has already taken to that end, and states his purpose to settle a certain order respecting prohibitions in accordance with the ancient laws of the realm. Touching writs of *Habeas corpus* and *Homine replegiando* his pleasure is that they be granted according to law. [*One page.*]

43. Days appointed for the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to meet for the transaction of exchequer business. Every Thursday forenoon they were to attend to hear causes in the Exchequer Chamber, and in the afternoon to dispatch business of his Majesty's

1633. VOL. CCLV.

tenants. On Saturday they took an account of the weekly receipts and issues. [*One page.*]

44. Notes by Sec. Coke of a speech of the Lord Keeper to the Judges on their going the assizes. He describes them as "visitors of "the kingdom" whose business it is to ascertain how the King's people are used, what oppressions there are or enormities, and to find and apply the remedies. He charges upon them, first, the advancement of true religion and suppression of the contrary, so that those who will not be fed in the Church may be fined in the Exchequer; and secondly, the care of justice against capital offenders, in which respect they are urged to follow the example of reverend Judge Popham. The laws for employing the people are to be put in force; alehouses to be regulated—"better none at all than so great a "number;" depopulating inclosures may be punished at the common law—"the law hateth displacing and exterminating people, even "villeins; for to make a rich bondman become poor by talliages is "against the law." To inquire concerning the observation of fish-days and Lent. "There is food enough *ad victum*, if not *ad gulam*." [*One page.*]

45. Case and opinion thereon of Attorney General Noy. A., B., and C. are patrons of a church and present in turns. On a certain voidance, C. usurps upon B. and presents. The question is who is to present on the next vacancy. The opinion is that C. shall present. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

46. Questions concerning parishes, submitted to the Justices of Assize of some county not named, with their resolutions thereon. They principally relate to the power of putting out the children of the poor as apprentices, what descriptions of persons were bound to take such apprentices, and the right to levy premiums paid to the masters as part of the poors rate; with other questions of parochial interest at that time in dispute in many places. [*Copy. Ten pages.*]

47. Similar questions on points specially affecting the parish of Little Missenden, co. Bucks, but without the answers of the judges. [*Copy Two pages and three quarters.*].

48. Paper endorsed "Cases for the Judges." It consists of fourteen questions, principally relating to the treatment of the poor in parishes where the labouring population was redundant; especially as to the placing out apprentices, licensing of alehouses, and such like. [*One page.*]

49. Copy of the preceding. [*Two pages and a half.*]

50. Statement of circumstances relative to a suit in the Court of Arches, brought by Sir John Cotton the younger against Vernon Bower, executor of Sir John Cotton the elder, for recovering a legacy of 300*l.* given in the will of the latter Sir John. The state-

VOL. CCLV.

1633?

ment shows who were the immediate descendants of Robert Cotton, yeoman of the wardrobe to Queen Elizabeth. [*One page.*]

51. Brief in a cause in the Star Chamber of the Attorney General against Justinian Povey and ten others, lay-vestrymen of St. Botolph's Without Aldersgate, in London, for imposing illegal and excessive fees upon the parishioners; and against Nicholas Grice and William Stokes, two of the defendants, who were the churchwardens of the parish, for, amongst other things, misapplying part of 36*s.* collected towards new building the church of Singleton, in Sussex, ruined by lightning. [*One page.*]

52. Brief *ex parte* John Wyld, parson of Burnham St. Andrews, co. Norfolk, appellant, against John Tubbin, for the recovery of tithes of a small piece of land lying in Burnham Thorpe field. [*Five pages, much damaged by damp.*]

53. Brief of the proofs of Henry Morris's will. Edward Parry and Jenkyn Harry were the executors with the widow Katherine Thomas executrix. [*Three pages.*]

54. Brief on behalf of Dr. Edward Chetwynd, Dean of Bristol and Vicar of Berkeley, against Philip Davies in the Court of Arches. The matter in question was whether the chapel of Hill and the tithes thereof belonged to the Vicar of Berkeley. The Bishop of Gloucester had granted to Davies the defendant licence to serve the cure of Hill and the sequestration of the tithes, and hence arose the suit. [*Thirteen pages.*]

VOL. CCLVI. UNDATED. 1633?

1633?

1. Brief on behalf of Margaret Shelley, *alias* Zinzan, against William Shelley, son of Sir John Shelley, in a cause in which the point in dispute was the validity of a marriage celebrated between the parties in March 1623–4, at the house of Sir Sigismund Zinzan in West Moulsey. The officiating clergyman was the Rev. Israel Ridley, chaplain to the Earl of Hertford, and Henry Strelley, brother to Lady Zinzan, was one of the witnesses examined. The cause alleged against the validity of the marriage seems to have been that William Shelley was intoxicated at the time of its celebration. [*Forty-three pages and a half, very much damaged by damp.*]

2. Brief on behalf of Richard Luckin, in a matrimonial cause, against Ann Maddock. Defendant endeavoured to establish a contract of matrimony between herself and Luckin, His defence principally rested on an endeavour to show that Elizabeth Penkevell and Sir Nicholas Halse, the principal witnesses for the contract, were unworthy of belief. [*Twenty-seven pages and a half, very much damaged by damp.*]

VOL. CCLVI.

1633 ?

3. Brief on behalf of Henry Groome, Christopher Newgate, and company, owners of the Barbara, against John Richards and Richard Hill, for freight of wines shipped in the Barbara at Bordeaux and delivered in the Thames on board a lighter which was cast away. [*Five pages and a half.*]

4. Notes showing that in military matters the denominations of rank and file are convertible, although the men still occupy the same area, and that a countermarch may be commanded without any mention of ranks or files, with a diagram. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

5. Statement of the proofs by which rapier blades and other sword blades should be tried, and their prices, which are in proportion to the nature of the proofs to which they have been subjected, and their lightness. [*Two pages.*]

6. "Sir William Brouncker's humble request to his Majesty." For want of 500*l.* of the money due to him from his Majesty he is forced to go into the Low Countries and lose his estate mortgaged here, or to stay here and lose his company with disgrace. Prays the King to command the Lord Treasurer to dispatch Sir William, and to signify to the Prince of Orange that his Majesty gives Sir William leave to stay till order be taken in his business. [*Half a page.*]

7. Petition of Sir John Caswell, Colonel, to the same. Served under Count Mansfeldt, and also at Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle, and afterwards colonel of an English regiment, in Germany, under the King of Sweden. The Queen and Chancellor of Sweden are desirous petitioner should serve in the same place again, and have given him a commission on the same conditions as other colonels his Majesty's subjects. Prays licence to levy a regiment of volunteers in England and with them to serve the King and the Crown of Sweden in Germany. [*Half a page.*]

8. Petition of Thomas Farryer, executor of Martha Roberts, widow, deceased, to the Council. Capt. John Roberts, husband of the said Martha, was slain in the Isle of Rhé, whereupon the King bestowed on her 300*l.*, whereof 50*l.* had been paid in the last Lord Treasurer's time. The present Lord Treasurer seems willing to pay the remainder so as he may have their approbation. Prays order for payment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

9. Petition of Edward Norman and John Jenkins, poor maimed soldiers, to the same. Under a Council letter petitioners have had a pension out of Glamorganshire, whence they were impressed. It being a year in arrear petitioners pray order for payment. [*Half a page.*]

10. Petition of Hugh Ross, his Majesty's servant, to the King. By warrant, dated in March 1626, petitioner was nominated commissioner for exchange of prisoners, in which employment petitioner released 4,577 soldiers and mariners besides 617 passengers, for

VOL. CCLVI.

1633?

whose release he disbursed great sums of money, and for want of his Majesty's ensured allowance for that service, and by reason of the unfaithful dealing of divers prisoners, he has not till now been able to come over to render an account of his service. Prays that the examination of his disbursements may be referred to the Secretaries of State for England and Scotland. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

11. Petition of Hugh Ross, his Majesty's servant, to the King. Similar to the preceding save that the prayer requests that so much of his account as concerns England and Ireland may be referred to Sec. Windebank, and so much as concerns Scotland to the Earl of Stirling, secretary for that kingdom. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

12. Petition of Sir Henry Palmer, the comptroller, Kenrick Edisbury, the surveyor, and Dennis Fleming, the clerk, three of the principal Officers of the Navy, to the Lords of the Admiralty. In regard of the disproportionable allowance belonging to petitioners as ancient Officers of the Navy, pray the Lords to consider the reasons moving petitioners to crave their assistance for the increase of their salaries, to which offices, notwithstanding the great increase of the Navy since the first erection of them in the reign of Henry VIII., there has never been any addition of means, though a groat then was as valuable as a shilling now, but only to the Treasurer of the Navy to whom the King by grant in 1630 allowed 3*d.* in a pound out of wages as well as bills, which may arise to better profit than all the salaries of petitioners. [*Copy of the petition calendared among the undated papers of* 1631, *Vol. ccvi., p.* 234, *but without the Reasons which are there underwritten. Three quarters of a page.*]

13. Certificate of the Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy of a surcharge of 2,430*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.*, arising upon several occasions, including wages for 850 men, being those of the fleet that transported the Earl of Arundel into Holland after the three months demanded for that service, and 1,329*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.* for great masts and other provisions expended on the two new ships the Charles and Henrietta Maria above the charge demanded. [*One page.*]

14. Estimate of the same for cordage, sails, and other things for supply of his Majesty's ships and pinnaces upon any sudden service, to be kept in store; total, 26,587*l.* 18*s.* 1*d.* [*One page.*]

15. Note of the sums collected for the Treasurer of the Navy's threepences out of wages in the years 1630 to 1633; total of the four years, 799*l.* 9*s.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

16. Statement of the sizes of cables proper for mooring all his Majesty's ships, as settled by Commissioners in 1618, together with a list of all ships which have been built from that date down to the end of 1633, which new ships (in number twenty-four, including the ten Whelps and two ships launched early in 1633–4) were stated to be of much greater burthen than the old ships which they replaced. [*One page and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCLVI.

1633?

17. Account by Phineas Pett, Nathaniel Terne, and Thomas Austen of the size of the cables laid down at Michaelmas 1633 for his Majesty's ships in harbour at Chatham. [*Attested copy. One page.*]

18. Minutes by Nicholas for preparation of two warrants to the Officers of the Navy, the one that Peter Pett the elder and Peter Pett the younger be appointed to build the two new ships, and the other to certify whether it were best to have these ships moulded in the woods, and to make an estimate of the charge of building. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

19. Propositions for procuring from the forests of Alice Holt and the New Forest the timber necessary for the two ships to be built next year. [*It appears from the endorsement of Sec. Coke that these propositions were "accordingly executed." Three quarters of a page.*]

20. Remembrances for a timely provision of timber for proceeding in building the two new ships intended the next year. It is suggested that the frame and plank for one of these ships might be obtained from the forest of Alice Holt, and the frame of the other from Shotover and Stowood; with plank from Waltham Forest in Essex. There would be required 1,500 trees from Alice Holt, 500 from Shotover and Stowood, and 1,000 from Waltham. [*Half a page.*]

21. Memoranda, by Nicholas, relating to business of the Admiralty, many of them apparently in preparation for an audience of the King. The following are the leading subjects:—To prepare a list of the ships, a book of the seamen, and something in relation to the office of Lord Admiral. If his Majesty intended that office for his son, then to think of a deputy or three or four commissioners to execute it during his minority, and that Nicholas might be his Majesty's son's secretary of the Admiralty. To join the fishing of Londonderry, worth 1,000 marks per annum, to the Admiralty. To grant vice-admiralties to private men, and not to Lords, who give in no good accounts. No Treasurer or officer of the Exchequer is fit to be a commissioner for the Admiralty, the reason being, that the profits of the Admiralty came in that way, and by direction of the Lord Treasurer, to be paid into the Exchequer. Examples are given of several large sums thus paid in, and Sir James Bagg pretends that he had thus paid in many thousands, Nicholas knows not by whose direction. Bagg's account of Admiralty profits amounts, it is said, to 29,000*l.*, whereof he craves half to himself, and the rest he says is paid or issued to the King's use. Nicholas is confident he can produce no sufficient warrant to issue the same, albeit he may have some tallies or acquittances for receipt thereof. [*One page and three quarters.*]

22. List of "Officers belonging to his Majesty's Navy," distinguishing those who hold by patent from the King and are paid out of the Exchequer, from those who hold by warrant from the Lord

VOL. CCLVI.

1633

Admiral. [*The title, as given above, would seem, according to modern usage, to indicate that this list is far more comprehensive than it really is. It comprises little more than those who were then known as the principal Officers of the Navy, i.e. the treasurer, comptroller, surveyor, and clerk, with an incomplete list of the warrant officers in various ships.* [*Twenty-four pages.*]

23. Petition of Florence wife of Alexander Bannister to the King. There being due to her husband 75*l.* 1*s.* 1½*d.* balance for freight of the True Love in the expedition to Cadiz, it was referred to Sec. Coke to provide him with a purser's place in one of the new ships. [*See Vol.* ccxvi., *No.* 61.] Through extreme necessity he has been enforced to take an employment for the East Indies. Petitioner, who is left in great want, prays the King to grant her a purser's place for a kinsman of hers to be approved by the Commissioners. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

24. Petition of John Behoulte and Daniel Fairfax, merchants, to the Council. Three years since they bought of his Majesty the St. John of Dunkirk with 14 pieces of Ordnance, which had been adjudged lawful prize. The ship being a Dutch bottom, old and decayed, they pray leave to alienate the same, with her ordnance and tackle, to the subjects of any prince in league with his Majesty. [*One page.*]

25. Notes taken by Sec. Windebank on the hearing of a cause before the Lords of the Admiralty between Daniel Le Clerke, captain of the Salamander, and John Lopez, a Portuguese, owner of the Nostra Seignora de Rosario. This ship was captured by Le Clerke under a commission from the Prince of Orange, and brought into Plymouth on the 5th February 1631, peace between England and Spain having been proclaimed two months before. Sir Henry Marten having given sentence for Le Clerke, the Portuguese appealed to the Lords of the Admiralty. It was contended that Le Clerke being a Frenchman born was not capable in times of peace between France and Spain of any commission from the Prince of Orange, and further, that the ship was not *plene capta* until brought *infra presidia capientium.* [*One page and a third.*]

26. Notes taken by Sec. Coke of the arguments of Drs. Rives, Eden, and Duck on the questions in the cause of Lopez and Le Clerke stated in the preceding article. [*Two pages.*]

27. Petition of Capt. William Hawkeridge to the Council. Having been surprised in the roads of Tunis by twelve Turkish ships, whereby he lost ship and goods to the value of 3,000*l.*, he himself was twenty-three months imprisoned. Having been afterwards redeemed for 270*l.*, petitioner became a suitor to his Majesty for letters of marque against those of Sallee, Argier, Tunis, and Tripoli, as well for redeeming his 32 men as for repairing his own losses. The King having granted a reference to this Board, petitioner has attended four months and can obtain no answer. Being no longer able to subsist

VOL. CCLVI.

1633? "this way," he prays leave for three years to serve the States of Genoa. [*Half a page.*]

28. Petition of Sir James Jolly to the King. Suppliant's petition was presented by the Ambassador of France to the Lords of the Admiralty, who answered that petitioner had misreported the Judge's sentence. [*See 19th January* 1633.] It appears that the Lady of Hope of Viana and the lading therein had been declared lawful prize and the petitioner's part therein adjudged to petitioner. Prays the King to hear the cause, or order petitioner to be put in possession of what is due to him. [*Half a page.*]

29. Petition of Thomas Minter to the Council. Prays payment of 140*l.* for billeting 10 officers and sailors for seven months on their return from the expedition to the Isle of Rhé. Petitioner alleges that he is aged, past labour, and in danger of imprisonment. [*One of many petitions presented on this subject: See Vol. ccl., No.* 61, *and Vol. ccli., No.* 1. *The present is underwritten "Nil." Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

29. I. *Copy of certificate of John Harper, similar to Vol. ccl., No.* 61. I. [*Quarter of a page.*]

30. Petition of Anne Minter, wife of Thomas Minter, to the same. Petitioner having furnished various persons of the company of the Rose of Woodbridge with board and lodging on their return from the Isle of Rhé to the amount of 140*l.* on the warrant of Sir Sackville Crow, she prays payment. [*Petition for the amount sought for in the preceding petition, but here claimed by the wife. It may perhaps have preceded No.* 29. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

31. Copy of petition of three of the principal Officers of the Ordnance to the King, respecting the true state of the accounts of the ordnance, and the amount of debt due from that office, with copy also of declaration of the same officers showing how much of the debt of the office was chargeable against Sir John Heydon, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, as executor of Sir William Heydon his brother [*This is a copy of Vol. ccxiv., No.* 69. *Appended to the same is an answer by Sir John Heydon to the petition and declaration stating his view of the office accounts, and the debt alleged to be due from his late brother. Fifteen pages and a half.*]

32. Considerations attributed in Sec. Coke's endorsement to John Brown tending to induce his Majesty to take into his hands the transportation of iron ordnance, and to provide for the continuance of the manufactory within England with the means to settle and vent the same beyond sea. The making of iron ordnance was first found out in this kingdom, and foreign kingdoms used to be supplied at the will of this state, but within a few years Sweden has endeavoured by underselling to engross the markets beyond the seas, and there is fear that, as the musket-makers, being near 80 families, were enforced, in King James's time, to transplant themselves and

VOL. CCLVI.

1633 ?

their manufactory to the Hollanders, the like will happen to the workmen in iron ordnance, whereupon, as in the first year of his reign, the King had to buy muskets from strangers, so on any sudden occasion he will have to do with iron ordnance. To prevent which the writer proposes to his Majesty to grant various patents of privilege to the makers of iron ordnance, and among them one for the sole making of cast-iron pots, kettles, backs, salt-pans, and soap-pans. [*One page.*]

33. Petition of Edward Joscelyn, late clerk of the ordnance at Rhé and Rochelle, to the King. Petitioner served in all the King's employments by sea and land, and at his own peril voluntary has saved 10,000*l.* worth of munition from the enemy, and can acquaint the King of 15,000*l.* worth more concealed. The King granted petitioner lately his entertainment, being 99*l.* 4*s.*, to discover these particulars, which petitioner is not able to do, not having received those moneys, nor any thing these four years towards his relief, and is in great misery. Prays the King to intimate his pleasure to the Lord Treasurer for payment of the 99*l.*4*s.*, which, if deferred, petitioner craves licence to depart the kingdom, whereby he may subsist by foreign employment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

34. Statement by Sir John Heydon of the charge made in the Ordnance Office against Lord Valentia, as Master of the Ordnance, in the expedition to Cadiz, whereby he was made in arrear 9,884*l.* 16*s.* 7*d.*, with comments upon his discharge. [*Five pages and a half.*]

35. Notes by Sir John Heydon of imperfections in the charge against Lord Valentia mentioned in the preceding article; with remarks on the conduct of the Officers of the Ordnance in relation thereto. [*Two pages.*]

36. Similar notes by Nicholas of the charge againt Lord Valentia and his discharge in respect of match, muskets, bandoleers, rests, swords, girdles, and hangers. [*One page and a quarter.*]

37. Notes by Nicholas of the quantity of gunpowder and numbers and sizes of round shot of iron wherewith Lord Valentia is charged and how he discharges himself thereof. [*Two pages.*]

38. General notes by Nicholas upon the account against Lord Valentia; with reasons why he should be discharged. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

39. John Skidmore to Sec. Windebank. Has dared to present to the Secretary a petition for Reynolds, an officer of the Mint, in durance for some causes betweeu Sir Thomas Aylesbury and him. He prays for liberty to return to his employment. Begs the Secretary to second the petition when it is presented at the Board. Reynolds is an honest true dealing man, and brother to "our land-

1633? VOL. CCLVI.

lady." The writer is wholly employed in writing out copies of such things as he promised to show the Secretary before they are given to the Italian, which he must write himself because they are not to be trusted to others. [*Half a page.*]

40. Petition of John Reynolds, one of his Majesty's servants in the Mint, to the Council. Being now nine months kept by Sir Thomas Aylesbury out of 900*l.* at least, being the greatest part of his estate, and being long since referred to Mr. Whitaker and Mr. Bingley, they have at last made their report, which is by the Council referred to certain Lords. Prays for copies of the last reference and report, that he may prepare to make good his account. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

41. Petition of the same to the same. There being differences between petitioner and Sir Thomas Aylesbury, petitioner, by advice of his counsel, exhibited his petition to the Council with an account, forbearing, in regard of Sir Thomas's place, to take his legal course. This notwithstanding, Mr. Whitaker and Mr. Bingley, to whom the Lords referred the same account, have by some mistaking reported that petitioner had gained, in making the weights under Sir Thomas, 276*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*, which induced the Lords to order petitioner not to trouble Sir Thomas any more. Petitioner prays that without offence he may take his course at law, or that they would take the matter into further consideration, he being 300*l.* out of his own estate besides the gains he should have gotten by the 24,000 sets of weights uttered in the time of his employment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

42. Petition of the same, prisoner in the Fleet, to the same. The Lords, upon Mr. Whitaker and Mr. Bingley's certificate, ordered that all petitioner's weights and grains made for Sir Thomas Aylesbury should be molten down, whereas, if petitioner could have had a copy of that certificate, he should have disproved the same. For though Sir Thomas had remaining in the shop of petitioner weights above 3,000 sets complete, and 4,380 sets of grains, which were as good as the 24,000 sets which Sir Thomas has sold, yet the Lords, informed as aforesaid, ordered them to be molten down, besides 170,000 single weights, sized to a mite, ready to be printed, and 6,500 sets of grains, all such as the former weights sold, except printing, which, notwithstanding they were not seen by Whitaker and Bingley, were by them reported as false. These weights cost petitioner above 500*l.*, whereof 200*l.* he had gained by weights formerly sold, and 300*l.* he was forced to borrow, for which weights, if he may have satisfaction from Sir Thomas, there is due to petitioner 800*l.* Sir Thomas having gained already by petitioner's means above 3,000*l.*, petitioner prays that he may receive satisfaction, and be released from the Fleet, where he has remained eight weeks. [*One page.*]

43. Copy or duplicate of the same. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLVI.

1633 ?

44. Petition of John Reynolds, his Majesty's servant in the Mint, prisoner in the Fleet, to the Council. Has remained in the Fleet these seventeen weeks, which he hopes they will accept as sufficient satisfaction for any error by him ignorantly committed. Prays for his liberty. [*Half a page.*]

45. Edmund Nicholson, his Majesty's servant, to the King. The King's subjects have a desire that, to go along with farthing tokens, there might be some supply of pence and halfpence, the coinage of which is so small by reason of the extraordinary charge thereof, and the diminutive circumference of the coins, which makes them subject to losing. Nicholson offers to undertake a coinage of pence and halfpence of bullion or silverplate, the half part being full sterling silver, and the currency thereof being limited to payments of five shillings or under. Of the same plate there might be made silver dishes and trenchers, for which purpose it might be sold at 3*s.* 8*d.* per ounce, or at 3*s.* 2*d.* per ounce in ingots unwrought. If the King would advance eight or ten thousand pounds for all charges, it is proposed that he should have two thirds of the profits, one third going for the benefit of Nicholson and his co-grantees, on a suggested lease for 31 years. [*One page and three quarters.*]

46. Petition of Edward Green, chief graver of the Mint and seals, to the King. The King being pleased that moneys of gold and silver shall be fabricated by way of press and milling, and also pieces of gold of 20*s.* and of 3*l.* embossed high and pressed in an engine of less compass than the 20*s.* pieces now made, but of the form which remains in the hands of the Warden of the Mint, as also to have pieces of coin made in the manner of largesses to express the joy of his Majesty's happy issue. Prays warrant for the performance of these works, and that petitioner and his servants may have reasonable recompense. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

47. Petition of Nicholas Briot to the King. Petitioner's grant of the office of one of the chief gravers of the Tower, having passed the Signet and Privy Seal, remains in the hands of the Attorney General, by reason of petitioner's absence in Scotland. The King having also granted the office of an under-graver to John East, petitioner prays that his grant may pass the Great Seal before that of East, or that the grants may pass together. [*Sec. Windebank has indorsed, "If this* [*grant*] *be during life it must be altered to "pleasure." Half a page.*]

48. Warrant to Attorney General Noy. To prepare a grant for making moneys of gold and silver in the Tower to Sir William Balfour, Sir William Parkhurst, and Andrew Palmer for eleven years, on certain allowances which are here enumerated. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

49. Account of moneys due to the Crown for coinage of gold and silver moneys, from the trial of the pix, 27th April 1627, to the

1633 VOL. CCLVII.

similar trial 27th June 1633; total sum due, 38,090*l.* 2*s.* 8½*d.* [*Half a page.*]

50. Note of the amount in weight of gold and silver coined at the Mint in the several years from 1629 to 1633, with the sum due to his Majesty thereon; total sum due, 14,781*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* [*One page and a half.*]

51. "Certain observations touching the Great Roll of the Pipe "and his Majesty's revenues charged therein," written by Sir Edmund Sawyer. Sir Edmund states that in times past nothing was written in the Great Roll but in the presence of the Chancellor and Barons of the Exchequer, but that now, the true use of the Roll being forgotten, the writers assume to themselves trust and power which they exercise to the incredible damage of the Crown. If a declaration were made of all the rents, farms, and revenues in charge of the Pipe with the arrearages as they stand for any one year, with all the defalcations, rees, guyes, respects, &c., many absurdities, exceedingly prejudicial to his Majesty, would appear. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

52. Project indorsed by Capt. John Pennington as that of his cousin Thomas Pennington, for reformation of the trade of alebrewers. It simply consisted in limiting the stocks in hand of all victuallers to 40 barrels of beer and ale, and enforcing this limit by a strict search. [*One page.*]

53. Draft of the preceding project with many variations. It is entitled "A way for the present bringing down of the price of corn, "and furnishing the navy and household with wholesome cask, "with increase of his Majesty's revenue." It was conceived that this project would prevent the consumption of a great quantity of corn that would otherwise be brewed within the next three months into heady strong March beer not to be drunk for twelve months, would cause great plenty of wine cask to be had at all times; would enable the great rich beer brewer that employs 10,000*l.* stock to serve his customers with a fourth part thereof. For the regulation of their trade and inspection of their stocks, each ale brewer was to pay to the King 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum. [*Two pages and a half.*]

1633? VOL. CCLVII. UNDATED. 1633?

1. Petition of the Company of Clothworkers of London [to the Council]. Petitioners, being about a thousand housekeepers, are much impoverished through want of labour, the occasion whereof is that many drapers and merchants, not regarding the goodness but

VOL. CCLVII.

1633? the cheapness of drapery, buy cloths which are rowed with iron cards, sallace, swine's grease, or oil, but the greatest quantity wrought with gig-mills, which force the cloths wrought by them longer by three or four yards in each cloth than they were from the fulling-mills and hinder much labour; for one man and a boy with a gig-mill will row as many cloths as eight or ten can do by labour of hand. Pray them to keep depressed these unlawful engines and that the statutes for the due making of cloth may be renewed by proclamation. [*One page.*]

2. Copy of the same without the signatures.. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

3. Another copy of the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

4. Statement, in seven heads, of the inconveniences which result from the use of gig-mills. [*One page.*]

5. Another copy of the same. [*One page.*]

6. Reasons why the clothworkers should be allowed to buy cloths in open market, and having dressed the same to sell them again to merchants and others, as well and as lawfully as the drapers. [*One page and a quarter.*]

7. Information respecting the abuse of transportation of victuals and other prohibited and staple goods of the kingdom from the outports, with a suggestion for commissions of inquiry to be executed at all the port towns. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

8. Statement by George Blackall of privileges formerly enjoyed by English merchants trading to Bordeaux and other ports in France, which have been curtailed or withdrawn since the siege of Rochelle, with suggested remedies. [*Similar to Vol.* clv., *No.* 56. *One page.*]

9. Information of the same person, described as of Exeter, to the Council. On the same subject. [*One page.*]

10. Minute of a petition of the Company of French merchants [to the Council]. By the last peace concluded between England and France trade was to be regulated by the former treaties. Before the last treaty the English nation enjoyed the privilege at Bordeaux, that whilst other strangers paid seven per cent. custom they paid three per cent. on goods and thirteen sous per tun for wine. During the last troubles these duties were raised six per cent. and twenty-six sous, which are still continued and are ever like to do so unless the King take some order therein. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

11. Draft by Sec. Coke of a report to be made upon the reference of the grievances presented by the French merchants of Exeter. The grievances complained of are here stated, those alleged by the merchants of London as well as those of the Exeter merchants. The principal remedies proposed are a strict reformation of the abuses in the manufacture of cloth, care that no wool nor fullers' earth be

1633 VOL. CCLVII.

exported from England, an incorporation of the merchants trading to France so as to put a stop to the interference of interlopers, prohibition of importation of French cards, paper, &c., and prohibition of exportation of English manufactures in French ships, with other regulations avowedly formed upon the principle of the *lex talionis*. The English ambassador in France was also to be instructed to remonstrate with that government, and to demand reformation for the future and reparation for the past. [*Seven pages.*]

12. Statement by Edward Misselden of the want of obedience on the part of the Merchant Adventurers at Delft and Hamburgh to the orders of Council for bringing their churches into conformity with the liturgy and discipline of the Church of England. They had chosen for their deputy governor at Delft, in place of Edward Misselden, one Samuel Avery, the chief of the elders in their presbyterian government there, and the principal actor in opposing and thrusting out Misselden. The deputy at Hamburgh was his father-in-law, and the secretary there, who is also his Majesty's agent, his own brother. [*Two pages.*]

13. Offer by the same of various services to be rendered to the King in reference to the contemplated removal of the chief government of the Merchant Adventurers "from the servants at "Hamburgh to the masters in London," with advice in various pending questions of trade, in the disputes with Holland respecting Amboyna and the East Indian affairs, and also as to a more punctual mode of paying the allowance made to the Queen of Bohemia, at the same time husbanding the exchange and thereby saving 500*l.* a year. [*One page.*]

14. Petition of the Ropemakers and Hempdressers of London to the Council. Thomas Gough, Thomas Watts, Richard Boyce, and a few others engross most of the hemp that is brought in, which amounts to the value of 3,000*l.* and upwards, and enforce petitioners to buy all their hemp of them; so that what they formerly bought at 18*s.* the hundred they are now forced to pay 40*s.* for. Pray that a course may be taken to redress this wrong. [*Underwritten,* "*Denied.*" *Half a page.*]

15. Petition of the Company of Tufted Taffity Broadweavers about London, being in number 10,000 souls, to the King. State the contents of the King's proclamation for restraining falsities in dying silk, and measures taken in consequence by the Dutch, the result of which had been that petitioners could not now vend their manufactures by reason of the excessive importation of similar goods manufactured in Holland. Pray that they may have liberty in the course of their trade, or that there may be a general prohibition against importation of the goods manufactured by them. *Underwritten,*

15. 1. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Exchequer to certify their opinions. Greenwich.*

1633?

VOL. CCLVII.

15. II. *Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington to the Attorney General to hear the petitioners and certify his opinion.*

15. III. *Attorney General to Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington. Report. On view of the articles in question he found it of great difficulty for him to declare his opinion, but all the manufacturers agree that it is an inconvenient thing to weave thread or cotton or worsted or crewel and silk together, which was the practice of the Dutch now complained of.* [*All copies. One page.*]

16. Petition of the Governor and Company of the Soapmakers of Westminster to the Council. Petitioners about three weeks since came to an agreement, both for price and days of payment, with the Deputies of the Greenland Company, for the oil in their possession, save only that the Deputies desired to be discharged of a verbal bargain between them and some merchants and soapboilers, who now have no other use of the oils but to furnish such as make soap by stealth. Pray the Lords to give such order as thereby the Greenland Company may hold themselves discharged of said bargain, and that petitioners may have the commodities. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

16. I. *Note of the various persons and quantities between whom and for which there was the bargain with the Greenland Company above mentioned.* [*One page.*]

17. Petition of the Governor, Assistants, and Fellows of the Society of Soapmakers of Westminster to the Council. Divers factious persons, notwithstanding his Majesty's proclamations, have made and sold soap contrary to the decree made in the Star Chamber. Pray for warrants dormant to apprehend such persons as have or shall offend. [*Half a page.*]

18. Petition of John Elsy [Ellzey], on behalf of the Mayor and Burgesses of Southampton, [to the Council]. Prays them to grant to the mayor and burgesses the benefit of a statute enacted in the 13th year of Queen Elizabeth, that all sweet wines, the growth of Candy, Rottimo, or any place within the Straits of Morocus (now called Jeberalltar) if imported by strangers, should be discharged at the port of Southampton, or should pay to the mayor and burgesses 20*s.* upon every tun, which is 10*s.* per butt, Prays, also, that "the "sweet wines comprehended within the verge or list of the said "Jeberalltar," may be liable to the said grant, which was intended for the reparation of the walls, seabanks, and fences of the town, and that if any strangers be refractory, the mayor and burgesses may have the benefit of the law of the land. The mayor and burgesses were contented that the Turkey Company should have the benefit of the proclamation made on their behalf. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

19. Petition of William Levett, of Doncaster, vintner, to the Council. Stands committed to the Fleet for retailing wines contrary

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

to the proclamation. He did not do so until the beginning of September last, and then in ignorance, his merchant enhancing his prices 8*l.* a tun, besides carriage of 70 miles by water and land. Confesses his offence and prays to be set at liberty. [*Half a page.*]

20. Petition of Sampson Bates, Enoch Lynde, and others, heretofore ordinary posts for the Low Countries to Lord Cottington. Served in the place of ordinary posts until about April 1633, when they were dismissed. Thomas Witherings detains the moneys due to them. Pray order for their payment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

21. Project for a new arrangement of the business of the Post Office. It was calculated that in the 32 counties of England there were at least 512 market towns, which, one with another, sent 50 letters per week to London, which, in respect of their answers, are to be reckoned at 4*d.* each, making in all 25,600 letters, or 426*l.* per week. The estimated charge for conveyance of these letters would be only 37*l.* per week, leaving 388*l.* 10*s.* weekly profit by this office, out of which was to be deducted 1,500*l.* per annum paid to the post masters for the charge of conveying his Majesty's packets. All letters on the road to Scotland were to be charged 2*d.* for every single and 4*d.* for every double letter, to be paid at the receiving and delivering in London; for Yorkshire and Northumberland 3*d.* a letter, and for Scotland 8*d.* The post masters in the country were not to take any money for letters, save 1*d.* for carriage to the next market town. [*One page and three quarters.*]

22. Account of John Wytton, deputy post master of the Court, for laying extraordinary stages and for providing post horses for conveying letters in his Majesty's journey into Scotland, as also in the progress since his return, by warrant of the Council and Charles Lord Stanhope, master of the posts; total, 212*l.* 7*s.* [*Five pages and three quarters.*]

23. Petition of Sir Philiberto Vernatti, "Knight and Baronet," to the King. Is one of the adventurers under the Earl of Bedford, undertaker of the draining of the great fens, and has engaged therein some of his friends, gentlemen of good estates, yet aliens born. It being against the laws of this kingdom for strangers to possess land in England, he prays that certain parties hereunder named, furtherers of that great and noble work may have letters of indenization. [*Indorsed, "My Lord Treasurer to consider of it." One page.*]

24. Account of the apportionment of three payments of 2,000*l.* each required to be made by the adventurers in the drainage of the fens in the neighbourhood of Sleaford. The account states the names of the adventurers and their several shares. The money was to be paid into the hands of Peregrine Bertie. [*Two pages and a half.*]

25. Narrative of the proceedings of Sir Anthony Thomas in draining the fens beyond Boston, and of the opposition thereto of Hildebrand Prusen, lately backed by Sir John Heydon. [*Four pages.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

26. Petition of Inhabitants of Gringley, Everton, Skaftworth, Scrooby, Mattersey, Weston, Sutton, and Lound, co. Nottingham, to the Council. Petitioners lately exhibited a petition showing his Majesty that by the Dutch stopping up the River Idle and straightening the River Vickersdyke, they have these five years been damaged 1,500*l.* per annum; the which grievance his Majesty referred to their lordships. Pray them either to send for Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, with the rest of the undertakers, and petitioners' witnesses, and to cause the Idle to be laid open again, and the "sosse" and engine of wood to be demolished, and the petitioners relieved for their damages sustained, or else to give them leave to seek their remedy by law. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

27. Notes [by Lord Keeper Coventry?] of statements of counsel in a case in Chancery relating to Sir Cornelius Vermuyden. It had reference to the payment of scots upon the land drained by Sir Cornelius in Hatfield Chase. He alleged that he had paid after the rate of 7,500 acres, although the lands assigned to him amounted only to 4,700 acres. [*Endorsed by Sec. Coke. Half a page.*]

28. Petition of the Master, Wardens, and Assistants of the Trinity House to the Council. Petitioners have been suitors to this Board these eighteen or nineteen years that strangers' shipping might be restrained from the exportation of English herrings and Newfoundland fish, and the Lords have made several good orders for restraint thereof, but the same have not been put into execution. At this present season the merchants of London had freighted twenty-six or twenty-seven hundred tons of shipping laden with fish, which ships are all ready and some with their victuals aboard; but in the meantime strangers bring up all the fish and ship it away in their own shipping. There is shipping now lying in the river for 10,000 tons, the most part whereof had been employed if the strangers shipping had been restrained. In Newfoundland there have been this year 26 or 28 strangers' ships, which have bought up the fish which our people kill. In the western ports, for pilchards and Newfoundland fish, there have been 16 or 18 ships of two or three hundred tons a piece, which, with their fish, go for Spain or Italy. At this time there are eight Dutch ships to load with herrings, and at Plymouth twelve Dutch ships and six already departed, and all with fish. [*One page.*]

29. Petition of the same, described as of the Trinity House of Deptford Strond, to the same. Another petition to the same effect as the preceding. In this petition it is stated that there are in the Thames not less than 6,000 tons of goodly great ships from 200 to 500 tons, all lying dead, for that merchant strangers design the exportation of English fishing in strangers' bottoms, and have beaten the native merchants out of it. [*One page.*]

30. Copy Oath to be be taken by each one of the Council of the Society for Fishing, with copy also of the oath of the clerks to the same council. [*One page and a half.*]

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

31. Memorandum, that some one mentioned as "his Lordship," would take order that "the money" should be repaid in the next Midsummer term. [*Quarter of a page.*]

32. Minute of reference of a petition to the King in the matter in difference between Lord Arundel and Lord Eure. [*See Vol. ccxxv., No.* 47.] The King referred the petition to the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Keeper, the Earl of Dorset, Lord Cottington, and Sec. Windebank, who were to cause the accounts to be settled between the parties, and to mediate between them if they could. [*Draft. One page.*]

33. Minute of the same, apparently prepared for the use of Sec. Windebank. [*Half a page.*]

34. Petition of Edward Ayscough to the King. Has spent nineteen years and much money in the service of the King and his father, and has brought about 60,000*l.* to the King, but has never received any reward. The Phœnix of Hamburgh was about two or three years ago cast away upon Brixton Bay near the Isle of Wight, having in her some small quantities of bullion. Prays a grant of the same. [*Half a page.*]

35. Petition of Sir William Brouncker to the King. Petitioner, being farmer of the issues of jurors, let to William Mason, late clerk of Assize of the Northern Circuit, the issues of that circuit for a term and at a yearly rent. Mason had failed to pay his rent, and petitioner having proceeded at law, had two extents against him of 1,000*l.*, both which are extended to his Majesty's use and towards paying petitioners rent to him. Mason has sold his office of Clerk of the Assize to Mr. Carroll, who has money of Mason's in his hands. The Attorney General exhibited an information against Carroll to compel him to pay over the money to his Majesty. Carroll demurs and says that if there were any contract between him and Mason it was void in law, and indeed there is a statute to that effect. Petitioner prays that, seeing Carroll proves himself incapable of the place, the King will bestow the same upon petitioner. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

36. Proposal by Philip Burlamachi to take the alum works as sub-lessee to the Lord Deputy, paying him 1,000*l.* per annum clear profit, and paying the King 14,000*l.* per annum, for what he now has but 12,500*l.* Burlamachi prays the King to intercede with the Lord Deputy to accept Burlamachi as his undertenant, the arrangement being one intended for the benefit of Burlamachi's creditors, and he being able to give good security for what is proposed. [*One page and a quarter.*]

37. Petition of Joseph Butler, one of the Messengers of the Chamber, to the Council. Petitioner was commanded to serve warrants on Charles Gooch, of Yarmouth, merchant, and William Bird, of Dunwich, to testify for his Majesty's service against one

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

Robins, of Yarmouth, merchant. He performed the service, but they refuse to pay petitioner his fees. Prays that he may receive the same, being about 16*l.*, from Robins, being an offender. [*Three-quarters of a page.*]

38. Minute of petition of Sir Jo[hn] Car[leton] to the King. Twelve thousand acres were given to the King by the Earl of Bedford and the undertakers for draining the fens, for his royal assent. The King partly promised two thousand of those twelve to the late Earl of Dorchester, which he bestowed upon Sir John. His request is that the King would grant those 2,000 acres to him, and remember his twenty years' service, and his being sequestered without recompense. [*One page.*]

39. Petition of Thomas Carlton, one of his Majesty's equerries, to the King. There is an arrear of 1,132*l.* 4*s.* due to the King by the heirs of William, late Earl of Banbury, for rent of the post-fines for half a year ended Lady Day 1625, being the last year of the late King's reign. Petitioner prays the King to bestow the benefit of the said debt upon him to relieve his present wants and enable him to serve the King. [*Half a page.*]

40. Petition of William Castell to the Council. Being committed to Newgate until he shall deliver possession of his house and lands, at Wotton, to Richard Trowell and Joan his wife, and Edward Miller and Katherine his wife, subject to such legal proceedings as the Attorney-General shall direct. Petitioner is contented to do what is required and prays to be set at liberty, a convenient time being allowed him to remove his goods. Richard Trowell had threatened to cut down the trees to bear charges. Prays that he may be ordered not to make any waste. [*Half a page.*]

41. Petition of Mary Stewart, daughter of the late Andrew Stewart, Lord of Castle Stewart in Ireland, to the same. His Majesty having granted her a reference for dispatch of her business in Scotland, and for her present supply and transport into Scotland having referred her to the Earl of Ancram, she prays the King to signify his pleasure to the said Earl. [*Half a page.*]

42. John Coke [son of Sir John Coke] to Humphrey Fulwood. Invites him to a correspondence in French to improve the writer's acquaintance with that language. Begs to be commended to his beautiful cousin, Fulwood's wife. [*One page.*]

43. Petition of Amy Conway, late wife of Sir Fulke Conway deceased, to the King. Differences were depending between the late Lord Conway and petitioner, and divers also have been between the now Lord Conway and petitioner, touching leases and goods and the letters of administration obtained by petitioner of the goods of her late husband. Petitioner prays the King to refer the

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

hearing of such differences to any four, three, or two persons whom he shall think meet. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

43. I. *Amy Lady Conway to* ———. *Suggests Lord Cottington, Lord Morton, Sec. Windebank, and Mr. Attorney as referees. Wishes it speedily done lest Lord Conway prevent them.* [*Half a page.*]

44. The King to Lord Treasurer Weston, Francis Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Edward Lord Newburgh, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. By letters patent, dated 20th May 1625, the King granted to Edward late Viscount Conway and Killultagh a pension of 2,000*l.* per annum for 21 years. There being an arrear of that pension at Christmas last of 7,635*l.*, Edward now Viscount Conway had besought the King to pay the arrears and compound for the remainder of the pension, which he had agreed to do at the sum of 10,000*l.*, such sum to be paid by grants in fee farm of lands of the value of 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum. The persons addressed are to carry out this arrangement. [*Draft. Eight pages and a half.*]

45. Petition of Sir Thomas Cotton to the Council. Petitioner's study has been a long time locked up and himself debarred from the free use thereof, the keys having been, by the appointment of their lordships, committed to the custody of Mr. Dickenson and others until a catalogue should be made, thereby to discover if there were in the same study any records or papers of his Majesty's. The catalogue was in the last summer finished; and it appears, as petitioner conceives, that there are no other books therein but such as are petitioner's. Prays that he may now have the free use of his study, it being the best room in his house, and that the keys thereof may be redelivered to him. [*One page.*]

46. Petition of John Crew, chief forester of Delamere Forest, co. Chester, to the King. Notwithstanding the restraint from killing deer, Viscount Savage, the ranger of Delamere Forest, continued to hunt his fee deer, amounting to 20 yearly, without giving notice to the forester or paying accustomed fees. Prays redress of these abuses.

47. Petition of Dame Sara Darnell, wife of Sir Thomas Darnell, to the King. Susan Fisher, widow, petitioner's mother, being possessed of a personal estate of seven or eight thousand pounds, which she intended for petitioner and her children, made her brother, Francis Tindall, and Benjamin Valentine her executors in trust for petitioner and her children. Tindall dying, and Valentine seeking to break the trust, petitioner's husband exhibited his bill in Chancery, but the Lord Keeper, not conceiving the proofs to be sufficient, dismissed the bill. Valentine is a man of mean estate, who lives in prison, and is likely to waste the estate. Petitioner prays a reference to examine and end the business. [*Indorsed upon this petition are various memoranda, written in black lead pencil, by another hand.*

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

*Some of them are so faint as to be partially illegible. "Mr. Ches- "terman's house, within Whitefriars Gate, near a barber. * Smith "* * * he was sometimes servant to Sir Isaac Wake, and had "all Sir Isaac Wake's papers. Peter Fiot, a G * * , sometime "servant to the Lord Conway. He lies by the Mermaid Tavern, "near Paul's Wharf. Lawrence Butler lying against the Talbot in "the Strand, * * Street." Half a page.]*

48. Petition of Sir Thomas Darnell and Dame Sara, his wife, to the King. Susan Fisher, mother of petitioner Sara, intending by her will to settle most of her estate on petitioner Sara and her children, they reposed trust in Benjamin Valentine, whom Susan had formerly preferred to solicit her suits, but Valentine, after the death of Susan, seeking to break his trust, petitioners were enforced to exhibit their bill in Chancery against him, which bill was not only dismissed without relief, but Valentine's claim was confirmed. Whereupon petitioners made their complaint to the King in January last, and his Majesty declared he would see them righted. Since which time petitioners have proceeded to have relief concerning what was due to them without question, but Valentine, encouraged by success, strives to cozen petitioner Sara of that also. She not finding means to right herself, has been visited with strong consumption, which, without the King's special favour, is like to end her life before she ends her cause. Petitioners pray the King, in regard of Valentine's special favour in that court, to hear the truth of their cause, and relieve or punish them as they shall deserve. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

48. I. *A more particular statement of the circumstances on which the preceding petition was founded, apparently addressed by Sir Thomas Darnell to the King. John Selden and Mr. Mason were joined with Valentine in the trust. Testatrix left Selden and Mason 2l. a piece, and would have left Valentine 30l., but he refused it, saying it would do him no good, for that the King would have all he had. Selden had confessed the trust, but had not received any money. Mason denied to declare the trust, whom it was for; "Mason," it is added, "was Valentine's counsel in "all his business against the King." The paper concludes with a prayer for reference, when, if the facts stated do not appear, the King may hang the writer within an hour, he will ask no mercy.* [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

49. Petition of Martin Dawson, prisoner in the King's Bench, to Lord Chief Justice Richardson. Affidavit has been made that petitioner uttered disgraceful words against the Lord Chief Justice. Calls God to witness, that it never entered his thought to do so. Beseeches him to be informed of petitioner's life, and to have commiseration on him thus unjustly accused. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

49. I. *Information of William Howell, that Dawson told him that an action for libel, arising out of proceedings in*

1633 ?

VOL. CCLVII.

the High Commission Court, having been tried before Lord Chief Justice Richardson, 300l. damages were given to the plaintiff; whereupon Sir Henry Marten having informed the Council table, the Lord Chief Justice was sent for, and ordered to pay back the 300l. damages, and that the Lords said, that Lord Richardson was not a judge fit to sit upon the bench: whereupon his lordship fell upon his knees, and entreated that he might continue in his place. [*One page.*]

50. Petition of Henry Drake to the King. Has made so good use of his liberty, enjoyed under the King's protection, as that he has done the King good service, and has procured good sums of money to be paid by those for whom he is a surety, insomuch that his creditors would have been near satisfied, but for the sudden death of Mr. Dennis Rolls who had contracted for so much land as would have yielded 6,000*l.* Prays for a renewal of the protection for one year longer. [*Half a page.*]

51. Petition of Sampson Eure, his Majesty's attorney for the Principality and Marches of Wales, to the King. Petitioner has served the King and his father for 13 years past, as King's attorney for Wales, which office was granted to him by patent for life. He has been for 24 years past of the society of Gray's Inn, and is shortly to perform the office of a Reader in that society, which requires his personal attendance. Prays leave to surrender his office of King's attorney to a sufficient person, and that touching the sufficiency of such person, the King would accept the certificate of the Lord President of Wales. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

51. I. *A statement of the wishes of the petitioner, probably privately put into the hands of Sec. Windebank. Eure desired to be appointed King's sergeant, and stated his claims and the objections to such an appointment.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

52. Petition of Edmond Felton, gentleman, to Lord Treasurer Portland. Petitioner on Monday last was taken on a warrant from the Council, and it is told him that he has used some words against the Lord Treasurer, which he denies. When Mr. Lake said he had not petitioner's petition, and Mr. Tuchbury told petitioner that Mr. Gibbins said he had it not, then, being full of grief, and considering the great want petitioner and his wife and children were in, petitioner spake these words: "It is a miserable thing "that my late father should spend his whole estate in service for the "good of his Prince and country, for which great sums are due, of "which his Majesty was certified by the late Lord Brooke's letters "annexed to the petition in question, and on which petition a re-"ference was prayed to raise about 22,000*l.* out of recusants' estates, "one half to pay the debt due to petitioner's mother and her "children, for the service of his father, and the other half to be "brought into his Majesty's receipt." Petitioner further said, "I

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

" am used as if I were not a loyal subject; and for those that are " not so, I pray God remove them out of their place." Prays that " he may be forthwith brought to answer. [*One page.*]

53. Petition of Edmond Felton, gentleman, to the Council. States his arrest and denial of his imputed offence as in the preceding. Prays that he and his accusers may come before the Lords. He has not wherewith to pay the messenger, and his wife and children have no means to subsist but by his endeavours. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

54. " An elegy dedicated to the eternal memory of the most beau- " tiful and virtuous lady, Mistress Penelope Noël, daughter to the " Lord Viscount Campden, 1633." It commences,—

" How fast my griefs come on ! How thick a shoal
Of sorrows throng about this frighted soul !
Was 't not enough my dear Amyntas late
Was taken from me by too early fate ?"

And concludes,—

" Farewell, sweet saint ! accept this obsequy
From one whose heart so truly honor'd thee,
That if his small experience, or just grief,
Wrest not his thoughts to a perverse belief,
Thinks that with thee more of perfection died,
Than now doth live in all thy sex beside."

[*The lines are signed "Alexander Gil." They were printed at p. 65 of the volume of "Original Papers illustrative of the Life and "Writings of John Milton, ed. W. D. Hamilton," published by the Camden Society in* 1859. *One page and three quarters.*]

55. Petition of Anne, Lettice, and Martha Harpur, daughters of Thomas Harpur, deceased, to the Council. The Lords, in March last, on complaint of petitioners against Sir Richard Fleetwood [*see Vol.* ccxxxiii., *No.* 73.] ordered that he should either presently satisfy them or show cause why his Majesty should not be moved to dissolve his protection. Armed with this great favour they received from Sir Richard some part of their moneys, and a bill for the payment of the rest on the 6th May last, but they have never been able to get the amount. Pray them to represent the case to his Majesty for the withdrawal of Sir Richard's protection. [*One page.*]

56. Petition of Dr. [William] Harvey, one of his Majesty's physicians in ordinary and for the King's household, to the King. Richard Franklyn, petitioner's kinsman, having a filazer's office in the Common Pleas, of cos. Wilts, Hants, and the town of Southampton for his life, worth about 120*l.* per annum, petitioner prays the King to grant the reversion of the same to Richard Franklyn his son. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

57. Eliza Lady Hatton to Sec. Windebank. The knave she told him of is used like a knave, and turned out of his place, and the

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

young gentleman is found a ward to the King. Thinks it fitting for his consideration to beg, and offers her assistance. [*One page.*]

58. Petition of Humphrey Hawker, a poor citizen of London, to the Council. In August twelve months his Majesty granted him a protection royal for one year, and at the end thereof, on his showing that he had paid half his debts, the protection was renewed for one year longer, to the end he might pay all his creditors. To the hindrance of petitioner in effecting that purpose, Samuel Dye detains from petitioner goods to the value of 15*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.*, refusing to deliver them or money for the same. Prays warrant that Dye, and Ward his servant, may be brought before the Lords to answer. [*One page.*]

59. Petition of Sir John Hungerford and Sir William Sandys, deputy lieutenants for co. Gloucester, to the Council. Petitioners have undertaken to provide powder and match for the magazine of the Seven Hundreds of Cirencester. Pray warrant to be furnished with thirteen barrels of powder and match from Mr. Evelyn, his Majesty's powder maker. [*Half a page.*]

60. Petition of Henry Head, merchant, to the Council. On complaint of Sir William Russell has been sent for by warrant and is now in custody. The Mayor of Plymouth charged petitioner with a bill of exchange for payment of 190*l.* to Sir William within five days after sight. Payment was never demanded, but petitioner has often tendered the amount and demanded a receipt on the back of the bill, according to the use of merchants, which will not be granted unless he will seal to a tripartite indenture, the tenor whereof he does not understand. Prays that his money may be accepted and he be discharged. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

61. Sir Francis Kinaston to the King. The King in June last approved a treatise touching the institution of an academy for the instruction of young noblemen and gentlemen in such sciences as are publicly taught in London. That treatise received a gracious reference and recommendation to certain Lords in whose hands it rests. The writer prays that, since he has taken a lease of a convenient house, and furnished it with mathematical and musical books and instruments, and some of the best masters in fencing, dancing, and the mathematics, are ready to resort thither, and divers worthy personages have signified their wishes that their sons might be instructed in some one place, the King would allow the writer's house to be a place appropriated for the purposes before mentioned under the King's royal countenance, the writer being desirous to exhibit in a private small model the beginning of an academy, which the King may hereafter advance to greater perfection. The writer also prays the King to appoint him regent or superintendent of the discipline of his house, in which he will be accountable to his Majesty, not neglecting the service of his place under the King of esquire of the body. [*Two pages.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633 ?

62. Petition of George Kirke, his Majesty's servant, to the King. Petitioner has lately bought an old house near Charing Cross; one part of which joins a little plot of ground belonging to the King, and the rest joins to Spring Garden. Petitioner intending to build lodgings thereon for his own use, prays the King to give him the little plot of ground, with leave to pull down Spring Garden wall to lay a new foundation thereon, he rebuilding the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

63. Petition of Sir John Lambe to the King. Petitioner and Dr. Sibthorpe, Henry Allen and Mr. Burden, the four defendants to the Bishop of Lincoln's bill in the Star Chamber, have all answered and been examined. By their examination it will appear if any combination were practised by them against the Bishop. Prays the King to cause the answers and examinations to be perused by the Lord Keeper, and if he find no such conspiracy to afford them relief in equity. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

64. Sir Robert Le Grys to the King. His Majesty took time to consider of the tender made by Sir Robert of his service in teaching the Prince such languages and other knowledge as would be most acceptable to the King and for the public good. That his Majesty may the better do so, Sir Robert presents to him the propositions annexed. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

64. 1 *Particulars of the course of tuition which Sir Robert would adopt towards the Prince:—He would render Latin his linguam vernaculam, not clogging his memory with tedious rules, after the common pedantic fashion, but by way much more easy; so that if Sir Robert lived till the Prince were seven years old, the nimblest Latinist should find him his match. Proposes to make the French, for her Majesty's respect, his first learned tongue, and the Italian and Spanish also, so as he shall be able to read, write, or discourse therein. On the least discernible weariness in him, Sir Robert would wait upon him to some exercise or recreation, so framed as to be instructive to him. In his recreations Sir Robert would feed his mind with variety of narratives, not such as foolish women use to trouble the peace of tender minds withal, but such as the history of the Bible from Genesis to Acts, and what is worth observation in historians, of whom Sir Robert has not yet met with any one that has read more than himself, nor whose memory has more faithfully kept what has been committed to it. At other times he would entertain his fancy with the fables of the poets, and the philosophy which is included in those fictions; finally, he would make him familiar with arithmetic, geography, and the art of war.* [*Two pages.*]

65. Petition of Margaret Lindsay, daughter to the Earl of Crawford and widow of Dr. William Welch, who was lately killed in the

1633 ? VOL. CCLVII.

service of the King of Sweden, to the King. Lord Reay is indebted to petitioner 272*l.* for two years' service of her husband under him in the wars of the King of Denmark, as appears by his bond, besides 20*l.* disbursed by petitioner's husband for furnishing a surgeon's chest. Prays that a stay may be made of these sums out of moneys payable to Lord Reay. [*Half a page.*]

66. Petition of Sir Thomas Lucy to the Council. By their order of the 22d inst. petitioner is to deliver up upon oath to the Clerk of the Council all such evidences as Sir William Spencer has sealed to petitioner concerning petitioner, his wife, or his daughter, Lady Spencer, and a hearing again is appointed on Wednesday next. Prays that at the time of perusal of the said evidences by Sir William Spencer's counsel petitioner's counsel may attend, and, because petitioner is enforced to send above three score miles for witnesses, he prays a further day of respite for attending the Board, and that he may have copies of affidavits produced against him. [*Half a page.*]

67. Petition of Thomas Mason, D.D., chaplain to the Duchess Dowager of Richmond and Lennox, to the King. The Dean and Chapter of Sarum about seven years since pre-elected petitioner into a residentiary's place in that church, which was opposed by Dr. Henchman, chanter of that church; but upon a reference by the King, was determined to stand good. Yet Dr. Henchman, on the King's letters, is lately elected a resident supernumerary. Prays the King to signify that, notwithstanding Dr. Henchman's election, petitioner should have the next canonical house that should fall void. [*Perhaps presented in July* 1633. *Three quarters of a page.*]

68. Petition of George Matthew and Mary his wife to Lord Keeper Coventry. Henry Fryer of Chiswick, deceased, by his will, [*see Vol.* ccxxvi., *No.* 86.] gave to Andrew Burton, Richard Hulett, John Burton, and Felix Wilson, his executors, all his estate, which was above 700*l.* per annum, upon trusts in the will declared, the surplus being given to charitable uses. By reason of divers suits, the executors procured his Majesty to refer the settling the estate to the Lord Keeper and others. Petitioners and their six small infants are testator's sister's children, and have no means to maintain them. Pray that some of the surplusage, being above 200*l.* per annum, may be settled for their relief. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

69. State of the business of Sir Thomas Monson. Recapitulates the facts in connection with the intention of the late King to grant Sir Thomas the enfranchising of copyholds within the manor of Wakefield, worth 5,000*l.* King James died before the grant could pass, although his hand was to the book. On petition to the present King, it was thought reasonable by the referees that Sir Thomas, as an equivalent, should have the making of an English Baron, which he would accept in his own person; but the King having resolved against all things of that nature, he now urges his case

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

with some fresh considerations; one of which is, his great service in the last loans and present interest in the country, which may be again of use to his Majesty. [*The King has written under this statement the names of various persons whom he desired to have as referees, "if there be a reference." One page and a half.*] *Annexed,*

69. I. *Copy petition from Sir Thomas Monson to the King, above referred to. It was presented 1st November* 1628. *There is an underwritten reference.* [*One page.*]

70. Petition of Hugh Morrell and Charles Snelling to the King. In a special business for his Majesty's service, petitioners have spent four years to their great charge, and have made good their proposal at the Board, and shown how his Majesty suffers; but now, by some private way, their proposal is laid aside. Pray that the Attorney General, with Sir John Finch and Sir John Banks, may, with the counsel for the coal farmers, in the presence of his Majesty and the Lords, at the Board, declare their opinions. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

71. Petition of Thomas Nash, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, tailor, to the Council. Petitioner is in custody of a messenger concerning fetching up Henry Arthur, late prisoner at Winchester, to Capt. Abraham Hall, appointed to do his Majesty service in foreign parts. All the hand petitioner had therein was, that the captain delivered the warrant to petitioner, who went therewith to Winchester, and delivered the same to Pinchon, the gaoler, who delivered the said Arthur to petitioner, but went with him to Egham, to Baron Denham, who certified the keeper that the warrrant was lawful, but wished him to go to London and show the same to Lord Chief Baron Davenport which he did. He told petitioner that the Lord Chief Baron thought the warrant sufficient; whereupon petitioner delivered the prisoner to Capt. Hall, who was then ready to go into the Low Countries within three days. For procuring the certificate from Mr. South and Mr. Trussell, justices of the peace, who were present at Arthur's conviction for stealing a horse, petitioner had no hand therein. Petitioner having done nothing but out of charity, and at the importunity of Arthur's wife, and his sister, who is near neighbour to petitioner, prays his discharge. [*Half a page.*]

72. Petition of William Norcott to the King. Petitioner has had the employment of a messenger from the Commissioners for New Buildings, and by his industry has discovered many houses in London built contrary to the proclamation, whereupon the offenders have been fined, and great sums paid into the Exchequer, but petitioner never received satisfaction for his pains. There is great need of a messenger to attend the new corporation, for calling in divers evil and refractory persons who refuse to submit to the King's pleasure therein: prays for the appointment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633 VOL. CCLVII.

73. The King to [John Earl of Bridgewater, Lord President of Wales]. Sir Nicholas Overbury, one of the Council of Wales, in regard of his great age and infirmity is unable to attend, whereupon the King is pleased, at his suit, to ease him of his office, and to appoint Richard Prytherch, one of the justices of assize for cos. Chester, Flint, Denbigh, and Montgomery, to execute the same. [*Draft. Three quarters of a page.*]

74. Baron John Oxenstiern to Sir Thomas Roe. Is hindered calling upon him. Has obtained several books to-day, but cannot find the writings of Camden the celebrated historian. Requests Roe kindly to procure for the writer a copy of the History of Queen Elizabeth by that great author. [*Half a page.*]

75. The King to the Lord Treasurer. John Wolfgang Rumler, one of the apothecaries in ordinary, and also appointed to deliver physical and odoriferous parcels for the household, resigning his place of apothecary, and being joined with George Sheires in his place for the household, the King continues to him the benefits of his former patents, the execution of this place only excepted, which the King bestows on his servant Jolliffe Lownes: the Lord Treasurer is therefore to suffer the grant already signed by the King to pass the seals. [*Draft, probably of a suggested warrant, but unsigned and undated. Three quarters of a page.*]

76. [Elizabeth Viscountess Savage] to the King. Has known and loved his Majesty, with her whole heart, ever since his infancy; she has served him and the Queen these eight years; her husband has served the King near twenty years; and both of them or their children have upon all occasions presented their service, and upon all occasions of charge have never absented themselves. She has twelve children; her Lord and his son are both indebted, and to maintain all, have not 2,000*l.* a year, of which she spends 1,200*l.* a year there [*i. e.* at court]. Beseeches the King not to make her the only example of a servant that is not worthy neither of diet nor other entertainment, and prays him to continue her pension. [*Unsigned, but indorsed by Sec. Windebank "La. Savage." One page.*]

77. Petition of Edward Say, of the Middle Temple, to the Council. Being summoned to appear before the Board in a cause between John [Richard?] Trowell, Joan his wife, Edward Miller and Katherine his wife, he attended in August last and was discharged from the messenger, and in Michaelmas last was dismissed from attendance and commanded to attend Mr. Attorney General. Being not versed in the proceedings of this Board petitioner did not enter his discharge in the Council book, for which he is now again called upon to attend, as he is informed. Prays his discharge. [*Half a page.*]

78. Sir Robert Sharpeigh to Mr. Hanby. Has paid to the bearer 30*s.* towards the new call. Begs Hanby to let him have the other, being 30*s.* more. [*Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633

79. Sir Robert Sharpeigh to Mr. Hanby. If the writer has not his dividend in this 23*l.* he shall be unwilling to continue the prosecution of the business. *Underwritten,*

79. I. *Receipt of Thomas Beasley for 5l. 15s. for Sir Robert Sharpeigh, collected of the constables of Bemstonn [Bempstone, co. Somerset ?] for contribution moneys.* [*Half a page.*]

80. Petition of Theophilus Earl of Suffolk to the King. The Earl had been a suitor to the King to grant him the benefit of a fine of 4,000*l.* imposed on Sir Richard Grenville, in the Star Chamber, to the end petitioner might the better help himself against Sir Richard's violent prosecution of petitioner in Chancery, upon a decree for 600*l.* per annum, obtained by Sir Richard's wife, before marriage, for which petitioner had already given Sir Richard's wife satisfaction. The King having granted petitioner his suit, he prays warrant for a grant of the said fine to the Earl of Dorset and Jerome Lord Weston. [*Half a page.*]

81. Commencement of a copy or draft of a grant of arms by Sir John Borough, Garter, to Adam Torless, son of William Torless of Whatcombe, in the parish of Fawley, co. Berks. [*Quarter of a page.*]

82. Petition of William Thorogood, late husband of Anne Peacock, deceased, one of the daughters of Elizabeth Peacock, sister to Henry Fryer, deceased, to Archbishop Laud, Lord Keeper Coventry, Sec. Coke, and Attorney General Noy. Petitioner having always lived in a painful course of life and received great encouragement from "their said uncle," whilst he lived, and being charged with two small children, he prays the persons addressed, that out of the estate of his said wife's uncle, given to charitable uses, some addition of maintenance may be conferred on petitioner and his children. [*One page.*]

83. Petition of Ezechiel Waad, one of the gentlemen of the Royal Chapel, to the King. Humbly craves his Majesty's pardon for his supposed contempt against the King's commandment, not knowing the same, and that being now given to understand by the Lord Chamberlain the justness thereof, he begs the King's favour until the Bishop of Winchester's coming to attend his Majesty. If it should then appear that he had committed any wilful disobedience, he would refuse no punishment his Majesty should cause to be inflicted upon him. Prays to be discharged from his imprisonment. [*One page.*]

84. Petition of Sec. Windebank to the same. Holds by lease from the Crown the site of the manor of Clewer, co. Berks. Prays that he may be admitted to compound for an estate of thirty-one years after the expiration of his lease now in being, at such rate as the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer shall think fit. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633 ?

85. John Windebank to his father Sec. Windebank. Latin lines of a highly laudatory character, and under them others written in a similar spirit to the writer's mother. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Newmarket. 86. G. R. Weckherlin to ———. Has delivered his petition to Sec. [Coke ?] and will solicit its dispatch. Thanks for sending the writer letters from home. [*Half a page*]

87. State of the case relative to the right of presentation to the Rectory of Aynho, co. Northampton, on the death of Thomas Drope, rector from 1588 to 1633. [*One page and three quarters.*]

88. Note of documents of the reigns of Henry IV., Henry V., and Edward IV., which show the tenure of Blakefield, and the rent of 12*d.* paid by the owners thereof to the manor of Genaldsbury; probably co. Hertford. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

89. Petition of Ralph Lowde, clerk and parson of Blakeney, co. Norfolk, to the Council. The inhabitants of Blakeney petitioned the Board on the 27th September for letters patent to ask charitable benevolence for reparation of their quay, channel, &c. The Lords having referred the business to the Commissioners of Sewers for Norfolk, petitioner conceives it will not be sped without much difficulty. He prays them to give order for letters patent for such counties as they shall judge requisite, wherewith petitioners will rest satisfied and not trouble them further. [*Half a page.*]

90. Opinion of Charles Halloway and Thomas Cooke, in which are stated the circumstances under which Samuel Rich had been presented to the living of North Cerney, co. Gloucester, of which Lord Stafford, his Majesty's ward, was the patron. The wardship of Lord Stafford, with the advowson of this living, had been granted to the Earl Marshal, but on a vacancy, to corroborate the ward's title, Rich was severally presented, both by the King and by the Earl Marshal. The Bishop instituted him on the King's presentation, and his title was now disturbed by a stranger who presented William Poole. The Earl Marshal is advised to pray the King that no mandamus go to the Bishop for such super-institution. [*One page.*]

91. Petition of Francis Gamull to the King. Petitioner is seised in fee of six water corn millnes within the liberty of Chester, called "Dee Millnes," which are held of the King *in capite*. There is a suit depending in the Exchequer at Chester by petitioner against Edward Russell for the erection of a horse millne within Chester, and against Richardson and others for withdrawing their grist from the Dee Millnes. The King's interest being concerned in this suit, petitioner prays that the Justices of Chester may be assistant to the ordinary judge of the court. [*One page.*]

92. Petition of Charles Viscount Andover and James Levingston, of the King's bedchamber, to the King. Having made a proffer to the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington of 4*s.* per acre for 8,000

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

acres of land in the Forest of Dean, which is a rate far beyond the proffer of any other person for forest lands, pray that in case any other person should upon further deliberation really proffer a larger rate, petitioners may be preferred, paying the same rate with the other. [*Half a page.*]

93. Petition of Charles Viscount Andover and James Levingston to the King. Petitioners formerly presented a proposition concerning the disafforestation of the Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester. But then it was not thought a fit course, the Commissioners being in treaty with some persons for particular parcels of the same. The King having since declared to incline to that way, petitioners pray that on the general disafforestation they may proceed as offerers for the parcels of land given in to the Commissioners. [*Half a page.*]

94. Brief notes of fourteen grants of various kinds, principally made by King James and King Charles, of lands or trees in the Forest of Dean. Seven of them were to the late and present Earls of Pembroke, one to Sir John Winter, one to Henry Lord Herbert, two to Eleanor James, one to Sir Edward Catchmay, one to Tristram Flower and others, one to Sir Edward Villiers. [*Five pages and a half.*]

95. Justices of Peace for Devon to the Justices of Assize. Certificate of apprentices bound and vagrants punished and fines for the poor levied within the hundreds of Coleridge and Stamborough. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

96. Return of the trained bands for Hants. It contains the names of the principal officers and the numbers of men in each of the seven regiments raised by the county, and also of those raised by Winchester and Southampton. The total of men raised by the county was 5,431 exclusive of 565 pioneers and 171 horse. [*One page.*]

97. Information or certificate of Justices of co. Herts, touching the administration of justice and relief of the poor within the hundreds of Edwinstree and Odsey. [*One page.*]

98. Petition of Robert Bennett, vicar of Hoggesthorp, co. Lincoln, to the King. Petitioner's vicarage is endowed with a house, certain lands, and 20*l.* per annum, but the impropriator John Hareby has detained from him for 12 years past one half of his stipend and divers other men detain the lands. Prays a reference to the Archbishop of Canterbury and some others of the Council. [*Half a page.*]

99. Return of the Mayor and Jurats of Sandwich, co. Kent, to a writ of *Venire* commanding them to summon a jury of twenty-four persons. The names of the jurors summoned are enumerated, and there are marginal memoranda as to which of them attended and were sworn. [*One page.*]

1633?

VOL. CCLVII.

100. Justices of Peace for Kent to the Council. Certificate of their proceedings in binding apprentices, regulating alehouses, and punishment of rogues within the Seven Hundreds. [*Half a page.*]

101. Statement of articles to be inquired into with a view to presentments [at a sessions held] for the Ville of Dartford and Wilmington. [*One page.*]

102. Order of Council. By an order of the Board of 4th May 1632, the difference between the Countess Dowager of Devon and the inhabitants of part of the parish of Saint Margaret's in Leicester, called the Bishop's Fees, and the mayor, bailiff, and burgesses of the said town, was settled, and it was ordered that neither the mayor nor any officers of the town should exercise any jurisdiction within the manor of Bishop's Fees. The mayor and the rest now representing to the Board that the said jurisdiction belongs to them by virtue of letters patent dated 1st June, in the 41st year of Queen Elizabeth, and that they desire liberty to try their title at law, the order of the 4th May 1632 is vacated. [*Draft. One page.*]

103. Hugh Hawkins, Mayor of Newbury, co. Berks, to Sec. Windebank. According to his letter received by his Majesty's messenger, has used all good means to apprehend Francis Smith, son of —— Smith, a clothier in that town, but cannot hear of any such man. Promises to give speedy intelligence if he be found. [*One page.*]

104. Petition of Sir William Brouncker and Dr. Caddiman, his Majesty's servants, to the King. Having a patent for stilling and brewing, and having exercised the same for many years in a house on the back side of St. James's Park, and being doubtful it might offend his Majesty's house if it were enlarged, which they have necessity to do, petitioners have removed to a house far remote, wherein they employ Edward Bond and Michael Arnold. Pray the King to have their house viewed whereby order may be taken as the King shall conceive meet. [*Half a page.*]

105. Account certified by Sir Hugh Hammersley, alderman of the ward of Aldgate, London, of the fines paid in that ward between 27th November 1628 and 4th February 1632–3 for victualling without licence, and selling beer in pots less than measure; total, 33*l.* 17*s.* [*Three pages and a half.*]

106. Petition of the Commissioners for Archery to the Council. The Lords took notice of the great prejudice done to the fields where petitioners use the exercise of archery, and by order of the 17th July last provided for the preservation thereof. The brickmakers have in no degree performed their lordships' order, in filling up the ground as they are required, and Robert Needle and Adam Crispe have done acts in direct contravention thereof. Pray that order may be taken with Needle and Crispe. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

107. Printed copy of Articles to be inquired of, by the minister, churchwardens, and side-men of every parish within the Deanery of the Arches, and presentment to be made thereon to the Dean. [*This is a general form printed with a blank for the time of presentation, so as to be applicable to any year. "Imprinted at London, 163 ." 4to. Eight pages.*]

108. Petition of Alice Tayler, late wife of Nathaniel Tayler deceased, to the Council. Her husband being sergeant-major was by the King recommended to be Captain of the Artillery Garden in London, which place he exercised whilst health permitted, being about twelve months, not receiving any satisfaction for his pains. The company having refused to give petitioner any content she prays redress. [*Half a page.*]

109. Petition of Richard Angell, vintner, to the same. Petitioner being free of the Vintner's Company, has taken a lease of a house in Long Acre, paying 40*l.* fine, and has fitted it up for a tavern. Being informed of an order restraining taverns in and about Covent Garden, petitioner prays allowance for keeping his tavern in Long Acre. [*Underwritten, "Nihil." Three quarters of a page.*]

110. Petition of James Pattison and John Wicliffe, vintners in Covent Garden, to the same. Petitioners being certified as the fittest persons to keep taverns in Covent Garden, the Lords had ordered that petitioners should be continued and the rest suppressed, and also that petitioners should take off the wines which were in the cellars of the rest of the vintners at an appraisement. The appraisement has been made at such a rate that petitioners offered the appraisers 40*l.* to take the wines at their own appraisement, which they refused. The amount of the appraisement, 770*l.*, having been ordered to be paid in a week, petitioners offer to pay in a fortnight, but pray order to suppress the other taverns, and that no more may be licensed till the benefit of petitioners' trading may countervail their present prejudice. [*Signed by petitioner Wicliffe. One page.*]

111. Petition of George Ellis, of Westminster, vintner, to the same. Petitioner was provided by his parents and friends with 200*l.* to take the house known as the Bear, near the water side in the palace at Westminster, for a tavern. By order of 28th October last, the Justices of Peace had been directed to pull down petitioner's back door and stair to the water side, doubting the same a receptacle for bankrupt and disordered persons to escape justice. Prays the quiet enjoyment of his back door and stairs (his bush and sign being taken down), or that his answer may be heard and security accepted for his good government. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

112. The King to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, Sheriffs, and Commonalty of the city of London. Upon the death of the late keeper of Newgate one had been placed in his room, which had caused some difference, as not having been legally put in. Being satisfied

1633 ? VOL. CCLVII.

of the sufficiency of the bearer, A.B., his Majesty for this time recommends him for appointment. [*Draft or form probably of a suggested letter. One page.*]

113. Reasons why the Church of St. Magnus, London Bridge, damaged by the late fire on London Bridge, should rather be rebuilt than repaired. The great loss to the parishioners by this fire is here strongly stated and explained. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

114. [Bishop Mountague, of Chichester,] to the Clergy of his diocese. Thirteen reasons for their contributing to the fund for repairing the Cathedral of St. Paul. He urges upon them, in the first instance, that formerly the clergy were "by the connivancy of "the Archbishop that dead is" left to the Justices of the Peace as laymen, but by the writer's motion and "his Grace's care" they are now exempted in the Letters Patent and left to the Ordinaries. He insists, several times, that the amount required might be exacted, both by the laws of the land and the canons of the church, but that it is solicited as a free-will offering, and is therefore more acceptable to God and man; besides that a little with a good mind is better than "a mutchity" with grudging. He dwells upon the dignity of St. Paul's as, in a sort, the mother church of the kingdom, and stimulates the persons addressed to liberality by a consideration of what was done by their predecessors. [*Two pages and a half.*]

115. Note by Michael Grigg of the purposes for which 3,000*l.* is required on account of the repairs of St. Paul's. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

116. Calculation containing, according to the endorsement of Archbishop Laud, "The price of Oxford freestone and the cost of "carriage to London." The calculator states the price of a ton of freestone at the quarry to be 3*s.*, carriage of the same to Birkett to the barge 4*s.*, and thence by water to London 7*s.*; whence he concludes that every foot of such stone unwrought would be worth in London 12*d.* [*The paper had probably a connection with the repairs of St. Paul's. Quarter of a page.*]

117. Petition of John Coxe, of London, barber-surgeon, to the Council. Petitioner, about Lady Day last, took of John Luger [Lewgar], citizen and leather-seller, a lease of a house for 21 years. for which he paid 40*l.* fine and is to pay 20*l.* rent. The house among others is ordered to be pulled down [in connection with the repair of St. Paul's]. Prays that he may have his 40*l.* and be discharged of the rent and covenants, and he is willing to avoid whensoever the Lords please. [*Half a page.*]

118. Petition of Margaret Ritherdon, widow, to the same. Petitioner's late husband held a shop where he used the trade of a bookseller, near the great north door of St. Paul's, whence he was summoned to depart to his great injury, which is set forth in detail. Prays relief. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633? 119. Exceptions taken by Sir Thomas Style and Augustine Skynner, against an Order of Council made in a dispute respecting certain wears in the Medway. The Lords had directed a trial at law upon a particular issue. Sir Thomas Style and Augustine Skynner complain of the terms in which the issue is stated in the order as drawn up. [*One page and three quarters.*]

120. Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the Council. Answer to the petition of Robert Brandling. They set forth their rights to the ownership of the soil of the banks of the river Tyne, and that they ought to have the sole right of erecting ballast-shores. They also declare the inutility of the ballast-shores lately erected by persons who claim an interest in lands adjoining the river, and the damage likely to arise therefrom to the town of Newcastle. [*One page and a half.*]

121. Petition of Henry Lord Maltravers, Sir John Hobart, Sir Roger Townshend, Sir Miles Hobart, K.B., Sir William de Grey, Sir Henry Spelman, and John Coke, on behalf of themselves, and the Tilth-masters of the Champian part of Norfolk, to the Council. Some of that county were lately fined in the Star Chamber for not bringing their corn into the markets according to the proclamation and book of orders. The tilth-masters are now at a great stand for the disposition of their corn, and dare not expose the same to sale as they have done in former times, until his Majesty make some declaration whereby they may be left to the same liberty they formerly had. Present reasons, grounded upon the state of Norfolk being different from that of other counties, why this liberty should be given them. Pray the Lords to move his Majesty to declare that the tilth-masters may have their ancient liberty. [*One page.*]

Annexed.

121. 1. *Reasons why the tilth-masters of the Champian parts of Norfolk should not be tied to send their corn generally to the markets there. The northern parts of Norfolk produced large quantities of corn, which it had been the custom to sell at the nearest seaports, much of it for transportation beyond seas. The extent of this growth and export may be partly inferred from the facts here stated, that* 60,000 *coombs were almost yearly vented in three little hundreds near the coast, and that "in some "year open to transportation beyond the seas, there hath "been taken between Lynn and Wells, not twenty miles "distant, about* 30,000*l. in outlandish gold, for corn "transported, the country and kingdom being served." It is argued, from the nature of the population and the distance of the only market towns wherein the corn-producers were likely to find purchasers, that in their case the old liberty for every man to sell his corn at the place most convenient for him should be continued.* [*Two pages.*]

VOL. CCLVII.

1633?

122. Protest of the Regent Masters of the University of Oxford, that for certain reasons which are here stated, they are bound by their oaths, to maintain their decent and accustomed liberty of putting on their caps in the House of Congregation. [*Latin. Draft; unsigned. One page.*]

123. Report made to Archbishop Laud, as Chancellor of Oxford, concerning the right of the Chancellor to nominate the Principals of Halls, and specially of St. Edmund's Hall. No evidence for it in any Record of the University. The Registers are clear, that the nomination of the Principal was heretofore made by the Students of the Hall, but the approbation belonging to the Chancellor, the Earl of Leicester, according to tradition, drew the nomination also to himself. [*Half a page.*]

124. The King to Archbishop Laud, Chancellor of the University of Oxford. Before the King's journey into Scotland, there was discourse at the Council table, in the King's presence, concerning the multitude of taverns too much haunted by young gentlemen and scholars at Oxford. But three taverns are allowed by the statute of the realm to be erected in Oxford, and those are left to the care of the Chancellor of the University. Now there are five, and the Chancellor has no power to put them down. One of the unstatutable taverns is ancient, but the other newly erected by Lord Goring, whom the King trusts with that business, by misinformation. The Archbishop is required, as Chancellor of Oxford, to remedy this abuse; and for the three taverns which are according to the statute, he is to call upon the holders to show what term they have therein, and to reduce the same, as far as he can by law or equity, to 21 years, with security against the entertainment of scholars; and for the other two taverns, he is to give them notice that from the 1st day of January next they presume to keep no tavern there upon pretence of any patent, for though the King will maintain the right of his patent in other places, yet he is willing to dispense with it for the good of that government, and if they stand out he is to discommune them. [*Draft, in the handwriting of William Dell, corrected by Sec. Windebank. One page and a half.*]

125. [—— Oglethorpe, porter of Pontefract Castle,] to Sec. Windebank. His Majesty, in his last progress to Scotland, taking view of the Castle of Pontefract, consulted with the writer touching some necessary reparations about the church, stables, and other outbuildings, and was advertised of a just way to finish the same, by calling in all the fines imposed by the steward of the Honour of Pontefract upon the tenants for not doing their suits and services at the court of the said honour. The King thereupon gave the writer direction to procure a warrant accordingly. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

126. Reasons why, if any such warrant as that mentioned in the paper last calendared be granted, those villages should be excepted wherein the late King, about the 13th year of his reign, granted power to Sir Francis Wortley to keep court leets. Sir Francis paid

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

a valuable consideration to the late Duke of Lennox for his grant; and the tenants, who have withdrawn themselves from the courts of the Honour of Pontefract under the authority of the same, desire to be protected by it until it shall be declared void. [*One page and a quarter.*]

127. Petition of William Fanshawe, auditor of the Duchy of Lancaster for the north parts, to the King. Petitioner in May last petitioned to be relieved against Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Sir Henry Mildmay, Master of the Jewels, concerning a prosecution against him in the Court of King's Bench. The King referred the petition to the Lord Keeper, Lord Privy Seal, and Lord Newburgh, notwithstanding which the Lord Chief Justice has committed petitioner to the King's Bench, and has brought an action against him in the Common Pleas for the same cause as that in the King's Bench, which cause in the Common Pleas now stands for trial. Prays to be discharged from imprisonment. [*Half a page.*]

128. Suit of John Trewinnard, of St. Ives, made in behalf of the inhabitants of that place, and the good and safety of the country adjoining. Petitioner sets forth very clearly the condition and importance of the harbour and town, and prays that six pieces of ordnance may be planted and maintained there, and that pay may be allowed to two gunners. [*Two pages.*]

129. Brief of inquisitions taken in co. Warwick containing the names of the several towns and the presumed depopulators, with the number of houses of husbandry and of acres of land found to be depopulated. Sir Robert Dudley is set down in Ladbrook for 16 houses and 500 acres, Humphrey Stanton in Longbridge for 80 acres, Sir Thomas Lucy for 2 houses and 210 acres, with many others. Totals, houses decayed 106; acres converted 4,868. [*One page.*]

130. Petition of Joseph Rea, deputy-bailiff of the liberty of Westminster, prisoner in the Fleet, to the Council. Petitioner is committed for not performing his Majesty's writs for cleansing the streets. Is sorry for his remissness, yet he made daily proclamation, and often caused the streets to be made clean, and two men bringing in the names of offenders, above sixty have been since at the Town Court punished by fines to the poor and the informer. Prays for his liberty. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

131. Petition of George Cockes, one of the keepers of the Privy Council Chamber, to Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer. Petitioner's son is of the age of 18 and has been four years at Westminster School, two years of which he has been his Majesty's scholar. He is in the seventh and uppermost form, of which are thirteen, who all, according to the custom of the school, stand to be elected either into Christ Church, Oxford, or Trinity College, Cambridge. States the probabilities of the next election. Petitioner has served the King and his father for twenty years, without any gift. Prays the King's letters mandatory to Christ Church for the election of petitioner's son. [*From a memorandum underwritten it appears that the boy referred to was Lord Cottington's godson.*

1633? VOL. CCLVII.

The result has been already calendared; see vol. ccxxxviii., *No.* 50. *One page.*]

132. Petition of Henry Neville, of Billingbear, gentleman, to the King. Petitioner having taken to wife Elizabeth Staverton, by whom he has an estate of copyhold lands in the Manor of Warfield in the Forest of Windsor, and a house that cannot be made fit to live in without being new built, and being also to pay a great fine to Richard Neville, gentleman of the chamber, all which will amount to 1,500*l.* at the least, prays liberty to fell 600 trees. [*Half a page.*]

133. Minute of the King's answer to the petition of [Sir Edmund Sawyer, *calendared Vol.* ccxxxii., *No.* 44.] His Majesty grants the petitioner such a pardon as is desired, with liberty in future to cut his woods, not exceeding five acres in a year, and also to take timber to build or alter the mansion house called Heywood [in the Forest of Windsor], and also to keep conies; and Mr. Attorney is to prepare a book accordingly; but for keeping arable fields fenced contrary to the assize of the forest, or for the liberty of Staff-herd, his Majesty thinks not fit to grant them, not being satisfied what prejudice the same may be to the feed of his deer or his disport in hunting. [*One page.*]

134. Sir Martin Lumley and others to the Council. Answer of the Company of Drapers of London to the petition of William Rowley. In 1619 the governor and assistants of London of the plantation of Ulster made a deed of two town lands in Ireland, in freehold, to Nathaniel Rowley, but he dying before possession was given, William Rowley became suitor for the same, which the drapers for certain reasons refused to grant, and promised the same lands to Nathaniel Goodwyn. Differences arising between Goodwyn and William Rowley, the company declined to estate either of them, until those differences were concluded, whereupon both parties complained to the Lords against the drapers. Ultimately the order annexed was made in the Star Chamber, which the company has acted upon, having estated Goodwyn in the lands, and received from him 20*l.* for Rowley, which he may have at his pleasure. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

134. I. *Order above mentioned, dated* 14*th November* 1632. *After full recital of the various claims and proceedings of all the parties, the Lords confirm a certificate of Mr. Justice Hutton and Mr. Justice Vernon, whereby the Company of Drapers was recommended to estate Goodwyn in the lands, and that he should pay to William Rowley* 20*l., which he had paid to his deceased brother Nathaniel Rowley, for an assignment of his rights in the lands in question.* [*Three pages. Copy.*]

135. Certificate of Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy that 540*l.* had been paid by Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy, on the Fifth and Ninth Whelps serving on the coast of Ireland, that sum being payable by the State there. [*One page.*]

1633 ?

VOL. CCLVII.

136. Note of the charge of the Fifth and Ninth Whelps for the years 1630 and 1632, and for the Antelope and Ninth Whelp for the year 1633, those ships having been employed for the coast of Ireland; total, 1,194*l.* 18*s.* 1½*d.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

137. Petition of John Powle, of London, merchant, to the King. Being one of those questioned in the execrable process of Amboyna, he was acquitted by the Dutch judges of the pretended treason, but goods and debts of his seized, among other goods of the English company, to the value of 2,400*l.* Had sued for restitution these 10 years. Prays that he may have satisfaction. [*Half a page.*]

138. Petition of Robert Abercromby, quartermaster, to the same. Being more than 70 years old, and having served long in the wars, he obtained licence to pass over sea to the Hague with his trunks and one servant. In June last petitioner with his servant, William Murray, and trunks of apparel since valued at 500*l.*, embarked in a small ship of London, and was surprised at sea by Jacob Wynter, captain of a man-of-war of Dunkirk, who took petitioner, his servant, and goods for prize, and brought them into Dunkirk, where on 25th June petitioner and his servant were enlarged, but his goods made prize. Prays reparation. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

139. Petition of Robert Abercromby to the same. The Council had so far commiserated his case as to give order to Sec. Windebank to intimate to the Spanish ambassador the great wrongs done to petitioner, and to desire of him satisfaction. Petitioner, having solicited an answer, had been altogether neglected, and being demanded by one of the ambassador's servants whither he was bound when he was robbed, and having answered, to the Queen of Bohemia, petitioner was thereupon beaten, abused, and thrown down stairs. Prays order to the Council for a letter of marque. [*One page.*]

TRINITY HOUSE CERTIFICATES FOR THE YEAR 1633.

In continuation of those for the year 1632, *printed in the preceding volume, at p.* 506.

Date of Certificate.	Name of Ship.	Where built.	Tonnage.	Reference to Certificate.
1633.				Vol. xvii.
Jan. 16	Sun, of London	Flemish bottom	400	No. 67
March 2	Griffin, of London	Horslydown	300	„ 68
„ 16	Blessing of God	Not stated	60	„ 69
May 8	Elizabeth and Ann, of London	Ipswich	300	„ 70
„ 18	Providence, of London	Woodbridge	150	„ 71
July 6	Joseph, of London	Shoreham	120	„ 72
„ 20	Affection, of London	St. Saviour's dock	90	„ 73
[Aug. 3]	Alice and Hannah, of Dover	Flemish built	180	„ 74
Sept. 4	Unity, of London	Not stated	250	„ 75
„ 28	Thomas and John, of London	Shoreham	200	„ 76
Oct. 16	Exeter Merchant	Ipswich	200	„ 77
Nov. 2	Mary and John, of London	Yarmouth	280	„ 78

VOL. CCLVIII. JANUARY 1–16, 1633–4.

1633–4.
Jan. 1. 1. Petition of Henry Goddard, one of his Majesty's shipwrights, to Lord Treasurer Portland and the rest of the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has served six years and upwards, and never received but six months' pay of his fee of 20*d.* per diem, so there remains due to him about 200*l.* Being employed at Chatham for repairing the Navy, prays order to Sir Robert Pye, whereby he may receive his arrears. [*Received by Nicholas 1st January* 1633.] *Underwritten,*

1. I. *Recommendation from Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington. Whitehall, 16th January* 1633. [*One page.*]

[Jan. 1?] 2. Estimate by the Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy of the ordinary charge of the Navy for the year 1634: total, 31,340*l.* 19*s.* 3*d.* [*Two pages.*]

[Jan. 1?] 3. Copy of the same, without the signatures. [*One page and three quarters.*]

[Jan. 1?] 4. Proposed estimate [perhaps by Kenrick Edisbury] for a future annual ordinary charge of the Navy, to be constantly maintained in complete equipage for sea-service: total, 19,644*l.* 11*s.* 1½*d. per annum,* with an addition for repairs and to supply new ships, when wanted, 7,440*l.* 0*s.* 9*d.* per annum, making the total annual charge of keeping forty ships always ready in harbour for service, 27,084*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.*; to which if the charge of four ships employed in the Narrow Seas be added, 17,084*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*, the total charge will be 44,169*l.* 3*s.* 11½*d.* [*Seven pages.*]

Jan. 2. 5. Petition of Richard King to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner was clerk to Mr. Nicholas, secretary to their lordships, for nearly seven years, and since served him for the fishing business, which goes on so slowly that he prays to be recommended to the Farmers of Customs for employment. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 2. 6. Petition of William Thomas, purser of the Antelope, to the same. Last year petitioner, being purser as above mentioned, under command of Sir Richard Plumleigh, Sir Richard captured the Spread Eagle of Amsterdam, and took into his ship fourteen of their men, whom petitioner victualled for six days; also fifty-seven persons of the Lord Deputy's company had victuals on board for two days, being the 22d and 23d July; also twenty-three men of the St. John of Dunkirk were victualled for ten days' usual allowance. He has also delivered victuals to several other men according to the custom of the seas and by order of his commander. Prays order for the usual allowance. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

6. I. *Certificate of Sir Richard Plumleigh in verification of the above petition. It states the names of the men belonging to the Spread Eagle and the St. John who were victualled as above mentioned, but not those of the fifty-seven persons of the Lord Deputy's Company.* [*Two pages.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

6. II. *Similar certificate of biscuit expended, according to the ancient customs of the seas, to swabbers and liers; also, sounding beer to the trumpeters, kettle beer to the cook, and the charges for the entertainment of Lady Wentworth with divers other ladies, knights, and gentlemen of quality, who came from Dublin on 9th June* 1633 *to see the ship, and were kept on board one day and a night by bad weather, being twenty-six persons; also victuals for ten men who came from Dublin with two gabbors, to fetch goods of the Lord Deputy transported in the Antelope; with other extra allowances.* [*Two pages and a half.*]

Jan. 2. Taunton. 7. Mayor and another of Taunton to Sir John Cary, sheriff of co. Somerset. Certify their proceedings under the book of orders in the three months last past. [*One page.*]

Jan. 2. 8. The same to the same. Certify the price of corn in the market of their borough on the 28th December last past: wheat 5*s.* 8*d.*; rye 3*s.* 8*d.* and 4*s.*; barley 3*s.* 4*d.* [*Half a page.*]

[Jan. 4 ?] 9. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Received her letter by Capt. Doleman. Should feel the diminishing of the favour of the King much the less if he were not thereby disabled to do her any service. Beseeches her to think no more of continuing him in England, and is again of the mind he was when he first heard of the King's writing to her to recall him, that his return to her will more prejudice her service than it can possibly be advanced by any endeavour of his. The reasons alleged by the King against his remaining with him for her service will be of the same force against his being near her person. The consequence will be, that all those counsels which necessity and despair may one day force her to take, will be laid to Nethersole's charge, and then she will receive a much stricter summons to remove him, or it may be to send him over hither in such a conjuncture of time that his native country may, through ill breaths, be grown of too hot a climate for him. Her abandoning him at such a time (as she must do for fear of being abandoned) will give evil tongues a fairer pretence to question her yet unquestioned magnanimity than can be taken from his voluntary retiring at this time. Beseeches her not to allow her judgment to be perverted by any care of him. He has learned to despise all the contempt, and glory in all the disgrace, that can befall him for doing what his conscience has told him he ought to do in her service. If she is still fixed in her opinion to have him return to his attendance on her person, prays her to lay up that letter as a record of his opinion to the contrary. As to the party named by the King [as Nethersole's successor] advises her to waive the further prosecution of that business by referring to her former opinion of "that party,"—an opinion in which the King her husband died. Nethersole will not say that that party is the cause why Nethersole is thus prosecuted, but he is at least privy to all that passes. Nethersole now understands the reason why the King has

1633–4 VOL. CCLVIII.

of late asked him whether he had letters for him before he admits him to speak with him, which he yesterday exercised when he would have acquainted him with some parts of Mons. Maurice's last letter, which occasioned Nethersole to write the letter to Sec. Coke, which he incloses, and by that means pressed what the Queen had commanded him concerning France. That he may not be thought to have done it by command, he begs her to take such notice of it in her next letter as if he had done it of himself. He is now sufficiently instructed in her mind concerning the Prince Elector, and shall long to hear the rest of what she writes of Prince Rupert. Asks her pardon for having done what she does not like touching the Duke of Bavaria. If any notice should be taken of his observation, will direct the prosecution of the overture by what Mons. Maurice has written. [*Draft or copy. Indorsed, in Sec. Windebank's hand, "To be read." Eight pages.*]

Jan. 3. 10. Petition of Charles Hawkins, late master and part owner of the Matthew of Ipswich, to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Matthew was prested for service at Cadiz and the Isle of Rhé, for which there is due 350*l.* Since 1630, petitioner being master of that ship to the northwards, enforced by a distress of weather, borrowed of the Mary Rose a cablet of 5 inches of the value of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for which the Officers of the Navy require present payment. Prays order for payment of the 350*l.*, and that satisfaction for the cablet be respited until after such payment. *Underwritten,*

10. I. *Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the above petition. When the petitioner restores the King's cablet, the other part of his petition shall be taken into consideration. Whitehall, 13th January* 1633–4. [*Petition and order, one page.*]

Jan. 3. Dean's Yard, Westminster. 11. Sir Edward Powell to Sec. Windebank. A petition was preferred by Capt. Constance Ferrer, wherein his Majesty was willing to help him; but willed the writer to learn how it might be effected. This answer was made after that month ended. Perceives by their new petition that they have procured the King's letters, being now in another way. [*Indorsed, by Sec. Windebank, "Sir Edward Powell's "certificate concerning the suit of him that turned Turk."* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 3. Thurcaston. 12. Dr. E. Travers to [the Clergy of the archdeaconry of Leicester?] Sends a letter directed to him from their diocesan, for founding and furnishing a library at Leicester. Common utility and convenience had induced this pious design of his lordship, who, being a great blessing to the places and times wherein he lives, is both studious of the same and actually has advanced it by many memorable good works, and deserves that his memory should be for ever blessed. Having been happy in works of the like nature in other places, and now beginning a like work among them, many reasons there be which should move them to go after him to that work, the charge and care whereof redound to him, the use and profit to them. The body politic of Leicester lend their helping hand. They have

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

provided the lay part of a library, which is their proper, namely the body and case; mutual love and correspondency require of the persons addressed that they should animate that body and fill that case with books. Urges them by various considerations to water that which others have planted. The writer is to give account to the Bishop, by the bearer, and requests them to return their answers by the same person. [*Copy. Indorsed by Sir John Lambe. One page and a quarter.*]

Jan. 4. 13. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Coke. The writer's second thoughts upon the news of the French King's being already in possession of the fort of Udenheim, have made him think it needful, for his own discharge, to send the Secretary an extract from the last letter received by the writer from Mons. Maurice, of so much as concerns the proposition made by Mons. Curtius so long since, with extracts from two former letters. Beseeches him to consider the passages enterlined therein, and if he think fit, to present them to his Majesty, with the writer's request, that out of his great love to the Queen, his sister, he would acquaint her either with his resolution in approbation of the proposition of Mons. Curtius, or with his determinate exceptions thereunto, and his purposes towards her and his nephew's affairs in some other way; and this to the end lest her Majesty, who, Nethersole knows (out of her unwillingness to have any other dependence than his Majesty) will hold off that to the uttermost, which the foresaid passages make Nethersole apprehend, should thereby come to be hereafter blamed by the friends of that House with which she was married, to have been the second time an occasion of the ruin thereof, there being a great deal of odds between the said House's putting itself or being taken into the protection of France, as the Secretary will much better conceive than Nethersole can express.—P.S. There goes a passage from Gravesend for Holland on Monday next, by which Nethersole would to God that the King would write his letters to the Prince of Orange, for which Nethersole could not still importune, but that he has long since advertised the Queen of his Majesty's readiness to do it. [*Three pages.*] *Inclosed,*

13. 1. *Extracts from three letters of Mons. Maurice to Sir Francis Nethersole, dated* $\frac{9}{19}$ *November,* $\frac{7}{17}$ *December, and* $\frac{19}{29}$ *December* 1633. *These extracts state the present position of the negotiation with England for support to be given to the young Elector in the maintenance of his restored dominions, according to the propositions made by Mons. Curtius. The last passage in these extracts seems to contain the gist of the matter and runs thus:—"To speak "a little plainly between ourselves, one must consider "that the war in Germany is not carried on by compli- "ments and ceremonies. Envoys and messengers run "away with a great deal of time, and often occasion "the loss of the most favourable opportunities. It is*

1633–4. VOL. CCVLIII.

"hoped that the offers of his Majesty, and the interest "which he has in the preservation of the Palatinate House, "will not require any other formalities than a prompt "and efficient assistance. Which I do not say in order "to excuse the omission, but only to show that the present "business and affairs require a prompt resolution. You "know how active France shows herself in these great move- "ments in Germany, and how she strives to draw to her "devotion a majority of the Electors, Princes, and States "of the Empire. No one can doubt that her great anxiety "for the fortress of Udenheim, which is shut up almost in "the heart of the Lower Palatinate, has merely the same "aim, in reference to the Palatinate House, and truly, "necessity has no law. If that house, for want of "assistance, were constrained, as some of their neighbours "have been, to put themselves under the protection of "France, who would blame them?" [This passage is strongly scored against, probably by Nethersole. French. Three pages and three quarters.]

Jan. 4. Berwick. 14. Mayor and others of Berwick to the Earl of Lindsey, Lord Cottington, Sir Henry Vane, and Secs. Coke and Windebank: The pieces of brass ordnance undernamed were delivered on board the Gift of God of Wells, co. Norfolk, John Reader, master, the 23d December last, that being the ship specially taken up for that service, and for bringing up the salmon fish provided for his Majesty's house. [*The pieces sent up as above mentioned were ten pieces from Berwick, nine from Norham Castle, and four from Wark Castle. Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. 15. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them,—to consider estimate for the year; to give order to stay proceedings at common law in a maritime cause already sentenced in the Admiralty Court, which is complained of by the petition of Capt. Steevens against Swaine and others; to appoint a gunner for the Black George: the persons recommended are enumerated, with their recommenders, and it appears that William Cox, gunner of the Maria pinnace, was appointed to the Black George, and Matthew Hayes to succeed Cox in the Maria; to appoint officers for the two new ships: [*Margin*, "Tuesday."] To peruse the reference on the petition of Samuel Dove; to hear divers letters from the Lord Deputy, the Officers of the Navy, and others; Officers desire the Lords to appoint what ships shall be appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas, that they may perfect the estimate for the ordinary for the year; Capt. James desires to know whether he shall attend the Lords or not; to consider of a proclamation for regulating men of war and preserving his Majesty's ports and chambers in quiet. [*One page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Charles Harbord, Surveyor General, and John Broughton, his deputy in the Forest of Dean. The Lords

1633-4. VOL. CCLVII.

understand, that by virtue of order of 23rd November last, to stay all vessels built within five years past with his Majesty's timber, the persons addressed have arrested at Bristol the St. John Evangelist, of about 80 tons, laden with iron, potashes, and barrel staves, and bound for London, for the use of Sir John Winter. They are to release that vessel, taking bond from the Captain to bring her to London and deliver her to the Admiralty, if so ordered. [*Copy. Vol.* ccxxviii, *fol.* 102*a*. *One page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere, Master General of the Ordnance. Order has been given for setting forth the Bonaventure and the Lion's Ninth Whelp for guard of the coast of Ireland. He is to cause those two ships, the former being at Chatham and the latter at Bristol, to be supplied, the Bonaventure with eight months' provisions, and the Ninth Whelp with a year's provisions, of ammunition, the expense being to be borne by the revenue of Ireland. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 103. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. The same to Lord Keeper Coventry. Certificate that Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy, had attended from 1st of January 1632-3 to the last of December following, being 365 days, and was entitled to a liberate for 121*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, being at the rate of 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 103. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar certificate for Sir Robert Mansell, Lieutenant of the Admiralty, for 182*l.* 10*s.*, being at the rate of 10*s.* per diem. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 103. *Half a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of Capt. John Steevens, master in 1629 of the Elizabeth, Anne [and?] Judith of London. The petition stated that William Swaine, being part owner of that ship, shipped goods therein to the Mediterranean, there to be sold by William Wynne. The goods were sold, and a cargo of currants put on board by Wynne, Steevens contributing 280 dollars to the purchase of currants. The ship was taken by Turks, its cargo was disposed of, and petitioner and the rest of the ship's company were kept prisoners for five weeks. On their release the king of the country gave Steevens, in regard of his losses, (being 400*l.*) the ship altogether unfurnished, being not worth above 50*l.* Petitioner borrowed money to refurnish her, and, arriving at Genoa sick, sold her for 225*l.*, to pay the company's wages, which exceeded that amount. Yet Swaine has since sued him in the Chancery, which he afterwards waived, in the Admiralty Court, and afterwards at Flushing, and has now brought an action of trover in the King's Bench, in the name of himself, Wall, and Boddulph. Petitioner prayed an order for the plaintiff to stay these proceedings and abide by the sentence in the Admiralty. The order was, that his Majesty having established a règlement touching matters determinable in the Court of Admiralty, the parties plaintiffs were to forbear to proceed further until they made it appear that the course

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

taken by them was not contrary to his Majesty's order. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 104. *One page and a fifth.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. Having received certain enumerated supplies of cordage from Job Harby, the same are to be laid up in his Majesty's store houses, and a warrant given to the Treasurer of the Navy to pay for the same at the prices agreed upon with the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 104 *a. Half a page.*]

Jan 4. Draft of the same. [*See* 14*th January* 1633–4, *No.* 63. *Half a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter William Cox, gunner of the pinnace Maria, to be master gunner of the prize ship the Black George. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 104 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 4. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Matthew Hayes, master gunner of the pinnace Maria, in the place of William Cox. [*Copy. Ibid. Eighth of a page.*]

Jan. 5. 16. Petition of John Suckliff [Sutcliffe], his Majesty's servant, to the King. The King lately granted to Nicholas Malborne, cook of the Neptune of London, his pardon for killing William Collier when the ship was in the Turk's dominions; but in the said pardon was exception of goods and chattels; his estate, being about 50*l.*, stayed in the hands of Capt. Davies. Prays an order to Capt. Davies to deliver what is in his custody to petitioner. *Underwritten,*

16. I. *Order that Sec. Windebank prepare a warrant to discharge Capt. Davies of the* 50*l., and on receipt thereof,* 30*l. to be delivered to petitioner, and* 20*l. towards the reparation of St. Paul's. Whitehall,* 15*th January,* 1633–4. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 5 and 6. Will of William Taylor, of Brixworth, co. Northampton. Gives legacies to the poor of Brixworth, to John Goodman, Margaret Coddesbrooke, wife of Robert Alleir, minor, Michael Woodhall, and Margaret Taylor, testator's only daughter, whom he appointed his executrix, and requested that if he died during her minority, his brother-in-law, Michael Woodhall, might be administrator during that period. [*Probate copy.*] *Annexed,*

I. *Letters of administration of the estate of William Taylor granted by Archbishop Laud to Endymion Porter during the minority of Margaret Taylor. London,* 19*th February* 1633-4. [*Original with Archbishop Laud's seal for the Prerogative Court of Canterbury attached. See Case B, Charles I., No.* 14.]

Jan. 6. Warrant to pay to Sir Richard Wynne, Treasurer to the Queen, 610*l.*, remainder of 3,000*l.*, which should have been paid to the Earl of Totness, late Treasurer to her Majesty, and also such sums as are part of her Majesty's jointure, and have been paid into the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633–4.

Jan. 6. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Hereford. Licence to elect a Bishop, that see being void by the renunciation of Godfrey Bishop of Gloucester of their election of him lately made. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. The same to the same. To elect Dr. Lindsell, now Bishop of Peterborough, to the bishopric of Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. The same to the Dean and Chapter of Peterborough. Licence to elect a bishop, that see being void by translation of Dr. Lindsell to the bishopric of Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. The same to the same. To elect Dr. Francis Dee, Dean of Chichester, to the bishopric of Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Grant to John Weems, clerk, of a prebendary's place in the Cathedral of Durham, void by the translation of the Bishop of Peterborough to the see of Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Presentation of Dr. Brian Duppa, Dean of Christ's Church, Oxford, to the chancellorship of Sarum, with the prebend of Briseworth annexed, void by the promotion of Dr. Dee. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Presentation of John Weston, clerk, M.A., to the rectory of Allhallows, Lombard Street, London, void by the promotion of Dr. Dee. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. 17. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. Humbly acknowledges his unpardonable fault in withdrawing himself from the obedience he owes to the King's commands, for repairing whereof he has voluntarily rendered himself prisoner, and is ready to suffer whatsoever punishment it shall please his Majesty to lay on him. The true cause thereof was his having prayed his wife to send a red velvet cabinet in which are divers letters from the Queen of Bohemia (and among other the last, in which he was commanded to do what he did both for matter and manner) to the place whither he went himself, and to confess the whole truth, had the writer found it there or had it come to him all this day, he was resolved to have found some means to have spoken to the King, or else to have banished himself all the days of his life from both their Majesties' presence rather than have produced that cabinet or that command to any other, since he found his executing thereof did so much offend his Majesty. But since he perceives that neither of them can be suppressed altogether, he makes all the haste he can to beseech the King that for his sister's sake, that cabinet may not be opened by any other than his Majesty, and that he would speak to Nethersole before any other person of any thing he finds to dislike therein. Nethersole can give his Majesty full satisfaction in all, but dare not to any other, and he knows his Majesty will repent him if he put Nethersole to it. Once more begs pardon on his knees. [*Indorsed, by Sec. Windebank, "Sir Francis Nethersole's first letter to his "Majesty, delivered to Mr. Trumbull, when he rendered himself "prisoner after his escape." Two pages.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

Jan. 6. Berwick. 18. John Marshall, Customer of Berwick, to Robert Earl of Lindsey, Lord Cottington, Sir Henry Vane, and Secs. Coke and Windebank. According to their appointment of 2nd November last, he repaired to Newcastle and pressed a ship for the carriage of the ordnance and provision of fish, and hired the bearer John Castells to be pilot for that service, who is to have 4*l.* 10*s.* for his wages, for payment of which he entreats their order. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 6. 19. Anna Lady Wake to William Weld. Has sent an acquittance drawn by Mr. Malet according to my Lord's [Lord Conway's] desire. Begs him not to let her servant see it. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

19. I. *Acquittance by Lady Wake to Lord Conway for* 100*l.* *for half a year's payment of an annuity of* 200*l.* *per annum issuing out of his lands in Ireland, granted to Richard Moore and Grimbald Pauncefoot for the life of Lady Wake, and in trust for her, 6th January* 1633-4. [*Indorsed, "Receipt of Edward Griffith, servant to Lady Wake for the* 100*l.* *above-mentioned. 5th* [*sic*] *January* 1633-4." *One page.*]

Jan. 6. 20. Lease between Sir Edward Randyll, of Albury, co. Surrey, of the one part, and Vincent Randyll, of Gray's Inn, his son, of the second part, whereby Sir Edward, in consideration of natural love and affection, demises the manor of Albury to the said Vincent for seventy years, at a rent of 15*l.* per annum, with a proviso for rendering void the lease on payment of 5*s.* by the lessor to the lessee. [*Copy. Five pages.*]

Jan. $\frac{7}{17}$ The Hague. 21. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. Prays him not to think she forgets him that she has not written to him of late. She dares not do it by everybody, for though there is nothing in her letters that she need fear who sees, yet she does not love any should see them but those they are directed to, and besides, she can write nothing to him that will give him any comfort, though of late their affairs have begun a little to mend, but she fears the physician as much as the disease; for though the French have succoured Heidelberg, she cannot trust them as long as they call not her brother-in-law administrator, nor her son Elector. She thinks they made the more haste to succour Heidelberg for fear Duke Bernard should do it the second time, of whom she begs Roe to continue his good opinion, though he has many enemies, and so have the Swedes, but she is none of those. Knows he hears "much speech of P. and mine," prays him not to believe it until she bids him, for if things hold as they do, it is very unlikely to be ever effected, for she is of opinion that old friends both tied by blood and religion are better than new, that are neither one nor the other. P. seeks to draw them from the King; this is all the light she can give Roe, which she tells him in a riddle, not to break the promise she has to keep it secret from all but her brother and the Prince of Orange. If she had her desire Roe should not live such an idle life, but this is a time of suffering for all her friends. She has no comfort out of England, where the

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

treaties are still in fashion, and will not consent that her son should go into his country, that he offend not the Emperor, though if he were in it now, being in his 18th year, he might take all the government upon him. She shall attend to hear what answer she shall have to what she has written by Robin Honeywood; and if nothing be done, she must see what God and fortune will allot them, for to be always thus is intolerable. The French gain and our nation loses its reputation, and he may easily judge what comfort that is to her. Prays him to burn this letter. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Jan. 7. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to the King. Has as long as he is able forborne to press into his presence as an importunate suitor, not that he thought favours were troubles to the King, but that times and choice are the prerogatives of Princes. Hopes his silence will be discerned as a modest rhetoric. The season warrants him to pray that the new year may be a calendar and prognostic of many happy and prosperous years to come, and in this time, when the great hearts of Kings are open and enlarged, he beseeches the King to restore to him the small portion of his pension, which to the King is scarce a game, to the writer is all the elements. Without it he cannot live such as the King has made him, unless the King will breathe into him a new life by service or employment. [*Copy. Half a page. See Dom., Car. I., Vol.* cclii., *No.* 47.]

Jan. 7. Bulwick. [The same] to Francis Lord Cottington. Wishes the new year may be an eve of many happy years to him. All power without affection to do good is but a burthensome and corpulent impotency. Understands by Mr. Branthwaite that Cottington's favour continues to him, but that the effects find the same delays or difficulties wherein Roe left them. He examines himself why his Majesty should think him so rich as to be able to spare it, when he never got one corrupt penny, or so unworthy of his favour to enjoy it, which his own bounty reconfirmed in the first year of his blessed government. If the King did but consider Roe's tenderness to press him, his forbearance of money expended in his service, a great sum for the diamonds now above three years, and 2,500*l.* yet unassigned. Roe could show that if his bounty relieve him not, he shall lose near 2,000*l.*, and yet he had rather bury all in Lethe than recover it with his displeasure. Begs Cottington to use what of this he likes in pleading for him. Remembers Sir Francis Bacon's comment that hope was a good breakfast, but an ill supper; but Roe will still hope and trust. Sends the original of the preceding letter to be presented in an acceptable time, for he is fuller of fear to offend than to want. [*Copy. One page. See Dom., Car. I., Vol.* cclii. *No.* 47.]

Jan. 7. 22. Sir Francis Nethersole to James Earl of Carlisle [?]. Mr. Trumbull having undertaken to deliver a letter to his lordship on condition that Nethersole should write nothing that the Earl might not show to the King and Council, Nethersole gladly embraces the opportunity. Among all the afflictions wherewith he is pierced, he

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

is not more sensible of any one than that there should be so much discourse abroad to the prejudice of a poor man who, being his lordship's creature, he must suffer something when Nethersole does so much. That which first opened the mouths of the kennel of the people was Nethersole's escape for the reason he has in part declared to his Majesty; a day more would have made them spend as freely on his being a close prisoner, which obliged him to do all he has done. Any honest man being no stupid fool would have done the same. What runs in voice he is not at liberty to know, but conceives it must be much to the dishonour of the Queen his mistress and to his Majesty's discontentment. Yet he is so loyal and faithful to both of them that he asks no favour if he has wilfully offended in any of the duties belonging to him. Let that be declared and his fault made to be an insufferable indiscretion that his Majesty has found it necessary to discharge him of his own service and that of the Queen his sister. Nethersole will readily obey and go cheerfully into the country with a firm resolution never to see either of their faces again, so that before his going he may privately depose to the person addressed what he could have said for his discretion. This is what he had a mind to impart to his lordship before any further resolution were taken, not for fear of anything that can befall him, but out of a desire to suffer never so much in his fame rather than the King or the Queen his mistress should suffer anything. [*Four pages.*]

Jan. 7. Salisbury. 23. Bishop Davenant, of Salisbury, to Sec. Windebank. Is an earnest suitor on behalf of Dr. Henchman. In regard of his discretion, honesty, and sufficiency, has long desired to see him settled a canon residentiary. Without any profit, nay with expense to himself, for many years he has been as serviceable to that church as any of the residentiaries. Of late, by virtue of his Majesty's letters, procured by Windebank's assistance, he was chosen canon resident, though he had no other house to keep residence in but one he had hired. The greater part gave their voluntary consent, and without scruple accepted their parts of that money which is usually paid upon every man's first entrance. Yet some of those who consented to the election have, by practice of others, been drawn to disallow their own act, and to petition for revoking that which constant honest men should rather have strived to maintain. Especially, seeing the favour which the King granted to Dr. Henchman better agrees with their fundamental statutes than those pre-elections which they have ordinarily yielded unto. Dr. Henchman is one of those prime dignities by whom that church ought to be perpetually governed. The precise number of six canons was never determined, but letting the canonical houses to laymen is that which restrains the residentiaries to so small a number. Conceives his Majesty's favour to Dr. Henchman will not be revoked when it is made clear that within the memory of man seven or eight have been residents there together. As for Dr. Mason and Dr. Nicholas, who have joined with the petitioners, they have been offered by the writer,

1633-4. VOL. CCLVIII.

the Dean, and Dr. Henchman, that the first canonical house which falls shall be bestowed on Dr. Mason, the next on Dr. Nicholas. Requests that by Windebank's helping hand Dr. Henchman may quietly enjoy his place whereunto by the King's favour and a lawful election he has as good a right as any of the others. Does not trouble the Archbishop about this business, knowing him to be so intelligent that on first hearing he will conceive the case, and that what he shall find to be just for the honour and better service of that church, he will of himself readily do without importunity [*One page.*]

Jan. 7. Christ Church, Canterbury. 24. Dean and Chapter of Canterbury to Archbishop Laud. Have heretofore had that esteem of Sir Henry Marten that he was worthily respected for his worth and wisdom, but now considering with what unadvised terms he has charged them by his letter to the Archbishop [*see Vol.* cclv., 5.], they are afraid that they erred in their belief, or that he is much degenerate, being so far transported with discontent that he requires their pity rather than their reply, which they should hold needless were it not to give satisfaction to the Archbishop. Although they are sensible of the affronts put upon them by Sir Henry, who was the first officer that ever refused to take a confirmation of his patent from them, and the first that ever dealt so disrespectively with them as to write to them during the vacancy of the see with this superscription only, "For the Dean "and Chapter of Canterbury," and subscribed only "Henry "Marten," yet they are not conscious of the least indignity put upon him. The custom has ever been that each officer holding any patent for judicature in the Metropolitical see, either attended the church in person or sent their proxies to deal for their commissions on every vacancy. At this time all sent their agents except Sir Henry, who employed one at the common charge to spare his own. Letters he sent (such as they were) wherein he requested not only the Arches and Prerogative, but all such commissions as in like cases were usually granted, of which number his commission for the Officiality of the Arches, by him called the peculiars, was one. His solicitor paid for Sir Henry's commission for the prerogative 45*s.* 8*d.* and entreated that the Deanery and Officiality of the Arches might be joined in one, which, in duty to that see, the writers refused, as Sir Henry had held the offices under distinct patents, whereupon he was content to take them severally and paid for each 45*s.* 8*d.* according to custom. Could not have conceived so unworthily of Sir Henry as that he would not repay his solicitor, nor can imagine that he should employ a person in his affairs whom the loss of 45*s.* should half undo Are so little affrighted by his menaces of commencing a suit against them, that they think they have just cause to call him to account for his scandalous aspersions, among which is the design he attributes to them of farming out the offices, of which they never heard till now. The amount paid by him at the first taking of his offices, whereof he never complained till now, rather justifies their customary fees. The greater part of the writers were

1633-4. VOL. CCLVIII.

not then prebendaries, how they have demerited of him they are ignorant. [*Signed by Dean Bargrave and six of the prebendaries among them by Thomas Jackson, William Kingsley, and Meric Casaubon. Two pages.*]

Jan. 7. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol. ccliv.*, 6.]

Jan. 7. Christchurch, Canterbury. 25. Dean and Chapter of Canterbury to Archbishop Laud. Thank the Archbishop for communicating with the writers on the discontents of Sir Henry Marten. They have answered a part in another letter, in this they tender a plain narrative of the truth. Concerning the patent of the Deanery of the Arches, it has been the custom of the church to receive for confirmation of every patent 6*l.* for gloves, besides fees for the seal and writing. So Sir William Bird, Sir Henry Marten, and Dr. Barker paid. For either of those patents that Sir John Lambe had, just so much as their known fee was readily offered by his agent. For leases to be confirmed there were no more than three; Dr. Gifford had his gratis, even without fees of the seal, Sir Robert Honeywood and Sir John Byron theirs for the ancient fees, viz., 35*s.* 8*d.* a piece. Concerning the Archbishop's visitation they were all right glad to hear of it, yet on receipt of his inhibition and view of the commission they agreed to call a full chapter this week, purposing to have informed the Archbishop: first,—That they had not formerly received any such inhibition, but most cheerfully obeyed it; next, that they have previously been visited by the Archbishop in person, though they might have been visited by his chancellor, which they submit to the Archbishop's judgment. Protest against anything uttered by any of them that might give any distate to the Archbishop, and cannot doubt that they shall be able to approve themselves in all dutiful and submissive acts of obedience and respect, such as he would desire. [*One page.*]

Jan. 7. 26. Justices of Peace for Devon to John Bampfield, the sheriff. Certificate of measures taken by them for relief of the poor and in conformity with Book of Orders, within the hundreds of Coleridge and Stanborough. [*One page.*]

Jan. 7. 27. Reasons for the increase of the means of the Comptroller of the Navy. The reasons assigned are the withdrawal of ancient fees, the increase of travelling expenses, the diminished value of money, increase of business and of the pay of the subordinate officers, of the Treasurer of the Navy, and of Capt. Pett. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 8. 28. Petition of Edward Naylor, Lazarus Chappell, and Daniel Chappell, of Matchin[g] Green, Essex, husbandmen, to the Lords of the Admiralty. On complaint of Hugh Grove, saltpetreman, that petitioners denied his servants the use of their barns, petitioners are brought up by a messenger. As to Naylor and Lazarus Chappell no one ever demanded their barns; for Daniel Chappell, his barn was demanded, but having in it his hay, and his corn soon after to come, he told them he could not spare it. Pray to be freed from

1633-4. VOL. CCLVIII.

further attendance and to have their charges allowed. [*Nicholas has indorsed "These are to be discharged, paying fees." Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 8. Bulwick. 29. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Sec. Windebank. That he is fit to be the agent of the advancement of the Ecclesiastical treaty, Roe believes God and his conscience witness, above the rhetoric of man. The work is far improved above hope, above the means, above the exquisite skill and labour of princes and learned men in the former age, and Roe must conclude that it is God's only blessing and that he will perfect it, if they be worthy of the blessing. It is one of those enterprises better never begun than abandoned; it is the plough from which the hand ought not to be withdrawn. This peace will bind up the temporal peace, and what success soever the war of Germany have, the peace of the reformed church can never be secure while it is divided and the enemy concur in one end and head. Unity will prevail. It was the greatness and safety of Queen Elizabeth, who being a less prince than her two neighbours in territory and wealth, yet she did counterpoise both by reputation and league, by uniting broken states, and becoming the head of the religion, and of a party abroad. There is no other way to save the charge of armies, and to prevent the fear of the ruin of those princes who are, when they are sober, noun adjectives, than for his Majesty to take upon him to be their arbiter and head. His Majesty has declared his liking, the Archbishop of Canterbury has taken the direction, the foreign churches seek to him, and will obey him. Urges Windebank to take upon him the part of a solicitor, and procure the Archbishop to answer some of the letters written to him, by way of counsel and acceptation, to send back Mr. Durie, somewhat publicly instructed, and that the King should by his ministers avow the treaty. [*Copy. One page and a half.*]

Jan. 8. Deptford. 30. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. The allowance of servants to be entered to particular officers belonging to the ships in harbour is disadvantageous to the King's service. Heretofore the boatswains of the great ships only had each of them a younkard which they bred and instructed, but now the whole navy almost consists of masters and servants, for of 330 men borne on the harbour charge there are but 42 men that are properly termed the King's own men, and most of them old and married, and the rest raw youths which they hire for small wages for their particular profit. Wishes the Lords would regulate a moderation of officers' servants both in ships, in harbour, and in pinnaces guarding the harbour's mouth at Portsmouth and Chatham. To-morrow they are to be at Woolwich about measuring the new ship there, and on Friday at Deptford. [*One page.*]

Jan. 8. 31. Justices of Peace for co. Oxford to the sheriff. Report their proceedings for relief of the poor in accordance with the Book of Orders and directions for the Council. [*Indorsed, "Oxonie, recepi 5° Feb. 1633. William Jones." One page.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633-4.
Jan. 8. 32. Extract from a commission dated this day for draining certain fens in cos. Lincoln and Nottingham. This extract sets forth the limits within which the operations of the persons authorized by this commission were to be bounded. [*One page.*]

Jan. 8. Shrewsbury. 33. Justices of Peace of Salop to Sir Thomas Thynne, sheriff. Certify their proceedings under statutes for relief of the poor within the district of South Bradford. [*One page.*]

Jan. 9. Exeter. 34. Justices of Peace for Devon to the Council. Their lordships' letters of the 11th December concerning the exportation of fish in foreign bottoms have been answered by the port towns how unable the state of their trade is to stand with the strict observance of that rule. The writers have appointed Edmund Fowell from Plymouth and Roger Matthews of Dartmouth to attend the Council about the business. [*One page.*]

Jan. 9. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Thomas Coventry. Alarm occasioned by the rumour of his father the Lord Keeper's illness, against which they have prayed and hoped and opposed the good genius of the kingdom and religion. Begs the person addressed to let the writer know that Lord Coventry is well and then all is well. From thence he will expect no news; there they are all patient, and more gape after what other men do than take care to do well themselves. Any good news from his hand shall be welcome. [*Copy. See 8th January* 1633-4, *No.* 29. *Half a page.*]

Jan. 9. Bulwick. [The same] to Henry Earl of Manchester. A poor minister, Reynold Carew, is committed to prison by the Earl's warrant, whom Roe bred of charity in the University and of whom he hoped to receive comfort and the Church of God service. He was as careful of his manners as of his learning and could never discover that he much failed in either. Has attempted to know of him what his offence is, but he refuses to tell more than that it is no villainy. He offers to make any amends, to obey any just command, to resign his livings, and to seek a new in the remotest parts of England. To be forced to do this privately is hard enough, and is as much as could be inflicted by the severest court, if his sin be not capital or foully criminal. Appeals to the Earl to commiserate him, and give him his liberty on such conditions as shall seem meet. In prison he will starve, having neither means nor friends but such as charity has raised. [*Copy. See Dom. Car. I., Vol. cclii., No.* 47. *One page.*]

Jan. 9. 35. Justices of the Peace for co. Devon to John Rampfield, the sheriff. Certify their proceedings during the past year, for relief of the poor, under the Orders formerly put in print, within the hundreds of Ermington and Plympton. [*One page.*]

Jan. 9. 36. Memoranda, by Sec. Windebank, of questions to be asked Sir Francis Nethersole on his examination this day, with notes of his answers when under examination. They chiefly relate to the directions received by him from the Queen of Bohemia as to some

1633-4. VOL. CCLVIII.

representation to be made in his own name to the King, her brother, of the Queen's despair of assistance from England. Upon this subject Nethersole stated that there was something not to be discovered but to the King himself. He offered to lay all open to the King if he might write what grounds the Queen had of despair. The Lords seem to have given him permission to write to the King to clear this particular whether he had permission from the Queen by one or by more letters from her. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 9. 37. Commencement in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank of an examination of Sir Francis Nethersole, taken before the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, the Earls of Carlisle and Holland, and Secs. Coke and Windebank, at Whitehall. He admits that on his escape he went to the Dutch ambassador's house in Warwick Lane; that he had written to the Queen of Bohemia, and after desiring to be excused, and being urged by the Lord Treasurer, he stated that he delivered his letter to Newport, secretary to the Dutch Ambassador, to be presently sent into Holland. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 9. 38. Statement of Sir Francis Nethersole of all the circumstances of his arrest by a messenger on the evening of Sunday the 5th inst.; his committal to the custody of Mr. Trumbull; his escape immediately afterwards by slipping down the stairs at Whitehall and walking out at the court gate whilst Trumbull "took the candle to light" the Lords who had examined Nethersole "into the gallery," and remained with them whilst they "were waiting on the King at the chapel;" his taking a pair of London oars at Westminster Bridge and landing at Paul's Chain, whence he went to the house of Mons. Joachimi, the Dutch Ambassador, especially to inquire for a red velvet box containing letters of the Queen of Bohemia and Mons. Maurice, which he had directed his wife to send thither, but which had not been received. The ambassador declined to give Nethersole protection on account of the inconvenience which might arise to his own masters, but by the friendly contrivance of Mons. Newport Nethersole was concealed during the night in a summer-house. The next day he wrote a letter to the Queen of Bohemia, which Newport despatched to Holland, after which Nethersole hired a coach in Smithfield and voluntarily returned to Mr. Trumbull's custody. This narrative was tendered by Nethersole on his examination, and signed by him, with a reservation of his rights as a minister of the Queen of Bohemia. [*Sixteen pages.*] *Annexed,*

* 38. 1. *A prediminary paper intended to be regarded as a preface to the preceding statement addressed to the King. It asserts that the Queen of Bohemia had entered into almost a despair of receiving assistance from the King her brother, but that Nethersole had done very much to avoid this approach of the Queen to despair, which he would make appear to the King when admitted to his presence.* [*One page.*]

1633-4. VOL. CCLVIII.

Jan. 9. 39. Extract from a letter of the Queen of Bohemia to Nethersole, in which she expressed her despair of success in England and her fear lest she should be forced to seek to France, and directed Nethersole to press home that point in England. [*Endorsed with this date, by Sec. Windebank, which seems to show that the extract was derived from the original letter, Nethersole not having yet stated thus much. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 9. Westminster. 40. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. The 3rd inst. Durie went to Archbishop Laud. Inquired whether he should give attendance on his Grace oftener than heretofore or not. He answered he could not tell which was most expedient, but that Durie should come when he would and should always be welcome. Durie inquired whether he might not write something to encourage the divines to go further on in Durie's business, giving them assurance of help from hence. The Archbishop answered that, as for the King, he found not that he was willing to declare himself as yet, for causes which he kept to himself, and that Durie had done well in writing hitherto nothing unto them, lest in writing before things be resolved upon, he should be forced to retract; that between this and spring things would frame themselves otherwise in those parts, and according to their state a course may be taken. Durie purposes to go towards Sec. Windebank as soon as he has done these lines. The post not come this week by reason of contrary and stormy winds. Will tell Windebank of Oxenstiern's going from Frankfort to Erfurt, and see what he will say to it. Durie knows not if he should mention his personal wants to Windebank that so he might be readier to procure him some benefice. Is loath to speak for himself, and knows not by whom he can do it there. Sometimes he is straitened, but he has received something by a friend's means which will keep him a little while in life. Mr. Forbes went for Holland lately with much content of the Bishop [of London?] Sir Francis Nethersole is committed to the Tower, the cause Durie cannot learn. The Marquis Hamilton is expected daily at court. [*One page.*]

Jan. 9. 41. Receipt by George Peirce for 3*l.* 10*s.* one quarter's rent of the house Nicholas lives in at Richmond. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 10. [The Tower] 42. Sir Francis Nethersole to the King. Thanks for liberty to write to his Majesty in the time of his restraint. States passages in three letters addressed to Nethersole by the Queen of Bohemia, from which he inferred that the Queen despaired of assistance for her son the Prince Elector from England. In the last of these passages the Queen stated that she saw there was small hope of having the assistance she had so long looked for, so that she should be forced to do that which God knew was much against her heart, to seek for assistance from France; but one would do anything, she added, rather than lose the Prince Elector's country again. She begged Nethersole to press this point home, not in her name, but as a fear of his own. Whereupon he wrote the letter to Sec. Coke which has given the King so much offence. Nethersole then adds a statement

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

of various circumstances which, in his jndgment, had produced in the Queen of Bohemia this approach to despair. The insufficiency of the exceptions taken to Curtius's propositions in way of discourse by the King and his Lords; the entertainment of Mons. Rusdorff's fancy of a necessity of demanding the investiture of the Emperor; the delays of the committee appointed to consider the propositions, first in meeting and afterwards in deliberating; the account given by the Dutch Ambassador of the reception of his offers; and finally the long neglect of making over the small sum offered such a while since, towards reparation of the forts of the Palatinate, which had once this year been of such exigence against the Spaniards, and was then against the French, whose having swallowed Udenheim would give them an appetite for Manheim, and, it might be, for other places. All these put together had had some operation towards the Queen's despair, and no assurance would now have power to deliver her, unless accompanied with deeds, for she was St. Thomas, as she used to say. [*Six pages.*]

Jan. 10. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere. The Lords have appointed William Cox to be master gunner of the Black George. Lord Vere is to cause the gunner's store of the same ship to be delivered over to him by indenture. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 105. *Third of a page.*]

Jan. 10. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar letter to deliver over the gunners' stores of the Maria to Matthew Hayes. [*Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Jan. 10. The same to Lord Keeper Coventry. Certificate that Kenrick Edisbury, Surveyor of the Navy, had attended 275 days from 1st April 1633 to the last of December following, and was entitled to a liberate for 55*l.*, being after the rate of 4*s.* per diem. [*Ibid. Half a page.*]

Jan. 10. 43. Capt. Thomas James to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lion's Ninth Whelp wants four brass pieces of ordnance. Two large minions for her chase aloft upon the forecastle, and two others in the steerage, which may be drakes of a bigger bore, to scour her decks if she be boarded. Also a dozen pistols, and the heads of most of her half-picks and bills are eaten out with rust. Prays warrant for these defects with the rest of the gunner's stores. [*One page.*]

[Jan. 10.] 44. Petition of Andrew Carnwath to the Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy Seal, and Sec. Coke. Petitioner's master, Capt. John Harrison, has had many references from his Majesty from time to time, and lately one to the Council, dated 30th December last, who referred the business to the persons addressed. Beseeches them to spare one half hour for ordering it; petitioner is no longer able to attend without selling his clothes from his back to maintain himself. All the ships bound for Barbary are almost ready to go, and no answer sent to the last complaint, so that his Majesty's subjects and goods there are in great danger. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 10. Dover. 45. Mayor and Jurats of Dover to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports This week was brought before

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

them by their deputy of Birchington and the ville of Wood, in the Isle of Thanet, Robert Wood, a wandering person, whom the deputy intended to punish as a vagrant, but he resisted the deputy's servant, and when charged in the King's name, said the King was a knave. Send copies of the deputy's information and Wood's examination. They have committed him to gaol until further direction. He is a silly man, and cracked in his brains, as he confesses and appears. [*Half a page.*] *Inclosed,*

45. I. *Deposition of James Stone, the deputy above mentioned, confirmatory of the above statement. Dover, 7th January* 1633–4. [*Half a page.*]

45. II. *Examination of Robert Wood, late of Frinstead, co. Kent. He refused to go with the servant of James Stone, and meant to run away, and told Stone and his servant that they were knaves to use him so. Denies that he said the King was a knave. Confesses that he had been in Canterbury gaol for a year on a charge of saying it were no matter if the King were hanged, which words he never spoke. Dover,* 10*th January* 1633–4. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 10. 46. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings of the Commissioners for restraining the erection of new buildings. This was a preliminary meeting when the business was opened, and a further meeting appointed for the 20th inst. [*Third of a page.*] *Annexed,*

46. I. *Abstract of the commission for restraining buildings. The Commissioners were the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, the Earl of Dorset, Lord Cottington, Mr. Comptroller* [*Sir Henry Vane*], *Secs. Coke and Windebank, Sir William Howard, Mr. Attorney, Sir Henry Spiller, and Inigo Jones. The Commissioners were to inquire what new buildings had been erected since the 2nd year of King James, and which of them with licence and which without, and which might be continued under a rent payable to the King, and which ought to be demolished; with power to the Commissioners to do all things convenient to promote his Majesty's service.* [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 10. 47. Justices of Peace for co. York to Sir Marmaduke Wyvill, sheriff. List of all those who have apprentices, and also of those who keep ale-houses within Allertonshire in the North Riding of the same county. The number of persons who had apprentices was 107, and of those who kept ale-houses, 23. The apprentices were from 8 years old to 15. [*Two pages and a half.*]

[Jan. 10?] 48. The same to the same. Similar list (without stating the ages of the apprentices) for the wapentake of Birdforth in the North Riding; masters of apprentices 88, ale-house keepers 32. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Jan. 10. 49. Indenture between Bishop Williams of Lincoln of the first part, the Mayor, Sheriff, Citizens, and Commonalty of Lincoln of the second part, and Sir John Wray, Sir William Armyn, Sir John

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633-4.

Bolles, Sir John Monson, and Robert Callis, serjeant-at-law, Justices of Peace for co. Lincoln, of the third part. On the late visitation of pestilence the citizens of Lincoln were brought into great wants and miseries, towards relief whereof the King, on the suit of Bishop Williams, granted his letters patent to collect moneys in London, Westminster, and other cities, where, by the diligent means of the Bishop, there were gathered divers sums, of which, by the Bishop's appointment, 1,000*l.* came to the hands of Robert Marshall, mercer, alderman of Lincoln. To dispose of these moneys for the benefit of distressed citizens of Lincoln, in such course as might have continuance for ever, it is agreed that 400*l.* shall be laid out by the mayor and aldermen in setting the poor on work, and providing wools, thread, hemp, and flax for that purpose, 200*l.* in providing coals for the poor at a price never to exceed 12*d.* per bushel, and 400*l.* to be lent to tradesmen at 10*l.* a piece. [*Copy. Four pages and a half.*]

Jan. 11. 50. Justices of Peace for co. Gloucester to the Council. As soon as they were informed that a certain base person had uttered reviling speeches against his Majesty, they examined the truth of so heinous an offence. What discovery they have made they present to the Lords. Have a probability of further evidence. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

50. 1. *Information of Thomas Curtis. About 19th May last he heard Robert Redferne, then a prisoner in the Castle, say that the King was no better than another ordinary man; that he and the Peers were not worthy to sit on the seat of judgment, because they did not execute true justice; and that he cursed "A plague consume them all!" because they did not prosecute him with the warrant that came last against him from the Archbishop of Canterbury; that he could make and invent better laws than any of them all; that all the bishops of the land were no better than so many bores [boars?] and stocks, and cursed them all. Curtis never observed in him any want of understanding, but that he would be apt to scoff at the word of God, and to curse and swear.* [*One page.*]

Jan. 11. 51. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them,—The Treasurer of the Navy to bring a certificate of moneys paid for guard employed last year on the coast of Ireland: [*Margin,* "This is to be amended, and the victualler's amount to be added."] To consider the estimate for the ordinary for next year: [*Margin,* "This to be amended."] Capt. Pennington attends touching the Officers of the Ordnance' letter concerning the expense of powder in the Vanguard: [*Margin,* "He hath satisfied the Lords; his instructions are to be amended in this point."] To give order what shall be done touching the proclamation for regulating men-of-war, and to preserve his Majesty's ports and chambers in quiet: [*Margin,* "Mr. Attorney, Sir Henry Marten, and Dr Rives to attend Saturday next."] To give order touching Capt. Christian: [*Margin,* "Letter to the Earl of Derby

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

signifying his Majesty's pleasure."] Divers petitions have lain six weeks unanswered. Capt. James desires four brass pieces for the Ninth Whelp. Signor Nicolaldi desires Gaigner's [Gayner's] ship and the Biscayners may be released, because it is his brother's ship: [*Margin*, "The Lords know not why the ship was seized by Sir James Bagg, and therefore cannot resolve what to be done with it."] [*One page.*]

Jan. 11. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. To issue a patent from the High Court of Admiralty, in his Majesty's name, to appoint Viscount Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland and Lord President of the North, Vice-Admiral of Munster in place of Viscount Falkland, deceased. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 105*a*. *Half a page.*]

Jan. 11. Whitehall. The same to William Earl of Derby and James Lord Strange. Complaints have been delivered to the Lords against Capt. Edward Christian, their Lieutenant-Govenor in the Isle of Man. They are to take order that Capt. Christian personally attend them in Whitehall on Friday the 14th February next. [*Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 11. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. Understand that the two new ships built at Deptford and Woolwich are ready to be launched, and that the 4th and 5th of February will (in regard of the spring tide) be the fittest time for that service. They are to give orders accordingly, and to take care that able men be prepared for that service, because his Majesty intends to be present. [*Ibid., fol.* 106. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 11. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere. On a letter from the Officers of the Ordnance complaining of the expense of powder and shot in the Vanguard, the Lords sent for Capt. Pennington, and having seen his book, find nothing in it but what is fit to be allowed in that ship. The Officers are therefore to give allowance of that gunner's account, and to send the Lords an account of the expenses of gunners' stores in the rest of his Majesty's ships employed last year on the coasts of England and Ireland. [*Ibid. Half a page.*]

Jan. 11. 52. Petition of Charles Clarke, purser of the St. Andrew, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has served in his place four years and upwards, and having suits in law for trial of title of lands, the Officers of the Navy granted him toleration to have a deputy for a certain time. He is now returned to his place, but finds that by reason he had a deputy, he is pricked out of diet and wages. Prays order that he may receive the same. *Underwritten,*

52. I. *Reference to the Officers of the Navy, to certify why and for what time they gave petitioner leave of absence, and whether he returned within the time. Whitehall, 14th January* 1633–4. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

52. II. *Report of the same. Petitioner had leave because he had a suit depending in the Court of Wards, for two months, which time expired he returned to his place.* [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633–4.

Jan. 11. 53. Petition of John Wright, purser of the Bonaventure, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner having earnest business in Devonshire obtained leave of the Officers of the Navy to travel thither in July last, leaving a deputy. Being detained by the decease of his wife and the state of his business until the end of December, he prays warrant to the Officers to pay him his wages for the time he was away. *Underwritten,*

53. I. *Reference to the Officers of the Navy, similar to that in the preceding case of Charles Clarke. Whitehall, 14th January* 1633–4.

53. II. *Report of the same, confirming the statements of the petitioner, and recommending him as a very able man.* [*Petition and other papers, two pages.*]

Jan. 11. 54. Petition of John Dalton, shipwright, to the same. Petitioner's father and grandfather were shipwrights in the navy, and he was brought up in the same. States past services, and prays to be admitted master carpenter of one of the ships lately erected. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 11. Aldersgate Street London. 55. Sir Henry Marten to Archbishop Laud. Returns a letter with thanks [*that of the Dean and Chapter, calendared in this present volume, No.* 24.], though it does not please him, as the Archbishop guesses rightly, but it is no matter. They have hitherto dealt like scolds or angry women, wherein the writer finds his error, in making choice of their best weapon. He means the Dean and some others; some have expressed their dislike of this action. It remains that thereafter they contend with more manhood, though not with more wisdom, neither of them perhaps being much versed in her book. Is sorry his Grace should be troubled with their foolery. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 12. 56. Extracts made by Sec. Windebank from letters before calendared of Sir Francis Nethersole addressed to the King and Sec. Coke, with queries and comments upon Nethersole's assertions in the passages extracted. [*Five pages.*]

[Jan. 12?] 57. Memoranda of Sec. Windebank as to practical points to be considered in the case of Sir Francis Nethersole. Among them,—Whether he should not be charged at his next examination with his assertion in his letter to Sec. Coke, that his Majesty is likely to be the occasion of the second ruin of the Palatinate? What shall become of the rest of his papers and of letters addressed to him during his imprisonment? Whether de Quester should not be commanded to bring them to the Secretaries? What should be done with Newport, the Dutch Ambassador's servant, and with Nethersole's servants yet in hold? Whether the Queen of Bohemia should not have some real satisfaction that his Majesty will not desert her cause, that so she may be diverted from the French? [*Quarter of a page of foolscap.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633–4. Jan. 12. 58. Examination of Thomas Sheppard, porter of Southsea Castle. being an information against Francis Brooke, deputy vice-admiral of Portsmouth, and John Brooke, his brother, for applying to their own use various wrecks occurring within the limits of the deputy vice-admiralty of Francis Brooke. The charges are,—1. That Francis took from three of the gunners of Southsea Castle a boat of one ton and a half burthen, which they had seized about a year before as wreck at that castle, and sold the same for 4*l*. 2. That Francis took from two Frenchmen, survivors of the crew of a French bark cast ashore, their bark of 30 tons, that he repaired and employed her to sea, and that she was thenceforward known as "Brookes's bark." 3. That Francis seized another French vessel driven ashore between Southsea Castle and Portsmouth, and that she is now lying in the King's dock at Portsmouth, where Francis dwells, but what has become of her lading examinant cannot tell. 4. That a Flemish ship of 120 tons was wrecked to the south-east of Southsea Castle, all the crew being saved. John Brooke said that he bought the wrecked ship and goods of the Flemings for 20*l*. He afterwards received 18*l*. for some of the sails sold, and has sold linen cloth to Mr. Peters and other inhabitants of Portsmouth. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Jan. 13. Westminster. 59. The King to Archbishop Laud. Patrick Young, keeper of the King's library, has lately published in print an Epistle of Clemens Romanus, in Greek and Latin, which was never printed before, and has done this to the benefit of the church and the King's great honour, the manuscript by which he printed being in the King's library. The King farther understands that Bishop Lindsell of Peterborough, and Patrick Young are resolved to make ready for press one or more Greek copies every year, by such manuscripts as are either in the King's library or in the libraries of Oxford and Cambridge, or elsewhere, if there were Greek letters, matrices and money ready for the work. The King has thought good to give them all possible encouragement, and therefore requires the Archbishop that the fine lately imposed by the High Commissioners upon Robert Barker and Martin Lucas for base and corrupt printing of the Bible, being 300*l*., be converted to the buying of Greek letters and matrices for this work. And further, that Barker and Lucas, the King's patentees for printing, being great gainers by that patent, shall at their own cost of ink, paper, and workmanship, print one such volume in a year as the Bishop or Patrick Young, or any other of the King's learned subjects, shall provide, and shall print such a number of each copy as the Archbishop shall think fit. Power is given to the Archbishop to mitigate the fine according to the printer's diligence in advancing with the work. [*One page.*]

Jan. 13. Bristol. 60. Robert Kitchen to the Officers of the Navy, at the office in Mincing Lane, near Tower Street. Understands that there is haste expected in fitting the ship out there [the Ninth Whelp] that she may be on the coast of Ireland by the 10th or 15th March next. Prays present order and supply of moneys. The bearer, Mr. Brooke, the master of her, is come up to answer complaints against him of Capt.

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

Cooper. The writer states his knowledge of Brooke, and recommends him as having performed his charge well under Sir Thomas Button and Capt. James. [*One page.*]

Jan. 13. 61. Sir Edward Seymour, Sir. Edward Hungerford, and others, Deputy Lieutenants and Justices of Peace for Wilts, to Thomas Baude. With much cheerfulness acknowledge the benefit those parts have received by the course the Council, at the solicitation of the person addressed, had taken with Thomas Hilliard, the saltpetreman. If he be not continued in this employment of the petre they desire that Amyell Baude may be recommended to the Lords for this service for Wilts and Hants. [*One page.*]

Jan. 13. Delft. 62. James Forbes to Dr. [John] Staton [Stoughton], minister of Aldermanbury. Having been brought home in safety, returns thanks for favours received in England. For Mr. Damport's [Davenport's] resolution cannot inform the person addressed, the writer's father not having spoken with him, he continuing at Amsterdam upon trial of the place for half a year. What Dr. Ames has which is not extant is not known, Mr. Peters having his papers, who has not been at Delft since "our coming.... Our ceremonies "which are to be brought in here are counted by the magistrates and "people nothing but popery, and the classes do much take to heart "the new part of London diocese. The effects of which proceeding "will show itself in the end, for all good men are at a stand, not "being able to judge what the proceedings of both States drive at, but "enmity between each other, which is much feared. But if ever it "come to pass (which God forbid!) I could wish your State to be in a "better temper than now it is." News from Germany and France. Preparations of the enemy in those parts. Great shipwrecks. P.S. Arrival of one from Amsterdam bringing one of Dr. Ames's books against ceremonies. List of Dr. Ames's works. The writer has sent Sir Nathaniel Rich a printed paper which he is to show to Dr. Stoughton. [*Indorsed, "Mr. James Forbes's letter discovering "some correspondency held by Dr. Stoughton with some irregular "fugitive English ministers living about Amsterdam and in the "parts beyond seas." Three pages.*]

Jan. 14. Ipswich. 63. Henry Dade to Sec. Coke. A pink was wrecked on Friday se'nnight about Mismere haven not far from Aldborough, which was seized to his Majesty's use, when none could come to her but by boat, yet John Ingram of Theberton, bailiff to Mr. Miller, a mercer in Cheapside, who pretends to be lord of that soil where the pink was seized after certain goods were taken out of her, has so terrified Mr. Miller's tenants that they dare not suffer the marshal for the Admiralty to look to the goods. Prays the Secretary to send for Mr. Miller, and refer him to Sir Henry Marten to justify his claim and his bailiff's actions. [*Two pages.*]

63. I. *Statement of Jeremy Nymans, of Dunwich, that on Friday 3rd January inst. Aslack Anderson and others found a Flemish pink lying in the water near Mismere haven so*

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

that none could go to her without a boat. [*This statement is corroborated by the signatures of the actual finders. Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 14. 64. Nicholas's drafts of suggested orders of the Lords of the Admiralty, and answers to various petitions, corrected by Sec. Coke. The petitioners who are here answered are John Ackworth, storekeeper at Woolwich; Charles Clarke, purser in the St. Andrew; John Paltock, purser in the Reformation; John Wright, purser in the Bonaventure; Charles Hawkins; Robert Tokely, William Case, and another, petitioners for freight.

Jan. 14. Whitehall. 65. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty:—Officers of the Navy to bring a certificate of money paid for guard of the Irish coast. To nominate officers for the two new ships shortly to be launched. Capt. James desires four pieces of ordnance: [*Margin,* "There are none to spare."] Letters unread, petitions seven weeks unanswered. To procure order from the Council for the like guard for the Narrow Seas as was set forth in 1632; that the Officers may proceed accordingly. To consider minute of letter to the Lord Deputy: [*Margin,* "Read and approved."]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of John Ackworth above-mentioned. Petitioner prayed payment of his salary which was eight years in arrear. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to certify the truth. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 110. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Answer of the same Lords to petition of Robert Tokely, William Case, and John Dearsly. Petitioners prayed payment of freight for nine ships prested in the expeditions to Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle. Answered that the Lords conceive it fit that consideration be had of payment of petitioners as soon as of others of the like nature. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 110*a. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Order of the same on petition of Charles Clarke. Petitioner prayed payment of wages during absence from his ship. Referred to the Officers of the Navy. [*Copy. Ibid., and see this present Volume, No.* 52. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Robert Smyth. Warrant to bring before the Lords Capt. Thomas Gayner late captain of a Spanish vessel called the Anthony to answer matters objected against him on his Majesty's behalf. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 106*a. One third of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. The same to Lord Keeper Coventry. Certificate that Dennis Fleming, Clerk of the Navy, had served the whole of the past year daily and was entitled to a liberate for 68*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, being for 365 days at the rate of 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 107. *Two thirds of a page.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633–4.
Jan. 14. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Lord Deputy Wentworth. Instructions to him as Vice-Admiral of Munster. Directs the mode of proceeding on the happening of any forfeitures or wrecks; also in the case of goods taken by pirates being seized within the vice-admiralty; and requires the rendering of yearly accounts into the Court of Admiralty in England. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 107. *Two pages and a third.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Report of the Lords of the Admiralty on the bill of Capt. Samuel Dove and the rest of the Owners of the Primrose of London for 564*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.*, freight on the expedition to the Isle of Rhé, referred by his Majesty to the consideration of the Lords on the 30th November 1633. The Lords report that the said bill is fit to be taken order for as soon as others of a like nature. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 108*a. Half a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Answer of the same Lords to petition of Charles Hawkins for payment of freight due for the Matthew of Ipswich, and that until then he might be respited the return of a cablet lent to him out of the Mary Rose. The Lords answered that when he had restored the cablet the other parts of his petition should be taken into consideration. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 110*a, and see this present Volume, No.* 10. *Third of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Order of the same on petition of John Wright. Petitioner prayed payment of wages during absence from his ship. Referred to the Officers of the Navy. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 111, *and see this present Volume. No.* 53. *Third of a page.*]

Jan. 14. Whitehall. Order of the same on petition of John Paltock, purser of the Constant Reformation. Petitioner prayed that being tormented with stone in the bladder, Richard Hals might be his deputy. Referred to the Officers of the Navy to inquire and give warrant. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

Jan 14. 66. Account certified by the Officers of the Navy, of sums received and paid by the Treasurer of the Navy on account of the Fifth and Ninth Whelps employed to guard the coast of Ireland in 1632, and of the Antelope and Ninth Whelp employed on similar service in 1633. Balance due to the Treasurer 1,471*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* [*Three pages.*]

[Jan. 14?] 67. Account of provisions delivered, wasted, and remaining on board the Antelope, during her late service on the coast of Ireland, with account of disbursements to set out the Ninth Whelp, copy estimate on setting those ships out to sea, and amount of the moneys received on account by Sir William Russell and Sir Sampson Darrell. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 14. Chippenham. 68. Henry Baylyffe and Robert Drewe to the Commissioners for making saltpetre. By virtue of their letter of the 16th November, 1633, they had had the various parties before them, when Roger Powell, Richard Martin, and Edward Drewe confessed that they, out of an old pigeon-house and the stuff remaining in a boiling-house in Sherston Magna, had made about 200 lbs. weight of saltpetre,

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

which they would admit Richard Wallis, the constable, to view. They said that Widow Powell intermeddled not therein. It was affirmed that the delinquents had made greater quantities than they confessed, and Mr. Hellier, [Hilliard] the saltpetreman said he would make proof thereof thereafter. [*One page.*]

Jan 15, 69. Petition of William Marsh, late captain of the Seahorse, set forth by his Majesty under the command of Capt. Quaile, deceased, and of the Company of the said ship, to the King. Marsh, succeeding Capt. Quaile on the 14th October 1632, employed his best endeavours to do his Majesty good service, but, by reason of want of provision and mortality of the men, could not accomplish his desires; yet brought home his Majesty's ship with such commodities as they could light upon, which were seized by Sir James Bagg to his Majesty's use. Petitioners pray order for payment of their wages.

69. I. *Reference to the Lords of the Admiralty that if any thing be due from his Majesty, order may be taken for relief of petitioners. Whitehall, 15th of January,* 1633-4. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received 21st January inst. Petition and reference, three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 15. 70. Order of Council. For guard of the Narrow Seas, the Lords of the Admiralty shall be prayed to cause so many ships of the like rank as were set out last year upon the ordinary, to be set forth this spring. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 15. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Sir Thomas Hatton. Expresses gratitude for obligations conferred. Is not likely to come to London this year. The country is good enough to hope in. He is wondrous well, and ready to do any honest service when called, but not willing to set up his bills with a "*Stet, quæso!*" If Drake's ship had been repaired and gone to sea, she might have perished there, or worn out and been lost in memory, but docked up at Dartmouth [Deptford ?] many a passer-by celebrated her fortune,—"This was the first ship "that went about the world!" Begs his service to Lord Holland, to whose house he wishes better than the timber is, with which he prepares to build it. [*See this present Vol., No.* 29, *8th January* 1633–4. *One page.*]

Jan. 15. 71. Robert Reade to his cousin Thomas Windebank at Orleans. Obeys his commands by writing to him. Is anxious to testify his affection in any other way in which the person addressed will prove his absolute power over him by commanding him. French. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 16. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. To cause an estimate to be made for fitting out and maintaining at sea so many ships as were employed on the Ordinary last year for guard of the Narrow Seas and also for the pinnaces the Henrietta and the Maria for guard of the Thames and Portsmouth. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 108 *a. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLVIII.

1633–4.
Jan. 16. Whitehall. Answer of the Lords of the Admiralty to the petition of Henry Goddard, one of his Majesty's shipwrights. Petitioner prayed order to Sir Robert Pye for payment of his fee of 20*d. per diem*, now behind for about six years. The Lords recommended the petition to the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 109.]

Jan. 16. 72. Robert Reade to Thomas Windebank. Praises the eloquence of Windebank's letter of the 4th inst. just received. Those of the writer will only serve to show his correspondent how much he has outstripped the writer. [*One page.*]

Jan. 16. Westminster. 73. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Delivered Sir Thomas's letter (*No.* 29) to Sec. Windebank, who told him that a few days ago he had spoken to Archbishop Laud about Durie's business, and that he then gave him no farther resolution than he had given Durie himself. Promised to speak to him again in a day or two, and seemed to take the matter to heart. Regrets that Roe is not coming up next term. Hears that the Council has been sitting very close, the cause being a packet sent to the King by the King of France, wherein he declared a resolution to take a place lying in the Palatinate on the Rhine, to have a passage over it. The place is Udenheim *alias* Philipsburgh. Some say he has declared himself openly against Austria, and desired his Majesty to join him in league and to protect the Palatinate, which, if the King of France be forced to defend, he will keep. It is certain he will have 40,000 foot and 10,000 horse next spring, and, if the Palatinate lie open, he will march through it and tread it under foot, now when it is beginning to recover. Hopes this will breed some resolution in this State and so some will be used to defend the Palatinate. Hears strong speeches of a parliament to be called, from which neither the Lord Treasurer nor the Archbishop of Canterbury showed themselves averse. If it be, there are hopes of some good issue, whereunto Durie's business will fit very seasonably. One who is of kin to Sir James Ramsay, Lieutenant-Colonel to Hepburn, is to write to him not to stay longer with the French army, seeing it is employed to the wrack of our friends. News out of Germany.—P.S. Hears that Sir Francis Nethersole has played egregiously the fool; 1st, in a letter to Sec. Coke, wherein he blamed him and the King's father for the loss of the Palatinate, and willed him to move his Majesty not to lose it again; 2dly, in making an escape from a guard which was set upon him; 3dly, in seeking protection at the Ambassador of Holland's house; and lastly, in a letter which was intercepted, wherein he wrote to the Queen of Bohemia, that she might from henceforth leave all hopes to obtain any thing from England, and sue to others for aid. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 16. 74. Depositions of Thomas Adams, of St. Bennet's, Paul's Wharf, clerk, Nicholas Bourne, of St. Michael's, Cornhill, stationer, John Partridge, of St. Augustine's, London, stationer, Robert Hobson, and Edward Parry, both of High Holborn, witnesses examined on behalf of Thomas Buckner, clerk, at the suit of the Attorney General.

1633–4. VOL. CCLVIII.

Adams proves that he applied to Buckner to license a book called Adams's Commentary upon Peter, and that Buckner would only license so much of it as he had leisure to read; Bourne proves similar conduct of Buckner in reference to a commentary upon some chapters in Daniel; Partridge proves that, supping a fortnight ago, with William Jones, who printed part of the Histriomastix, Jones said that Michael Sparke had much abused Mr. Buckner, for that before publication of that work Buckner willed Jones to tell Sparke that there were many things in it to be amended, to the quantity of seven sheets, and to charge him not to publish till that were done. Jones told Sparke, who seemed angry thereat, and published the book before amendment. Hobson proves the care of Buckner in licensing a book called The Arraignment of the whole Creature, and he and Parry prove the examination of a copy of Histriomastix, written on certain parchment rolls, with the original manuscript thereof, and that they found the same to differ in certain indicated particulars. *Appended,*

74. I. *Copy of the Interrogatories on which the above witnesses were examined.* [*Depositions and Interrogatories, six pages and a half.*]

VOL. CCLIX. JANUARY 17–31, 1633–4.

1633–4.

Ja. 17. Westminster. 1. Grant to John Adson, in consideration of services rendered and to be rendered to the King in the science or art of music, during his life, of the wages or fee of twenty pence per day, as Henry Littler, deceased, lately had, together with 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per annum for livery. [*Nineteen lines on parchment.*]

Jan. 17. Whitehall. 2. Minute by Sec. Windebank of his Majesty's pleasure that Archbishop Laud, Lord Keeper Coventry, Archbishop Neile, the Lord Treasurer, the Lord Privy Seal, the Earl Marshal, Lord Cottington, and Sec. Coke with Sec. Windebank, calling to them Mr. Attorney General, should consider whether the feoffees of impropriations who have been questioned in the Exchequer should be proceeded against criminally, and if so, whether in the Exchequer or Star Chamber. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 17. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Lord Deputy Wentworth. Acknowledge his letters of 23d October and 7th November last. Touching the ship taken by Gayner in Bullock harbour and afterwards driven into Dungannon, they refer the matter to the Lord Deputy. They will cause Gayner, whose ship is at Plymouth, to be apprehended, and Rookes and Hill, who set him forth, to be sought for. Orders have been given for preparing the Bonaventure and Ninth Whelp for guard of the Irish coast, this year. They thought it not fit to have the guard lessened till pirates and pilfering pickaroons

1633–4. VOL. CCLIX.

are made more sensible of the constant care to meet and punish them. The writers have sent for Capt. Christian and will take such a course with him as will prevent pirates from being succoured in the Isle of Man. Have ordered his patent as Vice-admiral of Munster, and therewith send such instructions as have used to be given. Send copy certificate of the Officers of the Navy of moneys paid by the Treasurer of the Navy for last year's guard; henceforth they pray him to give order that all moneys payable for that service may be put into the Exchequer. Sir Sampson Darrell cannot yet perfect his account, his deputy Morgan being not yet come to town; but he says that of 1,900*l.* he has received 1,000*l.* besides what his deputy has received. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 109. *Two pages.*]

Jan. 17. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. A Dutch ship, the St. Andrew, of Rotterdam, of 120 tons, Isaac Powelson, master, was about the beginning of December last wrecked on the south-east shore Southsea Castle, having in her four small pieces of ordnance, and the goods mentioned in a note enclosed. He is to issue a commission to the persons under named to inquire for and seize all goods saved from the wreck and sold or embezzled. [*The persons named for commissioners are, William Hubberley, William Towerson, Richard James, and Owen Jennings. Copy. Ibid., fol.* 110. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 17. 3. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Bonaventure being to be fitted to serve as Admiral for guard of the Irish coast, and the Officers having had good experience of the ability of William Brooke the elder, and of his integrity and discreet carriage, and having respect to the recommendation of Sir Richard Plumleigh, recommend him for master. [*One page.*]

Jan. 17. Thorpe. 4. Edward Lofts to Henry Dade. Ingham has locked up the door where the wine and the goods are, and has denied workmen, and forbidden them to carry the pink about into the haven, whereby she is ready every north-east wind to be broken to pieces. He has also agreed with John Pitman and James Johnson not to re-deliver the sails to the bearer, and has sealed them a bond in 10*l.* to save them harmless. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 17. 5. Statement of Breaches of Statute objected against the Master, Warden, and Organist of Dulwich College, with under-written opinion of Dr. Basil Woodd thereon; dated from the *Hospitium Dominorum Advocatorum*, the College of Advocates, Doctors' Commons, this day. The particular charges against the master were principally, that he had put down the singing of divine service, and that he did not wear a surplice; a bason and two candlesticks left by the founder, and used as ornaments for the communion table or altar, were gone, and he had conveyed away four of the bells from the belfry; he had married his third wife since the founder's death, kept an establishment unwarranted by the college statutes, and held

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4. college lands in his own hands; he had also brought in "our Mr. Fletcher to be preacher," not being M.A. of either University, The warden is charged with not singing divine service, nor wearing a surplice, nor providing them for the poor scholars, and with keeping a horse at the college charge. The organist was said not to be able to instruct the poor scholars in prick song, nor on the viol and other instruments. His incompetency was alleged to be connived at, either because he was the master's son, or because church music was contemned. Dr. Woodd was of opinion that the statutes were much violated and the founder's meaning much contraried. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 17. 6. Memorandum of Thomas Kirkham, that he paid to Robert Knightly, of Offchurch, co. Warwick, 100*l.*, due to Richard Kirkham, deceased. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 18. Exeter. 7. Mayor and others of Exeter to the Council. Report on the petition of the Governor and others of the Merchant Adventurers of Exeter, trading to France, against Malachi Dudeney, for trading into France, being no freeman of their society, and entering the goods of aliens in his own and other Englishmen's names, and paying customs thereon as Englishmen's goods and not as the goods of aliens [*see Vol. cclı., No.* 65.]; which petition had been referred to the writers. They state the course they had adopted in the inquiry, and transmit the evidence taken by them. Dudeney had refused to produce his books of account, alleging that, in his absence, they had been conveyed away by his wife, and that he could not find them. [*One page and three quarters.*]

7. I. *Certificate of George Kendall, Comptroller of Customs at Exeter, of merchandize entered there, by Malachi Dudeney, from Christmas* 1628, *to* 1*st January* 1633-4, *and for which he paid custom; exports, amount paid,* 325*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.; imports,* 238*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.* [*Three pages.*]

7. II. *Certificate of what has been confessed by Malachi Dudeney, and testified by witnesses produced by the Society of Merchant Adventurers. The witnesses examined were:—*

Henry Every, of Exeter, merchant.
John Mayne, curate St. Olave's, Exeter.
Hugh Crocker of St. Olave's, above mentioned, merchant.
Richard Madocks, of the same parish, fuller.
Allan Pennie, of Exeter, merchant.
Robert Trescott, tucker to Malachi Dudeney.
Nicholas Spicer, governor of the Company of Merchants in Exeter.
James Tucker, of Exeter, merchant.
Hugh Bragg, of Exeter, merchant.
Francis Hele, porter.
Ralph Hermon, of Exeter, goldsmith.

[*Three pages and a half.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633-4.
Jan. 18. Whitehall. 8. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be considered by the Lords of the Admiralty :—Sir Henry Marten, the Attorney General and Dr. Rives about the proclamation touching the King's chambers and ports : [*Margin*, "This is put off till Tuesday next."] Officers of the Navy have recommended William Brooke the elder to be master in the Bonaventure : [*Margin, "Fiat."*] To nominate officers for the two new ships : [*Margin*, "This is done."] To consider a letter from Mr. Dade to Sec. Coke, and another to the Lords from Sir Robert Le Grys : [*Margin*, "A letter of reference [?] about Sir Robert Le Grys."] To consider estimates received this day from the Officers of the Navy : [*Margin*, "Referred till another time ; after the ordinary is settled."] [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 18. 9. Petition of Capt. Dawtry Cooper to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lords, in April last, on complaint of petitioner, gave warrant to the Judge of the Admiralty to send for the master, boatswain, and gunner of the Ninth Whelp. Their now commander, Capt. James, so far slighted the seal of the Admiralty, as that he carried the delinquents to sea and said that any man might procure the like process for five shillings. By which disobedience petitioner has ever since suffered in his reputation, and the mutineers, to the eye of the world, appear blameless, although the Lord President of Munster has written to the Lords and lately averred to Sir Richard Plumleigh, that for the first offence they deserved death. *Underwritten,*

9. 1. *Reference to Sir Henry Marten to receive petitioner's complaint and proofs and hear Brooke's answer, and make a report thereof, so that the service may not suffer from Brooke's absence from his charge. Whitehall, 18th January* 1633-4.

Jan. 18. Whitehall. *Entry* of order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the preceding petition. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 111 *a. Half a page.*]

Jan. 18. Whitehall. The Lords of the Admiralty to Sir James Bagg. His officers of the Vice-Admiralty of the South of Cornwall have stayed at Plymouth the St. Anthony, Thomas Gayner, master. It appears that this ship was set forth by the King of Spain, as part of his squadron of the North. The Spanish resident avows her commission, and that the ship is his brother's, who is an officer in that King's navy. Sir James is therefore, by his Majesty's command, to take order that the said ship and her company be forthwith released. [*Copy. Ibid. Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 18. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To survey the Lion's Fourth Whelp and to certify whether she be fit to be continued in charge. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 112. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 18. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Thomas Austen. Understand, by his letter of the 16th December last, that he has stayed fourteen firkins of butter, laden in a pink to be transported, being goods prohibited to be exported, and that the said butter is coarse and will not keep. He is

1633–4. authorized to sell the same to his own use as a recompense of his diligence in that his Majesty's employment [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 112. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 18. 10. Petition of Capt. Phineas Pett, one of the Officers of the Navy, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Being indebted to Elizabeth Pett, his sister-in-law, in 300*l.*, on Sunday morning, 8th December, as he was going to church, he was arrested at her suit by Edward Ridley, sergeant, James Moreton and William Hawkes, yeomen, at the instigation of Anne Offley, her daughter, —— Paynter, her solicitor, and Thomas Tyler, a tailor, and but that he had made it appear that he was his Majesty's servant, he had been arrested upon an execution, they aiming at the utter ruin of petitioner, notwithstanding he promised payment of 100*l.* before Christmas last and the residue in a short time after. Since which time petitioner has tendered 100*l.* with composition at a reasonable time for the rest, but his offer is utterly rejected. Prays them to summon Mrs. Pett and her abettors for daring to arrest him without leave. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

10. I. *Statement of Edward Ridley and William Hawkes that they were hired to make the arrest as Capt. Pett was going to St. Dunstan's church to hear a brother of his preach, and that they were proffered* 7*l.* *for doing so and carrying him to prison; but that finding him to be the King's servant they never served the execution, for which Elizabeth Pett makes vaunt to recover the debt from the sheriff and undo Ridley and Hawkes for ever.* [*One page.*]

Jan. 18. 11. Officers of the Navy to the same. Since the return of the ships lately employed there has been an exact survey taken of all the servicable cordage in them and the storehouses and on board the ships in harbour, all which amounts to 920 tons 7 cwt. 3 qrs. 4 lbs., whereas the amount of a sufficient magazine ought to be 1,800 tons 7 cwt. 2 qrs. 9 lbs. Leave it to the Lords to take course for a supply, it being a commodity not to be had at all times, without special precontracts for hemp. For other principal stores of canvas, anchors, masts, and boats, the Lord Treasurer the last summer assigned money to furnish them. Desire that the Lords would settle moneys out of hand to repair the hulls according to the last survey which will much increase on a second search. *Inclose,*

11. I. *Estimate to repair all the ships found defective in the general survey of March last, as also for lengthening the rope-house at Chatham, and building sundry wharfs there; total,* 6,995*l.* 18*s.* 5*d.* 17*th January* 1633–4. [*One page.*]

11. II. *Estimate of provisions wanting to supply a full magazine of cordage, as also for timber and seasoned planks necessary to be in readiness; total,* 25,650*l.* 17*th January* 1633–4. [*One page.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLIX.

Jan. 18. 12. Archbishop Laud to Robert Barker and Martin Lucas, printers. His Majesty takes special care of furnishing a Greek press, that such of his subjects as are learned in that language may have means to set forth manuscripts, a thing greatly tending to the honour of the kingdom and good of the church. And because the persons addressed have been faulty in the English print with which they are trusted his Majesty is resolved, as already stated in Vol. cclviii., No. 59, after reciting which the Archbishop inserted a copy thereof. Doubt not they will apply themselves to give his Majesty satisfaction. He will not be pleased with delay, knowing there will be copy ready for the press before they can be ready with letters. Urges them to expedition, and to send him an answer in writing what obedience they will yield to these directions. [*Copy endorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Jan. 18. 13. Examination of Gregory Argyropulus, a Grecian minister, taken by interpretation of James Skelson, of Shoe Lane, weaver, before Alderman Sir Hugh Hammersley and George Long. Being asked how he obtained his Majesty's letters of conduct and collection he said that he came into this kingdom about 7th September last, and brought letters from the Patriarch of Constantinople to Andreas Paleologus, a Grecian, and [he and] the interpreter resorted to Patrick Young, keeper of his Majesty's library at Whitehall (who is very respective to the Greekish nation in regard of the knowledge he hath in that language) and Mr. Young prepared a draft of the letters in question and moved Mr. Wakerley [Weckherlin], secretary to Sec. Coke, to procure his master to move his Majesty therein. As it is, signed and sealed, it was delivered to examinant by Mr. Weckherlin. The interpreter procured it to be translated, the translation being corrected by Mr. Young. Mr. Norton, a printer, dwelling in Foster Lane, printed for examinant 300 briefs, according to the tenor of the letter, whereof he has dispersed about 50 in London, and has collected about 48*l.*, whereof the interpreter has received 12*l.*, it being agreed that he, being solicitor, should have a fourth part of whatsoever should be gathered. [*One page and three quarters.*]

Jan. 20. 14. Petition of Thomas Lunsford, close prisoner in the Fleet, to the Council. This Board on 30th September last ordered him his liberty, so as he with good sureties became bound in 2,000*l.*, that himself, sons, nor servants should do any act against Sir Thomas Pelham tending to a breach of the peace. Petitioner has endeavoured to procure such security, but by his long imprisonment his credit is so weakened that he cannot prevail. Prays them to reduce the penalty of the bond to a less sum. [*One page.*]

Jan. 20. Eye. 15. Late Bailiffs of Eye, Suffolk, to the same. Certificate of measures taken by them under the Book of Orders received by them in June last. They state minutely the nature of their proceedings. The book was read in the presence of the chief inhabitants. Twelve pounds was raised by fines on alehouse keepers, and the constables warned the chief inhabitants to bring their children to be bound

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4. apprentices. But few attended, whereupon "the next Sabaoth" they caused warning to be given in the church, and the same course was taken on a subsequent occasion. They had thus bound out thirty-one apprentices, but Robert Pennyng and John Reeve, two of the principal burgesses, would not attend the meetings, nor would "William Dowsing gent.," an inhabitant, take an apprentice; whereupon the churchwardens and overseers bound an apprentice to each of them, whom the petitioners apparelled and sent with their indentures to their masters, but they would not entertain them. [*One page.*]

Jan. 20. Whitehall. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, of proceedings of the Commissioners for Buildings at a meeting this day:—Subpœnas to be taken out of the Star Chamber against such as have been censured in that court to show cause why those sentences should not be put in execution. This to be moved by Mr. Attorney in the Star Chamber. Winder, a messenger to be employed, a delinquent himself. The 27th appointed for St. Giles's to make their return again; 170 returned upon new foundations. St. Martin's made their return. [*See Dom., Car. I., Vol. cclviii.; No.* 46.]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. 16. Notes, by Nicholas, of business for the consideration of the Lords of the Admiralty:—Sir Henry Marten, Mr. Attorney General, and Dr. Rives attend about the proclamation touching the King's chambers and ports: [*Margin,* "The consideration of a fit règlement referred to them."] To consider of a letter from Mr. Dade, and of two other letters from the Officers of the Navy: [*Margin,* "Mr. Miller to be warned to attend."] To speak with Sir Henry Marten about Mr. Henley's petition, and the reference upon Capt. Cooper's petition. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. 17. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lords having taken into consideration the depredations committed on the Narrow Seas, and even within his Majesty's ports and chambers, by men-of-war, to the dishonour of his Majesty's sovereignty in those seas, the discrediting of his harbours, and the disturbance of trade, require Sir Henry Marten and Attorney General Noy to compose a règlement whereby his Majesty's ancient right in the Narrow Seas and in his chambers and ports may be preserved. [*One page.*]

Jan. 21. Copy of the same. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 114 *a. Half a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy, or in their absence, to the purveyors for felling timber in Hainault Forest. His Majesty's pleasure is that no trees be felled by Chapel Hainault Lodge without the consent of the warden and officers of the forest. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 112. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Augustine Boate, late purser of the St. George, to be purser in the new ship building at Woolwich. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 112 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCLIX

1633–4.
Jan. 21. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To enter Peter Ray, late purser of the Tenth Lion's Whelp, to be purser in the St. George. [*Minute. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 112 *a. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Thomas Frith purser of the Tenth Lion's Whelp. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Henry Young, master gunner of the Rainbow, to be master gunner of the new ship built at Woolwich. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter John Jelf, now in the Happy Entrance, to be master gunner in the new ship built at Deptford. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 113. *Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter John Spencer master gunner in the Rainbow. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter John Hickes, now in the Adventure, to be master gunner in the Happy Entrance. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Gerard Dalby, now in the Henrietta pinnace, to be master gunner in the Adventure. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter William Bishop master gunner of the Henrietta pinnace. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere. To deliver the remains of the gunner's stores in the Rainbow to John Spencer. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar letter for John Hickes in the Happy Entrance. [*Minute. Ibid. Two lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar letter for Gerard Dalby in the Adventure. [*Minute. Ibid., fol.* 113 *a. Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar letter for William Bishop in the Henrietta pinnace. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To enter Joseph Pett, now master carpenter in the Antelope, to be master carpenter in the new ship now built at Deptford. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter John Westall master carpenter in the new ship now built at Woolwich. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Thomas Day master carpenter in the Antelope. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter William Stanley, now master cook in the Defiance, to be master cook in the new ship built at Deptford. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.
Jan. 21. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To enter Daniel Waldron master cook in the new ship built at Woolwich. [*Minute. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 114. *Three lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter John Williams master cook of the Defiance. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. The same to Sir John Drake. His Majesty, by privy seal dated 13th January 1630-1, gave the writers warrant to cause 200*l.* per annum to be paid to Edward Nicholas for his service in the affairs of the Admiralty. It appears from Sir John Drake's account as collector of tenths of prizes in Dorset, Devon, and Somerset, that there is in his hands 256*l.* 18*s.* He is to pay 250*l.* to Nicholas for one year and a quarter ended at Christmas last. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Jan. 21. 18. Petition of Thomas Frith to the Lords of the Admiralty. The King recommended petitioner for purser in one of the new ships. The Lords having otherwise disposed of the same, petitioner prays for purser's place in the Tenth Whelp, [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 21. 19. Petition of William Thomas, purser of the Antelope, to the same. Petitioner has been suitor for allowance of victuals distributed by command of Sir Richard Plumleigh on sundry occasions. Since the ship was employed in that service, the Lords have given directions to the Surveyor of the Navy strictly to examine all pursers' accounts according to the time of service each person was borne in his Majesty's service. Petitioner is charged with two men's victuals for the whole time, viz., 196 days. Petitioner was ignorant of the order, and could not question allowance of victuals commanded by the captain, and issued according to the ancient custom in the sea service. Prays allowance of the victuals delivered and in future will observe directions to the contrary. [*Half a page.*]

19. I. *Sir Richard Plumleigh to Francis Lord Cottington. Petitioner had been employed under Plumleigh's command in various ships from* 1630, *and behaved himself well and honest. Prays Cottington to take notice of him.* [*One page.*]

Jan. 21. 20. List of persons recommended to the Lords of the Admiralty for pursers, gunners, carpenters, and cooks for the two new ships; with names of their recommenders, and Nicholas's notes of the appointments made this day. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Jan. 22. Whitehall. Proclamation concerning Tin. It states that there has been ever special care taken that tin should be duly brought to places of coinage, and there be tried and poized at certain balances, and by a stamp sealed, before the same be put to sale; and to that end coinage houses have been erected in cos. Devon and Cornwall. But by secret practice a great part of the tin is carried away uncoined, in ships which, under colour of coming to buy slate and stone, embezzle uncoined tin in blocks, and by mariners who buy up tin in bars, commonly called pocket tin, of blowers and melters, contrary to the

1633-4. ancient ordinances. These practices are forbidden under pain of the King's displeasure and such penalties as by the law or by censure of the Star Chamber for disobeying this proclamation may be inflicted. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 168. *Four pages.*]

Jan. 22. 21. Sir Francis Wenman and Dr. John Standard to the Council. In obedience to their order of 6th December 1633, on a petition preferred by Philip Box and John Box, sons and administrators of Thomas Box, concerning the taking away of a statute of 360*l.*, acknowledged by John Gainsford to Thomas Box, with other writings, the writers met at Witney on the 17th inst., and called the parties before them. Finding no possibility of composing the differences, they certify that there was such a statute, which they believe to be undischarged, and Elizabeth Box, widow of the deceased and mother of petitioners, professes that the statute and other writings were brought in a trunk into the house of Robert Bowman, father-in-law of John Box, and were left there in John Box's chamber, which chamber Robert Bowman confesses he brake open, that he might come at two beds which he had occasion to use for strangers, but denies that he brake up any trunks, and yet John Box affirms that he lost divers writings out of those trunks in his absence. [*One page.*]

Jan. 22. 22. Archbishop Laud to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London. His Majesty, out of his princely bounty to the repair of St. Paul's, promised 500*l.* a year towards it for ten years, and afterwards as the work might then require. For the last year the promised sum could not conveniently be paid into the chamber of London by reason of the great expense of his Majesty's journey into Scotland. The King has now sent in 500*l.* for his payment appointed in November 1632, and 500*l.* for the like payment in November 1633. The writer is very confident that a knowledge of his Majesty's bounty will quicken such wards as are behind in London, and set an edge upon the Lord Mayor and other men to add to that great work. Desires of the Lord Mayor and Aldermen an addition to their former gifts of 10*l.* Many well-minded citizens would have given a greater sum if they could have thought it fit to give more than their superiors. [*Draft corrected by the Archbishop and signed by him. One page.*]

Jan 22. Westminster. 23. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. The news out of Germany is, that young Oxenstiern is coming ambassador hither. The cause is that the King of France has demanded not only Udenheim, but Mentz also, and draws near the Palatinate with his army. Chancellor Oxenstiern had answered that as long as the Swedes had a foot of ground in Germany the French King should not have a foot of ground in Mentz, and had gone from Frankfort to Erfurt there to desire a meeting of the Circles and Electors of Saxony and Brandenburgh, after which he returned to Frankfort, where a diet is to be held on the 24th February. With this news Durie went to both the Secretaries, to the Lord Marquis, and the Archbishop of Canter-

1633-4. bury. Sec. Windebank thought the King of France would not leave off pursuing Udenheim, his credit being engaged, and promised to speak to the Archbishop for a resolution in Durie's business, and the Marquis promised assistance towards the King by recommending Durie's person; but when Durie came to the Archbishop and prayed him to consider the seasonableness of the state of Germany, that some good might be done at the future diet, he told Durie that he could not answer so many letters which Durie had given him, but would give Durie, if he liked, a note under his hand that he had received them. When Durie said that that could be no encouragement to the foreign churches, except this Grace would take the direction of the work itself in hand and assist them with counsel, he said he would do nothing but what the King would command him to do.; and when Durie said that the churches would be satisfied in their expectation if his Grace only would write in his own name, although as yet the King's name were not made use of, the Archbishop replied, that neither in his own nor the King's name would he do anything but what the King should bid him. So Durie had none other answer, only the Archbishop added that he would speak that day to the King about it. If the morrow were not a High Commission day Durie would go and learn what he has done. Durie had told Sec. Windebank, that except the Archbishop would give some answer to the letters Durie could not see how the work could go forward, or he do any good in going over again, and so all that is done would fall to the ground, to which he said it was a matter depending from the King, and that nothing must be done without him, and when Durie said he was persuaded his Majesty would find good whatsoever the Archbishop would propose to him, he answered that Durie might be assured that the Archbishop was very well affected to the cause. Durie has got a new opportunity to meet again with the Archbishop from Master Johnson, Sir Robert Anstruther's chaplain, who has negotiated this business with those of Lower Saxony, and now also in Denmark with Oliger Rosencrantz, whereof he has sent Durie an account. Rosencrantz is the greatest man for learning and piety of all Germany, and in Denmark the man of greatest authority with the clergy that ever was in it. He has traded many years in this very business, and made it his study If Durie be put off with delays that the King will not yet declare, he knows not how he shall subsist, or what he shall further attempt in this business. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 22. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, of business transacted by the Commissioners for Buildings:—On this day the cases in the parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields were before the Commissioners. Sir John Hippisley built a stable upon a new foundation about five years ago, near the Mews; he submits to compound. Other cases mentioned: those of Sir Gregory Fenner, John West, Lewis Harris, for buildings erected by Mr. Audley of the Court of Wards, Richard Burges, John Smith, clockmaker, George Winder, messenger, John Warde, Peter Harris, and John Bird. The Earl of Dorset moved

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.

for a proclamation, to stop building hereafter, that none shall be admitted to compound. [*See Dom. Car. I., Vol. cclviii., No.* 46.]

Jan. 22. 24. Separate examinations of Capt. Sir Richard Plumleigh and William Brooke, on articles or interrogatories exhibited by Capt. Dawtry Cooper, in relation to the charges of misconduct brought by him against William Brooke. [*Thirteen pages and three quarters.*]

[Jan. 22.] 25. Answer of William Brooke to the articles exhibited against him by Capt. Dawtry Cooper. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

25. I. *Certificate of the Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol of the sufficiency and good credit of William Brooke. 30th December* 1633. *Underwritten,*

25. I. i. *Similar certificate of Capt. Thomas James.* [*The two certificates one page.*]

Jan. 23. 26. Notes, by Sec. Coke, of proceedings of the Commissioners for regulating the Wardrobe. The principal inquiries entered upon this day related to the manner in which supplies for the wardrobe were ordered, and the mode of paying the creditors. The 16,000*l.* ordered to be paid on this account had been duly paid, and also divers sums by way of anticipation. [*One page and a half.*]

Jan. 23. 27. Statement of Richard Westwood and Thomas Bourne respecting the proceedings of Richard Westwood, through the means of Sir Robert Aytoun, secretary to the Queen, to procure a patent for an improvement in chamletting or dressing silks invented by Robert Petloe [Petley], and the endeavours of Peter Harbin to defeat their purpose. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 24. 28. Justices of Peace for Surrey to the Council. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundred of Brixton and borough of Southwark. The number of vagrants punished since Michaelmas last was 171, of poor children apprenticed 41; the old, lame, and other impotent poor were weekly relieved with money and other necessaries in the places where they dwelt. [*One page.*]

Jan. 24. Mincing Lane. 29. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. On 18th December last the writers represented the names of sundry delinquents in the land-carriage of ship timber from Alice Holt to the waterside, inhabitants of Cheam and Ewell pretending that they are freed by service done to his Majesty's house at Nonsuch. Since which time they understand of divers others who plead privilege in discharge of this important service, viz.,—the inhabitants in the Forest of Windsor, which makes the greatest part of Surrey, the King's and Queen's servants holding lands in the county, tenants of St. Paul's and Eton College, knights claiming privilege by their demesne carts exempted from carriage, the like by knights' widows, and the town of Guildford by charter. Pray direction as to these pretended privileges. [*One page.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLIX.

Jan. 24. Mincing Lane. 30. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. Entreat him to solicit the Lords for a speedy dispatch of Mr. Brooke; that he may attend the rigging of the ship [the Bonaventure]. His presence will further that business more than six others. Nicholas is to inform the Lords that Brooke has but half wages till the ship enters into sea wages. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 24. 31. John Wells to the same. Commends the bearer for his honest and ready service in the Navy. Begs Nicholas to procure the Lords to maintain him against envious petitioners. [*From Nicholas's indorsement it appears that the person to whom this letter alluded was "Letherland, the nailsmith." Half a page.*]

Jan. 24. 32. Capt. Thomas Austen to same. There are Flemings loading oysters in Faversham and Cone Water, but his instructions will not warrant him doing anything in those rivers. Nicholas may, if he thinks fit, procure a special warrant. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 24. Bulwick. 33. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Bishop Morton of Durham. Thanks for a favour received by Mr. Wood. Sends abstract of three letters of his last week's correspondence, and explains the state of Germany from the loss of Silesia until its recovery, the retirement of Wallenstein, and the retreat of the Duke de Feria. Such is the estate at this present, but now we are moved by new matter. The French having gotten Lorraine demand Udenheim in the midst of the Palatinate, and have a design to swallow up all on the Rhine, and then we are in the same state or worse, for (pardon him the proverb) as good the devil kept their land as his dam. In the meantime we sit still. If we may safely it is happy, if not, which is to be doubted, Roe beseeches God to show his Majesty in a true light what is fit for him, his church, and people. The Bishop may remember how Durie, a Scotch minister, was employed into Germany for the reconciliation of the Lutheran and Calvinists' churches. He has come home with many letters to the Archbishop of Canterbury, signifying the desire of the Germans, and imploring his Majesty's assistance as mediator. Now it depends on what we will do here. Fears we shall rather quit it with shame than prosecute it with zeal. The Archbishop has promised to assist, but he is so cautelous, and refers to his Majesty, that it is a doubt it will perish by being in hands so great that cannot intend it [*i.e.*, attend to it.] It might be done if Durie were sent back with answers avowed by his Majesty. If nothing can be obtained at court (if they may have leave) he shall return upon private maintenance, wherein the Bishop promised to contribute by himself and friends. It has already cost 400*l.*, and they must seek help of good men. Sends abstract of Durie's negotiation to May last. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 24. Dover. 34. Mayor and Jurats of Dover to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports. Yesterday a small ship of war of Flanders chased a pink of Flushing out of the Downs into Dover harbour, and afterwards anchored in the road all that afternoon.

1633-4. VOL. CCLIX.

The like attempts are frequent to the great detriment of the trade of Dover, and prejudice of the inhabitants. Prays the Earl's direction whether they may by shooting rescue ships so pursued. [*Indorsed by Sec. Windebank. One page.*]

Jan. 24. 35. Note by Sec. Coke, apparently of an application made by the Officers of the Ordnance, for direction as to the proportion to be maintained by them in the magazine, differing rules having been laid down in 1620, 1624, and 1626. The old ordinary of 6,000*l.* was appointed to be continued in 1626. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 24. 36. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, of proceedings in the court of Star Chamber this day, in the case of John More, for building seven dwelling houses, seventeen coach houses, and thirteen stables upon a brick wall, and not upon an old foundation. The notes in this paper comprise defendant's confession, a dictum of the Lord Keeper that nuisances near the King's house are general nuisances and must be removed, and notes of the various fines suggested by the judges. Lord Chief Justice Heath proposed 1,000*l.* fine, and 1,000*l.* more if defendant did not pull the buildings down before Easter; this was approved by Secs. Windebank and Coke, Mr. Vice-Chamberlain, Mr. Treasurer, Lord Newburgh, the Bishop of London, and Archbishop of York. Lord Chief Justice Richardson suggested a fine of 1,500*l.*, with demolition of the buildings; this was approved by Lord Wimbledon. Lord Cottington proposed a fine of 2,000*l.* with 1,000*l.* more if the buildings were not demolished before Easter; this was approved by the Earl of Dorset, the Earl Marshal, and the Archbishop of Canterbury. Mr. Comptroller proposed 2,000*l.* fine with an addition of 1,000*l.* for every fifteen days the buildings should not be demolished after Easter. The Lord Keeper delivered the sentence in accordance with Lord Chief Justice Heath's proposal, which was the sense of the majority. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 25. 37. Petition of Rice Griffith and Thomas Duckworth, pages of the bedchamber attending the Prince, to the King. Petitioners had a grant from his Majesty for the sole chamletting of silk dated 30th December last. Sir Robert Aytoun pretends to have notice of the suit before petitioners, but it will be proved by Robert Petley the first discoverer, that he never gave Sir Robert Aytoun any information until New Year's Day last, being after petitioner's grant. Pray for a reference to Lord Cottington and Sec. Windebank to examine all parties. [*One page.*] *Underwritten,*

37. I. *Reference to Lord Cottington and Sec. Windebank as above desired. Whitehall, 25th January* 1633–4. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 25. Whitehall. 38. Two papers of notes, by Nicholas, of business to be considered by the Lords of the Admiralty:—Settle the ordinary for this year and appoint ships for guard of the Narrow Seas. Mr. Miller attends on complaint of Mr. Dade. Consider the order of Sir Henry Marten and Mr. Attorney touching a règlement. Order to the Officers of

VOL. CCLIX.

1633-4. the Navy touching the time when the ships shall be launched. Reports of Officers of Navy on the petitions of Clarke and Wright. Austen's suggestion of warrant for him to look into Faversham and Cone Water to stay export of oysters. Letter from Dover complaining of insolences of [foreign] men-of-war. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Jan. 25. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to William Brooke the elder. The Lords having appointed him master of the Bonaventure he is required to take charge of the same ship forthwith. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 114 *a. Half a page.*]

Jan 25. Whitehall. The same to Sir William Masham. To give his personal attendance before the Lords on the 1st February, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 115. *Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 25. Whitehall. The same to [Robert] Smyth. Warrant to bring up John Ingham of Theberton, co. [Suffolk], in custody, to answer such matters as shall be objected against him on his Majesty's behalf. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Jan. 25. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar warrant to fetch up Edward Naylor, Lazarus Chappell, and Daniel Chappell, all of Matching Green, Essex. [*Minute. Ibid. Five lines.*]

Jan. 25. 39. Sir Henry Marten to the Lords of the Amiralty, Report on the charges preferred by Capt. Dawtry Cooper against William Brooke. He can make no other report but *non liquet* touching the main pretended misbehaviour, but it is evident that Brooke did not very well affect Capt. Cooper from the beginning of his employment, and that upon all occasions he was ready enough to show his disaffection. [*One page.*]

Jan. 25. 40. Petition of Peter Ray to the Lords of the Admiralty. Thanks them for conferring upon him the place of purser in the St. George now lying at Portsmouth, in the stead of Augustine Boate. Petitioner's residence being at Deptford and not being able suddenly to remove, he prays that Richard Osborne may be his deputy until Michaelmas next. [*Injured by having been used by Nicholas in July* 1634 *as a cover for Vice-Admiralty accounts. Half a page.*]

Jan. 25. Wallingford House. 41. Lord Treasurer Portland to the Officers and Farmers of the Customs, London. The Levant Company having complained that persons not free of their company intrude into the trade and procure their goods to be indirectly laden and landed, and that divers of their own company pass their entries without the company's seal, and having desired that they might have a servant of their own to sit in the Custom House to sign entries of goods to or from the Levant, and to that purpose have nominated William Burgis, the Lord Treasurer wills the persons addressed to admit Burgis accordingly. [*Copy. One page.*] *Annexed,*

41. I. *Orders for regulation of the business to be transacted by William Burgis.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.

Jan. 25. Whitehall. Note by Sec. Windebank of proceedings before [a Commission?] for settling the affairs of the Ordnance. They relate to the question of what the state of the magazine ought to be, and contain what is stated upon that subject by Sec. Coke in his note of 24th inst., No. 35. [*See Dom. Car. I., 22nd June, 1633, Vol. ccxli., No. 41. Four lines.*]

Jan. 25. 42. Other notes by the same concerning the scarcity of saltpetre and the means to be taken for procuring a greater supply. In Scotland no saltpetre. In Ireland it has not been thought fit to try. Proclamation against paving pigeon-houses should be enforced. The names of such as have paved their pigeon-houses should be certified; six hundred, as the saltpetre-men inform. The East India Company furnished with saltpetre out of the East Indies. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 25. 43. Sir John North to Sec. Windebank. When he moves his Majesty on Sir John's petition begs him to inform that Sir John's desire only is to take in farm his Majesty's part of the profit for licences and dispensations granted by the Archbishop of Canterbury, the like having been lately done upon licences for alienation and in some other cases, and this being certified by Mr. Attorney to be according to law. Since Sir John's endeavour herein a great profit has arisen to his Majesty, besides the relief of the poor, and more is likely to follow. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 25. 44. Examination of John Smith taken before Attorney-General Noy. Three years ago last Lent, Smith purchased a piece of ground in St. Clement Danes of Isaac Gload next to Lowches Buildings and afterwards built thereon a house of brick, since converted into two houses, worth 10*l.* per annum each. They are built in part upon the house or yard of a gunpowder house set up about the 39th year of Queen Elizabeth. [*Copy. On the annexed sheet, which, judging from the indorsement, has been always kept in connection with the preceding, are some notes by the Attorney General of a case* [*in the Star Chamber*] *in which Edwin Saul was stated to have been arrested upon a pretended capias. One page.*]

Jan. 26. Whitehall. Proclamation concerning Soap and Soap-makers. Recites all the various proceedings taken in relation to the manufacture of soap, from the first information that pot-ashes and soap-ashes could be made of home materials, and the grant of letters patent, dated 17th December 1631, for so making the same, with the incorporation of the patentees on the 17th January 1631–2, and the appointment of an assayer of soap on the 8th June following. It also recites the recent prosecutions in the Star Chamber of soap-makers who insisted upon making soap in the old way, and the orders for regulating the trade published in the same court on the 23rd of August 1633, with the report of the present Lord Mayor and others of a second comparative trial of the new and old soap, dated 24th December 1633. All persons are charged to observe the before mentioned orders of the Star Chamber, and not to sell soap unassayed, buildings for unlicensed soap-making are to be pulled down, and vats, pans, and other vessels are to be destroyed. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No. 169. Eleven pages.*]

1633–4 VOL. CCLIX.

Jan. 27. Bulwick. 45. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Lord Treasurer Portland. Should be happy if he had no other subject of his letters but to render service, respect, and gratitude; but necessity knows no virtue and forces the writer to beseech the Lord Treasurer to take order for his money. It is enough that he is reduced to retire, and struggle with new trades, to live in some measure as he was born and in the quality with which his Majesty's service has dignified him. His Majesty bought Roe's jewels. Considering the time Roe had kept them to his loss, Don Carlos Coloma offered more in ready money when his Majesty commanded them. The interest from the time of purchase is 910*l.*, and although the Lord Treasurer assigned him 2,000*l.* in May last, he has not touched a penny, the money being not due. If he should receive the rest to-morrow, fees and charges deducted, he should lose by a good bargain about 1,400*l.*, as appears by a calculation in the margin of this letter. Believes the Lord Treasurer has not considered Roe's loss. Nor is this all. His pension is still under restraint. If he cannot be paid without his Majesty's inconvenience, or more pressure on his lordship than Roe would bring, there are other ways for them who have friends. If his Majesty would keep Roe in his service, or employ him, that he might eat his bread whilst his own is being baked, he should be content. [*Copy. One page.*]

Jan. 27. 46. Robert Barker and Martin Lucas, his Majesty's printers, to Archbishop Laud. Account it so great a happiness (after their troubles) that his Majesty is pleased to command them in the Greek impress, that with all alacrity they are ready to do their uttermost. To that end they are labouring already to find out the best font and matrices, and to furnish themselves with paper, and doubt not to give his Majesty, his Grace, and all that shall travail in the same, good satisfaction. [*Endorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Jan. 27. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, of proceedings before the Commissioners for Buildings:—David Mallard, his Majesty's shoemaker, has built two houses in Brewers' Lane and one in Bedfordbury, without licence. St. Giles' certificate returned. To send for the sheriffs and charge them to see the orders of the Board put in execution. Certificates returned from St. Martin's and St. Clement Danes. Mr. Audley referred to Mr. Attorney General; Winder offers 10*l.*, rejected; Mr. Squire submits; Philip Parker and Giles Whiting sent to the Star Chamber. [*See Vol. cclviii., No.* 46. *Half a page.*]

Jan. 27. 47. Notes, by Sec. Coke, of proceedings of Commissioners for regulating the Wardrobe:—The business of the day related to the non-observance of various rules laid down on some previous occasion for the transaction of the business of the office, especially in relation to receipts and payments. [*One page a quarter.*]

Jan. 28. Westminster. The King to the Governor and Company of Merchants trading to the Levant. Recommends John Freeman for consul of Scio and Smyrna in place of Lawrence Greene whom they have removed. [*See Correspondence of Levant Company, Vol. i., No.* 125.

Vol. CCLIX.

1633–4.
Jan. 28. 48. Copy of the preceding. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 28. Windsor Castle. 49. Bishop Goodman of Gloucester to Archbishop Laud. Thanks him for recommending the writer to Hereford. His suit to the King was, that he might retire himself, the better to intend his devotions. Had he thought his Majesty would not have granted it, then he would have accepted Hereford, which he did not refuse in respect of any payments. By losing Hereford, he has made himself unfit to reside in Gloucester, both in regard of his solemn leave taken of his neighbours, as likewise because they will conceive he lives in his Majesty's displeasure, whereby he shall not be able to do the church and his Majesty that service which he might. He is the only unfortunate example of this age in this kind. If the Archbishop would advise him, he should gladly follow his directions, and if he would appoint a coadjutor, the writer would most willingly give him the whole fees of the jurisdiction. Desires the Archbishop to be a means that he may not live in his Majesty's displeasure, and wherein he has offended the Archbishop craves his pardon. [*Endorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Jan. 28. Christ Church, Canterbury. 50. Dean and Prebendaries of Canterbury to the same. Though their own hearts did not accuse them of the least disobedience or disrespect to the Archbishop, yet were they jealous of one another, and suspicious of themselves until they found themselves clear in his judgment, whose acceptance of their protestations has not only acquitted them of their fear but added those spirits to them that they have resolved to outstrip each other in forwardness for his service. *Endorsed by Archbishop Laud: "About my visitation."* [*One page.*]

Jan. 28 51. Petition of Richard Bowen to the same. Having married Katherine Erlisman of the age of twenty-four, whose portion was only 200*l.*, her mother and others to deprive petitioner of his wife and her estate, have, on information to the Archbishop that she was an infant and stolen away, put the bond for the licence in suit, whereupon petitioner was arrested, and has remained prisoner these five months, and his wife conveyed away and endeavoured to be married to another. Prays that the suit on the bond may be stayed and the mother and one Carminoe be ordered to restore his wife to petitioner. *Underwritten,*

51. I. *Reference to Sir Henry Marten, Sir John Lambe, and Sir Thomas Canon, to call the parties before them and report to the Archbishop.* [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

Jan. 28. Bristol. 52. Lewis Gwillim to Capt. Thomas James. The writer has received a letter from his father, dated 20th January, that there are two pirates about Lundy, which stay there to rob the barks which go from Bristol to Ireland and Wales. Begs him to hasten himself what he can to clear the Channel of these pirates. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.
Jan. 28. 53. Statement of Hugh Grove [saltpetre-man]. It is demanded, whether there were not corn in the barns he desired to have in the parishes of Matching and of Laver? Answers that in Daniel Chappell's barn there was no manner of fodder but a quarter of a load of grass, and in the other barns some small quantities of fodder, which he describes. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 28. 54. Affidavit of Richard Westwood, of the Middle Temple, esquire, and Thomas Bourne, of St. Clement Danes, tailor. Confirm the statement in reference to the application to Sir Robert Aytoun, contained in this present volume, No. 27. [*One page.*]

Jan. 28. 55. The like of Robert Petley, draper, of London. Desiring the renewal of a former patent granted by King James to Wilton and Sharpe for watering silks, he acquainted Peter Harbin therewith, who brought Petley acquainted with Richard Westwood. Westwood told him that he had great interest with the Earl of Dorset, and to the end he and his wife might present themselves to the Earl for the accomplishment of their own purposes and this design, they solicited deponent for 300*l.* in money or satins and plushes. Deponent thereupon entreated Harbin that Westwood might have no hand in the said design, because he went about to undo deponent's wife and children. Subsequently, Westwood being indebted to deponent 12*l.*, and being applied to for payment, answered that he could not pay, but solicited an advance of 100*l.* in satins or plushes, "to present himself to the Earl of Dorset," when he would procure the patent, and deponent might pay himself; whereupon deponent utterly refused to have any more to do with him, and gave Harbin order for obtaining the patent, which was accordingly procured on 30th December last. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Jan. 28.] 56. Statement of Peter Harbin in relation to his procuring the patent for Rice Griffith and Thomas Duckworth. Never had any conference with Sir Robert Aytoun thereon. The patent had lain dead about nine years till he put Griffith and Duckworth thereon. [*One page.*]

Jan. 28. 57. Affidavit of the same in confirmation of the preceding statement, with an addition explanatory of Peter Harbin's dealings with Westwood and Bourne. Westwood blamed Harbin for agreeing with Griffith and Duckworth at so low a rate as 200*l.*, and promised that if they would give Harbin and Westwood 500*l.* between them, he would cause Sir Robert Aytoun to desist from the said suit. [*One page.*]

Jan. 29. Westminster. 58. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Wells. King James recommended Edward Abbott, chief chanter of that church, to be chosen residentiary there, and the present King has written similar letters. As he has not yet obtained any place of resident there, the King lets them know that although he lately thought fit that Robert

1633-4.

Creighton should be preferred before Abbott, it was neither from any dislike of his person nor any opinion of unfitness in him, but because they then certified that the residentiaryship then void belonged to the treasurership which the King had bestowed on Creighton. Holding Abbott very fit for that appointment, the King recommends him to be chosen into the next residentiaryship. [*In the margin it is remarked in a note, that the Dean certified his Majesty, on the occasion above referred to, that the residentiaryship belonged to the Dignitary by express words of the charter. Copy. One page.*]

Jan. 29. 59. Petition of Edward Quarrington, prisoner in Newgate, to the Council. In the week before Christmas, they committed petitioner for preferring a petition concerning the difference of soap. He did so only upon the complaint of his customers, and was not encouraged by any soapmaker of London. Expresses contrition and prays discharge. [*One page.*] *Underwritten,*

59. I. *Reference to Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Becher, and Lawrence Whitaker, to examine the matter, and to cause the petitioner to declare by whose instigation he presented the petition concerning the new soap to the Lord Mayor. Star. Chamber, 29th January* 1633-4. [*It is stated below in a note that Corsley Goss, Elizabeth Tucker, and Ann Banner were three of the first that moved petitioner to present his petition to the Lord Mayor. Half a page.*]

Jan. 29. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Francis Lord Cottington. Hopes Cottington delivered the writer's letter to his Majesty, and that that has given Cottington occasion to receive his gracious purpose towards Roe. He can never believe that to him only his Majesty's aspect should be retrograde. There is some lower cause. The fault is not in the sun that every earth does not feel his influence, but in the medium or interposition of clouds if not of eclipses. If it were *bienséance* for Roe to plead before him his own cause he would hear him in more than this, and the wise man concluding there was a time for all things, then there may be a time when a man may remember his own services. Will trust that Cottington will so temper and season his suit, that his Majesty may effectually hear it. [*Copy. See Dom. Car. I., this present Vol., No.* 33. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 29. 60. Assignments of growing payments of revenue made by Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington, for supplying 31,340*l.* 19*s.* 3*d.*, being the charge of the Navy for 1634. [*One page.*]

Jan. 29. 61. List of causes specially appointed to be heard in the court of Star Chamber. They are,—the Attorney General *versus* William Ridley and others; Richard Westley *versus* Robert Allen and others, Essex; and a cross cause between the same parties in co. Cambridge; John Bateman *versus* Henry Wilson and others, Essex. [*One page and a half.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.
Jan. 29. 62. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber this day:—John Smith [*for whose examination; see this present Vol., No.* 44.] was fined 200*l.* and ordered to demolish the houses built by him in St. Clement Danes before Easter. The first case mentioned in the preceding paper, was instituted by the Attorney General on the information of John Apsley, executor of Sir Allen Apsley, against the defendants for taking forcible possession of lands of Sir Allen, probably in Northumberland. The Ridleys, father and son, were fined 500*l.* apiece, the rest 40*l.* each. The cause of Bateman *versus* Wilson and others was that in which Edwin Saul was interested. [*Two payes and a half.*]

Jan. 30. 63. Petition of Elizabeth Lascelles to the Council. Petitioner being the daughter of Edward Coppinger, was about eight years past married with a portion of 500*l.* to John Lascelles, son and heir apparent of George Lascelles of Kneeton, co. Nottingham, with the good approbation of his friends, having testimony thereof from Elizabeth his mother. George, being displeased with his son, refusing to admit him to his presence, and denying him all relief, he, his wife and children, had been supported on petitioner's portion, until that had been exhausted, when petitioner's husband had become distracted, and in that state had been by his father imprisoned. The Judges, at the last assizes, referred her case to some of the justices of peace of the county, whose reports both to the Judges and the Council are annexed. Prays relief. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

63. I. *Justices of Peace for co. Nottingham to the Council. State minutely many circumstances connected with the above petition. The lunatic had been so dangerous that the town* [*Kneeton*] *was forced to watch and chain him. The overseers had assessed his father* (*a man of four or five hundred pounds a year*) *a mark a week for his son's support, On non-payment they had levied the amount, under warrant of the writers, whereupon the father had served them with writs, and threatened to sell his lands and leave the country. Newark, 30th January* 1633–4. [*Two pages.*]

63. II. *The same to Sir Richard Hutton and Sir George Croke, Justices of the Court of Common Pleas* [*sic*]. *Report their proceedings, in obedience to the direction of these Judges, in the assessment and levy of the mark a week, and the suits instituted in consequence. Newark, 30th January* 1633–4. [*One page.*]

Jan. 30. 64. Justices of Peace for co. York to the same. Report on the petition to the Lords of Thomas Rawson. Although pressed out of co. Lincoln, the writers gave Rawson a pension of 40*s.* upon his good behaviour; but he spent it in frivolous suits in the courts at York, and being a man of a most turbulent spirit, was presented to the sessions as a common disturber of the peace. Refusing to find

1633–4.

sureties, he was committed to gaol until he would do so, and was delivered to Robert Briggs, then constable of Rothwell and Carlton, from whom he escaped. Briggs, on a new warrant, conveyed him to York Castle; but, being set at liberty, he has served a subpœna out of the Star Chamber upon Briggs and another. Notwithstanding all this, on the Lords' letters the writers gave him 5*s.*, and promised, on a certificate from his neighbours of his good behaviour, to readmit him to his 40*s.* [*One page.*]

Jan. 30. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Archbishop Laud The treaty now depends wholly on his wisdom and favour. The French King will attempt to enlarge himself upon the Rhine, to which there is no port but over the hedges of the Palatinate, the inheritance of their master's nephews, and the only clear Protestant Church of Germany. He may eat up Lorraine and the circles of the Rhine, and then *plus ultra* as felicity shall lead ambition. There will be as little hope for the religion under the French as under the Austrians, and the Dutch Unity will not temper it, for their policy considers not strict religion, but, by liberty of all, profit. Thus are the cards packed, and we are like to be losers if his Majesty's wisdom prevent it not. Believes it is in his power, by uniting the churches, to fortify the temporal state of their friends, so as all should be equally balanced, and the proudest be brought to moderation. [*Copy. See Dom. Car. I., this present Vol., No.* 33. *One page.*]

Jan. 30. Lisneygarvey. 65. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to William Weld. His letter for George Rawden to come over came so late that it was not possible for him to be there by the day of hearing. Knows he puts Weld to great trouble, but will speedily settle his estate so as his debts shall be less, he will pay Weld's arrear and take care for his future payment. Now sends George Rawden to Dublin to get money for Weld. Believes the day for the hearing about the wardship is past. Weld does not let the Earl know what Sir Miles Fleetwood said against him. Weld has as much wit as the Earl to make an answer. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 30. Westminster. 66. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Had pressed his business home on Sec. Windebank, and told him that if neither King nor Bishop [Archbishop] did write, nor give Durie some evidence of approbation, the business was fallen to the ground, and that he would wash his hands of it, though much grieved so to do. He had urged Windebank to speak both to the Bishop and the King to that effect. The next day he went to the Lord Bishop, who told him that the King was resolved not to declare till Oxenstiern should, and that for himself he would not answer all the letters, but would give Durie, under his hand, five or six lines to show that he had received them. Durie answered that that would be no encouragement to the churches abroad, and that if his Grace pleased, Durie would draw two letters, one for those that had written to him, to be an answer to all at once another to those that have not yet written, and chiefly to the Lutheran party in general, to testify that the Church of England is not

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4. averse from such a business. To do this the Archbishop gave Durie leave on Saturday last, whereunto somewhat helped a letter from Mr. Johnson, Sir Robert Anstruther's chaplain, wherein he gave account of his negotiation with Rosencrantz in Denmark. So Durie went and delivered two letters, which the Archbishop read before dinner, and excepted something at first against the titles, then read them over very attentively and said nothing at all, but asked Durie when he would go. He said when it should please his Grace to direct him. He said Durie should not expect any direction from him, but he would know of Durie what he intended. He said he thought he should be there before the Diet at Frankfort should be at an end, but to go thither, quoth Durie, I see no possibility, "while I am here in debt and destitute of means in time to come. "At this, he instantly, with a serious look fixed upon me, asked "whether I would, if the King should be pleased to bestow a par-"sonage upon me, receive it or not. I stood awhile in deliberation "and said, I thanked his Grace. To which he replied, that was no "answer to the question, but he would know of me whether or no I "would accept of a benefice. I said 'Yes; that I found no difficulty "in that, only I could not be at once at my cure and abroad.' He "said, 'You may have a curate; and now there is a benefice fallen "in Devonshire, of above 20*l.* in the King's books, which if you will, "I shall ask from the King for you.' 'I said, I should be beholden to "his Grace for it,' and so he went to dinner." On Tuesday his Grace said he knew the case better than he did before, and that he would alter Durie's letters. The next day Durie went to his Grace's chamber at Whitehall, where, in the presence of the Bishop of London, he said the King was very willing to give Durie the benefice, and called for the Clerk of the Signet, and commanded him to make a draft for the King's hand, which Sec. Windebank was to get signed that day. Durie finds this will be a distraction to his main business in riding to Devonshire and providing a curate, the payment to whom (at least 20*l.*) with first fruits and other charges will leave little to provide for his journey, but perhaps all the while they did this but to try how he was inclined. Hears that young Oxenstiern is in Holland and that other ambassadors are coming over. The Diet of Frankfort will be very great. The French have not been suffered to take Udenheim. The confederate states re-enforced their troops before it, and would not suffer them to come near, but have got it by composition for themselves. Has received of Mr. Strikson 40*s.* of the 3*l.* Roe allowed him last. [*Two pages.*]

Jan. 30. 67. Denys De Montagne to —— Malte. The same day that Malte was with the writer he was told that the Duke of Lennox and his brother-in-law, the son of the Lord Treasurer of England, would arrive in Paris in seven or eight days. Wishes Malte in the meantime to gain Mons. de la Milleray, Master General of the Artillery. Mons. des Roches and the Père Joseph have already intelligence of the affair. Mons. de Benefille can materially assist in disgusting the Duke with the idea of allying himself in England to his dis-

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.

honour and disadvantage. Malte will conduct the affair with his accustomed secrecy and discretion. The writer only desires the good of France and of the Duke. — P. S. Malte must inform himself of some noble person to propose to the Duke to engage himself in France. [*Underwritten is a memorandum of Malte, that the letter was left for him at his lodging at the house of Mons. Vibée, washerman of the Bastille. One page.*]

Jan. 31. Westminster. The King to Lord Treasurer Portland, Lord Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and to the Officers of the Exchequer for the time being. Recites that there had been for some few years past a course agreed upon by the Farmers of the Customs and certain factors at Dover, in behalf of sundry merchant strangers, for bringing into the port of Dover foreign merchandise to be reshipped for foreign parts, on payment of half subsidy, which course, according to the agreement, was to continue but a short time, unless renewed; also, that his Majesty was given to understand, that sundry merchants dealing in foreign goods in parts beyond seas, desired to make use of the ports of London and Dover as staple places for that trade, bringing in the merchandise of Germany, France, Eastland and the Netherlands, to be reshipped into ships of the King's subjects bound for Italy and other southern parts, and also bringing in goods of Italy or other southern parts, to be in any ship transported into Germany and the other countries before mentioned, so as they be not charged with the full payments of customs but be admitted to make some reasonable composition, but being willing that the goods should be laid in storehouses till the time of shipping them again for foreign parts; his Majesty authorizes the Farmers of the Customs to compound with such merchants upon such abatement of duties as may be convenient and fit. [*See Corresp., Levant Company, Vol. i., No.* 81. *Five pages and a half.*]

Jan. 31. Star Chamber. 68. The Council to the Keeper of the Clink and New Prison. Warrant to set at liberty William Walgrave, formerly committed to his custody. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 31. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance before the Lords of Edward Naylor, Lazarus Chappell, and Daniel Chappell. They were ordered to attend from day to day, and in the meantime to remain in custody of the messenger. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 115. *Seven lines.*]

Jan. 31. Lambeth House 69. Archbishop Laud to the several Bishops of his province. In the first commission for repair of St. Paul's it was thought fit that the clergy should contribute together with the laity, to the end that their good example might the better move them to the furtherance of so pious a work. But this course took not good effect, divers of the clergy disliking it, wherefore, on renewing the commission, it is thought expedient to leave the clergy wholly to their ordinary. The persons addressed are to call the clergy of their dioceses together and use effectual means with them to give their utmost

1633–4. VOL. CCLIX.

assistance to a work that so nearly concerns the service of God, and the honour of the church and nation. [*Draft, corrected by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Jan. 31. Faversham. 70. Capt. Thomas Austen to Nicholas. Has made stay of three pinks, riding in Faversham liberty, who had taken in oysters. The catchers of oysters contend that they may sell to whosoever will buy them. Austen caused the pinks to deliver their oysters again, and saw them depart. Thomas Askew, water-bailiff of Faversham, and John Darby and John Peck, both of Milton, are now gone over to Flushing with oysters. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 31. 71. Notes by Sec. Windebank of proceedings in the Star Chamber against Peter Apsley, charged with a high insolency in challenging the Earl of Northumberland, being then in attendance upon the King in his journey to Scotland. The notes comprise an outline of the speech of the Attorney General, with one or two special passages, *ex. gra.*:—He states the defendant to have been guilty of an offence against God and the King, and an affront to the justice of heaven and earth; "for he that takes the sword in hand to revenge himself "implicitly avows there is no justice in either. . . [It was] an affront "to his Majesty to interrupt that great solemnity and triumph. I "am sorry it is not death as it was in Segrave's case." The case of Segrave, temp. Edward II., had been before commented upon. The notes also give the opinions of the Judges in passing sentence. Lord Cottington moved for a fine of 5,000*l.*, with imprisonment in the Tower during the King's pleasure, and various submissions. Lord Chief Justice Heath would have reduced the fine to 1,000*l.*; but had no followers. Sec. Windebank moved for the defendant's perpetual disability for office. Archbishop Laud spoke thus, "Duel "is against the law of all nations. He that dies in hot blood, dies out "of charity. Denied Christian burial in other nations. He is no "Christian. Fine 10,000*l.*, and agrees in all the rest with the highest." The sentence passed was that suggested by Lord Cottington, with Sec. Windebank's addition. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Jan. 31. 72. Minute of application of the Spanish agent to [Lord Treasurer Portland?] for payment out of the Exchequer of 1,429*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* portion of the value of certain Spanish coin belonging to John Bistoven of Antwerp, paid into the Exchequer by Rookes, the searcher at Dover, where the coin had been seized. The agent also desired that the Attorney General might be directed to prosecute Rookes for recovery of the remainder of the value of the coin. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 31. Feb. 10. Orleans. 73. Thomas Windebank to Robert Reade. Reade's letters take from the writer all apprehension of losing his knowledge of French now that he is returning to England. Remembrances to Mr. Elphinstone and Mr. Dethick. French. [*One page.*]

Jan. 31. 74. Account of Robert Bateman, Chamberlain of London, of moneys received and paid for repairing St. Paul's, from 10th April 1631 to

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4. Michaelmas 1633: total received 17,923*l.* 11*s.* 10*d.*; total paid for compensations, materials, and labour, 11,169*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.* A memorandum at the foot states that 6,621*l.* 19*s.* had been received since Michaelmas, and that the whole disbursements to this day amounted to 11,197*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

74. 1. *Brief of disbursements in payments for materials and labour from 15th April to 31st October* 1633: *total,* 496*l.* 4*s.* 8¾*d.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Jan. 31.] 75. List of citizens, probably persons interested in the cloth trade, warned to attend [the Council?] this day:—Among them are Mr. Cambell of Drapers' Hall, Thomas Plommer and his brother, near London Stone, Abraham Chamberlaine, Ward, goldsmith of Cheapside, Mr. Pennington, Mr. Bedell, draper in Paul's Churchyard, Edward Newport, at the Green Dragon in Bishopsgate Street. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Jan.?] 76. The King to [the Lord Mayor of London?] The place of Captain of the Artillery Garden being vacant by the death of [Nathaniel Tayler], late captain, the King recommends Capt. Walter Neale for election. [*Draft. One page.*]

Jan. 77. Petition of Edmond Needham and Francis Blandew, the King's servants, to the King. The King referred their former petition [*see* 30*th December* 1633, *Vol. cclı., No.* 48.] to Lord Cottington. State subsequent proceedings, and, inasmuch as it is apparent that the mouth of the river cannot be choked by the working of the proposed engine at a distance of 50 miles, they pray warrant to draw up a grant of the sole use of the same for 14 years. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 78. Archbishop Neile of York to the same. Certificate of the state of Church affairs in his diocese and province, with the marginal remarks or "apostyles" of the King. The dioceses of Chester and Carlisle had been found, upon an archiepiscopal visitation, to have very widely departed from the practice of uniformity. Ministers, by "chopping, changing, altering, omitting, and adding," at their pleasure, indicated that they did not deem themselves bound by the form. "Many knew not how to read the service according to the "book, and those deemed themselves conformable who did not oppose "it." The two cathedrals in these dioceses were used as parish churches as well as cathedrals, and on Sundays "the service with voices and "organs in the choir and the reading service in the body of the "church," were proceeding at the same time. This source of confusion the Archbishop (if it stood with his Majesty's approbation) proposed to remedy. The King has noted—"It does stand w^th^ my pleasur, "wherefore see that by the next yeare, ye giue me a good account "thereof." There had been great "profanation of consecrated places," and at Holcome, in the parish of Bury, co. Lancaster, the steward of the King's courts coming to keep courts in the chapel there, and finding the chapel door locked, set a fine of 40*l* on the churchwardens. The Archbishop besought his Majesty to take off this

VOL. CCLIX.

1633-4. fine, and lay his commandment on the Bishops not to suffer such things to be done in churches. His Majesty answered, "I haue "comanded the Secretarie to take order withe this abuse." Again, at Bunbury, co. Chester, the Company of Haberdashers of London had appointed a preacher and a curate to a grammar school, "*quam-*"*diu se bene gesserint,*" and claimed power to place and displace them at pleasure. The preacher and curate had been suspended for nonconformity. The Archbishop sought the protection of the King against anticipated complaints of the haberdashers. The King replied, "I haue had the lyke complaint from the Ar: B: of Cant:, "wherefore as I haue answered him so I tell you, that I will not "endure that anie Lay Persone (muche lesse a Corporation) haue "power to place & displace Curates or beneficed Preestes at ther "plasur, therefore ye may bee sure of more then my protection in "this." The collegiate church at Manchester having been found altogether out of order, the warden and fellows had, upon consideration, reformed themselves, all but one, Mr. Bourne, who was contented to read the prayers, but was ashamed to put on the surplice, which he had not done for 30 years, whereupon he was suspended. The King remarked, "Let him be so still, except he conforme." With reference to recusants the King was informed that hundreds of them, having been brought out of all parts of the province of York, to compound with the Commissioners, the same Commissioners had signified the King's pleasure, that the Bishops should forbear proceeding against such as had compounded; yet, if it appeared that they transgressed by having their children christened by popish priests, or by being married by them, or by any like offence of ecclesiastical cognizance, the Bishops would proceed against them. The King notes in the margin, "The neglect of punishing Puritans "breedes Papists." [*Ten pages.*]

[Jan. ?] 79. Petition of George Lascelles to the Council. Understands that he is petitioned against for maintenance for his eldest son, his wife and children. Knows not whether Elizabeth was married to John Lascelles or not; he was neither privy, nor gave his consent, nor was present, nor made acquainted therewith beforehand; nor was the petitioner's mother consenting thereunto. He made his son a plentiful allowance till he grew irregular; he was educated at the charge of above 1,000*l.*, but has been rebellious, disobedient, and unnatural to his father, by threatening to kill him and burn his house. He has 11 or 12 dutiful children and many creditors; all which he, being an aged man and discontented father, leaves to their grave wisdom. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 80. Petition of William Elworthy, prisoner in Newgate, to the same. The Lords in the week before Christmas committed petitioner for preferring a certificate subscribed by traders in soap to the Commissioners for Soap. Petitioner rashly drew up that certificate. Roger Pares, sometime a soap boiler, procured it to be written by Charles Dutton a scrivener. Expresses contrition, and prays for his discharge. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4.
[Jan.] 81. Duplicate of the preceding. [*Half a page.*]

Jan. 82. Petition of William Norres to the same. Under the letter of the Lords of the 16th October last, the referees, finding John Fleming refractory, have bound him to appear before the Lords on the 12th March next. He pretends to be sick of the gout to gain longer time. Petitioner prays that Fleming may appear according to his bond. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

82. I. *The Council to the Earl of Derby, Viscount Molyneux, Sir Thomas Powell, Roger Downes, and John Salisbury. By the letter of the persons addressed, dated the 27th April last, concerning the differences between William Norres and Sir Cuthbert Clifton, John Poole, and John Fleming, the Council perceive the agreement settled between them, and that Fleming had endeavoured to elude the same. The persons addressed are to require him to conform, and in case of his refusal to bind him over to appear. The Council are also informed that Fleming has enticed away the eldest son of Norres, and conveyed him into parts beyond seas, where he is in danger of being perverted in his religion, the referees are to take strict examination thereof. Whitehall, 16th October* 1633. [*One page.*]

[Jan.?] 83. Petition of Capt. Dawtry Cooper to the Lords of the Admiralty. Sets forth his various losses in being sent to Bristol to take charge of the Ninth Whelp, and there compelled to give place to Sir Thomas Button, and in being blown up in the Seventh Whelp. His Majesty gave him 500*l.* in concealed lands, but the title had been mistaken, and Lord Cottington knows that he never received any benefit. By reason of long illness he is grown so miserably poor that he is ready to starve. Prays that he may be relieved from Chatham. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[Jan.] 84. Petition of the Vintners of London to Archbishop Laud, the Lord Keeper, the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, the Earl of Dorset, and Sec. Windebank, referees appointed by the King to consider their petition preferred 25th January 1633–4. Pray them to reconsider the petition of petitioners, and certify thereon to his Majesty. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Jan. 85. [Sec. Windebank?] to the Clerk of the Signet Attendant To prepare a bill for his Majesty's signature containing a grant to John Weekes, of the rectory of Lanteglos juxta Camelford, Cornwall, void by the death of Dr. Price, Dean of Hereford. [*Half a page.*]

[Jan.] 86. Justices of Peace for co. Devon to the Sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Tavistock, Liston, and Roborough. There are 151 apprentices serving within those hundreds, besides those bound out by the mayors of Plymouth and Oakhampton. Thirty-four vagabonds have been punished since

VOL. CCLIX.

1633–4. March last. Fourteen tipplers and ale-house keepers punished, and rates for the poor duly levied. Sir William Stroud's extreme sickness prevents his signing that certificate. [*One page.*]

Jan. 87. List of King's servants who, by his warrant, are to receive double liveries out of the Great Wardrobe, that is, on account of their holding several places, to each of which was attached a livery. Among them are Nicholas Duvall, page of the Queen's bedchamber, and also one of the musicians; Nicholas Lanière, master of the King's music and also lutanist, and Henry Ferrabosco, musician for the voices and also for the wind instruments. [*One page.*]

Jan. 88. List of certificates returned during 1633 concerning the observance of the printed orders, with notes of the contents of each certificate. At the end is a summary, from which it appears that 18 counties only had certified, and it is suggested that the Sheriffs should be ordered to return a list of the several divisions in their counties with the names of the Justices, that notice may be taken of their neglect. [*Five pages.*]

Jan. 89. Notes showing what disadvantage arises to the customs from the export of fish in strangers' bottoms. [*Half a page.*]

[Jan.] 90. Estimate for setting to sea the Bonaventure for eight months, and the Ninth Whelp for thirteen months and one day, as a guard on the coast of Ireland; total, 6,350*l.* 5*s.* 8*d.* [*Two pages.*]

[Jan.] 91. Dimensions of the two new ships to be built in 1634, suggested by Sir Thomas Button, Sir Henry Mervyn, Sir Henry Mainwaring, Capt. Pennington, and several shipwrights. [*One page.*]

Jan. 92. Particular of goods in the St. Andrew of Rotterdam, Isaac Powelson master, before her grounding on the south coast of England. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

92. I. "*Note of such goods as I had off the St. Andrew.*" [*Indorsed by Nicholas as "Mr. Brooke's," that is, Francis Brooke's, note of goods in the Dutch ship wrecked near Southsea Castle.* [*Half a page.*]

[Jan. ?] 93. Names of Saltpetremen in deputation, and such as have authority now to be called in. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLX. FEBRUARY, 1633–4.

1633–4.

Feb. 1. 1. Petition of John Livesey to the Lords of the Admiralty Understands there is a prohibition for the transportation of oysters out of the land, without leave. Petitioner is master of the Hope of London, riding at Faversham. Prays leave to employ his bark in the carriage of oysters to Rotterdam during the ensuing Lent. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, "Negatur." Half a page.*]

Feb. 1. 2. Justices of Peace for co. York to [the Sheriff.] Certify their proceedings in binding apprentices, regulating ale-houses, and apprehending vagrants, within the liberty of Pickering lathe, except Caxton, and in Hackness and Lastingham, in the North Riding of York, since February 1629–30. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 1. 3. Information of John Spencer, one of the gunners in the Tower, that John Wright, brazier, dwelling at Lothbury at the sign of the Brazen Horse, Peter Brockelsby, pewterer, by St. Andrew's Church in Holborn, and Michael Robinson, brasier, in Gratious [Gracechurch] Street, had bought and sold various enumerated pieces of brass ordnance. It is added that Sir John Heydon had a survey of the forts taken in 1623 whereby may appear what ordnance was then in every fort, and what is now wanting will appear by late surveys. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke. One page and a half.*]

Feb. 1. 4. List of ships and forts which required to be supplied with munition. It comprises 19 ships at Chatham, 2 ships at the chain, and 3 of the Whelps. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 1. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of Sir William Masham before the Lords. He is to attend from time to time until discharged. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 115 a. Quarter of a page.*]

Feb. 1. Delft. 5. John Forbes to Archbishop Laud. Was bold at his being with the Archbishop to speak freely such things as he thought most concerned his Grace's good, both here and hereafter, and as he promised he intends to perform, that is, to acknowledge, in all thankfulness, his Grace's love and favour, howsoever the effects have not answered his pains, and thereby the writer is hindered from taking his journey to Scotland, being impelled to labour for purchasing something to maintain his family there. Affairs in that place go on as before, although there be some occasions which are like to shake their security, but these Forbes will not commit to writing. Touching the affairs of the church in general, and the church of the company of Merchant Adventurers in particular, his not meddling has kept him from further knowledge than such as has been brought to him by some well-willers of both states, who are sorry that this matter concerning the church of Delft has been so much insisted on, from the fear of inconveniences it is like to produce. It is universally disliked, and now so much the more for the person chosen to come to that church, but in this the writer will not speak much lest it be thought his own particular moves him. Desires no more (seeing he can have no more) but that he may remain in the favour of his Majesty and the Archbishop. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.
Feb. 1. Custom House. 6. Certificate of Sir John Wolstenholme and John Jacob. That the husbands of Pascal Bennett and Marie Bateman, dwelling in Ratcliff, are at present at Flushing, and that they are desirous to travel thither to them and return again speedily. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 1. 7. Account endorsed "Gomeldon," and consisting principally of notes of small sums of money lent to a person of that name. [*Imperfect. Three quarters of a page.*]

[Feb. 1.] Office of Ordnance. 8. Abstract of the account of the remains, receipts, issues, and returns of the Office of Ordnance, dated the 16th October 1633, with remarks of Sir John Heydon thereon. Various particulars are stated in which this account is alleged to be defective, and it is suggested that a further return, embracing various omitted particulars, should be called for. [*Eight pages and a half.*]

Feb. 3. Chester. 9. Mayor and others of Chester to the Council. By the great quantities of farthing tokens brought to that city, they are grown to that undervalue that in buying victuals or other commodities what was formerly had for a penny in silver is now in farthings twopence or more. Hence happen many complaints and controversies, and on the whole matter their markets decay and all sorts of victuals are grown to excessive rates. Of late, James Scarre of Rawden, co. York, clothier, brought to Chester 10*l.* in farthing tokens, all which the writers conceive to be counterfeit. On his examination confessing he had them from Henry Rodwell, of Pickersgill near Masham, co. York, petty chapman, and that he gave 5*l.* worth of commodities for them, the writers bound Scarre over to the sessions, and made stay of the farthings, some of which the bearer, Mr. Blease, an alderman of that city, has to show. Hence arose reports that no farthing tokens should henceforth pass, to the great prejudice of labourers who receive their days' wages, and the impotent poor who receive charitable devotions, in that coin. Solicit directions. [*Two pages.*]

Feb. 3. 10. Sir Robert Coke and Richard Wood to the same. Acknowledge their letter of the 22d January concerning the speeches uttered by Robert Redferne against the King, peers, and bishops. They cannot perceive that Redferne had any other abettor than the atheism of his own heart, for he has heretofore spoken most execrable blasphemy against God and our Saviour, which they believe was certified about a year since to the High Commission. Conceive that his disesteem of the God of Heaven causes him to slight so great a Majesty as their gracious Sovereign. [*One page.*]

Feb. 3. Bristol. 11. James Dyer to Nicholas. What report Mr. Attorney has made to the Lords for Admiralty power to be used in Bristol and other places the writer presumes is known to Nicholas, of which he begs to be informed. Unless to wait on Mr. Attorney, he would not see London until next term. He hears nothing of the other business of a concealed prize, but doubts not Nicholas retains it in his memory. Sir John Lacy's servant is with the writer, and tells him

Vol. CCLX.

1633–4.

of an excellent purchase in Oxfordshire, of which he will acquaint Nicholas hereafter. [*One page.*]

Feb. 3. Lambeth. 12. William Dell, secretary to Archbishop Laud, to Sir John Lambe. The bearer [Mr. Dios of Shrewsbury] has been commended to the Archbishop by the Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, and because he seems to be well affected to the church, the Archbishop prays Sir John to give him a hearing about a will which somewhat concerns him. If he finds his suit to be fair, Sir John is requested to move Sir Henry Marten to do him justice. Another thing there is which concerns the late Bailiffs of Shrewsbury, wherein the Archbishop prays Sir John's advice, whether if be not fit to call them into the High Commission for presuming to put Dios to the oath *ex officio, &c.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. $\frac{3}{13}$. Leyden. 13. Stephen Goffe to Gilbert Sheldon, chaplain to Lord Keeper Coventry at Durham House. It has pleased his Majesty and the Archbishop of Canterbury to design the writer to succeed Mr. Forbes in Delft among the merchants. His happiness that so great honour should be conferred upon him without his thought or petition. Wishes Sheldon to make known the thankfulness and devotion of the writer's heart to the Archbishop. Explains to Sheldon the peculiarities and difficulties of the place. The merchants have been used to hear "three extemporary sweating sermons every week," and ẽgo [ergo?] unless he brings them at least two sermons, he shall never be reckoned a preacher amongst them, and he cannot see how it is possible to perform that, unless he should descend to their unconscionable fashion in talking whatsoever offers itself. Besides he must abandon his studies which he has been hitherto able to carry on, making use of the University and such learning as might be found there. In Delft he shall be penned up in one narrow corner among men that hate him, and do not love our church, as will be seen by a new letter they have sent in behalf of Mr. Forbes, who yet dwells among them and governs them. For the entertainment, the writer shows that the increase to himself (40*l.* per annum) will be more than compensated by various disadvantages, but still his conclusion is to undertake the way designed for him by the Archbishop, provided on second consideration he may not be continued in his present place, that of chaplain to an English regiment, where all the officers were worthy and right honest men, and he himself enjoyed exceeding love from all of them. Mr. Forbes's choleric son would have got to Busse if the captains had not been better inclined. The writer hoped to have studied by the help of Vossius, who has seriously bestirred himself about Damport [Davenport], who having yielded to the Dutch classis wholly, has yet been stopped in his election by Vossius on two points: that he came out of England as *desertor ecclesiæ*, and that since his coming he has preached against the civil government there for permitting the Remonstrants to preach. If some relation were sent of his manner of forsaking his King and church, the writer doubts not they might be delivered from that plague, and he would make for New England, whither

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

Mr. Cotton and his son (born a-shipboard and therefore called Sea-born) and Mr. Hooker are safely arrived (as they say there) by special extraordinary prosperous winds. [*Indorsed by William Dell. Two pages.*]

Feb. 3. 14. Lines entitled, "A brief expression of the delight apprehended "by the author, at the seeing of the solemn triumphs of the gentle-"men of the Inns of Court riding with the masque presented before "his Majesty."

Commences :—

"Now did Heaven's charioteer, the great day's star,
In western ocean lave his weary car"

Ends :—

"And be as valiant in the midst of fight
As they seemed glorious in the masque of Night."

[*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 4. Westminster. 15. Sec. Windebank to Robert Davison, keeper of the New Prison. Warrant for release of John Smith, gentleman, who had given sufficient security to appear before the Council whensoever called upon. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 4. 16. Certificate of Lords of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy, of a surcharge upon the estimates for building the Charles, the Henrietta Maria, and the two other new ships now at Deptford and Woolwich; total, 4,000*l.* 0*s.* 11½*d.* [*One page.*]

Feb. 4. Ipswich. 17. Henry Dade, commissary of Suffolk, to Archbishop Laud. About the 10th March two ships are to sail from Ipswich, with men and provision, for their abiding in New England, in each of which ships are appointed to go about six score passengers, whom he supposes are either indebted persons or persons discontented with the government of the Church of England. Hears that as many more are expected not long after to go as altogether will amount to 600 persons. If suffered to go in such swarms, it will be a decrease of the King's people here, an increase of the adversaries to the episcopal state, and also will be an overthrow of trade, for as soon as any one purposes to break, he may fly into New England, and be accounted a religious man for leaving the kingdom because he cannot endure the ceremonies of the church. Lastly, subjects of his Majesty, having of their own country and religion out of the King's dominions, upon any discontent may fly to New England whence they cannot be avocated by reason of the largeness of that continent. Of the breeders of these persons, Mr. Ward of Ipswich is chief of those parts, who, by preaching against the contents of the Book of Common Prayer and set prayer, and of a fear of altering our religion, has caused this giddiness. Had prepared articles against Ward in the High Commission, and had exhibited them, but that he perceived he must bear the brunt alone, and incur the hatred of Ward's adherents who are very potent in London and about Ipswich. Suggests an order from the Council to send for Mr. Dalton, parson of Wolverstone by Ipswich, who is a great stickler for transporting these people, that

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

he may be inhibited further meddling in the business, and the voyage be stayed. For Ward's preaching, and bringing the people into a better conceit of the church government (which is needful), the writer leaves it to the Archbishop and his diocesan. Wishes his name not to be mentioned. [*Two pages.*]

Feb. 4. The Custom House.

18. Certificate of Sir John Wolstenholme and John Jacob, that Joan Lack, wife of Libbias Lack, of Middleburgh, has had many passes to travel to her home. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Feb. 5.

19. Petition of Lucas White, of Waterford, merchant, to the Council. Petitioner in December 1632 having bought and laden at Dunkirk, aboard the Nostra Seignora de Carmes, a free ship of Jenoua [Genoa], bound for Waterford, certain goods to the value of 550*l.*, the ship was taken about Calais road by Ellort Thomasson, captain of a States man-of-war, and delivered to the Admiralty of Amsterdam. Petitioner by Sir William Boswell, the King's resident in the States, was recommended to the States General, and by them to the Admiralty, but the said Admiralty not only confiscated the goods, but sold them, in petitioner's presence, without giving him an inventory thereof. Prays relief. *Underwritten,*

19. I. *Recommendation to the Lords of the Admiralty for such further order as to them shall seem best. The Star Chamber, 5th February* 1633–4. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Feb. 5. The Star Chamber.

20. List of causes appointed to be heard in the court of Star Chamber. They were,—Westmoreland: John Boatman *versus* William Johnson and others. The Attorney General *versus* Thomas Hilliard and others, for oppressions of the country by colour of a commission for digging saltpetre. Hants: John Morley and others *versus* Thomas Hilliard and others. London: Sir Francis Crane *versus* Roger Daniel and others for counterfeiting farthing tokens. [*One page.*]

Feb. 5. The Star Chamber.

21. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, of the proceedings in the cause against Hilliard above-mentioned:—The defendants were Hilliard and Elizabeth his wife, John Goodenough, and Hugh Nicholls. The notes state the charges and evidence against all the defendants, with the sentences suggested by the Lords. Besides pillory and imprisonment during the King's pleasure, the fine upon Hilliard first proposed (by Lord Cottington) was 2,000*l.* Sec. Windebank expressed his desire to have the amount increased to 5,000*l.*; Archbishop Laud stood alone in suggesting 10,000*l.* [*Four pages.*]

Feb. 5. The Star Chamber.

Decree in the Court of Star Chamber in the cause of the Attorney General against Thomas Hilliard and others, in which all the facts are minutely narrated, with the sentence against each defendant. The fine of Hilliard ultimately stood at 5,000*l.*, that of Goodenough at 1,000*l.* and that of Nicholls at 200*l.* [*See* DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, 1590; *Vol. of Admiralty Collections, fol.* 150 *b. Sixteen pages and three quarters.*]

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

Feb. 5. 22. Officers of the Navy to [Lords of the Admiralty]. Recommend Nicholas Neale, for cook in the Nonsuch. [*One page.*]

Feb. 6. 23. [Archbishop Laud] to Bishop Goodman of Gloucester. Has received two letters from him, both tending to the same things. Has acquainted the King with the contents of both of them, and the answer which his Majesty gave is to this effect:—"That yourself was the only cause that you had not Hereford. That you must not look he can be well pleased with your carriage in that business. That your way to regain him is not to talk thus unadvisedly of a coadjutor, but to do the duty of your place." To this end the King's pleasure is that he shall repair to Gloucester, and settle himself to live there, and look to his diocese, of which the King will look for an account. The Archbishop cannot give him any other counsel than to obey these directions, lest he should move the King to farther displeasure. The writer would not that he should trouble his thoughts with him, for he thanks God he has no particular spleen. He does but the duty of his place; and if Bishop Goodman will set himself to do his, the Archbishop will be as ready as himself can wish, to do that which is fit to be asked at his hands. [*Copy. Indorsed by William Dell. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 6. Bristol. James Dyer to Nicholas Meredith, Chamberlain of Bristol. There was a letter sent to him from Mr. Mayor yesterday touching one Pronoville, a captain employed by the Spanish King, who is come into that harbour in a little pinnace, his greater ship lying on the Irish coast. The Irish that are now going forth are in great fear of this man, whereupon the Mayor and Aldermen had seized his anchors and sails until they shall receive directions from the Lords of the Admiralty. Urges Meredith to confer with Nicholas or petition the Lords. [*Two pages.*]

Feb. 6. 25. Notes respecting the case between Sir Robert Aytoun and John [Robert?] Petley, probably taken at some meeting of the referees. In addition to what has before appeared, it is here stated that Sir Robert Aytoun obtained a reference upon the subject from his Majesty on the 14th January last. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 6. Newgate Bank. 26. Receipt of Thomas Chaloner for 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* from Sir Paul Pindar and William Turnor, farmers of his Majesty's alum works, due Lady Day next from his Majesty, by virtue of a privy seal. [*From the indorsement it would appear that this was one quarter's payment. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 6. Bulwick. 27. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia. Shame oftener restrains his hand than idleness. What the counsels of the Court are he is as far removed from as from the Court. Refers her to her own constancy and wisdom which are as admirable as the necessity that requires them, and to a certain belief and trust in the goodness of her brother, who knows his seasons, the pauses and mysteries of state, and will in a blessed time apply them all for the benefit of the Queen and her princely children. We expect daily

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

three ambassadors from France, Spain, and the Queen of Sweden. How cross their negotiations will be, as from a triumvirate, it is no cunning to conjecture. What settlement their distractions may bring to our resolutions is most uncertain. There is not less danger to the Queen from France, in their intentions to enlarge as far as the Rhine, than from Spain to swallow all. Upon their dissensions, for such will be the condition of France, Swedes, and the Princes of Germany, there is a very fair opportunity to make a league of which England should be the head. Never had so great a longing as to wait upon her and to speak with her a few hours, not to counsel her, but to discharge his heart. She must try all things and some will take. If she can give occasion, he will most gladly apprehend it. [*One page. Copy.*]

Feb. 6. Bulwick. Sir Thomas Roe to John Dinley. His last letter found Roe in London, at midnight, on the eve of his departure, for to leave that place is to Roe a holiday. With the last business of their disastrous friend he will not meddle. Meddling hath marred him, and no man more sorry than Roe, because he believes [Nethersole] was and is zealously honest, well set, and a good servant to the Queen of Bohemia. The lesson Roe learns *ab alieno periculo* shall be that it is easy to find a quarrel with any man whom they would remove, *dum humanum est errare.* Roe comments as in the last letter on the expected arrival of the three ambassadors, and suggests a league, and thinks it might be done if his Majesty will do anything. Requisite that the Queen should have some minister here, to attend every occasion. When he shall come to England, wishes he brought a letter from her Majesty to the Archbishop of Canterbury. He is the man, and has undertaken the advance of the ecclesiastical treaty, and given a benefice to Durie to help his maintenance abroad, *bona omina!* Recommends for the service of the Queen at the Hague, whilst Dinley is here, an honest man that withers in England, Michael Branthwaite: he has modest sufficiency of language and experience, and, though plain and poor, he will be the better guided and more diligent. Moves not this to remove any, nor in any man's adversity, for their aery is not so high, neither would he move it to the Queen until he knew Dinley's opinion. [*Copy. Written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding. One page and a half.*]

Feb. 7. 28. Sir Henry Marten to the Council. Has lately received certificate of Sir John Wentworth and others, concerning the banks and sluices erected by Sir John Rous, whereby the haven belonging to Dunwich, &c., has been prejudiced, which certificate he incloses. [*Half a page.*]

28. 1. *Sir John Wentworth and others to the Council. On a petition of the bailiffs, commonalty, and adventurers of the fishing trade within Dunwich, Southwold, and Walberswick, against Sir John Rous, complaining of his erecting heading banks and two sluices whereby the haven to the said towns was much hindered, and which petition had been referred to the writers, they had*

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

viewed the haven. It is a barred haven, and for two cable lengths within and on the bar has but two feet water at low water, but inward the river carries ten, twelve, or fourteen feet water, for four or five miles upward. Sir John Rous has closed up with a heading, one branch running into the river some three miles from the mouth, and about half a mile above the heading, at Woolesey [Wolsey] Bridge, he some twelve years since crossed the branch or stream with a sluice, which heading and sluice might, as the writers conceive, tend to the hindrance of the haven. Sir John Rous has promised to demolish the heading and sluice, and has endeavoured to open the mouth of the haven. His labour therein having been overthrown by extremity of weather, he has given a sum of money, fixed by the writers, and certain materials, with which the complainants have undertaken to open the haven. [Two pages.]

Feb. 7. Notes by Sec. Coke of proceedings of the Commissioners for regulating the Wardrobe:—Accounts for three years now making up. Tailor's bills exorbitant, because his journeys and attendance are included. Resolved that the accounts for apparel and journeys be kept apart. The differences between recent bills and those when his Majesty was prince to be considered, and two books of the robes to be made out, one subscribed by the Gentlemen [of the Robes], and the other by the clerk. [*See Vol. cclix., No.* 47. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 7. 29. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. The Unicorn was fairly launched at Woolwich yesterday, though they had no more water than the ship drew; afterwards the launching tackle was brought to Deptford against that morning's tide, when they made trial to launch the new ship there, though with no good success, because the tide fell out bare with the southerly wind. Sir Robert Mansell was there both this and yesterday morning. The ship will not off till the tides come fresher and the wind happen to the north-west. This morning heard of a lighter full of treenails, laden by a shipwright of their town, hard by the King's yard, which he seized upon, and it is now at the King's wharf. Incloses copy of the owner's examination. The infinite abuse and prejudice the King has, in most of his yards under colour of chips, is intolerable. Prays him to acquaint Sec. Coke, and advise of some course to restrain this mischief. If every carpenter can claim such nails, the King's purse will deeply waste for it. Has sat up both these last nights and taken cold, otherwise would have come up about this. Prays him also to acquaint the Lords, and wishes that the master shipwrights were sent for with them [the Officers of the Navy] before the Lords, to debate about these chips. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

29. I. *Examination of Daniel Larkin, of Deptford, shipwright. There are in the lighter* 1,500 *two feet,* 3,00[0 *one foot*

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

and a half"] *and* 3,500 *foot treenails, which he bargained to sell to Mr. John Greaves, shipwright, at* 13*s. per thousand. He and his master, as they were out of work, made them, out of chips, when they wrought on the new buildings or repairing his Majesty's ships, in six years. They converted all they could into treenails, which most of their neighbours burnt for firing. Conceives it was lawful for them so to do. Laded them at night for benefit of the tide.* [*Partly worn away. Half a page.*]

Feb. 7. Shrewsbury. 30. Bailiffs of Shrewsbury to the Sheriff of Salop. According to directions of the Council, have kept their monthly meetings. Rogues punished this quarter, 8; apprentices bound, 5; money levied of swearers and tipplers, 13*s.* [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 7. The Star Chamber. 31. Examination of Henry Lord Morley and Monteagle. Being yesterday in the hall at Whitehall before the King and Queen came down to the dancing, he being in a press thought somebody had spoken to him, and he replied "Ha?" Sir George Theobalds standing near him said, "Have you anything to say to me?" whereupon he replied, "I have nothing to say to you, Sir," and upon this Sir George smiled in his face, as he conceived in derision. Thereupon he bent his brow, and Sir George replied "Why do you bend your "brow?" Examinant replied, "Is it not fit for me to put on what "countenance I please to a man that distates me?" and added "Sir "George, I know you very well. You served the Lord Leppington." And then Sir George did grind his teeth upon examinant, saying that if he had not been in that place, he durst not have said so much unto him, and he replied, "Surely I dare, and if you were "not in this place, I should have done and not said." Examinant went and took his seat and perceived there flocked great company to Sir George, and he conceived Sir George related to them what had passed. Sir Thomas Edmondes interposed, and told examinant that was no place to quarrel in, and threatened to put him out of doors; examinant replied that his ancestors had privilege and place there before Sir Thomas Edmondes' name was ever heard of, to which he was the more provoked as he conceived Sir Thomas had said examinant was drunk. Being in the outer court before the hall after the dancing was done, he told Sir George Theobalds it was not done like a gentleman to acquaint so many with what had passed between them two, whereupon Sir George struck him with his hand upon the side of the head, and he did the like again to Sir George, and then passed two or three other blows, and so they were parted. Examinant desired Mr. Comptroller to take notice that he had received injury from Sir George. He told examinant that Sir George was the King's servant, and seemed not willing to intermeddle in the matter. Cannot call to mind that he spoke to Mr. Bray that day. [*One page and a half.*]

Feb. 8. Westminster. 32. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury. Order on the petition of the major part of the Chapter of the Cathedral of

1683–4. VOL. CCLX.

Sarum and some pre-elected into residence in that cathedral, and on a report made thereon by the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the Bishop of London. Dr. Henchman is to continue in the place to which he is chosen, but with half commons or single dividend as other residentiaries have. Dr. Mason and Dr. Nicholas shall be sped into the two next places that shall become void. After those pre-elected be possessed of their places, the dignitaries that have prebends shall be as capable of being chosen residentiaries as any other, but there shall be no future pre-election. And after the present two pre-elected be sped, the next vacancy shall not be filled up, but the number reduced to six as it was formerly. [*One page.*]

Feb. 8. 33. Copy of the same. [*In the handwriting of William Dell, secretary to Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

Feb. 8. Whitehall. 34. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them,—There attend the Lords Sir William Masham, Edward Naylor, Lazarus Chappell, and Daniel Chappell, on the complaint of Hugh Grove, saltpetreman: [*Margin,* "Sir William is to attend and the rest discharged."] Gunners desire a supply of munition. Officers of the Navy desire to know the pleasure of the Lords as to the size of cables for mooring; also dispatch of the estimate for repairs of ships: [*Margin,* "My Lord Treasurer desires to know what will be needful for this year."] Capt. Bonithon attends: [*Margin,* "He is to attend Sec. Coke, who is to acquaint the King with it."] William Brooke attends upon Sir Henry Marten's report: [*Margin,* "Brooke is discharged."] To peruse letter to Capt. James advertising of pirates: [*Margin,* "Read."] Examination of Larkin. Thornhill, saltpetreman for London, claims their promise to grant him Hilliard's counties for that service: [*Margin,* "To be resolved on upon Tuesday."] [*One page and a quarter.*]

Feb. 8. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Farmers of the Customs. Recommend Richard King, formerly clerk to Nicholas, for employment under them. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 115 a. Half a page.*]

Feb. 8. Whitehall. Answer of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of Margaret Warren, widow, on behalf of herself and her brother Nicholas Warren. Petitioner stated that at the beginning of the King's late wars she and her brother were interested in three ships—the Eliza, of London, confiscated at Cater Jean, the Christopher and Francis, burnt by the Governor of St. Martin's Island, and the Return, of London, cast away in the King's service near Plymouth, and that no payment had been made for the services of petitioner's husband and four sons lost in the said ships, nor for the services of petitioner Nicholas. Petitioner prayed order to Sir William Russell to pay 230*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.*, appearing due by the certificate of the Officers of the Navy. The Lords replied that they conceived it fit that consideration should be had of payment of the petitioner as soon as of others of the like nature. [*Ibid. Third of a page.*]

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

Feb. 8. Minute of the discharge of Edward Naylor, Lazarus Chappell, and Daniel Chappell. [*Minute. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 116. *Quarter of a page.*]

[Feb. 8.] Minute of answer of the Lord Treasurer, given at a meeting of the Lords of the Admiralty to the letter of the Officers of the Navy addressed to the said Lords on the 18th January last, and already calendared *Vol. cclix, No.* 11. [*That letter is entered on the Admiralty Register with the addition, that the Lord Treasurer stated that he would shortly take order with Sir William Russell for repair of the hulls of the King's ships, and as to a supply of cordage amounting to* 26,000*l., he desired their lordships, and particularly Sec. Coke, to find out men and means to bring in that supply, and he would find out money or credit to pay for the same. Minute. Ibid. Two pages.*]

Feb. 8. 35. Petition of Anne Checkley, Millicent Steward, and James Checkley, aged eleven years, son of Anne, to the Council. Petitioners being resident at Berghen Upsome [Bergen-op-Zoom], in Brabant, came, within these three weeks, to England, about some occasions which having effected they are desirous of returning. Pray licence. Petitioners are very poor, and if not permitted to pass to their husbands are like to starve. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

35. I. *Certificate of Sir John Wolstenholme and Abraham Dawes confirmatory of the facts stated in the above petition. Custom House, 8th February* 1633–4. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 8. 36. Petition of Deputies for making Saltpetre to the Lords of the Admiralty. There being no authority by the last commission to take wood ashes as formerly, petitioners cannot get sufficient to go forward with their works, by reason of the extrordinary provision daily made for other works lately set up, by which means the price of ashes is enhanced from 4*d.* and 5*d.* to 9*d.* and 10*d.* per bushel; the grounds, also, are grown weak and poor by often working, and the best of them wilfully spoiled by the owners paving, gravelling, boarding, lofting the dove-houses, and other devices to the hindrance of the King's service and the great loss of petitioners. The price of carriage is also lately raised from 4*d.* to 8*d.* per mile, without any addition to the price of saltpetre; besides other restrictions contained in the said commission, by all which petitioners daily find themselves great losers by doing the King's service and cannot perform their proportion. Pray relief. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 8. 37. Petition of Thomas Thornhill, saltpetre maker, to the same. Petitioner, for ease of the subject, has taken a piece of ground of the Corporation of London for grazing horses that carry the saltpetre liquor, by reason whereof he takes no carriage of the subject. Yet the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Commonalty have not only taken from petitioner a great part of the said ground, by making a coach-way through the same and casting up causeways, but also their tenants cast their seacoal ashes and other soil upon the same, so that

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

he can but enjoy little more than half the ground. Nevertheless, the Corporation demand their full money for the same. Prays that the ground may be appraised by two Justices of the Peace. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 8. 38. Petition of John Giffard, one of the Deputies for making Saltpetre, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Having authority to work saltpetre in Bristol, and within ten miles thereof, in co. Somerset, petitioner's works were set up in that city about two months since. He finds the ground there very weak, having been wrought within five years, insomuch that he has lost above 100*l.* since he had the new commission, but hopes that the grounds in Somerset will yield more. Fearing some inconvenience may arise if they should grant the residue of the said county to another petreman, he prays them to grant him the same residue, for which he will deliver 2 cwt. of saltpetre weekly. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. $\frac{8}{18}$. The Hague. 39. John Dinley to Henry Earl of Holland. Although our church does not allow of prayers to saints, because access is always open to our Lord in Heaven, yet on earth petitioners who cannot come unto the King are permitted to use the intercession of those about him. Therefore the writer addresses himself to the Earl against a storm which he rather foresees than feels. The writer has heard that the late misfortune of Sir Francis Nethersole has dashed upon him, and that among Sir Francis's papers some letters of the writer's have been found which are displeasing. There has always passed a free correspondence betwixt Sir Francis and the writer, which he thought himself bound to keep, partly for friendship, partly for fellowship and communication of service, but chiefly for the commands of their gracious mistress [the Queen of Bohemia], who, when she sent the writer last summer into England, gave him charge to acquaint Sir Francis with all things, and to do nothing without foregoing advice with him. Protests he can remember nothing in their most secret conferences which might not have been spoken in his Majesty's presence as it was in God's. What he has written before or since he cannot perfectly call to mind, but he is sure of this, that he made a covenant with his heart never to admit the shadow of any thought disloyal to his sovereign. In this allegiance he lived with his Majesty's nephews many years without blame, and since he had been near his Majesty's sister he has set the same before his eyes. If he has strayed or erred he renounces his errors and flies to his royal clemency. To this loyalty towards his sovereign he has endeavoured to join reverence towards the ministers of his state, and if perchance anything has slipped from him under the seal of freedom or secrecy whereat offence might be taken, he should condemn his own folly and humbly demand pardon. [*Three pages.*]

Feb. $\frac{8}{18}$. St. Sebastian. 40. Prestwick Eaton to [George Wellingham]. Various directions respecting their accounts. Sends a small box of pearls to be put off. Also a small case of bottles to be filled with Dr. Stevens's water and the spirit of Alkermes; for the thread about the key, wishes him to

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

send 1,000 lbs., in single pounds made up, by the first ship. Wishes two pair of white boots as the last. [*Two pages.*]

Feb. 8. 41. Particular of the losses of Hugh Grove, saltpetreman, in being compelled to remove his works, on account of the want of assistance in procuring houses in parts of the country where the grounds were ready and ashes could be had. [*One page and a half.*]

Feb. 9. Westminster. 42. The King to the Commissioners of Sewers for co. Lincoln. By former letters the King required them to view and tax the Eight Hundred Fen, and signified his resolution to have that fen drained as a particular work by itself, by such as he should appoint. He thereby appointed Sir William Killigrew, William Lockton, and Robert Long undertakers for the draining of the same fen, and recommended them to the Commissioners, who were forthwith to make a bargain with them and set out such proportion of the said fen as would suffice to defray the charge of the works and reward them for their pains. [*Copy. Indorsed by Robert Long. Half a page.*]

Feb. 10. Whitehall. 43. Order of the King in Council. Divers merchants in London, the Master, Wardens, and Assistants of the Trinity House, and divers merchants of the Western ports, were this day called before the Board, that some course might be advised for causing fish taken by the King's subjects to be bought by English merchants, and taken by English bottoms only. It appearing that the accommodation of the said business could not be so speedily effected, as that the merchants of the Western ports could stay their voyage until the issue thereof, it was ordered that they should be at liberty to sell their fish to strangers, to be transported in strangers' bottoms, for this time only. [*One page and a half.*]

Feb. 10. 44. Petition of Capt. Richard Pronoville, of the Sta. Joanna, pinnace of the St. Jago, of St. Sebastian, a ship-of-war of Signior Juan de Nicolaldi, resident in England for the King of Spain, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Coming lately to Bristol, by command of the said resident, with order to expect there money and directions, and there lying peaceably, he was, by the Mayor and other officers, examined and ill treated, as if he had been a pirate, notwithstanding he showed them his commission, and acquainted them with the resident's order. When they had nothing else to say against him, they arrested his pinnace, under pretence that he and his company were subjects of the King of England, and have therefore taken his sails and oars ashore, and forbidden any victual or munition to be sold him. Prays order to free the vessel from arrest, to permit petitioner to supply his pinnace with victual and munition, and to make the resident satisfaction. [*One page.*]

Feb. 10. 45. Petition of Humphrey Slaney and Nicholas Crispe to the same. Having a ship called the Valentine, of London, which is not serviceable for this kingdom, according to certificate annexed, pray

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

leave to sell the same to some foreign prince in league with the King. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

45. I. *Certificate of the Master, Wardens, and Assistants of Trinity House, that the Valentine, being built at Brazil, by Portugals, only with spikes and nails, without trunnells [treenails] is no way fitting to be used in our seas. 5th February* 1633-4. [*Petition endorsed by Nicholas, "This leave is to be granted by his Majesty or the Council Board." Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 10. Barnstaple. 46. John Delbridge, Mayor of Barnstaple, to Nicholas. Entreats his favour towards divers merchants of that town, in a business in which they are advised to petition the Lords of the Admiralty. The writer's ancient acquaintance with Nicholas has made him presume on his favour. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 10. 47. Extract from a Survey of Thomas Powell and George Clark of so much as relates to four platforms at the fort at Gravesend, which are certified to be utterly decayed. [*On the adjoining half sheet is an extract by Nicholas from a warrant authorizing the Lords [of the Admiralty?] to repair these platforms, and the whole is indorsed by him as "Mr. Lord's note" upon that subject. Half a page.*]

Feb. 10. 48. Examination of Ralph Hellyar, [tallow] chandler, of Tadley, Hants. About ten days since John Sylvester of Aldermaston, co. Berks, tallow chandler, told examinant that Thomas Hellyar, of Aldermaston, minstrel, came to Sylvester and told him that Edward Parsons, of Aldermaston, being in company with Thomas Hellyar and John Bachelor, servant to Parsons, fell into discourse about the Bishops when Parsons said that "my Lord of Rochester was but a sot." Thomas Hellyar asked him, "What do you say of my Lord of Canter-"bury, for whom I am bound to pray because he was the means of "setting forth the Book of Recreations, which helped him [me] to "some money?" Parsons replied "that he was an unsanctified rascal "for it." After this there happened a difference between Parsons and Thomas Hellyar, who reported this about Aldermaston, but the difference being composed, he now said that Parsons did not call the Archbishop unsanctified, but merely "rascal." [*One page.*]

Feb. 10. 49. James Leeke [?], feodary of Middlesex, to Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Court of Wards. Certificate of the value of the messuage and lands in Parson's Green, in the parish of Fulham, whereof Thomas Carey stands seised, in right of Margaret his wife, sister, and next heir of Robert Smith, deceased. The value was found to be 6*l.* per annum, by office in the 8th of James, on death of Sir Thomas Smith, father of Robert, but the same are worth per annum, 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* [*One page.*]

Feb. 10. 50. Certificate of Ambrose Sheppard, feodary of Berks, of the value of other messuages and lands at Burfield, Shinfield, and

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

Sunninghill, held by Thomas Carey and Margaret his wife. The present value is stated at 200*l.* per annum. [*One page.*]

Feb. 10. 51. Examination of Edward Quarrington, taken before Sir Henry Spiller, Sir William Becher, and Lawrence Whitaker. Ursula Cosse Elizabeth Tucker, and Ann Banner, all of Thames Street, brought their names and desired to have them put to the petition to the Lord Mayor, touching the new soap, and divers other persons, his customers, complained much of the badness of the new soap, and desired examinant to prefer the petition, and put their names to it, but where those persons dwell, or what their names are, he knows not. [*One page.*]

Feb. 10. 52. Statement in the handwriting of —— Arismendy. On his leaving England, he was requested to find occasion to represent to Mons. de Chateauneuf that since his departure from England, the Spanish party had been greatly strengthened in England to the prejudice of France, by means of the Lord Treasurer, Lord Cottington, and the Earl of Arundel. His eldest son and the eldest son of the Lord Treasurer, are brothers-in-law, having married two sisters of the Duke of Lennox, and they promise themselves to draw the house of Lennox and the Scots towards that faction, by a marriage between him and a daughter of the house of Howard. The way to hinder this is to introduce some Scottish gentleman into the suit of the Duke of Lennox, before he is further engaged; such Scottish gentleman being instructed to take occasion to represent to the Duke's household, what old alliances have been between the Scots and the French, and that their master could not establish his fortune more honourably than by some noble alliance in France. He was also to dwell on the large family of the Lord Treasurer, the natural deformities of his daughters, and that the daughter of the house of Howard above alluded to is a bastard. Finally, some good marriage in France was to be proposed to the Duke. French. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Feb. 11. Buckingham House. 53. William Alcock to Nicholas. Has lately received information, by Roger Fursby, Marshal of the Admiralty for Dorset, that in the life of the late Duke of Buckingham a wreck happened near Poole of a ship supposed to be called the Mermaid, the remains of which, amounting in value to 40*l.* or 50*l.*, were seised into divers men's hands of the same town, and were demanded by Mr. Raleigh, then Deputy Vice-Admiral of the said county, now deceased, and by the said Marshal, but denied by the possessors thereof. Beseeches him to move for a commission to inquire into the business, and to take possession of whatever may be found of the said ship due to the late Duke, and not accounted for in his lifetime. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 11. 54. Inventory of the goods and chattels, of William Taylor, late of Brigsworth [Brixworth], co. Northampton, deceased. Total valuation including lease of the rectory of Brigsworth and debts, 2,582*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* [*Narrow roll of parchment.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

Feb. $\frac{11}{12}$. The Hague. 55. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Archbishop Laud. Is entreated by her brother-in-law, the administrator, to accompany the bearer with a word in favour of his suit. He is a minister of the Palatinate, and is sent expressly to acquaint the Archbishop with the miserable estate of that church, whereof when he shall have heard the truth from his relation, she shall need use no other argument to move his wonted charity. She knows his power to procure such contribution, and doubts not of his willingness, which she has always found in other matters. [*One page.*]

Feb. 12. Whitehall. Proclamation fixing the prices of poultry, rabbits, butter, candles, charcoal, and all manner of fuel of wood. The following are some of the prices mentioned:—A fat cygnet, according to time of year, 7*s.* to 9*s.*; the best pheasant cock, 6*s.*; the best turkey cock at the poulterer's shop, 4*s.* 6*d.*; a ruff, a heron, a bittern, or a curlew, 2*s.* 6*d.*; a dozen larks, 10*d.*; a dozen blackbirds, fieldfares, or thrushes, 1*s.*; a best fat goose, 2*s.* 4*d.*; a hen, 1*s.* 2*d.*; a chicken, 6*d.*; three eggs, 1*d.*; one lb. of the best fresh butter, 4*d.* to 6*d.*; a sack containing four bushels of the best old charcoal, 1*s.* 2*d.* In buying poultry there was 2*d.* difference allowed between the prices in the market and those in the poulterer's shop. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 170. *Printed. Three pages.*]

Feb. 12. Proclamation for speedy sending away Irish beggars out of this kingdom into their own country, and for suppressing English rogues and vagabonds, according to our laws. Irish beggars were charged to return to their own country, and after forty days from the date of the proclamation were to be punished as rogues or vagabonds, and conveyed from constable to constable to one of the outports, and thence passed into Ireland. [*Ibid., No.* 171. *Printed. Two pages.*]

Feb. 12. Notes, by Sec. Coke, of proceedings of the Commissioners for regulating the Wardrobe:—Order taken for present provision of the King's shirts. 2,000*l.* of arrears have been paid contrary to the King's orders for regulating the wardrobe, but by his warrant. A list of arrears and liveries to be made. The Master and Sir Bevis Thelwall to deliver in due accounts. [*See Vol. cclix., No.* 47. *One page.*]

[Feb. 13.] 56. Petition of Thomas Jones, master of his Majesty's tents, &c., to the Council. Anthony Paul has taken a house adjoining petitioner's in Drury Lane, and has let the same to Robert Batty, who intends to erect it into a tavern, to the great prejudice of petitioner, and other neighbours being men of eminent quality. Beseeches them not to give permission for the setting up of the said tavern. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 13. The Star Chamber. 57. Order of Council upon the above petition. Paul and Batty are required not to presume to set up any tavern there, and Sir Henry Spiller and Lawrence Whitaker, Justices of Peace for Middlesex, are to see to the execution of this order. [*One page and a quarter.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

Feb. 13. The Star Chamber. 58. Order of Council. Sir Robert Albany having been convented before the Board, upon the complaint of Thomas Clark, it was ordered, that Sir Robert should, within six days, repay to Clark 7*l.* 10*s.* which he had levied upon petitioner's goods, contrary to an agreement made before Sir Arthur Mainwaring and Sir Richard Anslowe [Onslow], unto whom the business was referred by his Majesty, together with 3*l.* 10*s.* for charges, or in default thereof should stand committed prisoner to the Fleet. [*One page.*]

[Feb. 13.] 59. Attorney-General Noy to the Council. Certificate upon a reference, probably of a petition of —— Maxwell, praying for a grant of reliefs payable to his Majesty for lands holden of honours and manors. The opinion is, that if all be granted except those of lands holden of the manors of East Greenwich and Enfield, it will not be much prejudicial to his Majesty. [*Underwritten are some observations upon this certificate written some months after its date. One page.*]

Feb. 13. 60. Sir Richard Roberts and William Alford, Justices of Peace for co. Leicester, to the same. According to directions have examined Henry Cherry and Anne Billington, of North Kilworth. Daniel Billington is at this time holden by violent sickness, but the writers send his former examination taken upon the first accusation of Mr. Belgrave. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Inclose,*

60. I. *Examination of Henry Cherry. Relates the circumstances of an altercation between John Abbott and John Belgrave, which ended in Abbott accusing Belgrave of having said that "they had done God good service if the Gun-"powder Treason had gone forward." Cherry denies that he heard Belgrave speak any such words. 13th February* 1633–4. [*One page and a quarter.*]

60. II. *Examination of Anne Billington, wife of Daniel Billington, of North Kilworth. Mentions other circumstances of the quarrel between Abbott and Belgrave, but denies having heard the words attributed to him respecting the Gunpowder Treason. 13th February* 1633–4. [*One page.*]

Feb. 13. Aldermaston. 61. Rodolph Biden, Vicar, and others of Aldermaston, [co. Berks,] to the same. A warrant having been brought to their parish to bring John Bachelor and other before the Council, the writers certify that Bachelor is, as he says, 66 years of age, and to their knowledge is very poor, impotent, and lame, and altogether unfit for travel. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 13. Drayton. 62. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Salop, of presentments made before them of vagrants punished within the north part of the hundred of Bradford, viz., in Hodnet, Moreton Saye, Stoke and Arcoll, Drayton and Cheswardine, from 16th January last to this day. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

62. I. *Similar Certificate of Sir Rowland Cotton, Justice of Peace for the same county, of similar presentments made*

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

within the same district from 19th December 1633 to 16th January last. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 14. 63. The King to the Fellows of St. John's College, Cambridge. Upon a tumultuous election of the Master of that College, the King heard both parties, when sundry crimes were cast upon Dr. Lane with such confidence that he granted a commission to inquire of the truth of them. After much time unnecessarily spent in the execution of that commission, the business continued perplexed as before, by means whereof the fire begun in that college is in danger to spread itself into the whole University if some powerful remedy be not applied. The King therefore appoints William Beale to be Master of that College. [*Draft in the handwriting of Sec. Windebank. One page and a quarter.*]

Feb. 14. Whitehall. 64. Minute, by Sec. Windebank, of the King's pleasure, at the instance of her Majesty, to give leave to George Muscott, priest, prisoner in the custody of [Robert] Davison, keeper of the Clink, to go freely abroad for the benefit of his health. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 14. Whitehall. 65. Robert Reade to Thomas Windebank. Letter of news. Peter Apsley having returned to this country surrendered himself to Sec. Windebank, and the last day of January was sentenced in the Star Chamber to a fine of 5,000*l.* with imprisonment in the Tower during the King's pleasure, and ordered to make submission to the King, the Earl of Northumberland, and the Lords of the Council. Account of the Masque performed at Court, on the 4th inst., by the gentlemen of the Inns of Court, here called the young gentlemen of the palace. It is said to have been played in la Cassine [the Casino ?] at Whitehall. The writer notices also that on the 13th inst. the King and Queen had supped with the Lord Mayor in Merchant Taylors' Hall, and that after supper the Masque had been again performed. French. [*One page.*]

Feb. 14. 66. Justices of Peace for co. Surrey to Richard Evelyn, the sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor and reformation of abuses within the hundreds of Copthorne and Effingham. [*One page.*]

Feb. $\frac{14}{24}$. [St. Sebastian.] 67. Prestwick Eaton to [George Wellingham]. Sends copy of his letter of the 8/18th inst. Wishes letters to be sent by the wain of the postmaster of London. They stand in want of an engine called a Jack. Prays Wellingham to send one with the wheels, as also for the spits, with the line and other appurtenances. Till they come, the housekeepers burn their roast meat and wrong them to their great grief. [*Two pages and a half.*]

Feb. 15. Bulwick. 68. Sir Thomas Roe to Henry Earl of Holland. When he sees the world begin to put on a new face, and every creature and plant to revive, carried by the course of nature, he hopes for new affections and new resolutions. Hears there will be occasion enough

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

given us, that there will be many ambassadors, who will draw several ways, but their ends will be their own, and their divisions may make them ours. All Europe prepares this year for great action, and shall we sit still for ever, and see the French work their advantage, upon that which occasion offers us? Shall we let the Dutch, or rather enforce them, to contrive new friendships and dependencies, contrary to their senses and opposite to nature? Desires that he may be planted in the Earl's service, and that though his stars compel that retreat, yet that he may live publicly in the Earl's heart, which he thinks is the most public sanctuary of this narrow age. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

Feb. 15. 69. Petition of Carew Raleigh to the King. Petitioner had petitioned for satisfaction of arrears of a pension of 500 marks per annum, due to his wife, amounting to 2,686*l.*, whereupon petitioner offered to surrender the said pension, which request was thought reasonable by the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington; but they could not satisfy petitioner in ready money, whereupon they gave [him] direction to pitch upon some parcel of land, whereby he might receive satisfaction. Prays order to Lord Barrett [Newburgh], Chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, to compound with the petitioner for the park of Mirescough, co. Lancaster. [*Copy.*] *Underwritten.*

69. I. *Minute of reference to Lord Newburgh, Chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, to certify his opinion on petitioner's request.* [*Petition and reference, three quarters of a page.*]

69. II. *Report of Lord Newburgh, that if the rent reserved to the Crown from Mirescough be increased from 25l. to 35l., and the Crown be discharged of the annual fee of 4l., granted to a keeper for life, it may be good bargain to grant the same to petitioner in satisfaction of the debt mentioned in the annexed certificate of Sir Robert Pye.* [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

69. II. i. *Certificate of Sir Robert Pye, that the arrear due to Lady Philippa Ashley, then wife of Carew Raleigh, upon two annuities of 266l. and 50l. up to Christmas last, amounted to 2,765l.* [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 15. Grimston. 70. Sir Henry Jenkyns to his son-in-law Humphrey Fulwood. The writer's wife sent Fulwood word by Mr. Phillips that she intended to pay him 150*l.* about May-day next. They desire to know by whom the money should be returned. Is glad to hear his wife is with child and hopes it will be "a Busby boy." Hopes to see him in Easter term. Thanks for his kind entertainment of the writer's daughter Babham. [*Signed by Dorothy Lady Jenkyns as well as by the writer. Half a page.*]

Feb. 16. Minute entered on the Admiralty Register that Sir William Masham, having been sent for by the Lords of the Admiralty, and by them

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

referred to the Council, was by the Council this day discharged from further attendance. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 116 b. Fifth of a page.*]

Feb. 16. Bulwick. Sir Thomas Roe to Sir John Finet. In obedience to his commands has written to that honourable lady concerning the gentlewoman Finet had mentioned. Hopes when their games are done the spring will make some unmask. It is masking that spoils the world. Kings make leagues and war in mask, and there is not bravery enough in the world to avow their desires. Does not believe that young Oxenstiern comes to England in a vizard, but will desire to know to what to trust, for the Swedes must make their estate abroad and measure it by their allies or retire before the reputation they have gotten melt, for they cannot grasp Germany. Roe is sorry that he cannot be among them to hear and see; but while they study to live he will study to die. Is sorry to think there may be a doubt that the Duke of Rohan should merchandise that for which Christ died, and lose the hope of being a justice of peace in heaven to be a constable on earth. It makes Roe search into the bowels of greatness what it is within, for the face has no such beauty that such men should court it, at such a price; and he has heard that it is full of anxiety and trouble and fear. Be it what it may, he will hope better of religion than that it should not be as strong as it. Roe will not change a moral truth, nor forsake an honest ground, for more than Cæsar has to give, and this is not vanity in these times, *cum firmare animos constantibus exemplis expedit.* [*Copy. One page. See No. 68, in this present Vol.*]

Feb. 17. New College, Oxford. 71. Thomas Reade to his uncle Sec. Windebank. Extols the Secretary for his clemency, patience, and forgetfulness of injuries. Were he to die, religion would mourn, not as for a worshipper, but as for a patron. Latin. [*One page.*]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. 72. Henry Earl of Holland to Robert Earl of Lindsey. Licence to fell trees in Berkeley coppice, in the forest of Stow Wood, and co. Oxon, so that the same be sufficiently fenced according to the assize of the forest for nine years to come, and provided the Earl leave sufficient trees for standells. [*Copy. One page and a quarter.*]

Feb. 19. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Thomas James. He is forthwith to take charge of the Ninth Whelp, whereof he had been appointed captain. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 116 b. Third of a page.*]

Feb. 19. Bristol. 73. Robert Kitchen to Nicholas. Has set carpenters to work on the Ninth Whelp, and hopes by the end of this month or beginning of next, to have her ready. In August 1630 there came thither a commission to sell his Majesty's prize ship the St. John, of Dunkirk, with her cargo. She produced 1,000*l.*, which was received by Mr. Willett, who also paid 120*l.* for expenses. Kitchen, as one of the commissioners, wishes Nicholas to inform him whether Willett has settled the account at the Exchequer, so that Kitchen and the rest of the Commissioners are discharged. Kitchen took much trouble in

1633–4.

the matter on the application of Sir Guilford Slingsby, who sent down his son Robert Slingsby on the occasion. [*One page.*]

Feb. 19. 74. Account entitled "Ordnance weight which came out of the North;" the pieces are enumerated and the weight given of each. [*One page.*]

Feb. 19. 75. State of the four lectures in co. Lancaster, maintained on his Majesty's charge of 200*l.* per annum; a paper stated in Sec. Windebank's endorsement to have been delivered by Sir Thomas Canon. The lectures were established at Heyton, Garstang, Armschurch, and Cartmell. [*The names of the lecturers are here stated. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 19. 76. Submission of Richard Butcher, of Stamford, co. Lincoln. Having been convented before the Council, he acknowledges that he has carried himself very offensively in words towards William Earl of Exeter, and his deputy recorder of Stamford, for that they have endeavoured the suppression of some disorders in that town. Declares his penitence and promises amendment for the future. [*One page.*]

Feb. 20. Deptford. 77. Kenrick Edisbury to Sec. Coke. Spake with Mr. Valentine, their minister, touching Mr. Hartopp, of whom he gives a singular good report. He affects his studies and a country life, seldom drinks any wine, and when he was his pupil would not drink any strong beer. Edisbury has promised to wait on the young gentleman, to see the new ship in the afternoon. He is no gamester, but for recreation. When Edisbury waits on Sec. Coke will relate what further he can learn. [*One page.*]

Feb. 20. 78. Note of defects in twenty-two of his Majesty's ships, now in harbour at Chatham. [*Four pages.*]

Feb. 20. 79. Examination of Thomas Hellyar, of Aldermaston, Berks, gardener and minstrel, taken before Sec. Windebank. Coming into the yard of Edward Parsons, of Aldermaston, and there meeting Parsons, he told examinant that now his roguish profession might go forward again; to which examinant answered, "God bless them that are the cause of it!" and asked who was the cause of it, when Parsons replied he thought it was that unsanctified rascal the Bishop of Canterbury. To examinant's question of what he thought of Dr. Bowle the Bishop of Rochester, Parsons answered, "Hang him, he is a sot!" Examinant went to Bradfield, to the Bishop of Rochester's house, about a week after Christmas, to acquaint him with this business but the Bishop was not at home. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

79. I., II. *Separate examinations of Benjamin Dean and Martin Thorne, alias Legg, both of Aldermaston, confirmatory of the charges against Parsons above mentioned.* [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4. Feb. 20. 80. Receipt of Dr. Richard Baylie, President of St. John's, Oxford, for 500*l.*, from Bishop Bancroft, of Oxford, to be employed in Archbishop Laud's building at St. John's, and to be repaid to Bishop Bancroft by the Archbishop. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 21. Westminster. 81. Warrant under the privy seal for payment to John Hull of 3,932*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*, the balance of a debt of 5,487*l.* 0*s.* 11*d.* due to him for mercery wares supplied by him for the use of the late and present Kings. [*Twenty-three lines on a strip of parchment. The seal gone.*]

Feb. 21. The Savoy. 82. Sir William Killigrew to Sec. Windebank. Promises to give Sec. Windebank one hundred acres out of such part of the Eight Hundred Fen, co. Lincoln, as shall be allotted to him by course of drainage or otherwise. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 21. 83. Copy of the introduction to the will of Humfrey Fen, the eldest, "some time pastor of one of the churches in Coventry, but "cast out by the High Commissioners for labouring in peaceable "manner the reformation of our discipline and ceremonies." [*This introduction contains an avowal of the opinions of the writer, which were in favour of the presbyterian form of church government. He held that the Church of England sinned against their head and only monarch* [*Jesus Christ*] *by upholding "an ambitious, pompous, worldly prelacy," and that the ceremonies at that time in dispute were mere tokens of the former captivity of the church to Rome. In allusion to the Hampton Court conference, he states that the representatives of the Puritans on that occasion were men (excepting one reverend father) who never took the question about ceremonies to heart. The will in question was made in* 1631, *but this copy was received by Archbishop Laud from the Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield this day. Two pages and three quarters.*]

Feb. 21. Mar. 3. Orleans. 84. Thomas Windebank to Robert Reade. Thanks for two letters, with the account of what took place at court at Candlemas. Where he is, there have been entertainments of the same kind, but not comparable in magnificence. At that moment they are in a melancholy period of penitence, of which they have been reminded by an address delivered to them at dinner time, urging upon them a course of mortification. French. [*One page.*]

Feb. 21. 85. Petition of Henry Neale, prisoner in the King's Bench, to the King. Has divers large sums of money owing to him by Henry Clifford and Nicholas Atkinson, which they refuse to pay, and petitioner by reason of many great losses is so weakened in his estate that he has not wherewith to prosecute at law for recovery of his own. Prays a reference to Sir John Lenthall, Sir Thomas Eliott,

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

and Sir John Ennes, to examine the truth of the matter, and that thereupon farther order may be taken for petitioner's relief. [*One page.*] *Underwritten,*

85. I. *Reference to the committees desired to mediate an end between the parties, or else to certify his Majesty their proceedings therein. Whitehall, 21st February* 1633–4. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

85. II. *Sir John Lenthall and Sir Thomas Eliott, to the King. Had directed their warrant annexed to Henry Clifford, of Austwell Park, co. Northampton, who neither appeared nor returned any answer. 20th October* 1634. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

85. II. i. *Sir John Lenthall and Sir Thomas Eliott to Henry Clifford. Summons to appear before them on the 6th May next, at the house of William Day in Southwark. 24th April* 1634. [*One page.*]

85. II. ii. *Affidavit of Richard Mathew, husbandman of Greatworth, co. Northampton. That within three days, or thereabouts, after the date of the above warrant, he shewed the same, and delivered a copy thereof to Henry Clifford. 15th October* 1634. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 21. 86. Dimensions of the new ships to be built in the year 1634, according to the note of Capt. Pett; signed by the Officers of the Navy, and indorsed by Nicholas as having been agreed upon by his Majesty. [*One page.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. 87. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty:—Sir Henry Marten and Mr. Attorney to attend and also Sir Thomas Button. To appoint Admiral for this year on the Irish coast. Officers of the Navy who have sold old cordage to attend. To appoint ships for guard of the Narrow Seas. Mr. Thornhill, the saltpetreman, was appointed to attend. Recommendation from Wilts of Amyell Baude to be saltpetreman in Hilliard's counties. Letters and petition touching Capt. Pronoville. Estimate for repair of hulls of ships. Broughton's charge against Sir John Winter's ship. Appoint carpenter for the Mary Rose and cook for the Nonsuch. Size of cables for mooring. Certificate of four gunners' accounts employed at sea last year. Capt. Austen's letter touching transportation of oysters. Letter from Dover concerning insolences of men-of-war. Certificate touching Clark and Wright, pursers. Sir Robert Le Grys's letters. Dimensions of the two new ships. Reference upon Griffiths's petition. [*One page and a quarter.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere. Warrant to supply the Black George (lately returned into the charge of the Navy, by the Earl of Carlisle, to whom she was lent) with ammunition. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 116 *b. Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. Warrant to supply the Prince Royal, the Merhonour, the Anne Royal, the Charles, the Victory, the Repulse,

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

the Defiance, the Reformation, the Rainbow, the Red Lion, the Happy Entrance, the St. Dennis, the Nonsuch, the Garland, the Dreadnought, the Assurance, the Convertive, the Adventure, the Mary Rose, the First, Second, and Fourth Whelps, the Moon, and the Seven Stars with ammunition. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 116 *c. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere. Warrant to supply Upnor Castle, Warham Sconce, and Bay Sconce with ammunition. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar warrant to supply the fort at Milton, near Gravesend, and to cause the four platforms therein to be new laid. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 117. *Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar warrant, without the clause for the repair of platforms, for the fort at West Tilbury near Gravesend. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

Feb. 22. Whitehall. The same to the same. Warrant to supply the Henrietta pinnace, appointed to guard the Thames and Medway, with ammunition. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 117 *a. Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of the Master, Wardens, and Assistants of the Trinity House. Petitioners stated that their corporation had had the office of Lastage and Ballastage for one hundred years, and now lately it had been confirmed by privy seal, by which his Majesty reserved 50*l.* per annum to Capt. Porter, notwithstanding which the Attorney-General had brought a *Quo warranto* against petitioners in the King's Bench. Petitioners prayed the Lords to consider how prejudicial it would be if there were a promiscuous ballasting: whereupon it was ordered that the Attorney-General should stay proceedings until he had spoken with the Lords. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. Order of the same on the petition of John Fenwick, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, merchant. Petitioner freighted a ship of Dysart for Calis [Cadiz] with coals, cloth, &c., and on the 8th inst. certain Holland men-of-war meeting with her beat the master and put him in the bilboes to make him confess that he was bound for Dunkirk. The master was constant in the truth, and the Hollanders found all the letters in the ship directed to Cadiz, but they took away two packs of cloth worth 150*l.* Petitioners prayed redress. The Lords ordered him to make proof of his petition in the Admiralty Court, and thereupon they would take further order. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 118. *Half a page.*]

Feb. 22. 88. Order of the same. Dennis Fleming, Capt. Phineas Pett, Nathaniel Terne, William Lawrence, and Sir Henry Palmer, having sold junks and other cordage belonging to his Majesty's stores without sufficient warrant were, according to his Majesty's pleasure, sequestered from their places. John Wells, storekeeper at Deptford, and William Cooke, one of the masters attendant, not having been

1633-4. VOL. CCLX.

examined in the Court of Admiralty, were to have copies of what they were charged with, and to give their answer to the Lords at their next meeting. [*Draft. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 22. Copy of the preceding. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 120. *Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 22. 89. Notes in the handwriting of Sir John Lambe, and endorsed by Archbishop Laud, concerning the power of the Archbishop of Canterbury and his right to visit the diocese of Lincoln, collected out of the records in the Archbishop's registry, and out of Bishop Godwin's *Catalogus Episcoporum* and Archbishop Parker's *Antiquitates Britannicæ*. The notes extend from the year 1244 to 1534. [*Seven pages.*]

Feb. 22. 90. Memoranda of Archbishop Laud concerning his metropolitical visitation. They consist of notes written by him for the instruction of Sir Nathaniel Brent, his Vicar General, some entitled "General" and others "Particular." Under the former head are directions that the Book of Articles to be inquired into was "to go at 8*d.* apiece," that attention was to be given that no school should be kept in any chancel, that strict inquiry should be made into peculiars held by prebendaries or lay persons; order to be taken for the use of the surplice and other decent ceremonies of the church; fonts to be brought to their ancient places; inquiry as to observation of his Majesty's instructions; seats in cathedrals to be looked to; and chancels severed from the church or other ways profaned to be remedied. The particular memoranda apply to the several dioceses intended to be visited. Under Canterbury and Norwich special inquiry was to be made as to what Liturgy was used by the foreign refugee churches seated in those places, for how many descents they were for the most part born subjects, and whether such as were so born would not conform to the Church of England. In the diocese of Sarum, special attention was directed to the ecclesiastical condition of Reading [the birth-place of the Archbishop], and in several places attention was directed to be given to circumstances respecting which the Archbishop had received private information from persons with whom the Vicar General was to communicate privately, and not to mention their names. In the diocese of Lincoln, the Chancellor of Lincoln was the Archbishop's private informant. In some memoranda specially addressed to the Vicar General he is directed privately to charge the Archbishop's officers specially to give good example by being uncovered in prayers and sermon time, by bowing at the name of the Saviour, and by using the chancels with reverence. On the back of the paper is a list of the dioceses intended to be visited in each of the years 1634, 1635, and 1636. [*Written by William Dell, but indorsed in part by Archbishop Laud. Four pages.*]

Feb. 22. 91. Exceptions taken by the Lords of the Admiralty against Sir Thomas Button, concerning his employment as Admiral on the coast of Ireland. The charges here are ten in number. The principal

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

are, that he left his ship in the command of Capt. William Thomas, whom he had been forbidden to employ, and who by his misconduct occasioned the loss of a prize ship worth 6,000*l.* That in 1630 he sheltered from justice, aboard his ship, Capt. Scras, accused of piracy and murder. And that he was guilty of various frauds in the victualling of his ships, which victualling he took upon himself by contract with Sir Allen Apsley, especially in applying to his own use a quantity of salt found aboard a captured Dunkirker. [*One page and a half. It appears from Nicholas's indorsement that these charges were settled by the Lords of the Admiralty at their meeting this day, and a copy delivered to Sir Thomas Button on the 26th inst.*]

Feb. 22. Copy of the same. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 119. *One page and three quarters.*].

Feb. 22. 92. Nicholas's original draft of the above, which contains only the first six of the above charges. [*One page.*]

[Feb. 22.] 93. Copy of the above charges against Sir Thomas Button, to which is added another item of charge derived from a "declaration "made in the Court of Admiralty." From the terms in which this last article of charge is inserted it would seem that this addition was made to this paper by Sir Thomas himself. [*One page and a half.*]

Feb. 23. 94. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. The Master Shipwrights, besides their fees out of the Exchequer, anciently used to receive an ordinary allowance of two shillings apiece per diem, and the late Commissioners increased their allowance two shillings per diem more as extraordinary. The officers are to take order that all the said allowances, both ordinary and extraordinary, be duly paid. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 23. Tehidie. 95. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Since he saw Nicholas, God has taken the writer's eldest son: in that woeful time he had news brought him of Nicholas's dangerous sickness, which certainly added to his affliction. Nicholas's good wife was not more sorry for it than the writer has been glad to understand of his recovery. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 23. 96. Statement of Nicholas Snooke, entitled, Remembrances for Capt. Alexander Moore to inform the King respecting a French ship which had lately arrived in the Isle of Wight. The information is to the effect that Capt. Daniel Thibaut, or Tyboe, a Rocheller, who since the expedition to the Isle of Rhé had sailed for his own advantage under his Majesty's commission, had lately been received into the service of the King of France, and been appointed to the command of a new ship, which ship, under his command, was the vessel then lying off the Isle of Wight. [*One page.*]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Richard Plumleigh. Having appointed him captain and admiral of the Bonaventure, employed

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

for guard of the coast of Ireland, he is forthwith to take charge of his ship. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 118 *a. Half a page.*]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Francis Brooke, his Majesty's storekeeper at Portsmouth. To give his personal attendance upon the Lords at Whitehall on Saturday next, when he shall understand the cause of his being sent for. [*Copy. Ibid. Quarter of a page.*]

Feb. 24. 97. Authority signed by the King for words to be inserted in the engrossment of a re-grant to Edmund Earl of Mulgrave, probably of the alum works in co. York. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 24. Whitehall. 98. Lords of the Admiralty to all Mayors, Sheriffs, and others. A commission having been issued on the 4th inst. directed to Richard Pulley, deputy vice-admiral of Essex, John How, Philip Allen and others, to make sale of a ship wrecked or left derelict between Colchester and Harwich, the persons addressed are to aid the Commissioners in the execution of their commission. [*Copy. One page.*]

Feb. 24. Another copy of the same. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 118. *One page.*]

Feb. 24. Office of Ordnance. 99. Officers of the Ordnance to Sec. Coke. Before receipt of his letter directed to Mr. Lieutenant [Sir John Heydon], the Surveyor of the Ordnance and the Master Gunner of England, had set down what ordnance would be fit for the two new ships, and where the same are to be had, the number and nature of which pieces the Secretary should therewith receive. As for the new pieces to be cast of brass of the old unserviceable or useless pieces, the writers have always been and will be ready to further the same, wherein they conceive the greatest want will be of founders and foundries. [*One page.*]

Feb. 24. Deptford. 100. Kenrick Edisbury to the same. Mr. White told him that the King had appointed the Unicorn and the Convertive, or the St. Dennis, to go into the Narrow Seas this summer; if so, there can be no haste expected, one being a new ship to be fitted with many things besides ordnance, and the other defective in many particulars. The charge of the Convertive alone is estimated at 187*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.*, and he doubts there will be more faults found. The St. Dennis is estimated at 219*l.* The Garland, besides her graving, comes but to 10*l.* 5*s.* Observes of late years all ships built by the late Commissioners are waived.—P.S. The Garland is as warlike a ship as any in the navy of her burthen. [*One page.*]

Feb. 24. Bristol. 101. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. Reports his arrival at Bristol, and progress made in fitting up the Ninth Whelp. Believes she cannot go into the road before the 8th or 9th of March. Prays Nicholas to move the Lords of the Admiralty for their instructions. The directions he has from the Lord Deputy [of Ireland] are to come to Kinsale by the 14th March, and to give him notice of it. The merchants who trade in small barks between Bristol and Ireland are

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

very fearful of Captain Brundiville [Pronoville], seeing he is now grown desperate, and has put himself into a small vessel or clinker. Believes he was one of them that chased about Lundy, and in so doing spent his mast and found the inconvenience of his open picaroon. [*One page.*]

Feb. 25. Whitehall. 102. The King to Sir John Heydon, Lieutenant of the Ordnance. Warrant for making such a butt and platform at Foxhall [Vauxhall] as is at the artillery garden. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 25. 103. Petition of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden to the King. In pursuance of his Majesty's pleasure, petitioner has attended Lord Cottington, Sec. Coke, and the Attorney General, who were of opinion that petitioner ought not to put in security before hand. Petitioner has also overpaid in scots 216*l.* 8*s.* Prays in commiseration of the extreme malice of his adversaries, his overpayment in scots, his long imprisonment, his charge in procuring a re-survey, and the many disgraces he has endured, that the King would refer his cause to some of the Council to give order for his reparation for his charges and trouble. *Underwritten,*

"103. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer, the Earl Marshal, Lord Cottington, and the Attorney General, to take order for petitioner's relief. 25th February* 1633-4. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

Feb. 25. Westminster. Nicholas to ———. Sends copies of two letters addressed to the Lords of the Admiralty from Berwick touching 23 pieces of ordnance sent thence to the Tower. 4*l.* 10*s.* is to be paid in respect thereof to John Castells, pilot. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, Dom. James I., Vol. ccxix., p.* 101. *Half a page.*]

Feb. 25. 104. "State of the business at Grafton," being an account by Sir Francis Crane of the securities which he holds for two sums of 7,500*l.* and 5,000*l.* advanced by him to the King. For the former sum he held possession of Grafton, and for the interest received the rents, for the latter he had a privy seal for the allowance of interest but had received none. [*One page.*]

Feb. 25. 105. Another paper by Sir Francis Crane in relation to a lordship and lands contracted to be purchased of the King by Sir Francis Crane, but now desired by Sir Thomas Middleton, who urged that he should be preferred on the ground of the possession being more convenient to himself than to Sir Francis Crane. [*One page.*]

Feb. 25. 106. Proposal [of Sir Robert Osborne] for raising money by taking compositions for inclosures. The suggestion was for a proclamation that all lands inclosed since the 16th year of the late King should, within three months, be thrown back into arable on pain of a forfeiture of 20*s.* per acre, except such whereof the owners should compound [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 26. Whitehall. 107. The King to Sir John Heydon. Warrant for carrying such quantity of earth to Mr. Wemyes' [Wemys's] garden at Foxhall

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

[Vauxhall], as should suffice for making a butt to prove ordnance at, and likewise to furnish bricklayers for some brickwork for the same. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 26. 108. Petition of William Boreman and John Cheeseman, ship carpenters, to the Lords of the Admiralty. About 18 months ago, being employed in the King's service, at Deptford, they were commanded about that service to Chatham, from whence returning, they were set upon by Edward Alchorne, of Bredhurst, co. Kent, and the petitioner Boreman being wounded, brought an action against Alchorne, and recovered damages and costs, whereupon Alchorne commenced a suit against both petitioners, making Cheeseman a party only to take away his testimony, by which means he obtained a verdict for 40*s.* with costs. Petitioners having been much molested in the performance of his Majesty's service by Alchorne, who still threatens other suits, they pray that he may be enjoined to accept his damages, with moderate costs, and ordered to cease further persecution against petitioners. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

108. I. *Certificate of Sir Henry Palmer, Phineas Pett, and others, that petitioners were engaged in the King's service when they were assaulted by Alchorne.* [*One page.*]

Feb. 26. 109. Minute of recommendation of the Lord Deputy that the Bonaventure and Ninth Whelp being again appointed for guard of the coast of Ireland, Sir Richard Plumleigh and Capt. Thomas James should also be again employed in that service; with list of captains suggested for service in the Narrow Seas, prepared to be submitted to the King by Sec. Coke, with the Secretary's marginal notes of the persons and ships selected by the King. The ships were the Unicorn and the Convertive, with two Whelps to be chosen by the Officers [of the Navy]; the captains were Pennington, Ketelby, Fogg, and Stradling. [*Nicholas has indorsed that he received this paper this day from Sec. Coke. Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 27. 110. Sir William Pennyman to the Council. Robert Ridley of Nunthorpe, co. York, has acknowledged before the writer his fault in not showing his armour, and has promised hereafter to conform himself according to his duty. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 27. 111. Justices of the Peace for co. Dorset to the Sheriff. Certificate of proceedings according to his Majesty's book of orders since the last assizes, for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Brownsell, Sturmister-newton, and Redlane, with the liberty of Stower-provost. [*One page.*]

Feb. 28. 112. Petition of William Cooke, one of the principal Masters of the Navy, to the King. In the return from Cadiz, the Constant Reformation having spent all her masts, was forced into Kinsale Harbour in Ireland, and petitioner, having brought the Anne Royal into Chatham River, was then, by warrant from the Duke of Buckingham, sent into Ireland to rig and bring home the Constant

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

Reformation. Petitioner arriving at Kinsale, found there near 140 men, who were pressed at Chester, and no course taken for their victuals, whereupon he was forced not only to lay out all his stock of money, but also to stand engaged to divers merchants for moneys to buy victuals for those men. When petitioner had brought the ship to Chatham, he accounted with Sir Allen Apsley, then victualler, who found due to petitioner 146*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* Prays that out of the arrear moneys due from his Majesty to the executors of Sir Allen Apsley they may be compelled to pay the debt to petitioner. [*Half a page.*]

112. I. *Certificate of Sir Allen Apsley. There is due to William Cooke, late master of the Constant Reformation,* 146*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* *for victualling that ship from 3d June to 25th August* 1626, *which shall be paid before the 24th June next. 21st May* 1627. [*Quarter of a page.*]

Feb. 28. Whitehall. 113. Order of Council. Upon consideration of a certificate from certain Justices of Peace for Westminster, concerning such recompense as was fit to be made by the landlords of the three taverns lately suppressed in Covent Garden, to their tenants Thomas Gough, William Clifton, and James Gascoigne, vintners: it was ordered that the said landlords should repay to their said tenants certain sums in this order mentioned, which had been paid by the tenants for fines upon granting their leases, and should take back their houses as from Christmas last. On giving bond for performance of this order the landlords were to be discharged from further attendance on the Board. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

Feb. 28. 114. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords of the Admiralty. Answer to the complaints made against him in reference to the sale of old naval stores without warrant. The answer is that complaint having been made to Sir Henry and Capt. Pett that the storehouse was full of unserviceable stuff they gave order for warning in all such as were likely to buy such things, and being informed that the money produced by such sales had been paid sometimes to the officers and sometimes to the storekeeper, and had been expended in necessary works about the navy, Sir Henry received part, and Capt. Pett part, and expended the same in various works which are enumerated, there being about 50*l.* yet to account for. [*Two pages.*]

Feb. 28. 115. Justices of Peace for co. Lincoln to Sir Richard Hutton and Sir George Croke, Justices of Assize. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the division of Sleaford. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. 116. The King to the Turkey Company. The King has lately taken into his care how to furnish a Greek press within the kingdom, that such of his subjects as are learned in that language might set forth those manuscripts in Greek with which the King's own library and those of the Universities are well furnished. The King

1633–4. VOL. CCLX.

has also considered that there is a great deal of learning fit to be known written in Arabic, and great scarcity of Arabic and Persian books in this country, wherefore he requires that every ship of that company at every voyage shall bring home one Arabic or Persian manuscript book, to be delivered to the master of the company, and by him to the Archbishop of Canterbury, who shall dispose of them as the King shall think fit, provided that the books so to be brought be any other than Alkarons, because there is great choice of them here already. [*In the handwriting of William Dell. One page.*]

Feb. 117. Another copy of the same. [*One page and a quarter.*]

[Feb.?] 118. Petition of Mary Gargrave to the King. Prays the renewal of her protection, and that the King would take into his consideration the great misery she indures from her debts which will daily increase until it pleases him to give her something to pay them. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

Feb. Whitehall. 119. The Council to the Justices of Peace. Form of letter sent or intended to be sent to the Justices of Peace in every county. Set forth the advantages to be derived from the manufacture of soap from home materials, the superior goodness of the new soap to the old, the undertaking of the company of the new soapmakers to the King to sell their soap at the rate of 3*l.* 4*s.* per barrel, which is 3*d.* per pound, and the proclamation forbidding any one to sell the new soap at excessive rates. Charge them to take care that the said soap be sold within their divisions at reasonable rates, having relation to its original price of 3*d.* per pound and the distance it was brought. [*Two pages.*]

[Feb.?] 120. Petition of William Prynne, prisoner in the Fleet, to the Council. Petitioner has lately incurred their heavy censure for divers passages inconsiderately fallen from his pen in a book called Histriomastix, which has given great and just offence to the King, the Queen, and the whole State, the execution of which sentence will prove his utter overthrow and ruin unless they will become intercessors to his Majesty for the mitigation and remission thereof. Professing his own unfeigned sorrow for the offensive passages, and acknowledging the justice of their severe sentence, he beseeches them to commiserate his distressed forlorn condition and to become his mediators to his Majesty for the mitigation and pardon of his fine and corporal punishments. [*Half a page.*]

[Feb.] 121. Separate examinations of John Strong, constable of Wadesmill, on 20th January 1633-4, and Edward Chaundler and Richard Upthwait, constables of Ware, on 28th January 1633-4, all taken before Sir John Watts, respecting the carriage of malt in carts, between Royston and Ware, by Thomas Archer the younger and William Hanscombe, and their conduct to the constables who stayed

1633–4. Vol. CCLX.

their carts, or summoned them to appear before Sir John Watts. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

121. 1. *Statement of Sir John Watts, in which he gives further information respecting Hanscombe and Archer. He also implicates John Jorden and Edward Brand in the same offence.* [*One page.*]

[Feb.] 122. Petition of John Jorden, of Buntingford Westmill, co. Herts, to the Council. On certificate of Sir John Watts has been fetched up and detained in the custody of a messenger, for oppressing the highways with over-burthensome carriages. He has been very careful to observe the directions of the Board, and if he has offended, it was by carrying two small loads of barley from his dwelling to Ware. Professes submission, and prays discharge. [*Half a page.*]

[Feb.] 123. Petition of Thomas Archer of Royston, to the same. Upon certificate of Sir John Watts, petitioner is fetched up and detained in the custody of a messenger for oppressing the highways with carriage of malt and other necessaries. Has been so tender of offending in this kind that although he has much arable land to manure, he has not these six months sent above three or four loads to market through the highways by cart, whereby offence is taken. He hired men to carry his corn on horseback, save only when his own teams brought home coals for the supply of his household. His offence being through ignorance and he being heartily sorry, he prays for his discharge. [*Half a page.*]

[Feb.] 124. Petition of Edward Brand of Great Hormead, co. Herts, yeoman, to the same. Petitioner using to carry commodities from his dwelling to London, is fetched up and detained in the custody of a messenger, for oppressing the highways. He only passes through a small part of the common road. Expresses contrition and prays discharge. [*Half a page.*]

[Feb.] 125. Petition of Thomas Archer, John Jorden, Edward Brand, and William Hanscombe, to the same. Petitioners stand justly committed to the Marshalsea, concerning oppressing the highways between Royston and Ware with the carriage of malt by carts. Admit their errors, and pray for their enlargement. [*Half a page.*]

Feb. 126. Petition of Henry Cock and Abraham Booth, merchant adventurers of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to the Lords of the Admiralty. About the 1st February inst. petitioners freighted at that port the Mayflower, of 300 tons, John Taylor master, laden with cloth, grindstones, and sea coals, for Middleburgh, in Zealand. The ship being on her voyage, was boarded on the 12th inst. at midnight by a man-of-war of Nieuport, Capt. Symon Dansker, with 70 or 80 men, who turned the Mayflower to Nieuport, but finding she drew too much water for that harbour, in most outrageous manner stripped all the English of their clothes and the ship of various necessaries, to the value of 300*l.*, and carried away the merchant, the master, and

VOL. CCLX.

1633–4.

three more of the company, to Ostend, till there should be composition made, which ship so spoiled, is arrived in the Thames, Capt. Dansker alleging that he was warranted so to do, by an edict of the Archduchess that all grindstones and sea coals should be prize which were to be carried into any of the countries of the enemy of her or of the King of Spain. Pray satisfaction, and liberation of their men. [*One page.*]

Feb. 127. Règlement for ships passing or trading in the Narrow Seas or any of his Majesty's ports. Copy of a draft of a proposed royal declaration prohibiting acts of war between ships of Spain and Holland within the ports and roads of the Narrow Seas, "commonly called the "Four English Seas." Certain limits were to be fixed within which all hostile actions were forbidden, and plots of those limits were to be affixed in the most public places of all seaport towns. [*Six pages.*]

Feb. 128. Another copy of the same. [*Six pages.*]

Feb. 129. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Devon of apprentices bound and rogues punished within the hundreds of Axminster, Wonford South, Teignbridge, and Haytor. [*Five pages.*]

[Feb.] 130. Proposal for the erection of an office for granting licences for the sale of tobacco. The inconveniences resulting from the general use of tobacco, and its sale not only by grocers, druggists, apothecaries, innholders, vintners, chandlers, victuallers, but by brothel keepers (who make tobacco pipes their signs) are strongly stated, and it is contended that it is most fit that his Majesty should appoint what sorts of people should sell the same, and should grant a yearly licence for so doing, upon payment of 40*s.* for the first year, and 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum afterwards. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLXI. FEBRUARY, 1633–4.

1633–4.

Feb. BOOK of ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION for the exercise of Ecclesiastical jurisdiction; an original minute book of their proceedings entered by a registrar every sitting day. During this month of February the following were the days of sitting, and the names of the defendants whose cases were dealt with. We have added, also, a brief note of the nature of the proceeding recorded in every particular case. Many of the entries relate to formal and intermediate matters, but when followed out they generally disclose the real nature of the cause. This volume extends from 18th February 1633–4 to 11th February 1635–6. The portion relating to every

1633–4. VOL. CCLXI.

month will be inserted hereafter in the Calendar at the end of the month.

Feb. 18. [Day of mitigation of fines.]	fol. 1.	Henry Cordywen, John Wessells, Henry Munter, and Eleazar Barnes, all of St. Botolph, Aldgate, London.	Misconduct as vestrymen in publishing a new table of church fees. Fined 10*l.* each.
		John Vicars, clerk -	Holding heretical opinions.
		George Preston, clerk -	Speaking scandalous words against the King and Queen.
	fol. 1.	Henry [Alice] Blower	Contempt of ecclesiastical laws. Fined 100*l.*
		Nathaniel Barnard -	Seditious preaching at St. Mary's, Cambridge. Fined 1,000*l.*
		Abraham Grame, Henry Fitz, John Banks, and Robert Greene.	Contempt in not appearing to answer articles. Fined 20*l.* a-piece.
		Robert Barker and Martin Lucas, the King's printers.	Fined for errors in printing the Bible, Barker 200*l.*, Lucas 100*l.*
		Richard James, of Sillatin [Silvington?], Salop.	Carrying up and down counterfeit processes ecclesiastical. Fined 50*l.*
	fol. 2.	Cross, Tomlins, and Wragg, messengers.	To audit messengers' allowance and provide for repayment of money by them laid out.
		Amy Wytham - -	Contempt in not appearing to answer articles concerning adultery, bond to be certified and she attached.
		John Cotton, clerk, Richard Bellingham, and Allerton Hough, all of Boston.	Inconformity. Fined 50*l.* a-piece.
		Frederick Waggoner, of Leigh, Essex.	Profane speeches of the Lord's Supper and contumely towards the clergy. Fined 100*l.*
		Thomas Fuller, clerk, of London.	Contempt in non-appearance. Fined 20*l.*
	fol. 2*b.*	Lady Eleanor Touchet *alias* Davies *alias* Douglas.	Publishing fanatical pamphlets. Fined 3,000*l.*
		Thomas William Paskyn, Thomas Jones, and Andrew Cadogan.	Contempt in not appearing to answer articles. Fined 30*l.* apiece.

1633–4. VOL. CCLXI.

fol. 2*b*.	Paul Powle, of Felsham, Suffolk.	Contempt in non-appearance. Fined 40*l*.
	Francis Bernard, clerk -	Schismatical carriage. Fine of 100*l*. remitted.
fol. 3.	William Tilley, of Babray [Babcary?], Somerset.	Contempt in not appearing to answer articles of incest. Fined 100*l*.
	Amy Green *alias* Holland.	Notorious adultery. Fined 2,000*l*. subject to consideration.
	John Willyams, of Parke [?], Brecon.	Incest with brother's son's wife. Fine of 500*l*. respited.
	Anthony Lapthorne, clerk	Petition for his cause to be referred to the ordinary. Rejected.
	William Pamplin, merchant of London, William Brooks, of St. James's, Clerkenwell, stationer, and Thomas Blomfield the younger.	Dispersing popish books. Pamplin fined 100 marks, Brooks 30*l*. and Blomfield 23*l*.
fol. 3*b*.	William Hely - -	Motion made, but *nihil actum*.
	Middleton Cowper - -	Non-appearance to answer articles concerning setting up a printing press, and printing unlawful books; his bond to be certified.
	Robert Cooke, of Feering, Essex.	Contempt in not appearing. Fined 30*l*.
	John Hubbock, clerk -	To purge himself of simony by the hands and oaths of eight compurgators.
fol. 4.	Ralph Grafton -	Fine reserved.
	Sir Humphrey Foster	If Sir Humphrey sues his prosecutor in this Court in the Star Chamber; his prosecutor not to be restrained from proceeding in this Court.
	George Burdett, clerk -	Schism, blasphemy, and raising new doctrines in his sermons as lecturer of Great Yarmouth.
fol. 4*b*.	William Tyler, vicar of Witheridge, Devon, suit promoted by Margaret his wife.	Alimony.
	Thomas Hubbock, clerk, under-master of free school of Lichfield.	Monition to appear in Easter Term and to present to the Court his presentation to Nailstone, co. Leicester.
Feb. 25. fol. 5.	Dr. Chedle, suit promoted by Margaret his wife.	Witnesses sworn to answer interrogatories.
	Sir Thomas Southwell -	Allegations of defendant to be reformed.
Feb. 27.	Stephen Dennison D.D. -	Witnesses sworn.

VOL. CCLXII. MARCH 1–17, 1633–4.

1633–4.
March 1. Whitehall. 1. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them,—Officers of the Navy to attend about cordage sold; Sir Henry Marten and the Attorney General about the règlement; and Robert Wyan, the King's proctor, about Sir Thomas Button's charge. Petition of Capt. Pronoville. To appoint a saltpetreman in Hilliard's place. A new commission for saltpetre. Instructions to Sir Richard Plumleigh: [*Margin*, "The same as heretofore."] Consider estimate for repair of hulls: [*Margin*, "Delivered to Lord Cottington to acquaint Lord Treasurer therewith."] Supply of cordage to be inquired after; shipwrights to view what timber fit for the Navy in the Forest of Sherwood co. Nottingham, and of Chapwood, co. Durham. [*Three pages.*]

March 1. 2. Sir Sampson Darrell to the Lords of the Admiralty. Edward Hall, purser of the First Whelp, is a suitor that the bearer John Bunckly may serve in his stead for this present voyage. He is an able and sufficient man. [*Half a page.*]

March 1. 3. Officers of the Navy to the same. On certificate of Sir Richard Plumleigh, the writers recommend Richard Palmer for master in one of the ships employed for guard of the Narrow Seas. [*Endorsed by Nicholas, "This man is to be considered and employed on the next occasion. 15th March* 1633–4." *One page.*]

March 1. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of Francis Brooke, storekeeper at Portsmouth. Ordered to attend from time to time until discharged. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 119*a. Quarter of a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Thomas Thornhill, saltpetreman. Petitioner showed that in May 1631 he petitioned the Lords that he might be appointed in the place of Hilliard, saltpetreman, who for abuses was sequestered, which the Lords granted if Hilliard were "convinced." Hilliard having been sentenced in the Star Chamber, petitioner now prayed for a deputation accordingly, which was ordered. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 120. *Half a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on a petition of Andrew Goffrith, of Sandwich, merchant, to the King. Petitioner stated that his ship, the Merchant Royal, of Sandwich, being imprested at Dunkirk in 1627 and brought to Dover, his Majesty's store of ammunition there being exhausted, petitioner, at Sir John Hippisley's request, lent his own store, to the value of 145*l.*, on promise to have the like from his Majesty or satisfaction. The ship was in that action cast away, and petitioner prays ammunition or payment. The petition having been referred by the King to the Lords of the Admiralty on the 15th January last, they now refer the same to the Officers of the Navy to examine and certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 120 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Hungerford, Robert Drewe, Henry Bayliffe, and William Wallis. It appearing by their letter of

1633-4.

the 14th January last that there are 200 lbs. of saltpetre remaining in the saltpetre house at Sherston Magna, they are to seize the same and cause it to be delivered to such person as the Lords shall shortly appoint to be saltpetreman for that county. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 121. *Third of a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. The King has signified that there shall be two ships built this year, one by Peter Pett the elder, and the other by Peter Pett the younger, according to dimensions inclosed. The Officers are to give order accordingly, with the addition only of a forecastle, as his Majesty has commanded, and with especial care that they be not over-built, as the shipwrights of late have used to do. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. The same to the same. It being his Majesty's pleasure that the Unicorn with 250 men, the Garland with 170 men, and the First Whelp and the Tenth Whelp, with 60 men each, should be prepared for guard of the Narrow Seas, they are to cause the same to be graved, rigged, fitted, and furnished with stores and victuals for ten months, with all possible diligence. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere. To furnish the James and the Unicorn, the two new ships now launched and about to proceed to Chatham, with brass ordnance and ammunition. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 121 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. The same to Lord Keeper Coventry. Certificate that Sir Henry Palmer had been employed as Comptroller of the Navy from 30th September 1632 to 25th March 1633, and was entitled to a writ of liberate for the payment of 4*s.* per diem, amounting to 35*l.* 8*s.* [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 122. *Half a page.*]

March 1. Whitehall. Similar certificate for Sir Henry Palmer, for half a year, from 26th March to 29th September 1633 at 4*s.* per diem, amounting to 37*l.* 12*s.* [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

March 1. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of Sir Henry Palmer, Dennis Fleming, John Wells, William Lawrence, Francis Brooke, Nathaniel Terne, William Cook, and Thomas Austen, when Sec. Windebank signified that his Majesty was pleased, that notwithstanding their sequestration, they should continue to execute their places until they had given answer to what was charged upon them, which they should prepare in writing under their hands. As soon as the above named had withdrawn, it was declared by the Lords that the King had pardoned Capt. Phineas Pett. [*Ibid., fol.* 122. *Three quarters of a page.*]

March 1. 4. Copy of the same.

March 1. St. Martin's Lane. St. David's Day. 5. Sir Francis Nethersole to Nicholas. Invites him to join with the writer in somewhat extraordinary prayer to God this night, that he would touch the heart of Sir Dudley Carleton to reveal the truth in a matter [which] is, as the writer verily thinks, well

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

known to Sir Dudley. Will tell Nicholas the reason, if God hears their prayers. In the meantime he may believe it is for no ill nor unnecessary.—P.S. He leaves Nicholas free to invite any other of whose secrecy he is assured to join in this duty, but apart, to avoid offence. [*The date of the year is taken from an indorsement of Nicholas, but it may be questioned whether it is not a mistake,* 1633 *instead of* 1632. *On the back of the letter are also written by Nicholas some words, perhaps extracted from another letter addressed to the Lords either of the Council or the Admiralty by some one who describes himself as "one who floats in the world "with more sail than ballast." One page.*]

March 1. 6. Sir Charles Harbord, his Majesty's surveyor, to Nicholas. Sends him copy of warrant of the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Exchequer for saving all timber in Dean Forest fit for the Navy, praying him to give notice to the purveyor lately employed in the survey of that forest that they may attend every month to view the timber within the usual "fellets" for complement or cord wood. [*A fragment. One page.*] *Inclosed,*

6. 1. *Lord Treasurer Portland and Francis Lord Cottington to Sir Basil Brooke, Mr. Mynn, and Sir John Winter, farmers and lessees of his Majesty's ironworks and woods within the Forest of Dean. To forbear to fall or cut down any timber before the next justice seat to be holden in August next, and not to dispose of any tree cut for complement or cord wood until the same shall have been viewed by the Purveyor of the Navy. Wallingford House, 28th February* 1633–4. [*One page.*]

March 1. 7. Sir Richard Plumleigh to the same. To move the Lords of the Admiralty to give warrant for Richard Buller to go his lieutenant in the Bonaventure. He has formerly been at sea with him. [*Half a page.*]

March 1. 8. John Griffith, Vice-Admiral of North Wales, to the same. The coast of Wales has been lately much frequented with pirates, and the people cannot be warned from commerce with them, pretending they cannot distinguish between pirates and others. Unless some exemplary course be taken, much inconvenience will increase. To proceed by commission of Oyer and Terminer against them, where so many are delinquent, will be so far from a punishment, as it will make them know that in those cases they may hazard the law with confidence of impunity. Notwithstanding, if Nicholas thinks it will more please the Lords of the Admiralty, if he proceeds by commission of Oyer and terminer against some of them rather than sues for some other directions, he will not fail to assay his duty, but prays that he may have the commission renewed, which, in a trunk, had the mischance to fall into the water at the passage of a ferry in those parts, and further that by "my Lord's" favour it may be had without fees, having paid full fees for the last. Commissions for the King in other cases are had so, and why not this? [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.
March 1. 9. Bond of Edward Parsons, of Aldermaston, co. Berks, tanner, Matthew Payne, of Sonning, co. Oxon, gentleman, and Peter Brightwell *alias* Shonck, of Burfield, co. Berks, clothworker, to the King, in 200*l.* conditioned for the appearance of Parsons before the Council on five days' warning. [*One page.*]

March 2. 10. Attorney General Noy to Sec. Windebank. Has prepared a commission [for buildings] as he was commanded, but because it is requisite that there should be a warrant to the Lord Keeper to pass those pardons and licences, he has prepared the same with a blank left for the fees, and a form for the licences. Has presumed to offer a form of a warrant for making disquisition and discovery to whose hands Prynne's books have come, and has left it with the Archbishop of Canterbury. If it shall be thought fit, it may be presented, for which end he desires Windebank to see it and to do with it what the Archbishop and he think fit. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 3. 11. The same to the same. In the mandate [for buildings] which the writer returns, there must be specification of the fees, which he cannot do without direction. Desires that the blank near the end of the mandate may be filled with the certainty of them which must be more than for the licences. When that is done desires that he may have a warrant for the mandate. [*Half a page.*]

March 3. 12. The same to the same. Received two commands from the Secretary, one to prepare a pardon of murder for Mr. Irwin convicted by verdict. The writer desired to be excused from doing that which he has hitherto declined, and wished Sir William Irwin to get the warrant to be directed to some other. Windebank knows how hard it is to satisfy the man, but the writer desires to be excused in this, which he knows will trouble him not a little should he do it. The other was for indicting one for being Turk and fugitive that never had yet command to return, so as he knows not how to indict him. There was a former warrant to Mrs. Blague, but upon information that nothing was like to come of it she left it in Noy's hands. Desires that by the importunity of supplicants he be not commanded to things unlawful or impossible. [*One page.*]

March 3. Newmarket. 13. Sec. Coke to Humphrey Fulwood. Sends letters to be delivered, and with them his name subscribed to two papers for acquittances to be made by Sir Robert Pye when he pays Coke's allowance for intelligence moneys and fee. Gives directions respecting letters from himself, to his son, the agents in France, and the Lord Treasurer, from Lord Goring to the Duchess and his Lady, and from Mr. Rowlandson to the Council. [*One page.*]

March 3. Deptford. 14. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Mr. Boate and the writer spoke to him once about a warrant to pay the wages of Boate's son Augustine, as purser in the St. George, notwithstanding his attendance with his father as foreman in building the Unicorn, for which time he had a deputy in the ship. Prays Nicholas to procure two or three words from the Lords. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.
March 3. 15. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Sussex, of their proceedings under the Book of Orders, within the rape of Chichester, in apprenticing children, relieving the poor, regulating alehouses, and repair of highways. [*One page.*]

March 3. 16. Examination of Timothy Hutton, junior, M.A., and Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, taken before Richard Love, D.D. and Vice-Chancellor, and Henry Smyth, D.D. Being in company of one Rogers of Chester, a minister, heard him say that he hoped to die and tread King Charles under his feet; that he was Christ's subject and not the King's; he was free born; that the King was not legislator but *custos legum;* that the King durst not call a parliament; that he was above the King, and would not preach to the King unless he would obey him. If he found not justice of the King's magistrates, was not the King a tyrant? To a stranger that came in with a rule in his hand he said, "You are the King of "England. I do not desire to see your rule. I do not see it," and he winked. He said that he was likely to be hanged already, and was ready to suffer in any place. [*One page.*]

March 4. 17. Petition of John Williamson Cruyfhooft, master, William Noble, and Henry Nieuwenhoven, owners of the St. Jacob of Rotterdam, to the Lords of the Admiralty. The St. Jacob was surprised the 17th July last at anchor near the quay of Bulck in the bay of Dublin, by the company of an English ship lying in the said road. Being afterwards detained at Waterford, Sir Henry Marten, after examination, granted a commission to restore the same ship and goods to petitioners. The Commissioners at Waterford directed petitioners to the Lord Chancellor of Ireland who has refused to order the ship to be delivered up, pretending that the commission is not directed to him, and that the captain that took the ship has another name. Pray restitution of their ship and appurtenances. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 4. 18. Sir Henry Palmer to Nicholas. Augustine Boate put in a
Mincing Lane. deputy for his purser's place in the St. George for the time he was his father's foreman in building the Unicorn. Begs Nicholas to procure him a warrant for the treasurer to pay him his wages. [*Half a page.*]

March 4. 19. Notes, by Nicholas, of Admiralty business to be transacted by
Whitehall. the Lords, with marginal memoranda of decisions. Officers of Navy to attend the Lords about the ship carpenters' petition to his Majesty. [*Margin,* "Referred to Officers of Navy."] Appoint Carpenter to Mary Rose [Benson], and cook for the Nonsuch [Neale]. Officers' report on Wright and Clarke. [*Margin,* "To be paid for this time."] Sir Richard Plumleigh recommends Richard Buller for his lieutenant: [*Margin,* "*Fiat.*"] To give answer to Marsh and his company that were employed by Capt. Quaile: [*Margin,* "Letter to Sir James Bagg."] To consider letter from Dover complaining of insolences of men-of-war. [*Margin,* "Lord Warden to

1633-4. VOL. CCLXII.

be told the parties that ask the question deserve punishment."] Pay of Boate the purser: [*Margin*, "To be considered."] [*One page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Send certificate of Officers of Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester, that there has been a quantity of timber taken out of the forest without warrant for building the St. John the Evangelist, whereof Nicholas Dunning is master. Sir Henry is to take order that the King be satisfied for such timber, and then upon security to permit the ship to proceed on her intended voyage.—P.S. Dated the 13th inst. The security to be taken is for the timber employed in the building of the ship. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 122 *a. Half a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Viscount Montacute [Montagu] intends to sell his timber at Homewood in the manor of Ripley and Send, co. Surrey. The Officers are to take order that a shipwright be sent to mark so many trees as are fit for the Navy, and to make a certificate thereof that order may be taken to bargain for the same. [*Ibid., fol.* 123. *Half a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. 20. The same to Adam Viscount Loftus, Lord Chancellor of Ireland Recite the petition of John Williamson Cruyfhooft and others, before calendared [*No.* 17.], and pray him to take order that the commission for delivery of the ship therein mentioned be forthwith duly executed. [*Copy. One page.*]

March 4. Another copy of the same. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 123*a.*]

March 4. Whitehall. The same to the Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol. They having made stay of the Joanna, Capt. Richard Pronoville, the Resident here from Spain affirms that that vessel was set forth for the service of the King his master. They are to release the said vessel, Capt. Pronoville giving security to do no damage to the King's subjects. [*Margin, "This letter was not sent." Ibid. Third of a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. The same to Capt. John Pennington. The writers having appointed him captain of the Unicorn, and Admiral of the fleet in the Narrow Seas, he is forthwith to enter upon his charge. [*Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. The same to Richard Buller. Similar letter to him, appointed Lieutenant of the Bonaventure, under Sir Richard Plumleigh. [*Ibid., fol.* 124. *Third of a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. The same to Richard Wyan. Sir Thomas Button having been some time sequestered from his employment as Admiral of the ships employed on the coast of Ireland, has been a suitor to the King to have his charge, and be admitted to his defence. Wyan is to put the charge inclosed into a legal form, and to proceed in proving thereof, in the Court of Admiralty. For that purpose he is to attend Dr. Rives, his Majesty's advocate, to receive his advice. [*Ibid. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.
March 4. Entry on the Admiralty Register that Sir Henry Palmer, Kenrick Edisbury, and Dennis Fleming, being called before the Lords, and demanded their opinions, in the presence of Capt. John Pennington, whether they thought fit to have the Unicorn rigged, either at Chatham or in the Thames near Woolwich, where she now rides, they declared that it would be much cheaper to have her rigged where she now rides than at Chatham, whereupon the Lords commanded them to proceed accordingly. [*See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 124*a. Third of a page.*]

March 4. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. A commission having been issued on 4th February last to Richard Pulley, John How, Philip Allen and others, to sell a ship and goods lately wrecked between Colchester and Harwich, and requiring the Commissioners to bring the money proceeding thereof into the Court of Admiralty. Forasmuch as the proceeds amount to a great sum, and the King's right is clear, he is therefore to order the said Commissioners to pay the amount to Edward Carne, one of the tellers of the Exchequer, to remain in his hands until the Admiralty shall have legally adjudged the same. [*Copy. Ibid. One page.*]

March 5. 21. Sec. Windebank to the King. The Lord Treasurer, being full of indisposition, went to Roehampton on Saturday and returned yesterday, very little altered in his health. Windebank repaired to him, when he acquainted him with a late dispatch from the Lord Deputy of Ireland, of high consequence to the King's affairs in that country, and resumed some deliberations on a suggestion that the King should lessen the former committee for Ireland. The persons named for this service by the Lord Treasurer are the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Treasurer, the Lord Cottington, and the two Secretaries. Prays his Majesty's resolution with speed, which is the life of all business, and especially of this of the Lord Deputy. It were great pity but such brave and noble intentions of his were vigorously seconded from hence. Reminds the King of supplying the place of Chief Justice of the Common Pleas in Ireland, whereof there will be a necessity if the King resolve upon a parliament there. The Lord Deputy made suit for its bestowal upon Sir Gerard Lowther, second Baron of the Exchequer here. Begs the King to consider how much it imports his service to vouchsafe the Lord Deputy contentment herein. Windebank has, according to his Majesty's commandment, advised with Sir Robert Mansell concerning the petition of the carpenters intended to have been presented to his Majesty at Woolwich, and finds their complaint in some circumstances just, and a necessity for keeping them in work. They were suspended by the Officers of the Navy, on the Lords of the Admiralty respiting the allowance of the estimate for reparation of the hulls of the King's ships, which are in some decay. Begs the King to order Sec. Coke that they may be repaired, they being now unserviceable, and continual reports of great preparations upon the coast of France. The King's honour and safety consist in his Navy, and money must

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

be found for reparation of those walls wheresoever else it be slowed. Suggests also the strengthening of Jersey and Guernsey, upon which the French have long had an envious eye. Suggests, with reference to a committee to be appointed concerning the Merchant Adventurers, whether one Lord nominated by the King had not better be passed by, that is, he that carried business contrary to the King's expectation, and the opinion of most others, in the business of Sherfield. The rest of the committee apprehend its success, especially for matter of secrecy, if he be continued. [*Draft. Three pages.*]

March 5. 22. Petition of the Chandlers of London, who have heretofore traded only in pease and oatmeal for the poor, and in horse meat, to the Council. In obedience to the decree lately made in the Star Chamber, petitioners being prohibited to buy any manner of grain to sell again, are constrained to forbear their wonted trade. About three years since, in a time of great dearth, the Lords ordered that petitioners might buy pease and oatmeal to sell again, in small quantities, in their shops, to the poorer sort; as also provender for horses. Since which the poorer sort have been relieved, travellers and carriers much eased in the price of provender, and petitioners have accommodated both rich and poor, as their needs required, to a penny-worth, without prejudice to the market, or enhancing the price. Pray permission to trade as heretofore. *Annexed,*

22. I. *Reference to the Attorney-General to report his opinion on Friday next. Whitehall, 5th March,* 1633–4. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

22. II. *Attorney General Noy to the Council. Many that have horses in London have not stowage for any quantity of oats and beans. If, for a while, the chandlers be permitted to buy oats and beans, brought up the river, it would be no great inconvenience; and if, of oats thus bought, they make oatmeal, and sell not above a quart at once, it may be tolerable. For pease, not being bread corn, if they be permitted to sell quantities not exceeding a peck at once, he knows no great inconvenience that may come of it.* [*Half a page.*]

[March 5.] 23. Copy of the report of the Attorney General, calendared above. [*One page and a quarter.*]

March 5. Carnarvon. 24. Justices of Peace for co. Carnarvon to the Council. Acknowledge their letters of the 13th December last, concerning the erecting of a bridge at Llan-rwst, and the levy for the same of 400*l.* in that county, with an after addition of 100*l.* more. The writers caused the same to be openly read in court, and gave directions to bring the same to the next quarter sessions; but having since received another letter, dated the 7th February, reproving them for their neglect, they have sent out their warrants for the levy of the said 500*l.* [*One page.*]

March 5. 25. Petition of the Mayor and Aldermen of Portsmouth to the Lords of the Admiralty. Divers servants belonging to the King's ships

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

now at Portsmouth have of late committed insolences in the town, refusing to obey the authority of the Mayor, alleging that, by reason of their attendance on the King's ships, they are privileged from arrests. Pray their lordships to declare how far such servants are privileged, that petitioners may conform themselves to their lordships' rules. [*Nicholas has indorsed, "When the petitioners "shall show cause against any of the navy-men, the Lords will give "order for punishment of such as shall offend." One page.*]

March 5. 26. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Have perused the petition of the shipwrights at Chatham to the King, and the certificate made by some of the Officers of the Navy in 1631, referred to them for their opinions. As this work requires them to advise with the King's shipwrights the Officers desire longer time. In the meantime, if the Lords would allow the estimate for repair of the ships' hulls they should be enabled to set the shipwrights to work, and save the King's salary for them till the defective ships be repaired. [*One page.*]

March 5. Portsmouth. 27. John Goodwin to Nicholas. On the 1st inst. the town clerk of Portsmouth, Thomas Cleverly, by Christopher Peck, a sergeant, arrested John Attawell, a shipkeeper in the St. George, about some difference between Attawell and a Frenchman which had been previously agreed between them in the presence of witnesses. The clerk of the cheque wrote to the town clerk on the subject, but he refused to let Attawell go. So on the 3rd inst., the writer with the clerk of the cheque went to Henry Wentworth, the mayor, but he would not suffer him to be released without bail, which he is not able to procure: so he is detained and they have said they are minded to try their strength. Begs him to take a course for freeing Attawell. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 5. Portsmouth. 28. The same and eleven others to the same. Mr. Goodwin having shown them the above letter they concur in the request for the freedom of Attawell, and pray that they may have such right as to them belongs. The whole town have set themselves against the persons employed on the King's ships and their former privileges, and have said that if they had any cause they would arrest any Officer of the Navy there. Fear that Capt. John Mason is made by them to make some way for preventing the writers enjoying the privileges ever had by their predecessors. [*One page.*]

March 5. 29. Certificate of the Mayor and others of St. Alban's, co. Herts, of their proceedings in that borough in punishment of vagabonds and relief of the poor from 27 September 1633. The number of poor who received weekly contributions (besides 40*s.* disbursed to lame and sick) was 48. [*One page.*]

March 6. Westminster. 30. The King to the Commissioners of Sewers for the level of Fens on the north-east side of the River Witham. The fens on that side of the Witham which were undertaken by Sir Anthony Thomas and others, are already so well cleared that there is no doubt they will

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

be forthwith fully drained, but it will be impossible to keep them dry unless the banks of the Witham from the River Baine to Anthone Goat be kept in repair. A work so profitable for the whole country should be for ever secured, and therefore it is requisite that Sir Anthony Thomas should undertake the perpetual maintenance of the said banks. They are to lay a sufficient tax upon so much of Wildmore or Armetree fen and such other grounds as lie under the said banks, and to make a bargain with Sir Anthony for their present repair and perpetual maintenance. [*Copy. One page and three quarters.*]

March 6. Chester. 31. Thomas Powell and John Salusbury to the Council. By virtue of their letters of the 16th October last to the Earl of Derby, Viscount Molyneux, Roger Downes, and the writers, touching the differences between William Norres, Sir Cuthbert Clifton, John Poole, and John Fleming, the writers had, at the request of the other referees, endeavoured to audit the accounts which were very intricate and confused, and purposely made so by Mr. Fleming. The writers have collected the charge, the receipts, and the disbursements into certain schedules, and have therein stated the cause as it appears unto them. Mr. Norres's case is very lamentable, and if not determined by them but dismissed to a course of law, he will be overborne out of his own purse. [*Two pages.*]

March 6. London. 32. Richard Wyan to Nicholas. Entering upon Sir Thomas Button's business, he meets with these wants which must be supplied:—1. The ship's name and the time when Sir Thomas neglected his charge in the Irish Seas: [*Margin, in Nicholas' handwriting,* "The Ninth Whelp, in March 1630."] 2. What Gosnell is: [*Margin,* "Gosnell was and is Chief Justice of Munster, and is now Judge of the Vice-Admiralty of Munster."] 3. Whether the Fifth Whelp was commanded by Sir Thomas as captain, and the like with the Ninth Whelp: [*Margin,* "Captain Hooke was captain of the Fifth Whelp under Sir Thomas as Admiral."] 4. The time Sir Thomas was employed in the Antelope. 5. Who was Sir Thomas's lieutenant of the Convertive in 1629, and what voyage was she then employed in: [*Margin,* "William Thomas was his lieutenant. She was employed for guard of the Irish coast."] [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 6. Bromham. 33. Justices of the Peace for co. Wilts. to Sir Henry Ludlow, the sheriff. Report their proceedings in binding apprentices, and punishment of vagabonds, since Michaelmas last, in the hundreds of Swanborough, Pottern, and Canning's Episcopi. [*Half a page.*]

March 6. His house in Lime Street. 34. Sir Hugh Hammersley to the Constables of the city [of London]. Warrant for apprehension of John Presman to answer matters objected against him by Henry Manby. [*Half a page.*]

March 7. Westminster. 35. The King to Henry Earl of Stamford. States the contents of the letter to the Commissioners of Sewers of the 6th inst. [*No.* 30.] Is informed that the Earl is lord of the soil of Wildmore Fen and the

1633-4. VOL. CCLXII.

manor of Armetree, whereof many of the grounds now to be taxed are part. Recommends the making of the agreement with Sir Anthony Thomas to his special care and assistance, not doubting his willingness to conform to the King's pleasure. [*Copy. One page and a quarter.*]

March 7. [Newmarket.] 36. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Windebank will willingly hear that Coke came from the King within this hour, and as he found him merry and cheerful, and in sound health, so he left him resolved to go to tennis, because the day in [is] windy and cold, and not fit to go abroad. For the Irish affairs, Windebank's letter found that dispatch that Coke made him a return the same day he received it, and sent it last night by post. Purposes herewith to send the commissions signed. About the time the post went from thence, in the night, they were all awakened by a doleful cry of "Fire!" and since by distance all things multiply, especially from the Court, the writer must satisfy Windebank that the loss was no more but the demolishing of two butchers' cottages. Has no other news to distract him from the Irish business. [*Indorsed by Windebank as received on the 8th inst., at 9 at night. He has also written upon it a memorandum of the necessity for a provision of seasoned timber for ordnance carriages. One page.*]

March 7. Office of Ordnance. 37. Robert Bevis to Nicholas. Written by desire of the Officers of the Ordnance and on the application of Nicholas Ridgeway, master gunner of the Henrietta Maria, to request Nicholas to deliver the gunners' accounts which Capt. Coningsby left with him to the Lords of the Admiralty, whereby the poor men may receive their entertainments. There are but 466 lbs. of powder spent contrary to the proclamation. [*One page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. 38. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty:—To sign Capt. Plumleigh's instructions: [*Margin,* "Despatched."] Sir Henry Marten attends touching the règlement: [*Margin,* "Copies to be given the Lords."] The ship-carpenters attend: [*Margin,* "Put off till the Lords speak with the Officers of the Navy."] Estimate for repair of hulls: [*Margin,* "It is signed."] Certificate of Officers of Ordnance of four gunners' accounts employed at sea last year: [*Margin,* "The Officers are to set down their particular exceptions."] To consider letter for release of Pronoville's ship, returned by the Spanish resident to have the clause of giving security left out: [*Margin,* "This must go as it is."] To consider of some course to prevent the use of trawls: [*Margin,* "Mr. Comptroller to speak to Sir Henry Marten and Mr. Attorney."] Petition of the cook of the St. George, arrested at Portsmouth, and also the petition of the mayor of that town and that of Boreman, ship-carpenter: [*Margin,* "The parties they complain of are to be sent for."] Capt. Austen certifies names of exporters of oysters to Flushing: [*Margin,* "Sir Henry Marten to take order."] Letter of Mr. Griffith of those who barter with pirates in North Wales: [*Margin,* "Letter to him to proceed against some of the chief of these."] [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.
March 8. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to the Governor and Committee of the East India Company. Not to dispose of the saltpetre in their hands until further order from the writers. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 125. *Quarter of a page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to Horace Lord Vere. The Unicorn, the Garland, the First Whelp, and the Tenth Whelp, being appointed to guard the Narrow Seas this year, they are to be supplied with ordnance and ammunition. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to [the same]. George Foxcraft, Richard Hill, and Nicholas Trerise, owners of the Planter, of London, a new ship of 170 tons, lying in the Thames, are to be permitted to furnish their ship with ordnance out of the founder's store. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 125 *a. Half a page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to Lord Deputy Wentworth. Before receipt of his letter of the 2nd February, which was not till the 4th inst., the Bonaventure had gone over the chain in Tilbury Hope, so as there can be alteration now. On perusal of their letter of the 17th January, think he will be of opinion that it was not fit to lessen the guard this year. If the accounts of the treasurer and victualler already sent do not satisfy all doubts desire to understand what in particular he finds overpaid. The commanders of last year are re-appointed so that they could not accommodate Sir Beverly Newcome as the Deputy desired. Hope he has received his patent as Vice-Admiral of Munster. Beg him to cause Delaune to send the accounts of that vice-admiralty from Lord Falkland's last account in 1629. Sec. Coke being at Newmarket they have not seen what the Lord Deputy has written to him. [*Copy. Ibid. One page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to Sir James Bagg. By letters of 31st July last they gave him and Sir Edward Seymour order to put in safe custody the goods in the [Great] Seahorse and to transmit certain inventories and examinations not yet received. He is forthwith to send to London the said goods that the Lords may take order for their disposal, so that the poor men who served in the said pink may be paid their wages. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 126. [*Half a page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to [Captain Thomas] Austen. Understanding there are persons who ordinarily export oysters out of Faversham and Cone Water, he is to go thither, to forbid the exportation thereof, and to make stay of any ship with oysters aboard for foreign parts. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 126 *a. Third of page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to [a Messenger unnamed]. Warrant to bring before the Lords, Randal Tomes, William Palmer, Walter Parker, and —— Corslett, powder-makers of Bristol, to answer matters to be objected against them. [*In the margin Nicholas has written, "This warrant was not sent because Mr. Evelyn gave nothing in "writing to charge them." Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.

March 8. Wallingford House. Lords of the Admiralty to [the Officers of the Navy]. To enter John Bunckly, deputy-purser of the First Whelp during her present employment, in place of Edward Hall. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 126 *a. Half a page.*]

March 8. Wallingford House. The same to [a Messenger unnamed]. To bring before the Lords Thomas Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth, to answer to matters to be objected against him. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 127. *Third of a page.*]

March 8. The same to Robert Smyth or Henry Kyme, messengers. Similar warrant to fetch Edward Alchorne, of Bredhurst, co. Kent. [*Minute. Ibid. Four lines.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Upon grounds which have been stated before in the calendar, to give warrant for payment of the wages of Augustine Boate, late purser of the St. George, and now of the Unicorn, for the time during which he served by deputy in the St. George, whilst he attended his father, as foreman, in the building of the Unicorn. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar authority for payment of John Wright, purser of the Bonaventure, during the time he served by deputy, also upon grounds before stated. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 127 *a.* [*Half a page*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar authority for payment of Charles Clarke, purser of the St. Andrew, during the time he served by deputy, on grounds also before stated. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to Capt. George Carteret. The Lords having appointed him lieutenant of the Unicorn during her present employment, he is forthwith to proceed aboard and take that charge in her. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 128. *Half a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to Peter White. Similar letter. White having been appointed master of the Unicorn. [*Ibid., fol.* 128 *a. Half a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to [the Officers of the Navy]. To enter Nicholas Neale master cook of the Nonsuch. [*Ibid. Third of a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to [the same]. Similar letter to enter Thomas Benson master-carpenter of the Mary Rose. [*Ibid. Third of a page.*]

March 8. Whitehall. The same to Sir Richard Plumleigh, Admiral in the Bonaventure of all the ships employed for guard of the coast of Ireland. Instructions. He is to go aboard in Tilbury Hope and repair in a straight course to the coast of Ireland, so as to be there by the 14th inst. On arrival he is to acquaint the Lord Deputy, and perform his directions, scouring the Irish Seas, St. George's Channel, and the Severn, and preventing depredations by Turks and pirates. He is to report to the Lords and the Lord Deputy. [*Copy. See Dom. Car. I., Vol. clvii., fol.* 132. *Four pages.*]

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.
March 8. 39. Petition of Gilbert Page, Henry Mason, William Palmer Richard Ferris, Richard Beaple, and George Bayly, of Barnstaple, merchants, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioners purchased of John Simons, of Lyburne [Libourne], in France, a small bark called the John of Lyburne, and after a voyage to Newfoundland and thence with fish to Cadiz, she took in at the latter place a cargo of wine and fruit. Simons had up to this time sailed as a mariner in the said bark, and the day before she intended to sail, he and a company of mariners of various nations seized the bark, bound the English master and crew, and afterwards put them into the cock boat, in which with much trouble they got ashore again at Cadiz, and, having made their way to London, have deposed to the above statement. The bark thus captured was taken into Tomeleigh [Timologue] in Ireland, where, whilst Simons rode to Cork to sell the goods, one of the crew revealed the matter, whereupon the men were all apprehended and the goods landed. Pray order for redelivery of the ship and goods to petitioners. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 8. 40. Francis Brooke, store-keeper of Portsmouth, to the same. Demonstrance or statement in answer to a charge of having sold cordage without warrant. Admits that in the seven years he has had his office, he has sold decayed ropes to the value of about 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, which he esteemed himself entitled to take as his predecessors had done, as perquisites of his office. Admits also, that without warrant he had sold eleven tons of shakings at 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per ton, and had received the amount for the use of his Majesty. He acquainted Mr. Edisbury therewith. [*One page and a half.*]

March 8. 41. John Nicholas to his son Edward Nicholas. Left with him Mr. Chandler's bond for 700*l.* and some odd money. Wishes Edward Nicholas to send his man or both of them with Mr. Chandler's man to Sir John Jacob who has promised to pay it. Mr. Chandler will come to London to dispose of it. Urges many cautions for the safety of the money, "for it is a dangerous time." [*One page.*]

March 8. 42. Proposition showing the reason of the transportation of gold coin, and a present way to prevent the same. The export was principally of light gold, which was clipped or washed. According to a proclamation it should be taken to the Mint, but there a deduction is made of 2*s.* on every piece, whilst in France it passes current at its nominal value. For discovery of persons engaged in this trade of transportation of gold, it is suggested that the books of the goldsmiths should be seized all at one instant, which would bring to light "the canker-worms of the commonwealth," and for preventing the traffic in future, that a public officer should be appointed to whom alone light gold should be sold. [*Two pages and a half.*]

March 9. Newmarket. 43. James Mayo to Charles Lord Lambert. Many times before receiving his letter, the writer had moved his master [Sec. Cooke] concerning Lord Lambert's letter to Ireland. He promises to take

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.

a convenient time for doing it. This day the writer delivered him a copy of Lord Lambert's petition. [*One page.*]

March 10. Newmarket. 44. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. His letter of the 8th March the writer has showed to the King, who well approves of his care in calling upon the Committee for the Irish business, which he requires Windebank to solicit with as much speed as may be convenient. For Mr. Irwin and Garnier, the King says he has delivered his pleasure for a pardon to Mr. Comptroller, with whom Windebank may confer and give order. This morning his Majesty is gone to hunt. He is cheerful and in health, and so is the Queen. [*One page.*]

March 10. Whitehall. 45. Edward Nicholas to the Auditors of the Imprests. There is in the Register Book of the Council of War, a letter from that Council, dated 24th April 1629, to the Lord Treasurer, to pay Sir Francis Willoughby 1,094*l.* 7*s.*, according to an account therein mentioned, to be exhibited unto them, but that account Nicholas cannot find. Conceives it was conveyed away with the said letter by Sir Francis, and suggests it may be in the custody of Capt. John Mason. [*Copy. One page.*]

March 10. 46. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Surrey of proceedings under the Book of Orders in the hundreds of Kingston and Elm Bridge from 16th November last to the 10th February following. [*One page.*]

March $\frac{10}{20}$. The Hague. 47. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. Hopes he does not wonder that she has not written by Sir William Boswell. There are already but too many of her letters seen by the Council. They need no increase of them. Though she knows and trusts Sir William like a true honest man, yet he is a servant, and must obey to deliver what he carries. This is enough of that. Sir Thomas may easily guess what content she can receive by the usage of poor Nethersole, for nothing but for writing a private letter to Sec. Coke where he desires him to beseech the King to give Curtius a good dispatch, that the King be not the second time accused for the loss of the Palatinate. These are the very words which are so heinously taken. She tells them to Roe, because she hears Nethersole's offence is kept secret, but prays Roe not to say from whence he had them, for none know that she knows so much. Howsoever, being her servant, they might have used him more gently. She is sure they would not have done it to any other foreign princess's servant of what country soever. Will say no more of this, only that it is much spoken of there, not much to the King's advantage. Writes this letter freely by General Reuthen (Ruthven). Roe will easily guess his business, which she prays God may prosper with that of the ambassadors, but she fears the worst. Reuthen has a very great affection to do some good service to her and hers, if the King her brother will, and this ambassador also professes the same, who, she assures Roe, has got a very good reputation there for his carriage

1633-4. Vol. CCLXII.

and wit. He will freely communicate to him of all things, and she requests Sir Thomas to let him know how confident she is of his and his father's affection to her. Her brother-in-law has desired her to write to the King to send an ambassador to the assembly at Frankfort, which she has done, and desired Sir William Boswell to name Roe to the King for that employment. How it will succeed she knows not, but very much desires to have him there, and now her brother and his Council will be put to their last trial, if nothing be done this time, she will never look for any good from thence. He will have heard of Wallenstein's death; the letters that now go will tell all the particulars. Prays him to burn this letter, and give his counsel to the bearer. [*Two pages.*]

March $\frac{1}{2}\frac{0}{0}$. 48. Copy of the same, with blanks left for certain omitted words. [*Two pages.*]

March $\frac{1}{2}\frac{0}{0}$. 49. Philip Burlamachi to Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh. The writer's brother has given Lord Conway an account of what is due to the writer from the estate of his late father. Mons. Salvetti demands from Burlamachi 34*l.* or 35*l.* due to Segni and Medici, of Florence, for money paid to Mr. Tracy on Burlamachi's order, at the request of Lord Conway. Requests payment of both these accounts. Will take a bill payable in Ireland, and if Lord Conway will add 33*l.* lent to Sir Ralph Conway at Paris, the writer will take it as a great favour. French. [*One page.*]

March 11. Trinity House, Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 50. Master and Society of Trinity House, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to the Council. There are divers quays and staithes whereon the ballast of ships coming for coals is cast, below Newcastle Bridge, and adjoining the Tyne. These are in the possession respectively of Sir Robert Heath, Sir Peter Riddell, Arthur Alvey, Thomas Liddell, Ralph Cole, the Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle, and the servants or assigns of Sir Robert Mansell, employed in the glass house. There daily falls such a quantity of ballast into the river from these quays and staithes, that if order be not taken for the same to be sufficiently built, the river will be so choked that no ship of more than ordinary burthen will be able to come up to the town. [*Delivered by Mr. Bulmer. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 11. London. 51. Richard Wyan to Nicholas. Cannot find any process in the Admiralty, but that the ambassador's secretary has taken out a warrant to arrest a ship taken from the Dutch, by Captain Gayner. Gayner was stayed at Plymouth, how he was discharged the writer presumes Nicholas knows better than he. He thinks it will be best that those who are in hold in Ireland be there tried, for there the evidence will be at hand. Sends the charge upon Sir Thomas Button. If Nicholas finds he has omitted anything, he will add it, and then begin the process before he goes out of town. [*One page.*]

[March 11.] 52. Information of George Burt, sailor. Capt. Daniel Thibaut *alias* Tiboe, of St. Martin's, in the Isle of Rhé, formerly a dweller at Cowes in the Isle of Wight, was of late there in a ship of the French King

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4. and there took up and carried away one Newman, an able shipwright of Cowes, and sent to London for James Crocker, a carver of ships, to go with him also, and sent him a piece towards his charges. Crocker came to the Isle of Wight, but too late. Thibaut left four pieces of gold for his charges to come after him. It is reported that there is a ship now building at Cowes, but who are the owners may be suspected. [*Indorsed as received on the 11th March 1633–4. One page.*]

March 11. 53. Note of such contributions as the rectors of various city parishes within the Deanery of the Arches are content to make towards the repair of St. Paul's; being separate memoranda mostly signed by them at a convocation held in the presence of the Dean of the Arches. They are :—

John Warner, Dean of Lichfield, 15*l.* yearly for life.
Richard Watson, rector of St. Mary, Aldermary, 10*l.*, to be paid in five years.
Jer. Leech, rector of St. Mary de Arcubus, 20*s.* yearly for life.
Richard Worme, rector of St. Michael's in the Royal and St. Pancras, London, 4*l.* in four years.
Dr. Childersley, rector of St. Dunstan's in the East, 40*s.* yearly for ten years (by Richard James).
Richard James, curate of St. Dunstan's in the East, 20*s.* yearly for ten years.
William Lushington, rector of St. Mary Bothaw, 13*s.* 4*d.* yearly for life.
Mr. Wood, of St. Michael's, in Crooked Lane, 10*l.* to be paid in five years.
James Batty, rector of St. Foster's, London, 5*l.* to be paid in five years.
John Lawson, rector of All Hallows, Bread Street, the like sum. *Annexed,*

53. I. *Similar undertaking of George Walker, rector of St. John Evangelist's, in Watling Street (the least parish in London) 20s. yearly for five years.*

53. II. *Abraham Colfe, rector of St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, the like sum.* [*In all three pages and a quarter.*]

March 12. 54. Petition of William Poole, clerk, to the King. Petitioner was, above three years since, presented to the Rectory of North Cerney, co. Gloucester, by Sir William Master and Edmund Estcourt; but by direction of the Master of the Court of Wards, an injunction was awarded against the Bishop of Gloucester, to give institution to Samuel Rich, before the title was questioned. A long litigation ensued, the course of which is detailed in this petition, with insinuations of partiality against the Master of the Court of Wards. Prays a reference to some of the Lords of the Council. [*Copy.*] *Underwritten,*

54 I. *Reference to Archbishop Laud and Lord Keeper Coventry, to examine the truth of the complaint and certify what*

they hold fit to be done therein. Newmarket, 12th March 1633–4.

54. II. *Appointment of Archbishop Laud and Lord Keeper Coventry to hear the matters in difference on 14th May next, and notice to [Samuel Rich] to attend.* 18*th April* 1634. [*Copy. In all three quarters of a page.*]

March 12. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Officers of the Navy. Order was given them about fourteen days since to set forth the ships appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas. Understand they have been so negligent therein, as until Sunday last the master shipwright appointed to rig the Unicorn received not any warrant, and that neither the Garland nor the Whelps are yet in hand. The King expected the guard by this time to be ready to put to sea. He commands that all expedition be used, and that the writers give him an account in whom the fault is that they are so backward, which the Lords cannot but impute to the supine negligence of the Officers. Pray them to apply themselves with all diligence and to give the Lords an account to-morrow afternoon at Whitehall. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 129. *Half a page.*]

March 12. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere. By his Majesty's direction he is to take special care that the ships, appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas be with all diligence completely fitted with ordnance and ammunition. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 12. Whitehall. The same to Sir Sampson Darrell. Order was given fourteen days since to the Officers of the Navy for setting to sea the Unicorn, Garland, and First and Tenth Whelps. His Majesty expected they should have been by this time ready to put to sea. He is to employ all possible diligence to send aboard those ships the victuals appointed for them. All things belonging to his office are to be in such readiness that the ships may not stay for any thing, and to-morrow, in the afternoon, he is to give the Lords an account of his forwardness. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 129*a. Half a page.*]

March 12. Whitehall. Minute of proceedings of the Commissioners for supervision of the administration of gifts for Pious Uses at a meeting held this day. The persons who dwell on the north side of St. Paul's, at the great north door, attended the Board, and it was declared to them that their houses are to be demolished as those on the east end and south side are already, and they were warned to provide themselves elsewhere by Michaelmas next. Such houses being a great blemish and mere encroachment they are not to expect any composition, but they may take away the materials. Mr. Jennings, one of the Canons, was ordered to give notice to the Dean and Chapter, that the lodgings of the Canons ought to be in the place appointed for them, and that no wood should be kept in the vaults on the north side. [*See Vol. ccxiii., fol.* 32.]

March 12. Mincing Lane. 55. Sir Henry Palmer to Lord Treasurer Portland. Received intelligence this day from Portsmouth, that four or five-and-twenty

1633–4.

sail of French ships went lately out of that harbour, being, though not absolute men-of-war, yet carrying most of them ten or twelve pieces, and pretending they were put in by foul weather, which may admit danger. It is suggested to the Lord Treasurer to give order, that strangers be not so freely admitted to ride within there, nor to come into the yards or about the storehouses. [*One page.*]

March 12. New College. 56. Thomas Reade to his uncle Sec. Windebank. Thanks for the favour with which he had received the writer's letters. [*One page.*]

March 12. 57. Attorney General Noy to John Dickenson. Has received the examinations concerning Mr. Belgrave, and finding no proof but of Abbott, of words supposed by him to be spoken in presence of divers, which he [Belgrave] denies, and they affirm not to have heard, cannot hope of prevailing in any suit against him. Returns the examinations, leaving it wholly to their lordships to do with Belgrave, or Abbott, as they please. [*Half a page.*]

March 12. Bridgenorth. 58. Justices of Peace for the borough of Bridgenorth to Sir Thomas Thynne, sheriff of co. Salop. Certify their proceedings in the punishment of bastardy, putting forth apprentices, and generally in accordance with his Majesty's directions. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 12. Bridgewater. 59. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to Sir John Carew, the sheriff. Report their proceedings in petty sessions according to the Book of Orders for the relief of the poor. [*One page.*]

March 12. Westminster. 60. H[umphrey] F[ulwood] to Sir Henry Jenkyns and Dorothy his wife. Requests them to pay the 150*l.* which they intend for him on May Day, to Charles Harvey. [*Half a page.*]

March 13. Newmarket. Proclamation for restraining the abusive venting of tobacco. Recites the proclamation of 13th October 1633 [*see p.* 244], and the granting of many licences to retail tobacco, but because it is necessary that the number of those who sell the same, and the quantities they sell, should be known, that his Majesty may give order for the quantity of tobacco to be yearly brought in, therefore all persons are strictly forbidden to sell the same, until they shall have obtained licence, upon pain of censure in the court of Star Chamber. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 172. *One page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. 61. Notes by Nicholas of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes. Amongst them,—Officers of Navy to attend to give account of the forwardness of the ships for guard of the Narrow Seas: [*Margin,* "17th March, Garland and Tenth Whelp; the rest by the 5th April."] Sign estimate of surcharge for 2,738*l.* on the ordinary of the Navy: [*Margin,* "Signed."] The Spanish resident desires warrant that his pinnace, brought into Bristol by Capt. Pronoville, may for his use be delivered to Nicholas Stafford: [*Margin,* "*Fiat,* and to victual to

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

carry her home."] Richard Wyan's opinion on the papers sent by the Lord Deputy against Capt. Denny: [*Margin*, "Letters to Lord Deputy to proceed in his admiralty."] To resolve whether the powder makers of Bristol are to be sent for before Mr. Evelyn gives a charge against them: [*Margin*, "Mr. Evelyn is first to give under his hand a charge against them."] Bamford formerly punished for faults committed when he was in the King's service: [*Margin*, "This notwithstanding he is to serve master [in the] Garland."] [*One page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Mayor and others of London. Recite the petition of Thomas Thornhill [*see Vol. cclx., No.* 37.], complaining of their interference with a house and piece of ground called Finsbury Farm, taken of them by the petitioner for grazing horses employed in the saltpetre works. Request that there may be an abatement of rent made according to the prejudice done to the said ground, or that two justices of peace may view and appraise the same, as the King's commission requires. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 129*a*. *One page and a quarter.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. At the request of Capt. Pennington, the Lords have given leave to Abraham Sampson (boatswain of the Fourth Whelp) to go master's mate in the Unicorn, during her present employment, which the Officers are to permit, Sampson putting in his present place a sufficient deputy. [*Ibid., fol.* 130. *Quarter of a page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Thomas Ketelby. The Lords having appointed him captain of the Garland during her present employment, he is forthwith to proceed aboard, and take that charge. [*Ibid., fol.* 130 *a. Half a page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to Capt. Richard Fogg. Similar letter to him as captain of the Tenth Whelp. [*Minute. Ibid. Three lines.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to Kenelm Digby. Similar letter to him as lieutenant of the Garland. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to James Bamford. The like to him as master of the Garland. [*Ibid., fol.* 131. *Two-fifths of a page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. Understand by the letter of the Officers of 18th January last, that there is wanting 829 tons 14 cwt. 3 qrs. 5 lbs. of cordage to make a complete magazine for twice mooring and once setting forth, that being the proportion which the ancient providence of former times, and the course observed in the Office of the Navy, have held fit. The Officers are to inform themselves how the same may be seasonably had, and to that end are to enquire what cordage and hemp are in the hands of the merchants, and to treat with them for bringing in a sufficient supply, and especially of hemp, there being no cordage so good as that made in his Majesty's yards. [*Copy. Ibid. One page and a third.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

March 13. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Governor and Company of Soapboilers. Complaint having been made to the Lords by their deputies for making saltpetre, that they are prejudiced by the agents of the soapboilers in obtaining wood ashes, the Lords pray them to order their agents to permit the saltpetremen to have the pre-emption of wood ashes, on the ground that saltpetre is a commodity of such necessary use for the King and public that it ought to be preferred before the making of soap. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 131*a. Nicholas has written in the margin that this letter was not sent, but altered as appears in a subsequent entry on* 18*th March. Half a page.*]

March 13. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of the Officers of the Navy. In presence of Capt. John Pennington, they were asked when the ships appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas would be ready for sea, to which they replied, that the Garland and the Tenth Whelp would be ready by the 27th inst., and the Unicorn and the First Whelp by the 5th April. Sir Sampson Darrell, being present, promised to begin to send to Chatham the victuals for those ships on Tuesday next. [*Ibid., fol.* 132. *Half a page.*]

March 13. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Capt. Henry Stradling. The Lords having appointed him captain of the First Whelp during her present employment, he is forthwith to proceed aboard, and take charge of her. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 136 *a. Half a page.*]

March 13. 62. Petition of John Attawell, shipkeeper and cook of the St. George, to the Lords of the Admiralty. There having heretofore been some differences between petitioner and a Frenchman which were agreed, yet Thomas Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth, by virtue of a letter of attorney from the Frenchman, who is long since gone out of the land, arrested petitioner upon an action for 100*l.* and cast him into prison on the 1st inst. Forasmuch as his arrest was an infringement of the privilege of his Majesty's servants employed in the Navy, and endeavours to procure his release made by the clerk of the cheque and others, as stated in the letter of John Goodwin of 5th instant [*No.* 27.] had been ineffectual, petitioner prays order for his enlargement and the prosecution of the Mayor and the Town Clerk of Portsmouth for contempt. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

62. I. *John Brooke to* [*Thomas*] *Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth. Attawell belongs to the St. George and his attendance is as much required as any man's. Fort, 1st March* 1633–4. [*Half a page.*]

62. II. *Charles Clarke to Mr. Pyne. Entreats him to remember that Attawell lies in the prison and is not suffered to have one of his own beds, but is forced to lie upon the boards with pease straw.* 13*th March* 1633–4. [*Quarter of a page.*]

March 13. Portsmouth. 63. John Brooke to Nicholas. They are mightily heaved at by the town, whose instrument aloft is Capt. Mason, and the incen-

1633-4.

diary in Portsmouth is Mr. Towerson, who is so much comforted by the former, that he spares not to divulge, that now they have got the victory of the garrison, he will try the strength of the Navy, and, as the writer is told by one that is very familiar with him, they will pick some holes against them all, one after another. If anything be privately given against any of them, Nicholas may know whence it proceeds. [*One page.*]

March 13. 64. Justices of Peace for co. Dorset to the Sheriff. Certify their proceedings in apprenticing children, relief of the poor, and punishment of wandering rogues, according to the Book of Orders, within the Dorchester division. Such as have been ordered to take apprentices and have refused they have bound to appear at the assizes. [*One page.*]

March $\frac{1}{2}\frac{3}{3}$ [?] Paris. 65. Sir. John Beaumont to Sec. Windebank. The writer's letters cannot choose but blush, in not being able to certify that he has seen Windebank's son, but he is in health, since the writer received a letter from him lately. There has arrived there one from Brabant with intention to kill the Cardinal Duke, but he was discovered in the Cardinal's chamber, and sent to the Bastille; what will be the end they expect. There came also another with the like intention, but finding himself discovered he fled back, after whom was sent a pursuivant, who overtook him at Senliz, and was, by his eloquence, persuaded to run away with him, and so the prisoner ran away with the jailer. His news is only to make Windebank laugh among his more serious affairs. He is within this week to part to Orleans to kiss Windebank's son's hands, and present his services.—P.S. Understands that his adversary, not contented with his trial, intends to make use of his absence and to trouble his tenants, about which he has written to the Lady Duchess, and entreats Windebank's assistance if occasion should be. [*One page.*]

March 13. Drayton. 66. Certificate of Sir Rowland Cotton, Justice of Peace for co. Salop, of presentments made by the constables, of the five allotments of the north part of the hundred of Bradford, viz., of Hodnet, Moreton Saye, Stoke and Arcoll, Drayton, and Cheswardyne, from the 13th February last to this day. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 13. 67. Examination of Noah Rogers, clerk, taken before Lord Chief Justice Heath and Robert Burlacy [?]. He was born in Chester and a scholar there, afterwards at the college in Dublin, and ordained in Ireland. Was in New England half a year. Denies that he ever said that he hoped to die and tread King Charles under his feet, and that he bade one to whom he spoke go tell the King so. Acknowledges the King to be his sovereign, to whom he owes all obedience, and that he is willing to take the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy. He did say he was born free, but never said that he was Christ's subject and not the King's. Said the King was *custos legum*. If he ever said he was not *legislator*, he meant it of the divine law. Denies that he said the King durst not call a parliament

1633–4 VOL. CCLXII.

or that he was above the King, but intended that, when he was in the pulpit, the King was bound to obey his message from God, whose minister he is. Denies that he said that if he found not justice of the King's magistrates then the King was a tyrant. He is sometimes distempered, by reason of hard study and deep meditations, and melancholy, and if he have overshot himself, upon his knees he begs pardon for it. [*One page.*]

March 14. Newmarket. [Lords of the Admiralty to Sec. Coke?]. To move his Majesty for a renewed commission for saltpetre, with certain specified alterations and the addition of Lord Cottington, Mr. Comptroller, and Sec. Windebank as Commissioners, with underwritten reference to the Attorney General to prepare such renewed commission. [*Copy. See Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 132. *Half a page.*]

March 14. Newmarket. 68. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Sends proclamation signed by the King, and order to Mr. Attorney, to renew the commission for saltpetre. Received his letter of the 13th March, and has acquainted the King with his diligence in compositions, and its fruit. The stay made of transporting saltpetre he fears comes too late. If Grove abandons the service before the end of his term, the breach must be answered by his bond. Is glad he proceeds in the Irish Committee which requires expedition. Of Sir William Boswell, Coke as yet hears no news more than what Windebank writes. The care of the Lord Treasurer to send Capt. Pennington to sea is well accepted by the King, though they yet see no ground for the town rumours; but Coke wishes that Portsmouth was considered, and former orders for securing ships there called upon. The King will remove to Royston on Thursday next to be at London on Friday. Many will be gone the beginning of next week, and Coke wishes a stay made of all letters which cannot be received there by Tuesday. That day the races will be concluded with the general course for the golden cup. The King is in perfect health, and at present at tennis; the Queen also is well, though she had taken a little cold. Needs not write of Wallenstein's death, which he knows Windebank received from all hands: what will be the effects, time will discover; this only he finds considerable, that it has brought some hopes and designs of the French to a stand. [*Two pages.*]

March 14. Newmarket. 69. The same to [Humphrey] Fulwood. To send an inclosed packet by the next Mansfield carrier and to deliver a letter to the Lord Keeper into his own hands. The remove from thence will be on Thursday next, when his Majesty will go to Royston with the Queen, and the next day to London. It may be Coke will go thence on Tuesday, about noon, and be at Tottenham on Wednesday. Hopes Richard Poole is upon his journey thither.—P.S. The enclosed to Mr. Castle, from Lord Dungarvan, is to be delivered safely. [*One page.*]

March 14. Dunster. 70. Justices of Peace for co. Somerset to the Sheriff. Report their proceedings in punishing rogues, and relief of the poor, within the

division of Dunster according to the Book of Orders. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 14. Hertford. 71. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Herts of similar proceedings according to the Book of Orders, within the hundred of Dacorum. [*One page.*]

March 14. 72. Certificate of other Justices of Peace for the same county, of similar proceedings within the hundred of Broadwater. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 14. 73. Certificate of Lawrence Whitaker, that James Harrington had taken the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, before him. [*Quarter of a page.*]

March 14. 74. Affidavit of John Gresham. On Saturday the 8th inst. deponent met Dixy Long at Lincoln's Inn Gate, and desired him to be a means to help deponent to speech of Sir Edward Randyll that there might be an end made between them. He said Sir Edward was very willing so he might have the money due to him, but that he could not trust deponent, because he heard there was a warrant out for him. Deponent answered that if Sir Edward would appear he well hoped the Lords would be gracious to him. Long scoffingly asked deponent what he would do with the warrant, for he should not take Sir Edward, although the Lords sent a herald-of-arms for him. Deponent advised him to counsel Sir Edward better than to stand out against the Lords, who haply might, for his disobedience, sequester his estate. Long made answer, that that was against the statute of Magna Charta, and that no man could be disseised of his freehold by any other means than by an inquisition of twelve men. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 14. 75. Statement entitled "Mr. Falconer's case about the vicarage of "Burford in Wilts, which vicarage is both in the gift and jurisdiction "of the Dean and Chapter of Sarum." The Dean and Chapter gave the advowson of Burford to Edward Thornburgh the younger, who sold it to Mr. Falconer, son-in-law of the incumbent, Mr. Powell, for 70*l.*, on bond. Powell at the time had been presented to another living without compass, and therefore was bound to resign, which he did a day or two after the date of Falconer's bond. The Dean and Chapter demurred to this transaction as simoniacal, and in the end denied to institute Powell unless the bond were cancelled. "The town ceases not to cry out that the churchmen can tell how to "sell their livings as well as the &c." [*Indorsed by William Dell. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 15. 76. Petition of John Williams Cruyfthooft, master, and William Noble and Henry Nieuwenhoven, owners of the St. Jacob, of Rotterdam, to the Lords of the Admiralty. About three weeks since, petitioners complained that they could not obtain from the Lord Chancellor of Ireland the effects of a commission granted by the High Court of Admiralty of England, whereupon their lordships

required the said Lord Chancellor that the said commission should be executed forthwith. The said Lord Chancellor has since declared to petitioners, that the Lord Deputy of Ireland has assumed unto him the said cause, and they have petitioned his lordship that by his order they might obtain restitution of their ship, which his lordship has refused to grant until order come to him from the Lords. Pray for such order. [*Indorsed by Nicholas, "When it appears that the Lord Chancellor hath refused to obey upon their lordships' former letters, they will give them order." Three quarters of a page.*]

March 15. 77. Petition of John Jacobs Boyerman, master, Claes Cornelius Hoochtwood, and Claes Cornelius Veen and their partners, owners of the Fortune in North Holland, to the Lords of the Admiralty. In August last, Capt. Thomas Gayner of the True Love, of London, coming from the Isle of Man with the St. Jacob, of Rotterdam, which he had taken some six weeks before in the Bay of Dublin, and had manned with some of his company under Lieut. Benjamin Denny, found the Fortune, of 250 tons, manned with eight men and a boy, lying in Knockfergus Bay trading peaceably, which ship he surprised and carried away notwithstanding several shots made at him from his Majesty's castle there. Capt. Gayner is since arrived at Plymouth with the Fortune, and petitioners have arrested their ship there. Petitioners being subjects of the States General, his Majesty's friends, and Capt. Gayner and his company subjects to the King, and the True Love equipped partly in the Thames and partly at Weymouth, petitioners pray that their ship may be restored to them, and Gayner and his associates give reasonable satisfaction. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 15. 78. Petition of Thomas Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth, to the same. At the request and suit of Michael Breton, a Frenchman, petitioner granted a warrant against John Attawell, who pretends he is an officer of the St. George, at Portsmouth, and privileged from arrest without leave. A warrant having been obtained to bring petitioner before the Lords, he beseeches them that in respect it was unknown to the petitioner that Attawell belonged to any King's ship, neither in truth doth he belong to any, but has hired a cook's place for a certain time to free himself from arrest, and in regard petitioner is bound by oath and his place to grant arrests to any that may demand, and that it is not in petitioner's power, but only in that of the mayor of the town, to release any person arrested, their lordships would direct such course as petitioner may hereafter conform himself to such orders as they may prescribe. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 15. The Ninth Lion's Whelp, King Road. 79. Capt. Thomas James to the same. By reason of foul weather, and other accidents, the Ninth Whelp could not be had forth into King Road before yesterday. He is now ready with the first wind, and his intention is to see that the Channel of Severn be clear, to touch at Milford, then to make for the coast of Ireland, and from the

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

first place he can seize upon to inform the Lord Deputy of his being on the coast, and in expectance of his letters, to range about Cape Clear. Cannot yet hear of any pirates or men-of-war. [*One page.*]

March 15. Walsingford House. 80. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty, with marginal notes:—Proposed letter to Mr. Goodwin not to suffer strangers' ships to come into Portsmouth harbour: [*Margin,* "Signed and sent away."] Town clerk of Portsmouth: [*Margin,* "Committed to the Marshalsea."] Thornhill recommends Nathaniel Sykes to be saltpetreman of Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk. Report of Officers of Navy upon Goffrith's petition: [*Margin,* "To be presented at meeting [?] of the Master of the Ordnance."]

March 15. Entry on Admiralty Register of appearance of Thomas Cleverly before the Lords this day. He is to attend from time to time until discharged. [*Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 132 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

March 15. Lords of the Admiralty to John Goodwin. By his instructions of 27th April last [*see that date, p.* 32] he was commanded to keep strangers' ships from passage or anchoring above the dockyard at Portsmouth. Are advertised that he daily permits strangers' ships to come into that harbour; that lately there went out of that port twenty-five sail of French ships, and that he had permitted divers strangers to come into the King's yards, and about the store-houses. They once more command him to be more vigilant in his charge, and for better performance of these commands, he is upon all occasions to reinforce himself out of the men belonging to the King's ships riding there, and to send to the Governor of Portsmouth, to whom they have written to give him assistance. He is to give a speedy account by post what strangers' ships are in that port, or have lately been by him permitted to come in there, and upon what ground he took that boldness upon him. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 132 *a. One page and a half.*]

March 15. Whitehall. The same to Edward Viscount Wimbledon, Governor of Portsmouth, or in his absence, to his Lieutenant-Governor. Recite the preceding letter and request him to assist John Goodwin whensover he shall desire the same, so that his Majesty's service may be the better performed. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 133. *Half a page.*]

March 15. Whitehall. The same to Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol. They having stayed the Sta. Joanna, a pinnace of 12 tons, the resident here of the King of Spain affirms that she is his and belongs to his ship the St. Jago. They are to render the said vessel into the hands of Nicholas Stafford, master or pilot of the St. Jago, and to permit him to purchase necessaries for her voyage home for Spain. [*Ibid., fol.* 133 *a. Third of a page.*]

March 15. Whitehall. The same to Lord Deputy Wentworth. Since their letter of 8th March, they have received his examinations of Capt. Denny. Finding there have been no proceedings against him in the Admiralty Court here, and considering that he and the evidence

1633–4. VOL. CCLXII.

against him are now within the Lord Deputy's Vice-Admiralty, they pray him to take order for his trial. Such part of the ship and goods as shall be adjudged to the King is to be sold and accounted for in Michaelmas term next; and if there be any wrecks remaining in his Vice-Admiralty, he is to give order that there be also legal proceedings for the same. [*Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 133 *a. Half a page.*]

March 15. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of Thomas Duck, master-caulker of Chatham. Petitioner stated that about two years since the Lords conferred the said place upon him, yet the Officers of the Navy, without cause, had discharged him therefrom. Pray that he may have his place confirmed to him, as his late father and Mr. Piccas, his predecessor, enjoyed the same. The Lords referred the petition to the Officers of the Navy to consider and certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 133 *a. Half a page.*]

March 15. Whitehall. Order of the same on petition of Nathaniel Sykes. Petitioner prayed for a deputation for making saltpetre in Norfolk, Essex, and Suffolk. The Lords ordered the same to be granted. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 134 *a. Quarter of a page.*]

March 15. The Ninth Lion's Whelp, King Road. 81. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. Yesterday they had forth the ship into King Road. Hopes Sir Richard Plumleigh is departed, and will be in Ireland as soon as himself; if not, begs Nicholas to acquaint Sir Richard of the writer's departure. [*Half a page.*]

March 15. Deptford, 6 o'clock this Saturday. 82. Kenrick Edisbury to the same. Is newly returned from Chatham, where he went to forward the dispatch of the Garland and the Whelps. After conference with Capt. Pett, and others, order was given to warn 50 seamen extraordinary from Rochester, and parts adjoining, to help to rig the ships according to ancient custom in times of haste, and when other pressed men come in these to be discharged, and not forced to sea, which makes them readier on sudden services, and in that respect they are privileged from a press. A warrant has also been made to press 30 caulkers, to come down from London against Monday. Hopes the three ships will be graved next week, and the Garland and the Second Whelp be fitted to go over the chain by the 27th, and, within three or four days after, the First Whelp. The Unicorn's mainmast they caused to be towed below Upnor Castle. There it shall be fastened to the Fortune pink to carry about. All their doubt is, how to get seamen enough in this river, but they have appointed a meeting on Monday at Mincing Lane to advise of the best course. Heard this day that abundance of our seamen are flocking daily to Dover and other parts, with intent to get over to France or Holland to hire themselves, hearing of great wages offered there. Prays Nicholas to inform the Lords, if there be not a sudden course to prevent this, all our prime men will be gone immediately. Thinks the Lord Treasurer should be moved to write to all the southern, western, and north parts, as low as Newcastle, for the customers to take bond of masters of ships, to ship no seamen exceeding their own company to be trans-

1633–4.

ported out of the land, and as soon as may be a strict proclamation to follow it. [*One page and a half.*]

March 15. 83. Estimate of Lords of the Admiralty, and Officers of the Navy, of the charge of the Unicorn, the Garland, the First Whelp, and the Tenth Whelp, for 10 months, more than is demanded on the ordinary for 1634, and to be added as a surcharge: total, 2,738*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* [*Two pages.*]

March 15. Westminster. 84. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Went to Archbishop Laud as he wrote that he intended. He said he had not yet read Durie's last considerations, but asked him when he would go. Durie said he wished to be at Frankfort before the Diet should be at an end. The Archbishop said his letters were ready, and if Durie would, he should see them. Durie found them emphatical enough, and full of strong expressions of love to the work, and some commendation of Durie's labours. When this was done, Durie said he could not go without maintenance. The Archbishop said he could not provide Durie with that, it was impossible for him to furnish every man in every public employment, and although the work were good, yet he could not do alone all public good. Durie said that if his Grace would procure some living out of the church to be some ground to rest upon, the rest might come by credit of his friends. The Archbishop said he had done that already without Durie's thinking, which, although it took not effect, it was none of his fault, that for the present he could do no more; yet Durie should know in plain terms that the Archbishop would not employ him as his agent in the work; if these letters might serve Durie's turn he should have them with him, and so be gone and make the best use of them he could. Durie replied that he had spent his own means and neglected all other occasions, and was in debt and could not possibly go, not knowing how to subsist abroad. The Archbishop said he could not help it, "let those that have set you a-work provide maintenance "for you." Durie said it was for the most part his own forwardness that had set him a-work, and the encouragement of others, whereof his Grace and his predecessor had been the chief. "For me," said the Archbishop, "I am ready to give you the same encouragement "now which I gave you then, and if I had been in this see twenty or "twenty-two years, as my predecessor was, I could perhaps be able "to allow you seven or eight score pounds a year, but now I am "not able." He was turning to go away, when Durie said he would consider what possibility he could find to subsist, and would let the Archbishop know his resolution. Durie knows not what to do. He could go over with some of the colonels that are here, and be defrayed in a great part of his journey. Rather than betray the cause would venture almost anything, therefore he resolves to go however meanly, but begs Roe to consider the matter. [*One page.*]

March 16. Newmarket. 85. Sec. Coke to Sec. Windebank. Presumes the proclamation and commissions, which Windebank has twice demanded, are before this time brought unto him. The inclosed petition he sends by his

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.

Majesty's command. Windebank is to give the King information how petitioner carried himself, and what was done concerning him at the Council Board, and whether he took the Oath of Allegiance, or refused, or excused himself. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 17. Westminster. 86. The King to Sir Sampson Darrell. Letters patent appointing him Steward of the Manor of East Smithfield, Middlesex, parcel of the possessions of the late Monastery of Graces next the Tower of London; afterwards, by King Henry VIII., granted to Sir Arthur Darcy, and lately, by the said Sir Arthur, sold to the late Queen Elizabeth. Latin. [*One page and a half.*]

March 17. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Mayor of Portsmouth. John Attawell, a ship-keeper of the St. George, having been arrested by warrant from the Mayor, without leave from the Lords and contrary to the privileges due to such as are employed in his Majesty's ships, is to be released without bail or paying any fees. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 134. *Third of a page.*]

March 17. Whitehall. The same to John Goodwin. Upon complaint of Goodwin, and the rest of the Officers of the King's ships at Portsmouth, the Lords have given order to the Mayor for the release of John Attawell. As the Lords are resolved to maintain such as are employed in the King's ships, they require him to take especial care that there be none admitted ship-keepers that are deboist or of dishonest conversation, nor any that are alehouse-keepers, innholders, or have professions unfit for that charge. In such cases the Lords will not spare to lay blame on him. [*Ibid. Copy. Half a page.*]

March 17. 87. Horace Lord Vere to the Lords of the Admiralty. According to their directions of 8th January last, a valuation has been made of the supplies of the Bonaventure, and the Ninth Lion's Whelp, which he incloses to be sent to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. [*Half a page.*]

March 17. Mincing Lane. 88. Officers of the Navy to the same. Have returned, amongst other ships, the defects to be repaired on the Fourth Whelp, which are no more than the other Whelps; but that this Fourth Whelp had works fitted in her hold on the project of a Dutchman, by his Majesty's command, signified by the Earl of Holland. Finding those works unuseful, the writers desire directions whether they shall make the ship fit for a man-of-war as the rest are, breaking down the said works, and using the stuff for repairs of other ships. [*One page.*]

March 17. Bristol, Monday. 89. Robert Kitchen to Nicholas. Acknowledges Nicholas' letter of 25th February, touching the St. John, of Dunkirk, the King's prize. Still desires to know how the Commissioners are discharged of the 120*l.* expended on the ship and cargo before she was adjudged prize. On the 13th March the pilot attended to carry out the Ninth Whelp, under command of Capt. James, but the wind was contrary. The next day the writer mustered her company on board, finding her fully manned; and she then went out of Hung Road into King

VOL. CCLXII.

1633–4.

Road. About noon on the 15th she set sail with a north-easterly wind. He makes no doubt but she is on the coast of Ireland before this. Has made all the haste that might be in trimming her. [*One page.*]

March 17. Wallingford House. 90. Lord Treasurer Portland to the Officers of Customs at Boston. Incloses copy of a letter from the Council to him, and commands them to see that the things required in the said letter be observed, and that they return the bonds of such as shall fail in performance into the Exchequer. [*Half a page.*]

March 17. 91. "Brief relation of the business concerning the augmentation of the vicarage of Preshute, co. Wilts." The vicar, holding under an agreement made in 1565, whereby his predecessor was assigned 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum out of the parsonage, worth from 250*l.* to 300*l.* per annum, applied to the farmer of the parsonage for an augmentation of his stipend. Not succeeding therein, he had appealed to the Bishop of Salisbury, to whom had been reserved by the impropriator, in 1323, a right to order the vicar's portion. The cause being ready for sentence before the Bishop, John Hitchcock, the farmer, moved the Court of Common Pleas, in Hilary term last, for a prohibition, which was to be granted unless the vicar showed cause to the contrary on the first Monday in next Easter term. [*Indorsed by William Dell, as received this day. Two pages and a half.*]

March 17. 92. List of fourteen vicarages in the diocese of Salisbury, in respect of which the Bishops have possessed and exercised the right of augmenting the portions of the vicars. [*Indorsed by William Dell in the same manner as the preceding. Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII. MARCH 18–31, 1633–4.

1633–4.

March 18. Whitehall. 1. Lords of the Admiralty to the Governor and Company of Soapboilers. Similar letter to the one to these persons calendared on the 13th March, but with an alteration of the clause which set forth the ground of interference. It is here stated to be that there is sufficient wood ashes, both for the saltpetremen and the soapboilers, if the same be orderly managed. [*Copy. Nicholas has indorsed that the saltpetremen affirm that they were wont to have the best green wood ashes delivered at their work-houses at 7d. per bushel.*]

March 18. Another copy of the same. [*Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 134a. Half a page.*]

March 18. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of Jo[hn] Jacob[s] Boyerman, master, Claes Cornelius Hooch[t]wood, and Claes Cornelius Veen, with their partners, owners of the Fortune in North Holland. [*See 15th March, Vol. cclxii., No. 77.*] Petitioners

1633–4.

prayed that their ship, which had been carried away by Capt. Thomas Gayner, and was afterwards stayed at Plymouth, might be restored to them, and that they might have satisfaction. The Lords ordered that Sir Henry Marten should do therein according to justice. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol.* 135. *Half a page.*]

March 18. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of Inhabitants of Millbrook and Maker, co. Cornwall. Petitioners stated that time out of mind they had enjoyed a footway to the harbour of Hamoaze, where ships usually rode for succour, and that Thomas Steevens, brewer, who had lately come thither, had built houses and quays on the said way, and not only debarred petitioners of their ancient way, but hindered all who traded not with him to have water for their ships. The Lords ordered Sir George Chudleigh, Sir James Bagg, and the Mayor of Plymouth to examine and certify. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

March 18. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Recite the petition of Gilbert Page and others, *calendared 8th March, No* 39. wherein they stated that their bark, which had been carried away by John Simons and others, had been seized at Timologue, in Ireland. The Lords pray the Lord Deputy to give order for the present trial of Simons and his company, and, upon hearing the claim of petitioners, do therein what is just. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 135*a*. *Six-sevenths of a page.*]

March 18. Whitehall. The same to Thomas Wilson. The Lords having appointed him Master of the First Whelp, under Capt. Henry Stradling, he is forthwith to proceed aboard and take his charge accordingly. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 135*a*. *Third of a page.*]

March 18. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. To enter Henry Holt, appointed purser of the St. Andrew, in place of Charles Clarke, who has surrendered the same office. [*Ibid., fol.* 136. *Third of a page.*]

March 18. Whitehall. The same to the same. To enter Joshua Leverland, appointed ironmonger for furnishing the King's Navy with locks, hinges, and nails, he having been formerly employed therein by warrant from the Duke of Buckingham, dated 1st November 1626. [*In the margin is written, "This warrant was grounded on a reference from "the King, which, with other papers, was delivered to Leverland." Copy. Ibid., fol.* 136. *Third of a page.*]

March 18. 2. Petition of Joyce Cressett to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner's son, Thomas Cressett, in May last was three years, went surgeon's mate in the [Great] Seahorse, under Capt. Quaile, and was to receive for pay 20*s.* per month. He served until the return of the ship, being three years and two months, and within three days after the ship arrived at Plymouth died, having by his will bequeathed unto petitioner such moneys as were due him. Prays order for payment. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

2. 1. *Sir James Bagg and William Marsh and others, officers of the Great Seahorse, to Sir William Russell. Thomas*

1633-4. VOL. CCLXIII.

Cressett served aboard the Great Seahorse, from 18th June 1630, until his death, on 22d July 1633. [*Copy. Half a page.*]

2. II. *Will of Thomas Cressett, of St. Clement Danes, surgeon. If he dies before his return home, the sum due to him for pay is given to his mother, the petitioner; if his mother should die before him, then the same sum is to be paid to his brother, William Cressett. 12th May, 1630.* [*One page.*]

March 18. 3. Capt. Richard Fogg to the Lords of the Amiralty. The Tenth Whelp should be furnished with two brass falcons or minions on her forecastle, which may be used on all occasions. Many times in foul weather she, being very floaty, rolls and tumbles so much, that they are not able to make use of the ordnance now belonging to her. Also it would be fitting if the Lords would give order for two murderers to scour her decks, if occasion happened that they should be oppressed by numbers of the enemy. [*Capt. John Pennington has added, in a note, that this is necessary for this Whelp and for the others, and makes them of far greater force. Nicholas has written on the back of this paper various pencil notes of a statement by Mr. Morice respecting the stock of powder in store in the Ordnance Office. None had been received since November twelvemonth. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 18. 4. Francis Lord Cottington to William Hill, auditor for North Wales. The Receiver General of North Wales has informed the writer that he has usually had a respite of 125*l.* for the Judge's fees of North Wales, and therefore desires the like upon his account now passing. Hill is to respite the said sum accordingly. [*One page.*]

March 18. 5. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Dorset of their proceedings within the division of Sherborne, in binding out apprentices, and otherwise in relief of the poor, according to the Book of Orders. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 18. 6. Statement by Francis Morice concerning the duties of the Clerk of the Ordnance. It sets forth these duties as contained in a declaration of commissioners in 1620, the alterations and new propositions of the Lieutenant of the Ordnance in 1633, and the allegations of the rest of the Officers in reply. [*Four pages and three quarters.*]

March 18. 7. Depositions of witnesses taken at Chester before John Minshull, John Wynne, Alexander Elcock, and John Bostock, by virtue of a commission out of the Exchequer for examination of witnesses on behalf of Philip Mainwaring and others, owners of the waterworks in Chester, plaintiffs before the Lords of the Council, and Francis

1633–4. VOL. CCLXIII.

Gamull and Edward Whitby, defendants. The witnesses examined were,—

John Edwards, of Cheasley, co. Chester, gent.
James Appleton, carpenter,
William Taylor, glover,
Robert Sherwyn, engineer,
Ralph Mosse baker,
William Lache, clothworker,
John Gryce, glover,
} all of Chester.
[John Horton ?], of Handbridge, Chester.
Daniel Butler, yeoman,
Hugh Holliwell, baker,
Thomas Prichard, glover,
Samuel Bennett, shoemaker,
Eleanor Brereton, widow,
Robert Dannold, feltmaker,
Thomas Alcocke, tailor,
George Warington, beer-brewer,
Daniel Greatebach, ironmonger,
Thomas Eaton, beer-brewer,
} all of Chester.
Michael Tarleton, of Baddeley, co. Chester.
James Tyrer, linendraper,
Nicholas Ince, alderman,
Randle Walker, clothworker,
Randle Bradley, engineer,
Thomas Sayers, linendraper,
George Cowles, gent.
} all of Chester.

The ages of all these persons are stated. [*Written on both sides of five strips of parchment and on one side of a sixth strip.*]

[March 19 ?] 8. Sec. Windebank to the King. Is commanded by the Lords of the Council to give his Majesty account of the death of the Lord Mayor of London on Sunday last. The next day the Court of Aldermen chose Alderman Moulson to succeed in that government, and repaired to the Lord Keeper to receive his direction for swearing their new magistrate, which could not be done in the Exchequer by reason of the vacation. The Lord Keeper, on inquiry for precedents, finds that a writ is to be issued out of Chancery, directed to the Lieutenant of the Tower, authorizing him to take the oath, which is done near the Tower, with some ceremony incident to this particular occasion. But the Lord Keeper holding it unfit to give order of himself in a business so extraordinary desired a meeting of the Council this day, immediately after the sermon, when the Lords resolved that for prevention of disorders it is necessary the new governor should be settled in his place, and therefore directed the Lord Keeper to give order for the writ to the Lieutenant of the Tower, which he is to do this afternoon. [*Draft in the handwriting of Windebank. One page.*]

March 19. 9. Petition of William Elworthy, prisoner in Newgate, to the Council. The Lords, before Christmas, committed the petitioner to

1633–4.

Newgate, for preferring a certificate subscribed by grocers, salters, and chandlers trading in soap, to the Commissioners appointed concerning the differencce between the old soap and the new white soap. Offended through ignorance and is heartily sorry. Has been in prison above eleven weeks, at great charges and in much misery. Prays humbly for his discharge. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

9. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to proceed as he shall think fit, either for detaining or discharge of the petitioner. Whitehall, 19th March* 1633. [*Quarter of a page.*]

March 19. Mincing Lane. 10. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. In accordance with their warrant of 4th March they sent two shipwrights to view and mark timber of Lord Mountacute [Montagu], at Homewood. They have returned the certificate inclosed. The shipwrights offer to his lordship's officers as much as the trees may be really worth to his Majesty. *Inclosed,*

10. I. *Nathaniel Apslin and Stephen Danske to the Officers of the Navy. Out of* 2,260 *trees in Homewood, they had chosen and marked* 227, *containing about* 200 *loads. Lord Montacute's officers demanded the price offered by pail-makers, lath-cleavers, and such like,* 30*s. per load. The writers offered* 16*s., and in conclusion, told them they should persuade the Officers to give* 18*s. per load, which with felling, hewing, and land carriage to Ham Haw or Weybridge Haw, will amount to* 30*s. per load.* 16*th March* 1633.

March 19. Mincing Lane. 11. The same to the same. The writers have made inquiry what hemp or cordage is remaining in the hands of the merchants, and have sent particulars of the same. If the Lords order that it may be taken for the King's use the Officers will bargain for it, otherwise restraining the sale will prove prejudicial to the merchants. If the Lords do not think fit to make use of these quantities, the writers hope to find sufficient men, who upon pre-contract (provided the seat of war prevent it not,) will serve into the King's stores the quantity of cordage required. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

11. I. *Particulars above referred to. The quantities on hand were:—In Russia yarn,* 152 *tons; hemp of all sorts,* 116 *tons; English spun yarn,* 80 *tons; cables,* 357 *tons; hemp and yarn of the East India Company,* 130 *tons.* [*One page.*]

March 19. Portsmouth. 12. John Goodwin to the same. By their warrant of 27th April last, for his employment in the Maria, and his instructions, he was not commanded to deny any from coming into the harbour of Portsmouth, so that they anchored not above the dockyard towards the ships, but now that he has received further warrant for admitting none of strange nation whatsoever into the mouth of the harbour he will with all diligence endeavour to prevent the same. There were 25 sail of French bottoms there, but they all went thence ten

1633–4. VOL. CCLXIII.

days since, some for the Bank, some for Rochelle and Bordeaux. The men who came into his Majesty's yard came to deliver their names to the farmer's deputy of the Custom House, who lives therein. There are no ships of any foreign nation in the harbour now. P. S. They are mostly French ships that use to come in that harbour, and but few of other nations. [*One page.*]

March 19. Portsmouth. 13. John Goodwin to Nicholas. Finds the Lords displeased with him for suffering strangers to come into the harbour. He had not formerly order to the contrary, but to suffer none to go above the dockyard, which he has constantly attended to. Hereafter he shall endeavour to restrain them, but if the wind be southerly and foul weather, it is not possible to keep them out without a chain. Delivered the letter to Lord Wimbledon's lieutenant. Prays Nicholas to procure an order for ammunition for the Maria. Delivered the letter to the Mayor, who delivered the man [Attawell] out of prison, and the writer thinks they will take notice hereafter for doing the like. [*One page.*]

March 19. Portsmouth. 14. Mathew Hayes to the same. Since the 28th January has had nothing on board the Maria but the bare guns and carriages. Hopes Nicholas will consider his want, and stand his friend for a warrant for new stores forthwith. The Maria is appointed now for the harbour's mouth, which place very much requires a supply of stores. [*One page.*]

March 19. Middleton. 15. Christopher Fulwood to his brother Humphrey Fulwood, near the Broken Cross, by the Gate House. Thanks for giving him notice of Townsend's intentions touching finding an office after the writer's father's death. The writer's tenure is clear, and his father's office was once set upon already. Mr. Carrier, the vicar of Wirksworth is charged with high treason, and the examination and looking after the business is by the Justices of Assize committed to the writer's charge, which employment and some other business concerning the King's service require his attendance in the country, so that he cannot come up to London to search for conveyances and records for clearing the tenure. It is now ten years since his father died. Fear the prosecutor will endeavour to find an office in his absence. For prevention sends a warrant to be shown to the Master of the Wards, and he to be moved to subscribe it and deliver it to the writer's cousin George Halley. [*One page.*]

March 19. 16. Affidavit of John Casen, servant to Lord Strange. His master commanded him about the latter end of January last to go over with letters to Edward Christian, captain of the Isle of Man. He stayed at Wyer Water, co. Lancaster, near a month, for a wind, and on his arrival in the Isle of Man delivered his letters to Christian, being sick in bed, where he remained during deponent's stay in the island, which was six or seven days. Believes Christian is so far spent that he is no way able to travel without imminent danger. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1633–4.
March 19. Westminster. 17. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Recapitulates his letters written since his return from Exeter. Since his last letter he has spoken to Sec. Windebank, and explained to him his willingness to go to Germany, and his want of means. A good occasion of providing for him has offered by the death of Dr. Bates, one of the King's chaplains, which renders void a prebend in Westminster. Durie had begged Windebank to be a means to recommend him to the King. If Roe comes not to London on this occasion of young Oxenstiern's arrival, (who wishes for his presence,) entreats him by some letter to the Archbishop and Sec. Windebank to stir them up to do something for Durie, and the rather because the Archbishop bade Durie write to Roe, and give him notice, that the benefice he intended to bestow upon him in Devonshire was not void. That day Ambassador Oxenstiern gave Durie favourable entertainment, and inquired earnestly for Roe. He encouraged Durie to return to Germany where he would find things better fitted for a good issue than ever, and that his father had no greater desire in the world than to see the work take effect. It is certain that Wallenstein is killed, and that "our armies" prosper. The Lower Circle of Saxony is joined in league with the four Upper Circles. The Diet of Frankfort was postponed from 1st March till the 18th, because the Lord Chancellor [Oxenstiern] could not be there sooner. The French Court mourns for Wallenstein who had agreed to strengthen their party. [*One page and a half.*]

March 20. 18. Petition of William Hughes to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has been many years in the navy, and served steward in the Vanguard, Swiftsure, and Dreadnought. The cook's place in the Vanguard being now void by the detection of Ellis Jones in the embezzlement of powder from the gunner's stores, petitioner prays for the place. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

18. I. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Certify the facts above stated, and recommend petitioner for cook in the Vanguard. Mincing Lane, 19th March* 1633–4. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 20. Mincing Lane. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. The extraordinary waste of shipwrights and others employed in the timber yards has been often complained of, and indeed is an insufferable wrong, in the great quantity of wood carried away by workmen, when they go to breakfast, at dinner time, and at night, under colour of chips, and by the spoil of good timber, which they cut into short ends, and cleave them portable under their arms as chips, and not only so, but hide them in particular cabins which they make in the yards, on pretence to keep their tools. Refer to the instance of Daniel Larkin lately discovered, and a search made in the shipwright's houses who had all of them good store of treenails. As it has been an ancient custom for the workmen to have the hewed chips, and these men are a clamorous people, hardly to be broken from their ancient liberties, the writers move the Lords to give them

1633–4. VOL. CCLXIII.

a sharp reprehension, and to order that none of them thenceforth carry any chips out of the yard, nor be suffered to have any cabins under lock and key, but that all chips shall be layed in a public place in the yard, out of which his Majesty's pitch-kettle and for seasoning plank be taken, and the residue of the great chips be divided among certain officers, and the small chips be allowed among the widows and children of the parish, with certain additional money payments to shipwrights who are prime workmen. [*One page and three quarters.*]

March 20. St. Ann's Street. 20. Charles Franckland to Richard Harvey, at Sir William Calley's, Burderop. Sir William Boswell is come over the last week, some say to declare what he knows concerning Lord Goring and Sir Francis Nethersole, others touching the suit between the King and the Bishop of Lincoln; some to receive instructions from the King touching the fishing in the Narrow Seas, others instructions concerning the Palatinate. Oxenstiern's son is likewise come as an ambassador from the Swedes and the Princes. The King is come to town but this night, from his sport at Newmarket. They say his [Oxenstiern's son's] coming is for 10,000 English and Scots to carry into Germany this spring. He has brought with him about twelve or sixteen colonels and captains, Colonel Ruthen [Ruthven], the Governor of Ulm, is one, who bears the presence of a stout cavalier. The ambassador himself is a very proper man, and has a countenance promising worth in him. It is certain Wallenstein is murdered, and Gallas has his government. Rumours upon that subject, and of a great fleet of French and Hollanders about Calais, and a great army in Picardy; but some English gentlemen lately come from thence say there is no such matter. The licences to retail tobacco are likely to prove a good business; a great number have paid fines already, amounting to 3,000*l.*, and the city of London yields now, above 40 of them having compounded that day. Fines for buildings are like to raise a good sum. The writer begins to fear he shall not escape. The Commission for Exacted Fees sits hard again, and that may raise as much money as any of the other[s]: say they will have a bout with them in the Exchequer. The writer's landlord, the Earl of Southampton, they say, has lost a great deal of money lately at the horse-race at Newmarket. He has licence to travel for three years, and has gone in all haste into France. The writer should be glad if the term were come that he might have Harvey's good company, when they may talk more freely than write. Mr. Squibb has passed his account in the Exchequer. He has not yet spoken of his money. [*Two pages.*]

March 20. Blackfriars. 21. William Collins to the same. Has examined Harvey's books with Mr. Favell, who has done it truly. Both books and calendars are sent down by Smith the carrier. The writer could wish that Harvey perfected the paper calendar, and made use of it, and the old book, at this next receipt. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1633–4.
March 21. Order of Commissioners for supervision of the administration of gifts for pious uses. A vault under the Chapter House of St. Paul's being let by the Dean and Chapter to Mr. Sands, keeper of the Green Dragon Tavern on the other side of the way, such use thereof is declared to be unseemly, and not agreeing with the pious respect belonging to places consecrated to divine worship, and it was ordered that the wines should be removed, but Mr. Sands craving a competent time for that purpose the Lords gave him until Allhallowtide next. [*See Vol. ccxiii., fol.* 33. *One page and a quarter.*]

March 21. 22. Officers of the Ordnance to the Lords of the Admiralty Return of the expense and waste of powder in the Henrietta Maria and Eighth Whelp during their late employment, being a list of salutes fired which were not allowed by proclamation. [*Two pages.*]

March 21. 23. Sir Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Hoped ere this Nicholas
The Bonaventure in the Hope. should have received a letter of his from Portsmouth, but that expectation is crossed by contrariety of winds. Has been completely manned and fitted these ten days, and has hitherto forborne to write because he is loath his letters should bear date from Tilbury Fort. The first breath of wind that blows he shall be ready to take, for never was man so weary of a jail as he of being windbound there. The East Indian fleet are in the same predicament and lie fast at Gravesend. All our fishermen at Barking come drunk by them daily, with "the wrack-sack" of a Malaga ship cast away on Saturday last about the buoy in the Red Sands. [*One page.*]

March 21. 24. John Goodwin to the same. This day there came to Ports-
Portsmouth. mouth a ship of Somme, in Picardy, which was, according to the Lords' order, stayed by the platform, and is now riding there, the wind being at the south-south-east, and cannot get back again until it be less windy. In the meantime, if it should prove a storm, he [the master] will be in danger of losing his ship. The master was with Capt. Breat [Brett], the lieutenant governor, who asked what ships the King of France had in readiness, and the master said he knew of none, nor scarce men to keep them; and where there is a rumour of many flat-bottomed boats, he protested he knew of none. The writer was with Capt. Breat, when, speaking French, he demanded what ships the [French] King had, and where they were, and the master said there were some at Newhaven, some at Brest, and some in the river "of Sider," 40 in all. Thinks Capt. Breat has written to Lord Wimbledon more than the writer can relate, because he has not the French tongue. Prays Nicholas to acquaint the Lords that the pinnace [the Maria] cannot ride in any place in the river for hindering ships going up towards the ships [so well] as before the dock, because it is there the narrowest place, and against the storehouses. Prays to be informed the Lords' pleasure. [*One page.*]

March 21. 25. Thomas Reade to his uncle Sec. Windebank. Thanks for
New College. kind letters. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1633–4. VOL. CCLXIII.

March 22. York. 26. The Council of the North to the Council. Ralph Fetherstonhalgh, father of John Fetherstonhalgh, agreed with Isabel Mann, mother of Alice, now the wife of John, that, on the marriage of John and Alice, he would convey lands of 200*l.* per annum in jointure to Alice, for the maintenance of John and Alice during the life of Ralph, with remainder to their heirs male, and would also convey the manors of Stanhope Hall and Burntoft after the death of Ralph to John and Alice in tail. On hearing a cause between these parties the writers decreed the performance of the agreement, immediately after which Ralph fled into Scotland, to avoid such performance, and there still hides himself. Submit the propriety of the King sequestering the lands in question, and ordering Ralph to be attached in Scotland and brought to Berwick for delivery to the writers. [*One page and a half.*]

March 22. 27. Petition of Capt. Andreas Montano, commander of the St. Anthony, to the Lords of the Admiralty. They freed petitioner's ship from arrest at Plymouth, but making himself ready to go out of the harbour, he was stayed by the lieutenant of the fort, upon pretence that if the petitioner went forth he would pillage the ships of Englishmen bound for Newfoundland and St. Christopher's. The restraint continued above 20 days, which gave time to certain Hollanders there to get out a warrant for a new arrest of his ship, and he now repairs thither to request a new order for his freedom. [*Half a page.*]

March 22. 28. Sir Randolph Crewe to Sec. Coke. This unseasonable weather, age, and a great cold, discourage the writer from a long and tedious journey. His evidences lie so confused in the country that without him they cannot be sorted and prepared for a trial at Easter assizes. The thing whereof the action is brought by Lord Cholmondeley is to the writer but 2*s.* a year. If Lord Cholmondeley recovered, it may be worth 5*s.* to him. There is no inconvenience to delay till the assizes after Trinity term, when Crewe will go down and try it with him, if he will not refer it without delay. If it be said his Lordship is gone into the country to attend it, the answer is, 'My Lord went down to a horse race, and lost it'; his lady being here, he went down before Christmas, and again the beginning of Lent, for he cannot live in London, although his lady be here. Ease for this time and a substantial jury are the writer's petition. [*One page.*]

March 23. Bulwick. 29. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Baron John Oxenstiern. His regret at being detained in the country, and being unable to see the Baron whilst in England on his honourable embassy. If there be any opportunity for Roe's obedience begs of him to communicate it. If it be possible for him to put himself in a coach the Baron's commands will give him strength. Wishes the communication from his father, of which he has been apprised by Sir John Finet, to be sent to him, and if affairs require any private communication he may speak freely to Durie. Urges him to press forward the project for union of the churches, with respect to which the King waits to

1634–4. VOL. CCLXIII.

to engage himself until he is informed of the concurrence of the Lord Chancellor Oxenstiern. French. [*Copy. One page.*]

March 24. York. 30. The Council of the North to the Council. Having received from the Lords of the Council a petition by which Sir Philiberto Vernatti and others complained to the Council of the proceedings of the Council of the North for determining the differences between those petitioners and the rest of their participants and their workmen, in the draining of Hatfield Chase, they present an account of all their doings, both with reference to the workmen and the payment of scots. On the question as to the workmen the 22d April next had been fixed for a final examination of the accounts. The question of scots had been left unproceeded with by the parties themselves. [*Two pages.*]

March 24. Reading. 31. Mayor of Reading to the same. In obedience to the proclamation of the 25th January last for pricing wines, he certifies that Joan Dewell, widow, Henry Salmon, John Hickes, William Moore, and Matthew Forster, keep taverns within that borough. And notwithstanding the writer has required them to observe the prices prescribed by the proclamation, they persist in selling their claret and white wines by retail at 8*d.* per quart. [*One page.*]

March 24. 32. Petition of Garrard Christmas, carver to the Navy, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has been established in his place these 20 years, under warrant of the Earl of Nottingham then Lord Admiral, and for his service there is due to him 400*l.*, which has been due these 16 years. Having brought up his two sons John Christmas and Matthias Christmas in the said art, and being aged, sick, and with a charge of ten children, petitioner prays that his two sons before mentioned may be jointly admitted into his place. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 24. 33. Petition of Richard Abbot, seaman, to the same. Petitioner was shipped aboard the Great Seahorse, Capt. Quaile, 21st June 1630, and performed the voyage; since which he has been very sick, and has spent all he had. Being no longer able to subsist, he prays order for his wages. [*Half a page.*]

March 24. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Richard Plumleigh. The King has given order that a proportion of powder shall be sent into Ireland, and there is no means to send the same so safe as in the ship under his charge. He is to repair to the Officers of the Ordnance at the Tower to receive the same and deliver it in Ireland as he shall be directed. [*Copy. Vol. ccxxviii., fol. 136 a. Half a page.*]

March 24. Whitehall. The same to Horace Lord Vere. Have appointed the Maria pinnace, riding in the harbour of Portsmouth for guard thereof, to be continued in that employment. He is to give order for survey and supply of her gunner's store. [*Ibid., fol. 137. Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1633–4.
March 24. Wilton. 34. Richard Chandler to Nicholas. Requests him to send one of his men to Sir John Jacob to receive 700*l.* and interest due to the writer on bond as requested in *Vol. cclxii., No.* 41. [*One page.*]

March 24. 35. Notes of Sir John Lambe, sent by him to the Attorney General, in relation to a dispute between Archbishop Laud and the Bishop of Lincoln, on the power of the Archbishop to inhibit the Bishops of his province during the period of an archiepiscopal visitation. Sir John declares this power to be one *ex consequenti*, for there may not be two bishops in one city; *in præsentia majoris cessat potestas minoris;* the law counts it as a monster with two heads. Under the head of from what things the Bishop is inhibited he lays down that *visitare est jurisdictionis*, and that therefore he is inhibited from all that is *jurisdictionis*. [*One page.*]

March 24. 36. Account of payments ordered to be made out of anticipated receipts of the revenue: total, 313,775*l.* 15*s.* 9½*d.* Among the sums thus provided for are,—for John Dulbier 1,000*l.*, Lady Cornwallis 1,000*l.*, Viscount Bayning's executors 2,671*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.*, various payments to Burlamachi 122,766*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.*, including 9,497*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* for Lord Weston, probably for the expenses of his embassy in 1632. [*Three pages and a half.*]

March 24. 37. Account of payments made from 21st June 1630 to this day in part of 520*l.* remainder of 2,000*l.* payable to Francis Lord Verulam and Sir Robert Naunton, for the use of Sir Henry Breton, under a privy seal of the late King dated 21st July 1624: total, 535*l.* [*Half a page.*]

1634.
March 25. Dublin Castle. 38. Thomas Viscount Wentworth to the Council. Understands that John Fleming, of Rydal, co. Westmoreland, (who now lives in co. Lancaster), upon complaint of William Norres, is appointed to appear at the Council table in Easter term next, which journey will be troublesome to him, considering his old age and infirmities, yet he is fully determined to give his attendance. Part of the complaint against Fleming is concerning a composition made by the King's commissioners for compounding recusants' lands with Sir William Norres, late of Speke, co. Lancaster, at 60*l.* per annum, which was paid during the life of Sir William, and also a year and a half after his decease, by Fleming, to whom the managing of his estate was committed in trust, it being by the Commissioners conceived that the lands ought to be liable to that charge after Sir William's death, by reason of the recusancy of his son William Norres. There remains one year's rent and a half yet unpaid to the King, which Mr. Fleming forbears to pay, in regard the said Mr. Norres will give no allowance for payment of any such rent. Entreats them on behalf of the old gentleman to afford him their favour, with their approbation for continuance of the said rents, the want whereof would be much prejudicial to the King's revenue. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634.
March 25. The Bonaventure, in Tilbury Hope. 39. Sir Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Has here endured trouble enough already, having lain on shipboard these fifteen days without any necessary accommodation, either for diet or lodging, his utensils for both kinds being all at Portsmouth. Desires that he may be stayed no longer than the wind shall force him, but be at liberty to get into the Downs, where he shall be free to ply to the westward, and thither the hoy may bring the ammunition in as much safety as into Tilbury. Beseeches Nicholas to get him an answer. Is forced to send up his purser and one of his servants to attend this business upon his own charge, and likewise to pay for the boat which brings him the packets from Gravesend, the postmaster disclaiming in that point, yet the Lords think much to give any allowance for such charge. [*One page.*]

March 25. 40. Petition of Peter Shaw, fellow of Christ's College, Manchester, to Archbishop Laud and others, the referees of the said college. The warden having in his absence appointed petitioner vice-warden, with instruction to use the warden's authority and purse for reformation of defects, petitioner repaired the chapter-house and choir, kept the chaplains, singing men, and choristers in order, and caused divine service and sacraments to be celebrated according to the Book of Common Prayer, the canons, and his Majesty's Instructions, by reason whereof petitioner was imputed an innovator, and much hated by some people, some seeking to disgrace him by secret calumnies, and slanderous letters, making him a persecutor of the godly, a time-server and deboist fellow. And now the fellows and chaplains fall to many of their old disorders, as to administer the holy communion in private seats and not at the communion table, to neglect the reading of whole divine service on Sundays, to convert the greatest part of the six o'clock service into sermons, with the omission of the surplice, in neglecting to note down the absentees, whereby the choir is often destitute of choristers; with all which he acquaints the referees, and craves their speedy aid. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 25. 41. Charles Leigh to Archbishop Laud, Lord Keeper Coventry, and the Lord Privy Seal, referees in the cause of the College of Manchester. By warrant under their hands, the writer, being receiver of the college, was commanded to pay to Mr. Bordman and Mr. Johnson the arrear of their fellows' allowance, which formerly had been forbidden by the warden and Mr. Shaw. Will fulfil the same as college moneys shall come in. [*One page.*]

March 25. 42. Order or award of Attorney General Noy in a dispute between Bishop Williams of Lincoln and Archbishop Laud. Bishop Williams claimed an exemption of his diocese from being metropolitically visited, and from the payment of procurations, and also that if the Archbishop could of right visit the diocese of Lincoln, he ought not to do so this year, being the year of the Bishop's triennial visitation, and that if he did, the archiepiscopal visitation should not interfere with the Bishop's exercise of his ordinary jurisdiction. The

1634.

Attorney General states at length the grounds and proofs on all these points, and finally determines:—1. In favour of the Archbishop's right to visit. 2. That procurations ought of right to be paid to him on such visitation. 3. That he might visit when the Bishop is to make his triennial visitation. 4. He advised the Bishop to forbear to exercise jurisdiction ecclesiastical during the visitation metropolitical. [*Nine pages and a half.*]

March 25. 43. Copy of the same. [*Five pages and a half.*]

March 25. 44. John Nicholas to his son Edward Nicholas. Being at Chalk court, which was ended some hour before night, a sudden motion came in his mind to go home, and it being in the twilight, at the two barrows he saw his parsonage and barn, with a rick of near thirty loads of wheat, with two mows of barley, all in a flaming fire, and twenty houses besides. It began at Kidgell's, and burnt Mr. Webb's barns, from thence to Mr. Sherfield's, and burnt all he had, then to the writer's, and to the houses of various other enumerated persons. The writer's loss cannot be less than 1,000*l.*, all considered, his very carts burnt, and all provision of beer, malt, and above twenty quarters of pure seed barley. He can scarce hold his pen. [*Indorsed by Nicholas incorrectly, as received 27th March* 1633. *One page.*]

March 25. 45. Certificate, by William Thornbury, of the quantity of brank and buckwheat transported from Ipswich, from Lady Day 1632 to Lady Day 1634: total, 309 lasts. [*Half a page.*]

March 26.
April 5.
Orleans. 46. Thomas Windebank to Robert Reade. Since the letters written by the Spanish courier, the writer has not heard from Reade. The gazettes, which are his informers in domestic and foreign affairs, apprise him that a Lord "Cabriole" of England, after having been a month in disgrace, was restored to the favour of their Majesties by a ballet which he danced at court during the last carnival; also that Mr. Prynne, the enemy of dancing, had become so enamoured of it, that he was to dance a gaillarde on the loss of his ears, and after that to make a pilgrimage to the prison, where he would pass his time in waiting till the King should make him dance the brawl "*De Sortie.*" Reade sees that in that country they are not so ignorant of the affairs of England as they are of those of another world. French. [*One page.*]

March 26.
Bishop's Castle. 47. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Thomas Thynne, sheriff. Certify their proceedings for the relief of the poor within the hundreds of Clun and Purslow. Having fined the petty constables ten shillings a piece for the use of the poor of their parishes, their diligence has been so quickened that wandering beggars are dispatched out of their parts and the true poor people abiding are better maintained. [*One page.*]

March 26. 48. Receipt of Laurence Caldwall for his father William Caldwall for 10*l.* from Nicholas, being rent of premises in King Street, Westminster. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634.
March 26. 49. Receipt of Richard Leake for 10*l.* from Sir Paul Pindar and William Turnor, farmers of the alum works, being one quarter's pension due to him by virtue of a privy seal. [*Half a page.*]

March 27. 50. James Lord Strange to the Lords of the Admiralty. So soon as he received their letters, commanding him to send into the Isle of Man for the captain to appear before them, he sent one who stayed at the sea-side a long time for a wind, and at last being arrived in that island, found the captain dangerously sick. [*See this present Vol., No.* 16.] The writer has since sent again, that so soon as the captain may be able to travel, he attend. [*One page.*]

March 27. Whitehall. 51. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. His last letter has much refreshed Durie and confirmed his resolutions. If he be not prohibited to act in this work, he will never give over, and where he cannot ride he will go afoot, and when he cannot go he will creep on all four, rather than not proceed. It is a grievous thing to see so good enterprises so little cherished. He suspects a main stop to be, because they fear the relation which this matter has to matters of state, wherein they will have no meddling, this he gathers from words let fall by Archbishop Laud and Sec. Windebank. For the same cause he dares not be so frequent at Oxenstiern's house as he would otherwise be. Will agree with some colonel to go over, and for the rest will let "your prudencie take care." Before he goes, besides Archbishop Laud's letters, he must have the judgment of some of our special divines. Will crave some declaration from the Bishop of London, and by his permission will deal with the chief divines of London. Has sent to Ireland to the Lord Primate, to Dr. Downame, to the Bishop of Kilmore, and to Dr. Richardson, Bishop of Ardagh, all excellent good men, to get their judgments on the matter. Understands the Diet will be universal and is like to continue long. Durie's uncle says if the King send any one he will make use of the Marquis Hamilton. The Elector of Saxony will be at the Diet. Entreats him to move the Bishop of Durham not to defer the communication of his judgment on the conference sent to him. [*One page.*]

March 28. Whitehall. 52. Order of Council upon the annexed petition of Henry Hopkins, warden of the Fleet, and James Ingram, deputy warden. That the King be informed of the contents of that petition, by Sec. Windebank, who is to represent to the King how improper it is that persons of so different qualities should be joined in one commission, without a quorum to include any one of the fitter sort, especially in a cause concerning inheritance and livelihood. And further that the King be moved that the execution of the new commission referred to in the petition be suspended, until it be proved whether the allegations of petitioners be true or not. [*One page.*] *Annexed,*

52. I. *Petition of Henry Hopkins and James Ingram to the Council. The Earl of Buchan and other persons drawn into his confederacy for rewards given and promised, articled petitioner James Ingram before the commission*

1634. VOL. CCLXIII.

for examination of exactions of officers. Ingram answered, and was cleared by certain referees appointed by his Majesty. The Earl still desiring to beget some evil opinion in his Majesty of petitioner Hopkins, also to lay a ground for some pecuniary fine for pretended misdemeanor against Ingram, and upon the other petitioner some colourable grounds for forfeiture of his inheritance in his office, by a private and unusual way of re-examination, has procured a new commission, wherein the persons of quality who are named Commissioners are not made of the quorum, and among the Commissioners are some of the Earl's confederates, Scotchmen not versed in any legal proceedings here, any three of whom may proceed in private thereupon, their object being to procure for the Earl the inheritance of Hopkins's office, and offices under him in the Fleet for his confederates. Pray that the former reference may be proceeded in, or that petitioners may be prosecuted in any court where they may be admitted to make a legal defence, also that the new commission may be stayed, and petitioners be permitted to prosecute the Earl and his confederates for this conspiracy. [*One page.*]

March 28. 53. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lords having passed an estimate for repairing the King's ships, the writers are to provide timber, which they desire to do with expedition, and have prepared a great part thereof in the New Forest, co. Hants, if they had means to transport it to Chatham, which they find difficult, by reason there are few ships trading that way fit for that employment. They therefore move the Lords to give them leave to make use of the Black George, now at Portsmouth, to be fitted with a hatchway for that service, which being ended, they may soon restore her for a man-of-war. They also desire the Lords to procure a letter from the Council to the Justices of Peace for Hants (who have been the slackest of all others,) for land carriage of about 200 loads of timber, in the season of the year, being the remains of the provisions appointed for the Navy. [*One page.*]

March 29 54. Petition of Hugh Grove, [saltpetreman], to the same. Has, since September last, made known the hindrance he has had in doing the King's service, by being denied houses and assistance, and when the Lords called before them the persons who were the cause thereof, petitioner's statements were proved, but no order granted for making good the losses sustained; since which, petitioner understands the Lords have been certified that petitioner should say that he would never do the service more, whereas he has ever since expected assistance to enable his deputy to perform the same. Prays pardon if he has offended, and hopes to make it appear that he is willing to obey the King and them. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received this day. Three quarters of a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634.

March 29. 55. Petition of Nathaniel Sykes to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lords having contracted with Thomas Thornhill and petitioner for making saltpetre in Essex, Norfolk, and Suffolk, which Hugh Grove formerly had; petitioner sold most of his estate to stock the works for making saltpetre, to the value of 1,000 marks. Grove, about three years since, then leaving that employment, sold Thornhill, for 350*l.*, the coppers and other provisions for making saltpetre, and now, albeit he has again left the work, yet he makes means to be re-admitted. Petitioner prays the Lords to give order for drawing up his deputation, that he may not suffer for his willingness to do the King's service. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received this day. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. 56. Notes, by Nicholas, of business for consideration of the Lords of the Admiralty:—Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth. Letters of Capt. James and Mr. Goodwin. Certificate from Ordnance of accounts of gunners employed last year. To move his Majesty for a proclamation to prohibit seamen from serving any foreign state, and that it may be very strict and penal. John Griffiths's letter about pirates being relieved by inhabitants of his vice-admiralty. Capt. Pennington and Capt. Fogg desire further ordnance for the First and Tenth Whelps. Letter to the Officers to survey the Earl of Thanet's timber at Wreynham [Rainham?]. Petition of Capt. Andreas Montano. Draft of a new commission touching saltpetre: [*Margin*, "Returned to Mr. Attorney to be dispatched."] Complaints of Bagnoll, saltpetreman of co. Oxford. Men pressed out of Mr. Young's ship: [*Margin*, "Sir William Russell has order for their release."] Persons that pretend exemption from carriage of timber. Sir William Russell desires letter to the Lord Deputy: [*Margin*, "Dispatched."] Christmas's petition. Appoint a time to consider the règlement. [*One page and three quarters.*]

March 29. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Have received from him an account touching the charge of the ships employed for guard of that coast, and have sent it to the Officers of the Navy to be examined. In the meantime they state that the sum of 540*l.*, alleged to have been doubly paid, was paid on two several accounts; wherefore they request that the 1,471*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.*, now due to Sir William Russell, may be presently paid into the Exchequer, and if it shall ultimately appear that anything has been double-paid it shall be abated. [*Copy. See Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 1. *One page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to the Officers of the Navy. Send them the account received from the Lord Deputy above referred to. They are to examine the same and certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 1*a*. *Half a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to John Goodwin. Understand that he has made stay of a French ship which would have come into the harbour of Portsmouth, and that to remain where she now rides would be dangerous, if a storm should happen, desire him to permit her to come into the harbour; and thenceforth to permit to come in such small ships of strangers, whereof the Governor or his Lieutenant

1634. VOL. CCLXIII.

shall give him directions; but not to suffer them to come before or above the dock, nor to allow any of their men to go ashore near the dock. [*Copy. See Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 1*a. Half a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To remove the works made in the hold of the Fourth Lion's Whelp on the project of a Dutchman, and to fit her for a man-of-war as the rest, according to their advice in their letter of the 17th inst. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 2. *Quarter of a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to the Masters of the Trinity House. Send copy of a petition to the King of Capt. Thomas Porter and Capt. Hawkeridge touching pilots. They are to consider the same, and to report whether it would be prejudicial or advantageous to the service of his Majesty and the trade of the kingdom to grant the patent desired. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 2. *Quarter of a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to Sir Francis Godolphin. A ship and goods, whereof Capt. Pronoville was captain, were stayed, about two years since, in the Isle of Scilly. He is to procure an adjudication thereof in the Admiralty Court, and to proceed to a sale. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 2*a. Third of a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Send estimate of gunners' stores delivered for the Bonaventure and the Ninth Lion's Whelp, employed this year for guarding the coast of Ireland, amounting to 535*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.* Pray him to take order that the said sum may be paid out of the revenue of that kingdom into the Exchequer here. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 2 *a. Half a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. The same to Officers of the Navy. Recite report of shipwrights, who surveyed Lord Montacute's [Montagu's] wood called Homewood, co. Surrey. [*See this present Vol., No.* 10.] The Officers are to purchase the 227 trees, and to signify to his lordship's officers that they may dispose of the rest as he thinks fit. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 3. *Half a page.*]

March 29. Whitehall. Order of the same upon petition of Hugh Grove praying that his bond, wherein he stands bound to his Majesty, may be delivered to him. Ordered accordingly, the Lords having appointed Nathaniel Sykes saltpetreman in his stead. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 3. *Seven lines.*]

March 29. Til[bury] Hope. 57. Sir Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. There ride forty sail betwixt this and Leigh, cross bitten by these easterly winds. This very minute he is about to fall down towards the Red Sand buoy, in hope to get through the Narrow. He was on Thursday at the Tower, but found no warrant come thither for the powder, so, in despair of getting it away, he returned to his charge without pushing any further into London. The bearer is resolved to settle himself in the Navy, and to see what his friends and purse can do to help him to a boatswain's place in the next ship. Sir Richard beseeches Nicholas's assistance. He is confident those ships will be employed for Ireland, and knows the sufficiency of the bearer. He has aboard

1634. VOL. CCLXIII.

divers of Sir Thomas Button's company, who are able to witness many things of importance in his [Sir Thomas's] charge, therefore desires when the commission comes over, he may have a letter from Nicholas, and order to send these men to Cork to be examined. [*One page.*]

March 29. Saturday morning. 58. H. Tayller to Nicholas. Sends another petition of Capt. Andreas Montano, whom not only ill luck pursues (in this unexpected prohibition for English mariners) but the Hollanders invent still new tricks to molest and undo his voyage. Requests Nicholas to get the warrant he has ready to be signed by the Lords.—P.S. Has recommended this petition to Sec. Windebank. The conditional command of the English mariners is set down (being the truth) to dispose the Lords to grant them liberty for this time to go with this captain, he being so far engaged with them, or rather the mariners to him. [*One page.*] *Inclosed,*

58. I. *Petition of Andreas Montano, of St. Sebastian, to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Lords have been pleased to free his ship from a second arrest, but he finds himself in new troubles in respect of an order sent down lately to Plymouth, forbidding any English mariners from serving in foreign ships, of which he having some few aboard his ship who have received money to go this voyage, he prays order that they may be permitted to go to sea with him, or else constrained to repay the money they have received. The Hollanders have a design, if they cannot prevail in these their molestations against his ship, at least to arrest his person for pretended wrongs. Prays for an order that whosoever arrests him shall first give security to satisfy damages.* [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[March 29.] 59. Copy of the above enclosed petition. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 29. Rochester. 60. Thomas Wilson to the same. Moved the Officers of the Navy concerning his warrant to go master of the First Whelp, who told him, that by letter from the Lords, they cannot admit of any deputy in the writer's place as boatswain, but such an one as shall be warranted by their lordships. Entreats Nicholas, that John Moorecock may be the writer's deputy. Mr. Surveyor wished him to certify that if it cannot speedily be granted, Nicholas's letter in the meantime should serve. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

March 29. 61. Statement of Richard Bagnoll, that Sir Henry Samborne of Mourford [Moulsford?], Berks, has the best pigeon-house of all the country, and has carried out the earth fit for saltpetre upon his ground, and denied Bagnoll's men to lay in earth whereby the mine might increase again; and by his precedent many others have done the like. [*Half a page.*]

March 29. 62. Account of Mr. Tabor's demands about the speeding, engrossing, and returning of St. John's commission, *i. e.* the commission

1634. VOL. CCLXIII.

about the contested election for the Mastership of St. John's College, Cambridge, between Dr. Lane and Mr. Holdsworth: total, 89*l.* 9*s.* 5*d.*, of which 12*l.* 19*s.* 5*d.* for Mr. Buck. [*One page.*]

March 29. 63. Reasons why the charges of Mr. Buck, Mr. Tabor, and the actuary's pains about the execution of his Majesty's commission are not to be expectedfrom the society of St. John's College, Cambridge. It is contended that these persons were employed by the Vice-Chancellor and the heads of the University, and that, as in other cases of their similar employment, they should be paid by the University. [*One page.*]

March 30. 64. Capt. George Carteret to Nicholas. To move the Lords of the Admiralty, that Edward Everett might go master in the Mary Rose, having filled that place before. [*Quarter of a page.*]

March 30. 65. Paper endorsed by Sec. Windebank as having been found by Richard Lloyd living in St. Peter's Street, near the Three Archers, "about St. Martin's Lane," and by him taken to Dr. Roberts, sub-almoner to the King, who delivered the same to Sec. Windebank. The paper professes to come from one who subscribes himself "Henry as I have Prince of Wales." It announces that the writer has "in a sort imagined, thought, and in a manner believe," as he has "heard and perceived," not only and alone by those blinder lights "but also by more brighter persuasions, that there hath been and "is a Henry which was and is King James and Queen Anne "theires eldest and first-born son," and that the writer has had causes to think that he is he. He concludes by entreating that equity may be, or "your best help." [*One page.*]

March 30. 66. Notes, by Bishop Juxon of London, respecting the validity of an advowson of the parish of St. Clement Danes, granted by Thomas, late Earl of Exeter, the original patron, to one Smyth. Under this advowson Mr. Cary presents a clerk, and afterwards "by means convenient," the parsonage comes into the hands of Mr. Cary. [*Half a page.*]

March 31. Westminster. 67. The King to Archbishop Laud, Bishop Bowle of Rochester, Sir Nathaniel Brent, Vicar-general, Dr. Thomas Reeves [Rives], King's Advocate, Isaac Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, John Warner, Thomas Jackson, Arthur Duck, and Robert Aylett. Commission to visit all churches, hospitals, houses for the poor, and schools within the diocese and province of Canterbury. Latin. [*Copy of Letters Patent indorsed by Sir John Lambe. Seven pages and a half.*]

March 31. 68. Another copy of the same attested as examined with the entry on the Patent Roll, 10 Car., pars. 9, No. 1. [*Six pages.*]

March 31. 69. Copy of the preceding copy. [*Three pages and a quarter.*]

March 31. 70. Another copy, derived from the Patent Roll and examined. [*Four pages.*]

Vol. CCLXIII.

1634.

[March 31.] 71. Petition of Nathan Boult, purser of the Charles, to the Lords of the Admiralty. States the circumstances under which he was arrested by Thomas Billing and John Palby, bailiffs, at the suit of Thomas Fenn, about Christmas last, and having come to an arrangement with Fenn was released, but was again arrested on the 21st inst., without their lordships' leave. Petitioner proved to Fenn on his arrest, that he was his Majesty's servant; but he insisted on detaining him, and said he cared not for the Lords in that kind, and so carried him to Newgate. Prays them to send for Fenn, Billing, and Palby. [*Indorsed by Nicholas as received on the 1st of April. Three quarters of a page.*]

March 31. Deptford. [Chatham?] 72. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. The Officers of the Navy have been there since Tuesday seeking to set their business in order for this year, and are in expectation of the pay to come down to-morrow, which will employ them until the end of the week. The Garland and the Tenth Whelp are not yet completely ready, the contrary winds having stayed their provision from London till yesterday; but the Garland will have this night all her victuals and stores on board, saving one hoy's lading of beer, which they expect to-morrow. The Tenth Whelp has only her bread and 13 tuns of beer [to receive]; her gunner's, as the Garland, and all other stores are on board. The First Whelp is graved this day, and will be ready to take in her victuals to-morrow. Hopes the Garland will be ready to sail on Thursday, and the Tenth Whelp also, if her victuals come about. They have men to carry them to the Hope, or to sea, where they may meet ships to furnish themselves; but the pressed men slight the service exceedingly, and unless some course be taken to prevent it, they will do it more and more. The Officers have made warrants to Capt. Astyn [Austen] and Henry Cowdall, press masters, to commit some of the defaulters to the Marshal of the Admiralty. Thinks it were fit to make one clause of a proclamation, that no master ship any sailor for one month after notice of the King's press, without licence from an Officer of the Navy. Has not been well since he came to Chatham. [*One page.*]

March 31. 73. Receipt of George Peirce for 3*l.* 10*s.* from Nicholas, being one quarter's rent for a tenement situate on the Green, Richmond, co. Surrey. [*Nicholas has written on the back, "I this day also gave "him 10s. for the minister of Richmond, for the whole year." One page.*]

March 31. 74. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Devon of the nature and number of offences punished within the hundreds of Crediton, West Budleigh, and West Wonford, since their last certificate. The numbers in Crediton and Sandford parish are, in some respects, very unusual. For being absent from church on the Lord's day, 21; for profane swearing, 41; for being drunk, 5; for unlawful tippling, 2; for night walking, 5; idlers sent to the House of Correction, 4; for bastardy, 2; apprentices bound forth, 21; vagrants punished, 4. [*One page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634.
March 31. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to Edward Nicholas, respecting the fire at Winterbourne. This letter having been misdated, 1633 instead of 1634, has been placed and calendared in Vol. ccxxxiv., No. 78.

[March ?] 75. Capt. John Pennington to the King. Particulars which he wishes the King to consider; so that what Pennington shall do therein may be punctually expressed in his instructions: 1st. The late neglect of his Majesty's own subjects, in passing by the ships employed for guard of the Narrow Seas, not only without speaking, but even presumptuously wearing their flag at the topmast head till forced to take it in. Pennington suggests that the King by proclamation should publish that all ships should come and speak with the King's ships, and give an account of themselves, subject to fine and further punishment. 2nd. The great abuse of strangers' ships coming into the King's harbours with counterfeit colours. 3rd. That any stranger ship may put herself under the protection of the King's ships within the Narrow Seas, by coming under their lee, in the same manner as under a castle on shore. 4th. If a stranger refuse to take in his flag until forced, whether he shall not be brought in as a delinquent. 5th. Whether if Pennington meets a fleet of another nation, of far greater strength than himself, and they refuse to take in their flags, whether he shall enter into fight with them upon great disadvantage. 6th. If he comes into Calais, Dunkirk, or the Brill, whether he should command ships riding there to take in their flags. Lastly. He shows the insufficiency of the reduced number of his men, either for managing the ship in a storm, or maintaining a fight. [*The date indorsed by Sec. Coke on this paper renders it possible that it may have been sent in by Pennington before his employment in April* 1633. *Three pages and three quarters.*]

[March ?] 76. Copy of the same. [*Four pages.*]

[March ?] 77. Petition of Capt. Andreas Montano of St. Sebastian to the King. States the circumstances of his renewed detention at Plymouth, and the design of the Hollanders, if they cannot detain his ship, to arrest himself as stated in his petition to the Lords of the Admiralty of the 27th March. Prays the King to send command by Sec. Windebank to the Lords of the Admiralty to grant the prayer of his said petition to them. It appears also from this petition that a complaint had been made out of Scotland against Montano's ship as if she had taken a Scotch ship in January 1632–3, which he refutes by stating that she did not come out of St. Sebastian until the October following. [*Probably the petition mentioned in the letter of H. Taylor, 2nd April* 1634, *No.* 9. *One page.*]

[March.] 78. Duplicate of the preceding petition. [*One page.*]

March ? 79. Petition of Edmund Fowell and Roger Matthew to the Council. On petition of the Masters and others of the Trinity House, the Lords, on the 23rd November last, required the ports of Plymouth and Dartmouth forthwith to send one or more to attend

1634. VOL. CCLXIII.

them, instructed with reasons why the transportation of fish in aliens' bottoms should not be prohibited. In obedience whereto petitioners have long attended on behalf of the same ports. The Lords, his Majesty being present, on full debate ordered that petitioners and divers merchants of London with the Masters of the Trinity House should treat as to the best ways for taking off the fish obtained from Newfoundland and on the King's own coasts, and that petitioners should set down their propositions in writing. Two several meetings have been held, but there being no one authorized on behalf of the other ports in Devon, Somerset, Cornwall, Norfolk, Yarmouth, Ireland, and elsewhere, whose chief subsistence depends on the said fishing, petitioners have taken further time to make their propositions. Having fishing ships now bound to sea, and the assizes for Devon being at hand, petitioners pray leave to return home. [*Half a page.*]

[March.] 80. Petition of George Wither, his Majesty's servant, to the Council. Upon a former complaint against the stationers, for resisting a privilege concerning a book of Hymns and Spiritual Songs, the Lords ordered that the stationers should be conformable thereunto, and the petitioner expected their conformity to the King's pious injunction and their lordships' just order, without using the least compulsion, partly in regard it concerns the furtherance of devotion, which he would not give them colour to scandalize, and partly because he would have won them by his long suffering. But gentleness making them more obstinate, and the petitioner having by their contentions disbursed and injured himself about 1,200*l.*, having likewise about 500*l.* worth of the aforesaid hymns upon his hands above three years without profit, which, had not the stationers wilfully hindered, might have been vended in less than one year, and he being thereby destitute of means, beseeches them that their former order may be renewed, and warrants granted to bring before them such as disobey the same, that they, who enjoy all their privileges by royal prerogative, may not be suffered to resist and despise the same; otherwise the petitioner's best approved studies, and the benefit intended him will become both his disgrace and undoing. By their assistance he shall be the better enabled to glorify God and serve his Majesty in some other good employment. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

[March.] 81. Petition of the Governor, Consuls, and Society of the Merchant Adventurers of Exeter to the same. Upon petitioners' complaint against Malachi Dudeney, and according to the order of the Lords of 15th November last, the examination of Dudeney and divers witnesses is returned by the Commissioners. Pray that the cause may be heard and determined. [*Half a page.*]

[March.] 82. Justices of Peace for Sussex to the same. Report their proceedings at their monthly meetings for the relief of the poor in the rape of Lewes. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634.

[March.] 83. Commissioners for the Tobacco business to [the Council]. Entreat the Lords to grant warrants for the apprehending 109 named persons in various counties in England, who, in contempt of the commission to the writers, have refused to appear on their summons, and continue retailing tobacco without licence. [*One page.*]

[March.] 84. Mayor and others of St. Alban's, co. Herts, to the same. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor, according to the Book of Orders, within that liberty. [*One page.*]

[March ?] 85. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Wilts of apprentices bound and vagrants punished in the Salisbury division since their last certificate in Michaelmas term. The male persons enumerated were all bound apprentices in husbandry until they were 24 years of age. Of the three females enumerated, two were bound apprentices in housewifery and the third in husbandry, and all of them until they were 21 years of age. [*Two pages and a half.*]

[March.] 86. Act of homage performed to his Majesty for the see of Hereford by Bishop Lindsell, translated from Peterborough. [*Fourteen lines on a slip of parchment.*]

[March ?] 87. Account of the Farmers of the Impost on Tobaco, showing their receipts and payments for the years 1632 and 1633. They paid the King a rent of 10,000*l.* per annum, and to Sir John Jacob for collecting 200*l.* per annum, and allowed a drawback upon tobacco shipped out. After deducting these payments and other casual expenses, there was a balance against the farmers on the two years of 9,275*l.* 0*s.* 11½*d.* [*Two pages.*]

[March.] 88. "Articles to be enquired of in the Metropolitical Visitation of "the most reverend Father William, by God's providence, Lord "Archbishop of Canterbury, Primate of all England and Metropoli-"tan, in and for the diocese of Bath and Wells, in the year of our "Lord God 1634, and in the first year of his Grace's translation. "Printed at London, by Richard Badger 1633." Printed 4to. The inquiries are unusually numerous and minute: as examples the following may be mentioned as illustrative of manners. Doth your minister "preach standing and with his hat off?" Whether any of your parishioners "do cover their heads in the church during the "time of divine service, unless it be in case of necessity, in which "case they may wear a night-cap or coif?" "How many physicians, "chirurgeons, or midwives, have you in your parish? How long have "they used their several sciences or offices, and by what authority? "And how have they demeaned themselves therein, and of what skill "are they accounted to be in their profession?" [*Twelve pages.*]

[March ?] 89. Draft clause intended to be inserted in the Archiepiscopal commission to visit the diocese of L[incoln ?] whereby the Archbishop reserved to himself, to his Vicar-General, Commissaries, and other ministers the power to examine and correct all crimes and excesses which shall appear upon the Archbishop's visitation, and also the power of reforming the seats and *sedilia* in L[incoln ?] Cathedral. Latin. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXIII.

1634. [March ?] 90. Answer of Sir Thomas Button to the charges against him delivered to him from the Lords of the Admiralty and the subsequent article put into the Admiralty Court. Sir Thomas replies *seriatim* to every article. He denies that he ever left his charge to his lieutenant in the manner stated; he defends Capt. William Thomas against the allegation of having tortured the gunner of the St. John of Dunkirk, and also against another charge of refusing to give up the Portugal ship to Sir Thomas Harris; he alleges that he took on board Capt. William Scras as a prisoner to bring him to the High Court of Admiralty, and asserts that he cannot be responsible for Turks having carried away 120 persons from Baltimore, and made them slaves at Algiers, inasmuch as he was then, by the Lords' Justices' order, at Chester in convoy of 120 sail that came out of Ireland. Every charge is answered or explained away in the most direct manner. [*Two pages and a half.*]

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION,

DURING THE MONTH OF MARCH 1633–4.

In continuation of those for February in that year, published in this Volume at p. 479. *They are derived from Vol. cclxi.*

March 1.	fol 5.	Dr. Chedle - -	Witnesses sworn.
March 3.	fol. 4*b*.	John Laverock, prisoner in Bridewell.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
	fol. 5*b*.	The Lord Privy Seal, the Earl Marshal, Bishop Piers of Bath and Wells, Sir Henry Vane, Comptroller of the Household, and Sec. Windebank.	Took oaths as Ecclesiastical Commissioners.
		John Vicars, of Stamford, co. Lincoln.	Upon taking oath of obedience, absolved from excommunication; submission enjoined him to be performed.
	fol. 6.	John Laverock, clerk, prisoner in Bridewell.	Preaching in London without licence and living a vicious life.
		William Pamplin -	Petition for mitigation of fine rejected.
	fol. 6*b*.	Amy Greene *alias* Holland.	The like.
		Middleton Cowper, of London, stationer.	Petition for respiting the certifying of his bond rejected.
		Thomas Blomfield, the younger, prisoner in the Gatehouse.	To be released on payment of the fine of 20*l*. and bond given in 100*l*. not to receive or disperse popish books.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

March 3. fol. 6*a*.	Reginald Carew, clerk, prisoner in the Marshalsea.	Having been convicted in the Court of the Verge for assaulting Mary Bertie, daughter of the Earl of Lindsey, a virgin under the age of ten years, with intent to ravish her, that court adjudged him to pay 2,000*l*., to be committed to the Marshalsea during the pleasure of the court, to be further punished by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, and afterwards to be set on the pillory in two places. This court ordered him to be deprived of all ecclesiastical livings, and having deposed him from his ministerial function, returned him back to the prison of the Marshalsea.
fol. 7*b*.	John Wells of St. Clement's Street, in the Brick Buildings near the upper side of Lincoln's Inn Fields, attorney.	Arresting the Proctors concerned in the recent prosecution of Lady Davies.
March 7.	Henry Deane, of Greenwich, fisherman.	Receiving men and young women to be transported beyond seas, without leave; committed to Newgate.
fol. 8.	Lettice *alias* Bridget and Mary Letchford, daughters of Sir Richard Letchford, Susanna Browne *alias* Chichester, John Browne, Hugh Speke.	Taken in Deane's vessel, endeavouring to go beyond seas, without licence: committed to a messenger.
March 10.	William Hely, of St. Olave's, Hart Street, London, draper.	Appeared, and was sworn to answer articles.
March 15.	Thomas Winniffe, D.D.	Took his oath as an Ecclesiastical Commissioner.
March 15 and 17.	Roland Chedle, D.D.	Mrs. Chedle to remain in the house of Edward Marwood, an examiner or clerk of the Chancery Court, till her confinement; Nathaniel Knightly, draper, against St. Dunstan's Church, in Fleet Street, not being able to receive her.
March 24. fol. 9.	Michael Kelly, of London, gent.	Appearance: sworn to answer articles.

1634. VOL. CCLXIV. MARCH 1634.

Volume of Entries of Minutes of Proceedings of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, in continuation of the similar Entries contained in Vol. ccxxviii. The entries in this Volume, which extend from 29th March 1634 to 12th October 1635, will be found calendared in their proper chronological order.

VOL. CCLXV. APRIL 1–19, 1634.

1634.

April 1. 1. Sir Francis Wortley and others, Commissioners of Sewers for cos. York, Nottingham, and Lincoln, to the Council. Acknowledge the receipt of their commission and a letter from the Council directing them to take measures for redressing the injuries sustained by the townships of Misterton, Gringley, Everton, Scaftworth, Scrooby, Weston, Mattersey, Sutton, and Lound, by the stoppage of the ancient River Idle by Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and his associates. They doubted whether their commission enabled them to make a new river. They have therefore made a law for opening the old river, but with such qualifications as are contained in the copy annexed. Report what damage has been done to the several townships before mentioned, and also to the individual owners and tenants in each township by the draining operations of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden and his associates. [*Two pages.*] *Annexed,*

1. I. *Order or law of a Sessions of Sewers held at Gainsborough this day. The ancient course of the River Idle is to be opened by the 10th July next, but if in the meantime there is made a drain or cut of sixty-six feet wide, with certain bridges and dykes on either side, then the order for opening the Idle to be respited.* [*Two pages.*]

April 1. 2. Petition of Thomas Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has remained 18 days in a messenger's custody for granting a warrant, without the Lords' licence, against John Attawell, a servant belonging to one of the King's ships at Portsmouth. Forasmuch as the warrant was ignorantly granted, and the sessions are to be held for that town presently after Easter, petitioner prays them to accept his submission and order his release. *Underwritten,*

2. I. *Order of the Lords of the Admiralty that petitioner be released, paying the messenger's fees.* [*Petition and order, one page.*]

April 1. Westminster. 3. Nicholas to Richard Chandler. Has received 742*l.* from Sir John Jacob for Chandler, which is the principal and interest due till Lady Day last. He will keep the money by him as he does his own, and be ready to pay it as Chandler shall direct. [*Nicholas has indorsed a memorandum that this letter was returned to him on his payment of the 742l. to Mr. Chandler. One page.*]

VOL. CCLXV.

1634.
April 1. The Downs. 4. Sir Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. With much ado he has got into the Downs, being the first ship, and the only one except two, of forty-eight sail that got thither yesternight. If the powder were come down he would not stay a minute, for he is sure the Lord Deputy expects them hourly, but he never knew the Office of Ordnance quick in their dispatches. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 1. 5. William Hunton to his brother Edward Nicholas. Thanks for Nicholas's extraordinary kind love shown to him and his. Understands that William Clarke and Thomas Davis (the latter of whom desires to be tenant to the writer's brother Jay) intend to be in London upon Thursday next to confer with Nicholas. Suggests certain cautions as necessary in dealing with Davis. [*One page.*]

April 1. Lambeth. 6. Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Causes to all Justices of Peace, Mayors, and all other Officers of the Peace. There remain in divers parts of the kingdom sundry sorts of separatists, novalists [*sic*], and sectaries, as namely—Brownists, Anabaptists, Arians, Traskites, Familists, and some other sorts, who, upon Sundays and other festival days, under pretence of repetition of sermons, ordinarily use to meet together in great numbers in private houses and other obscure places, and there keep private conventicles and exercises of religion by law prohibited, to the corrupting of sundry his Majesty's good subjects, manifest contempt of his Highness's laws and disturbance of the church. For reformation whereof the persons addressed are to enter any house where they shall have intelligence that such conventicles are held, and in every room thereof search for persons assembled and for all unlicensed books, and bring all such persons and books found before the Ecclesiastical Commission as shall be thought meet. [*One page.*]

April 2. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Richard Plumleigh. The Mayflower, of London, William Baddiley, master, lately come from Zante, is by the practice of some persons aboard, likely to go to unload in foreign parts, to the loss of his Majesty's customs and the trade of the kingdom. Request him to use his diligence to meet with the said ship, and cause the master to enter into bond to bring her into the port of London, and if he refuse, to put a sufficient cupplement aboard to bring her to London. [*Copy. Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 2. *Half a page.*]

April 2. Chatham. 7. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. Upon payment of the ordinary at Chatham, the masters' attendant made demand of their wages due there, as also in the Henrietta pinnace, according to a warrant from the Lords, but the writers (by a later warrant from the Lords forbidding them to allow any pay in two places) have denied paying them without further order. Pray him to procure another warrant that the masters may have their right in what is really meant them. [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXV.

1634.

April 2. Taunton. 8. Mayor and another of Taunton to Sir John Cary, the sheriff of co. Somerset. Certificate of the prices of corn in their market; wheat being 6*s.* and other grain in proportion. [*Half a page.*]

April 2. 9. H. Tayller to Nicholas. This morning the writer spake to his Majesty, and gave him a petition touching the St. Anthony, and the complaint of the Scotch, letting him see that if it be to be understood according to the old style, it is impossible, and if according to the new style, as his Majesty said it was, then also is it as impossible, in regard they can produce a hundred witnesses that the ship came from St. Sebastian in October 1633, and Nicholas knows she has been these four months at Plymouth. The King seemed to be somewhat satisfied, and told the writer he would give the petition to Sec. Windebank, from whom the writer should know his pleasure. Beseeches Nicholas the next time the Lords meet to move the matter, and that they may have redress for so many injuries and great charges. [*One page and a half.*]

April 3. Chatham. 10. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. The Garland and the Tenth Whelp are this morning gone over the chain, and the other Whelp will be ready about Saturday next, she had been fitted with the rest, but that her mainmast proved defective. They had been dispatched sooner, but for contrary winds that hindered their victuals and stores coming down to them. The Officers have settled an orderly course for the King's expense in the ordinary of the Navy, and have considered the carpenters' petition, of which they will give the Lords a speedy account. [*One page.*]

April 3. Chatham. 11. Sir Henry Palmer to Nicholas. Repeats the intelligence contained in the preceding letter, which he enclosed to Nicholas for delivery. Has sent up the press-masters to seek after some that had made default in appearance, and others who have since abandoned the service, and have sent to the Marshal of the Admiralty to receive them as prisoners till the Lords take some course for their punishment. Unless some be sharply proceeded against, the King will never be duly served. Has taken the names of two or three that have insufferably abused him that pressed them, and means to make strict inquiry after them at his return to London. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 3. 12. Fourth proposition of Sir Sackville Crow, concerning the Forest of Dean. Will give his Majesty 6*s.* 8*d.* per cord for all his wood round, which is 1,500*l.* per annum better to the King than the present lease. He will also set up the manufacture of iron-ordnance there, and will sell it at 9*l.* per ton, whereas here they cost the King 11*l.*, and some more. [*One page and a half.*]

April 3. London. 13. Baron John Oxenstiern to Sir Thomas Roe. His great regret that he should not see Sir Thomas. Sends a letter from his father and strongly expresses his constant attachment. Latin. [*Signature: "Johan Oxenstierna Axelson." One page.*]

VOL. CCLXV.

1634.

April 3. 14. Separate examinations of Polycarpus Gold, William Snooke, Robert Lucas, Thomas Feltham, and Nicholas Harding, all of Sutton Mandeville in Wilts, respecting certain words spoken in sermons by Gabriel Sanger, parson of Sutton Mandeville. The words substantially sworn to by all the witnesses were :—that those who took recreations, or allowed sports and pastimes, on the Sabbath day, were not the children of God; that the way that leadeth to life was narrow and few went therein, and the way that leadeth to hell was broad, and many there be that walked therein, and that papists and protestants, or according to the witness Harding, the carnal protestants and papists, did jostle and thwart each other in the latter way, and may shake hands in hell together. [*Copies attested by Marmaduke Lynne. Two pages.*]

April 4. 15. Petition of Bartholomew Bridgeman to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner has served twenty years in the navy, and was cook in the Seventh Whelp on her voyage to Rochelle, and afterwards until she was blown up. Prays to be appointed cook of the Adventure, which place Robert Giffin will voluntarily surrender to him. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

15. I. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Certify to the services of the petitioner, and that he is fit to serve as cook in one of his Majesty's ships. Chatham, 4th April* 1634. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 4. 16. Matthew Brodley to Nicholas. Prays Nicholas to lay hold upon the first opportunity of reading the writer's petition to the Lord Treasurer and the Lords of the Admiralty. On signing thereof hopes he shall be really thankful to Nicholas. [*One page.*]

April 4. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the discharge of Thomas Cleverly, town clerk of Portsmouth, upon his humble submission and payment of messenger's fees. [*Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 3. *Six lines.*]

April 4. Nash. 17. Justices of Peace for Salop to Sir Thomas Thynne the sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor within the hundred of Overs. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 4 14 St. Sebastian. 18. Prestwick Eaton to George Wellingham. Length of time since he heard from him. Hopes he has received from Mr. Aty what the writer's part of the ship's voyage came to, and also what he sent by Sergent. [*One page.*]

April 5. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to all Admirals, Press-masters, and other Officers of the Navy. A Scotch ship called the Blessing and Hope, James Baxter master, being laden with goods of the Duchess of Lennox, to be carried for Scotland, they are to forbear to press any of her crew. [*Copy. Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 3. *Half a page.*]

April 5. 19. Petition of William Marsh, late captain of the [Great] Seahorse, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Upon a reference to them by the King of a petition of Marsh, they had sent to Sir James Bagg for such goods as were received by him at Plymouth, which goods

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

he had not yet sent, whereby petitioner and the rest of that poor company are still detained from their means. Prays that speedy course may be taken for their satisfaction, and that they may not be constrained to wait upon Sir James Bagg to their utter undoing. [*Half a page.*]

[April 6 ?] 20. Particulars submitted to the Lords of the Admiralty in case they should resolve to move the King for a proclamation touching seamen. It is, among other things, suggested that when his Majesty's service requires a press of seamen about London and the Thames, proclamation be made with a drum on the Exchange of the number of men to be pressed, and where to go to make their appearance, whereupon owners and masters of ships are to deliver a list the next day after of the names of all the seamen belonging to ships in the river to the Master of the Trinity House, who is to cause their clerk to enter the names in a book; likewise such a proclamation to be made along the streets from East Smithfield to Blackwall, whereupon the constables are to collect the names of all seamen lodging in their precincts, and deliver the same to the Trinity House, and then all of them to appear upon summons by a drum before the master and the press-master, for them to make choice of so many as shall be requisite. [*The last suggestion is in the handwriting of Nicholas. Two pages.*]

[April 6 ?] 21. Copy of the same. [*Two payes.*]

April 6. Bulwick. 22. Sir Thomas Roe to John Durie. Has received a letter from the Lord Chancellor [Oxenstiern] of love and kindness, but mentioning no business, only referring him to his son to whom he had given order to communicate with the writer and so required his aid, which, God knows, is a weak help. Not being yet able to come up, nor scarce to stand, Roe wrote to the Lord Ambassador to say somewhat to the King of his father's willingness to assist in this good work of reconciliation, and referred him to Durie if he had anything to say to the writer wherein he might serve him, but he has not written Sir Thomas a word in answer. Prays Durie to desire to speak with him and propound these things. First, that Sir Thomas will write to him and to his father next week, this being given to devotion, and that he will do him all the service he is able, and that he is very sorry to be so arrested there, and of so little power above. Durie is also to let him know, secondly, that the Polish Ambassador Zavadsky, that was here in summer, desired the King to renew the treaty between the crowns of Sweden and Poland, the truce being near out. From the Court, where he did not well understand his answer, he came to Roe's house in the country, and bringing letters from his King and Chancellor, urged Roe to move his Majesty to send mediators, which Roe did very effectually, and got this answer, that his Majesty could not be engaged until he knew the Crown of Sweden's and the Chancellor's resolution. Thirdly, Durie is to desire the Ambassador to let Roe know whether he has said anything to his Majesty or the Archbishop of Canterbury of the

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

business of pacification, and what may be expected on that subject from his father and that side. He is also to let him know from Roe that that peace will be an army to the general cause, and a bulwark to the interest of the Swedes in Germany. Lastly, if he have so much confidence in Sir Thomas, desires the Ambassador to inform him how he speeds with us. [*Copy. One page.*]

April 7. 23. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords of the Admiralty. Particulars which he requests them to take into their consideration, and that he may have a positive or negative expression upon them in his instructions. These particulars are in substance the same which he submitted to the King, and which are calendared in March 1634, Vol. cclxiii., No. 75. Nicholas seems to have submitted them with his own answers, mentioned in the calendar of the article, No. 25, to Sir Henry Marten, probably by direction of the Lords of the Admiralty. Sir Henry's answers or opinions are written by Nicholas in the margin. [*Two pages.*]

April 7. 24. Copy of the same, but not in all respects accurate, the transcriber not having understood the short-hand in which Nicholas wrote parts of Sir Henry Marten's answers above mentioned: *ex. gr.*, the fourth of Sir Henry's answers, as written in the preceding article, runs thus: "Sir H. M. approves *of* my answer," the *of* being in a shorthand character. The transcriber has copied it: "Sir H. "Marten approves *not* my answer." [*Two pages.*]

April 7. 25. Another copy of the same, with Nicholas's answers to the cases put by Pennington, written in the margin. [*One page and a half.*]

April 7. 26. Copy of the same. [*Two pages.*]

April 7. St. Nicholas, Harnham. 27. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. He was mistaken in relation to the valuation of the late loss by fire at Winterborne, and of the second danger at Heydon's house, by trusting to flying reports. The loss is valued at 6,000*l.*, and in that valuation their father bears 1,000*l.*, Mr. Sherfield 2,000*l.* Persuaded their father earnestly to make no other report of his loss than there was ground for in truth or probability, and he knows not what purpose of his has raised it to so high an account. The neighbouring parishes have sent in liberally to the relief of those who are destitute of harbour. Contributions from Mrs. Evelyn, Sir John Evelyn, and others of that family, and of various parishes. It is believed that Salisbury will collect 100*l.* Has not heard their father speak anything concerning any help he expects from Edward Nicholas, but a barn must be built out of hand. [*This letter is dated 7th April 1633; in a P.S. dated 8th April 1634, the writer comments on a motto intended to be taken by Edward Nicholas, "Corvos "Deus pascit invocantes." He points his attention to Ps. cxlvi. 10, [cxlvii. 9 ?] and Luke xii. 24, and recommends him to adopt the words of St. Jerome or the Vulgate. Two pages.*]

Vol. CCLXV.

1634.
April 7. 28. Bill of particulars of Thomas Andrews, for making a cloak and suit for Nicholas, 16*s*. [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 8. 29. Orders established by the King, with the advice of his Council, for regulating his wardrobe of robes. These orders are a republication of those confirmed by the Council on 15th April 1630, and calendared in Domestic, Charles I., Vol. clxiv., No. 55. They provide that the sum of 5,000*l.* per annum shall be paid by way of imprest, and regulate the manner in which orders are to be given, accounts to be kept, and bills to be paid. [*Two pages.*]

April 8. Bulwick. 30. [Sir Thomas Roe] to George Lord Goring. Having lain long court-rid in languishing hopes, he is enforced to strain all the points of good manners to seek a refuge. Observing that her Majesty is the most gracious and ready sanctuary of those who have no other support, and having received some encouragement of favour from her, he presumes to direct the inclosed petition to her, from whom only he can expect to obtain an answer. If this be denied, which was dearly bought and confirmed by the great seal of England, he may then despair to expect anything of favour or reward, though he should plead ancient service, and honourable and profitable to all but himself, in all the dangers and remotest corners of the world, and so shall resolve to dock up, like an old ship that has brought in gold for others and dries in his own pitch, no man regarding it. Explains why he addresses himself to Lord Goring. If her Majesty will be his restorer, and Goring his mediator, she shall command his life, and he do Roe a virgin courtesy. Unbound to any but for fair respects, he has never proved ungrateful. [*Copy. One page.*]

Inclosed,

30. 1. *The same to the King. Begs him to take into his consideration the estate of Sir Thomas Roe, who is retired to a private life for want of means, never having striven to make his own fortune, but to discharge the services wherein he has been employed by the King and his father. Prays him to restore the payment of his small pension now two years unreceived in the Court of Wards. This pension was bought by the knowledge of the late King with* 1,200*l. part of his wife's portion of* 2,500*l. Roe has never had any suit or gift from the Crown for his thirty-three years' service, and has spent a good fortune of descent and inheritance in the service of the Crown. This pension was stayed by the Earl of Middlesex, but on Roe's petition and information, was new granted by the present King.* [*Copy. One page.*]

April 8. Bulwick. [The same] to Francis Lord Cottington. Having received no answer from Lord Cottington, Roe waited on the King at Newmarket. To move him to a consideration of Roe's case, he related the circumstances under which his pension was bought in the days of the late King, and confirmed by King Charles, and appealed to his Majesty's goodness. He answered most graciously, and with a countenance

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

that paid Roe a year's arrear, for he values his favour above his exchequer, protesting it was his will he should be paid. Urges Cottington's assistance. It is a little mite, but to Roe the foundation of his subsistence. When he can do no more he must send up his wife who must live by it, to wear out her knees until she obtain it. Necessity breaks through all manners. [*Copy. Written on the same sheet as the preceding. One page.*]

April 8. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Lord Treasurer Portland. Troubled him with his suit some months past and is enforced to renew it. Knows it is no music to the Lord Treasurer; to Roe it is like the cry at Ludgate. Beseeches him to consider the anatomy Roe sent him, how he loses 1,000*l.* by this consuming forbearance of three years and as many months. Received this week a letter from the Lord Chancellor of Sweden sent by his son, a copy whereof he encloses because he would not have any commerce with public persons of which he did not give account. Prays leave to answer his courtesy. If his Majesty think Roe fit to do him service, he is ready to obey; but until he receive satisfaction of his money or restitution of his pension, he has not water enough to float up to London, and had rather lie aground there than in public. The Lord Treasurer would be sorry to see him a spectacle of fortune, having escaped her in all the elements, and in all divisions of the world. [*Copy written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 8. Bulwick. 31. [The same] to Archbishop Laud. Writes to acknowledge for Mr. Durie his goodness to him, and though he has missed the fruits, begs the Archbishop to continue his intention. Especially entreats him to give Durie some countenance at the Diet of Frankfort. If he can there procure a public consent for the reconciliation in general terms one part is done, and that will satisfy his Majesty and the Archbishop to take direction of particulars. If he cannot, it is to be doubted he shall never obtain it. Begs the Archbishop to take care that some instruction be given to the King's representative there to avow Durie's person or the negotiation. Durie is confident that God will give his church peace, that this is the time and that the Archbishop may have the honour. Roe has received a kind letter from the Lord Chancellor Oxenstiern, in which he recommended to Roe his son's employment to his Majesty, mistaking Roe's condition. Hopes the Ambassador Oxenstiern has opened himself to the Archbishop on this point of pacification. It is the end of all he can seek, an army for the present and a bulwark for the future. [*Copy. One page.*]

April 8. Congregation House, Oxford. 32. University of Oxford to Sec. Windebank. Thanks for forwarding to them a beautifully engrossed grant of privilege to the University Press. Latin. [*One page.*]

April 8. 33. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Sussex, of their proceedings under the Book of Orders for relief of the poor within the wildish part of the rape of Bramber. Among the apprentices stated to be

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

bound and to whom there occurs "John Lee to William Selden." [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 8. 34. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Devon, of presentments made to them of rogues punished and apprentices bound within the several parishes in the district of Colyton, from the 12th December last to this day. [*Two pages and a half.*]

April 8. Delft. 35. James Forbes to [Dr. John Stoughton]. The writer's brother has departed for England. No certainty as yet of the Prince's going into the field. As concerning matters of the church and gospel, it goes there to a very declining hand. Mr. Davenport is not yet admitted. The writer's father having been at Amsterdam, would not meddle in the business, fearing at last they will break their church in pieces by division. The better sort are purposed rather than to part with him to have him preach a mile or two from the town, and they will come and hear him. It is to be feared that God is withdrawing his gospel from those parts, they permitting any superstition. Hopes that God will find out a place where his saints may have the freedom of the gospel, and the purity and integrity of it, to serve him with cheerfulness of heart in the sincerity of their souls, with the freedom of a good conscience. Begs him to renew his information with some particulars of their state and conditions concerning church and state in England. [*One page.*]

April 9. Twyford. 36. Justices of Peace for Berks to the Council. Certificate of their proceedings for relief of the poor under the Book of Orders within the Forest division of that county. They state among other things that they have taken order for repair of the highways, and cutting up bushes and trees which annoy the highways between Maidenhead and Reading and Maidenhead and Henley, being places of danger for robbing. [*Two pages.*]

April 9. 37. Receipt of Ger[vase] Thorpe, for 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* paid by Sir Paul Pindar and William Turnor, farmers of the alum works, being one quarter's pension under a privy seal. [*Half a page.*]

April 9. 38. The like of James Weemse, for 3*l.* received from the same for a quarter's pension, for causing a school to be taught at Kirk Leatham, for the children of the poor, who work in the alum works. [*Half a page.*]

April $\frac{9}{19}$. Orleans. 39. Thomas Windebank to Robert Reade. Rumour that the ports of England are closed. Hopes for a better report of the health of his mother in the next letter. French. [*One page.*]

April 10. 40. Petition of Sir Richard Brooke, to the King. In Suffolk there are many conveniences for building shipping, in respect of plenty and cheapness of timber fit for ships for the great trade of Newcastle, for fishing and other purposes. Divers masters of ships have informed petitioner that Dunham Bridge is a fit place for a

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

quay and dry dock. Petitioner prays authority to construct the same as a general good to the commonwealth. *Annexed,*

40. I. *Certificate of Francis Knox, and seven others, masters of ships, that the building of ships at Ipswich being much increased there is great want of a quay and dry dock, and that there is commodious place for the same at Dunham Bridge, being the soil of Sir Richard Brooke.* [*One page.*] *Written under the petition,*

40. II. *Reference to the Lords of the Admiralty to consider, and approving to give order for a grant to petitioner. Whitehall, 10th April* 1634. [*The same endorsed by Nicholas as received on the 14th inst. Petition and reference, one page.*]

April 10. Whitehall. 41. Notes by Nicholas, of business for consideration of the Lords of the Admiralty. Consider Capt. Pennington's paper and instructions: [*Margin,* "Speak with Sir Henry Marten upon parts of this."] Letters from the Lord Deputy, Mr. Goodwin, the Officers of the Navy, and others. To move his Majesty for a proclamation to prohibit seamen from serving any foreign prince or state. Capts. Pennington and Fogg desire warrants for additional ordnance for the First and Tenth Whelp: [*Margin,* "Letters for two murtherers apiece, but for no more."] John Griffiths's letter about pirates relieved in his vice-admiralty. Accounts of four gunners employed last year at sea. Exemptions pretended from carriage of timber for the navy. Bagnoll, saltpetreman of Oxon, complains of Sir Henry Samborne and others. Christmas's petition. Règlement and proclamation against trawls. Petition of Andreas Montano: [*Margin,* "Letter to Sir Henry Marten."] Payments to four masters attendants in two places. [*One page and a quarter.*]

April 10. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Henry Marten. Send a letter to the King from the Council of Scotland, recommending the cause of William Allan, master of the George of Queenferne [Queensferry], who was robbed in January last, by a man-of-war of Biscay, which is said to be at Plymouth. The cause is to be proceeded in with all diligence. [*Copy. Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 3 *a. Half a page.*]

April 10. Whitehall. The same to Edward Viscount Wimbledon. Recite former directions respecting the admission of foreign ships into Portsmouth harbour. They have ordered Mr. Goodwin to permit the French vessel now stayed to come for her preservation into the harbour with such other small ships belonging to strangers (not being men-of-war) as Lord Wimbledon or his Lieutenant shall suffer to come in. [*Copy. Ibid. One page.*]

April 10. Whitehall. 42. The same to Horace Lord Vere, Master of the Ordnance. Have received certificate from Capt. Richard Fogg, of the Tenth Lion's Whelp, that there are no means to scour her decks, if she be oppressed by numbers of men, and therefore he has made suit for

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

two murtherers. Lord Vere is to cause the same to be delivered, if it can be done without disfurnishing any of his Majesty's ships or forts. [*One page.*]

April 10. Copy of the preceding. [*Vol. cclxiv., fol. 4. Half a page.*]

April 10. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere, Master of the Ordnance. There is in the Thames the Concord, of London, the owners of which desire for her defence, ten pieces of ordnance. They ask to be permitted to purchase the same in East Smithfield. [*Copy. Ibid., fol. 4 a. Half a page.*]

April 10. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty, on the petition of Capt. William Hawkeridge. Petitioner in 1628 sold a ship of 215 tons to Sir James Bagg for a fire ship for his Majesty's use. After her return he agreed to take her back on payment of 132*l.* freight. Prays order for the same. Referred to Officers of Navy to give bill for what shall appear to be due. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

April 10. Mr. Sherman's Office. 43. Jo. Holt to [Sir John Lambe]. Sends him "the deputation," although he has been seriously solicited for others. Has stayed the deputation for co. Lincoln, because the registrar there has compounded, and the apparitor would complain if separated from their old registrar. His grace is in perfect good health, with the rest of his family. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 10. 44. Justices of Peace for Wilts to Sir Henry Ludlow, the sheriff. Report their proceedings under the Book of Orders within the hundreds of Selkley, Ramsbury, Kinwardstone, and the east part of Kingsbridge. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 10. 45. Account of the state of the bishopric of the Isle of Man. It consists of a bishop, an archdeacon, and seventeen priests. The Bishop and Archdeacon exercise the jurisdiction alternately every six months. The valuation of the bishopric is but 140*l. per annum* by reason of leases made by the late Bishop. The archdeaconry is 60*l. per annum*, which is the value of a benefice in the island, the rector of which is also archdeacon. All the clergy, except two or three, are illiterate men, brought up in the island in secular professions. The service is that of the Church of England, in some places read in English, and in other places in the tongue of the natives. Nine or ten parishes are worth about 4*l. per annum*, one or two 40*l.*, and the rest 20*l.* or 20 marks. There is neither dean nor cathedral. An account is added of the leases granted by the late Bishop. ["*Sir Hugh Cannell*" *is written in the corner. The paper is endorsed by Archbishop Laud. Two pages.*]

April 10. 46. Copy of the same. [*Two pages.*]

April 10. Westminster. 47. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Dares not be too frequent at the ambassador Oxenstiern's house, because of the jealousy which lies upon his business in regard of its relation to the State. Both the Archbishop of Canterbury and Sec. Windebank have let fall to him, "There may be some other intention in the business,

1634.

Mr. Durie, than you are aware of," and "You know that this matter has a great reference to the State," and such like. The ambassador has yet got no answer, but on this day or to-morrow he was to have it. Fears are mixed with hope in all those that love the cause, and, among other fears, the fear of too great delays. Mr. Hausman, the ambassador's secretary, who was the Prince Elector Palatine's tutor, bid Durie tell Sir Thomas that the Queen of Bohemia commanded him to visit Sir Thomas, and excuse her that she had not written to him, because she would write to none but the King at this time, which letter ambassador Oxenstiern delivered. Her affliction for things fallen out here did not permit her to write to others, but she would make Sir Thomas a recompense shortly. Hausman would have visited Sir Thomas if he had not been so far from London. Mr. Weckherlin promised to let Durie know what thoughts there were of an ambassador. Durie's resolution is to go over except he be prohibited. He must needs have some declarations from divines before he goes. If he have nothing but "his testimonials," they will not avail towards those that are not very well affected towards him. If he should be so happy as to go with Sir Thomas that would be enough; but without him he must have real divinity on his side, more than he carries about with himself; but he finds all men are overawed, so that they dare not say that their soul is their own. Dr. Collins, of Cambridge, has promised; Drs. Prideaux and Potter, of Oxford, have not answered; but he will fall upon them with a second charge. If the Diet should be dissolved before he could arrive there, he would go to the Queen of Bohemia and desire her furtherance and that of the Prince of Orange, and the declarations of their divines; and thence he would go into Denmark, and so again into Germany. What if Sir Robert Anstruther be sent from Hamburgh to the Diet? Were it not best for Durie to desire to be sent over to him? [*Two pages.*]

April 11. 48. Petition of Griffith Roberts, Vicar of Ridge, co. Herts, to the King. Petitioner's vicarage was before and after the dissolution endowed with 100*l.* per annum. Anno 35 Henry VIII., the advowson was sold, but the patentee concealed the vicarage, hired stipendiary curates, sold the vicarage land, pulled down the barn, and took all the hay and corn anciently united to the vicarage; nevertheless petitioner pays tenths, finds armour, and discharges all ecclesiastical duty. Prays that the King being patron, and petitioner having no means, he would refer the matter to certain named persons. *Underwritten,*

48. 1. *Reference to Archbishop Laud, the Lord Keeper, and the Bishop of London, to examine, and if they find the Church revenue unjustly detained, to take such course as shall be agreeable to justice and for the good of the Church. Whitehall, 11th April* 1634. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

April 11. 49. Nicholas to the Lords of the Admiralty. Statement containing an account of Sir Henry Marten's opinion upon businesses

1634.

wherein the Lords had commanded Nicholas to confer with him. The points were these:—1. Concerning the proper mode of trying persons charged with stealing powder out of the King's ships at Chatham. The opinion was that they should be tried by the Vice-Admiral of those parts, having a commission for the purpose. 2. As to the King's ships permitting men-of-war to fight in the Narrow Seas in their presence. The opinion was that it was neither fit nor honourable, the King's ships being set forth to keep the peace. The Lords directed that this should be inserted in Capt. [subsequently altered to Sir] John Pennington's instructions. 3. Strangers riding in the King's Roads under counterfeit colours. Sir Henry Marten thought they should be apprehended as pirates. The Lords, it is stated, did not so well approve of that. 4. How to deal with the King's subjects who did not strike in time to the King's ships. Sir Henry thought the Captains of King's ships should complain of such. The Lords thought the point provided for in the instructions. 5. As to strangers that refuse their duty. Sir Henry declared the law to be that their ships were forfeited. The Lords agreed, but thought the instructions were well in that point. 6. Concerning a proclamation prohibiting seamen from serving foreign states. Sir Henry conceived it fit. The Lords ordered the King to be moved therein. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

April 11. 50. Copy of the same. [*Two pages and a quarter.*]

April 11. 51. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall of their proceedings for three months past in execution of the laws for punishment of rogues and relief of the poor within the hundred of Stratton. [*One page.*]

April 12. Whitehall. Notes, by Nicholas, of businesses to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. To consider Sir Henry Marten's opinions mentioned in *No.* 49. To settle instructions for Capt. Pennington. Petitions of the Four Masters attendant, [*Margin,* "To prepare a direction for this"] and of Daniel Le Clerke. [*See the 28th inst. No.* 48.] Sir Robert Le Grys to be heard. Capt. Marsh's petition. Proclamation touching trawls. To appoint to consider of the règlement. [*See this present Vol., No.* 41. *Three quarters of a page.*]

April 12. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Horace Lord Vere. On certificate from Capt. Henry Stradling, of the First Lion's Whelp, similar to that of Capt. Richard Fogg in relation to the Tenth Whelp [*see Vol. cclxiii., No.* 3], he is to cause two murtherers to be put aboard the First Whelp, if the same can be supplied without disfurnishing any of his Majesty's ships. [*Copy. Vol. ccxliv., fol.* 4*a*. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 12. Whitehall. The same to ———. Warrant to bring up Thomas Fenn, of Holton, Norfolk, and Thomas Billing, to answer matters to be objected against them. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 5. *Half a page.*]

April 12. Whitehall. Order of the same Lords on the petition of John Christmas and Matthias Christmas, praying to be admitted carvers to the Navy.

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

Referred to the Officers of the Navy to certify whether it be fit to have such an officer. [*Copy. Vol. ccxliv., fol.* 5. *Third of a page.*]

April 12. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on the petition of the Fishermen of the Medway, praying leave to use trawls in that river. Referred to Sir Henry Marten to certify. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 5*a*. *Half a page.*]

April 12. 52. Justices of Peace for Wilts to Sir Henry Ludlow, the Sheriff. Certify their proceedings under the Book of Orders for relief of the poor within the hundred of Warminster. [*Half a page.*]

April 12. Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to the Lord Chancellor Oxenstiern. Thanks for his letters received through his son, the Ambassador. Regrets that adverse health and fortune prevent his seeing the Ambassador. Whilst at leisure in the country he has been attacked with an hereditary disease of his feet. Cannot augur what answers the Ambassador will receive at our court, but makes no doubt they will be worthy of his Majesty's wisdom. Latin. [*Copy. See this present Volume, No.* 31. *Three quarters of a page.*]

April 12. 53. Bond of John Chapman of Batheaston, co. Somerset, gentleman, Thomas Sheppard, of High Holborn, esquire, and Richard Chapman, alderman of Bath, to the King in 500*l.* conditioned for the appearance of John Chapman before the Council on twenty days' warning. [*One page.*]

April 12. 54. Account of receipts and payments from sale of stock on a farm, endorsed by Sir John Lambe as "a brief of Lett's reckoning." The sum laid out had been 493*l.* 10*s.*; that received 494*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.* [*Half a page.*]

April 13. 55. [Humphrey Fulwood and his wife to Sir Henry Jenkyns.] Apprise Sir Henry of the arrangement made for receiving the 150*l.* purposed to be paid to Fulwood's use about May day next; see 12th March 1633–4. *Vol. cclxii., No.* 60. Hopes his wife is big with a Busby boy. [*Draft. One page.*]

April 13. 56. H[umphrey] F[ulwood] to Dorothy Lady Jenkyns. If she pleases to come into those parts this summer, wishes her to make his house her habitation. [*Draft. Half a page.*]

April $13\frac{3}{23}$ Bulwick. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Baron John Oxenstiern. The honour he has received by a letter from the Baron's very illustrious father has, as it were, cured Sir Thomas of all his maladies except grief that he cannot serve the Baron as his heart would desire. The Chancellor has commanded Sir Thomas to serve him and the gentlemen of his train, especially General Ruthven; but, alas, the sun does not shine on everybody. Has directed Durie to wait on him and communicate to him certain matters on his behalf, and among them the answer received here by Mons. Zavadsky. Recommends him to apply to the Archbishop of Canterbury, who can do a great deal. Through him he may attain success, if it be possible. There is great expectation from his embassy, especially in the Queen of Bohemia, who writes

1634.

to Roe how highly she esteems both the Baron and his father. French [*Copy. See this present Volume No.* 31. *One page.*]

April 14. West Deane. 57. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Conceives the loss at Winterborne to be over-valued, but not less than 4000*l.*, because of the multitude of buildings. Thinks his contribution of 20*l.* to his father for building his parsonage barn to be liberal. Believes he would scarcely be content with a full repair of his loss, unless he made some ad[dition.] His father seems in great strait for accepting or refusing a proportion of the relief sent in, and the money to be gathered by a brief which there will be an endeavour to procure. He is rather inclined to declare for a share, though (as he pretended) he gave his part afterwards among the poorer sort. John Note the tailor by this loss and his engagements for Mr. Sherfield is quite undone, and sells all. Mr. Evelyn has sent the writer's mother a load of barley. Will distribute Nicholas's charity some time next week. [*Much damaged by damp. One page.*]

April 14. Lincoln. 58. Thomas Styrropp to Sir John Lambe. Requests him to do for the writer his brother and his son, in this metropolitical visitation what Sir John thinks fit. He knows how ill the writer has been dealt with by Sec. Walker. Desires the conservation of the Chapter's jurisdiction in all the prebends and peculiars. The writer has appointed deputy registrars for the preservation of the same jurisdiction, yet he has never received one penny profit nor returns of wills. Desires that the delinquency should be censured. Hopes the Bishop of Lincoln will be willing to give his favourable furtherance herein. [*One page.*]

April 14. Lynn Regis. 59. Certificate of Mayor and Recorder of King's Lynn, Norfolk, of their proceedings according to the Book of Orders. They had caused various beggars, and Thomas Ramsdell a wandering minstrel, to be whipped as rogues and sent to the places where they were born. Anne Sparrow and Mary Priestly had been sent to the house of correction, for that each of them was delivered of a bastard child chargeable to the parish, and the writers had caused them to be whipped according to the law and custom of their borough. [*One page.*]

April 14. 60. List of impropriations and decayed churches within the exempts of the diocese of Canterbury served by curates, and what their several stipends are. Eight impropriations are enumerated. four of them in the hands of the Archbishop; the decayed churches were ten. [*Endorsed in part by Archbishop Laud. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 14. 61. Account by William Willoughby of refuse timber sold by him in the forest of Shotover and Stowood, for which he had accounted to the Officers of the Navy, from 1st May 1630 to 26th December 1632. The amount received was 586*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.*, besides which he had brought into his Majesty's yard of serviceable timber 2085 loads. [*One page and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLXV.

1634.
April 15. 62. Francis Mottershed to Sir William Becher. Certifies that Susan Chichester has entered bond according to the Order of the Council. [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 15. 63. Justices of Peace for Norfolk [to the Council]. Certificate of their proceedings under the Book of Orders in a division not named. [*One page.*]

April 15. Lisneygarvey. 64. Edward Viscount Conway and Killultagh to William Weld. Long letter on accounts between Lord Conway and Weld, and various businesses in his management. The Viscount was indebted to Weld and other people, some of whom were suing him, and there were various questions between him and his sister the widow of Sir Isaac Wake, and his mother the widow of the late Secretary of State and afterwards Lord Privy Seal. Sir Henry O'Neile was his tenant of Hill Hall, co. Essex, of which the Viscount had a grant from the Court of Wards, as guardian of his nephew the eldest son and heir of the late Sir William Smith. [*Three pages.*]

April 16. 65. Petition of Edward Bulmer, mariner, to the King. Petitioner being one of the Trinity House of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and being steersman of his Majesty's barge to carry his Majesty and divers of the nobility down the river Tyne, he did then show his Majesty and the Lords, a certificate from the Trinity House of the great abuse concerning that river; for which relation and no other cause that the petitioner can imagine, the Mayor and Aldermen having property in the staithes and quays whence the abuse arises, have taken so great malice against the petitioner, that in his absence, in a suit at York, followed by the town, they procured him to be fined 500 marks, as being one of those who animated the boys to the late pulling down of a house and limekiln, the evidence against petitioner being only that of some lewd persons whom petitioner had before punished, and the petitioner in his answer having expressed his innocence thereof; yet not so satisfied, they use other unjust persecutions against him. Prays his Majesty to remit the fine of 500 marks, or refer the same and the cause to the Lords of the Admiralty. *Underwritten,*

65. 1. *Reference of the Lords of the Admiralty to the Vice-President and Secretary of the Council of York (whom the Lords understand to be now in London) to certify the truth of the above. Whitehall, 17th April* 1634. [*Petition and reference, one page.*]

April 16. 66. Suggestion to the Lords of the Admiralty, in the handwriting of Nicholas, for an order that no new ship of the burthen of 200 tons shall be pressed for his Majesty until she has made one voyage for the owners, and that no ship pressed for his Majesty and continued in his service twelve months, shall be pressed again until she has made a voyage for the owners, and that a proclamation be made to that effect. [*One page.*]

April 16. 67. Petition of William Thomas to the Lords of the Admiralty. Since 1617 has been in all the employments at sea, and since 1625

1634.

has been purser in the Antelope. Is recommended by the Officers of the Navy for purser of the new ship at Deptford. Prays for the appointment. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

67. I. *Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Certify as to the diligence and good demeanour of William Thomas, and recommend him as above mentioned.* [*One page*].

April 16. 68. Copy of the above petition. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

68. I. *Copy of Certificate of Officers of the Navy.* [*One page.*]

April 16. Mincing Lane. 69. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Since their letter of the 5th March the writers have met at Chatham to see the pay made for 1633, as also for setting in hand the work to be performed there this present year, namely, to repair the hulls of ships, to build a wharf, to preserve the graving place, lengthen the rope-house, with other needful works, wherein they have spent a fortnight. Have also considered the yearly expense his Majesty is at to maintain the ships in serviceable order, which will be 2612*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.* more than is allowed on the estimate, which heretofore has occasioned yearly surcharge on the ordinary and growing defects, for want of seasonable repair, but if the Lords will from henceforth add the sum to the present annual charge the writers may employ shipwrights constantly, and his Majesty shall not need to be at more charge for keeping the ships in good repair until they are grown so old as they must be new built or repaired in dry dock, or additional building be ordered ashore in some of the dockyards, for which the charge must be demanded on a particular estimate. [*Two pages.*] *Inclosed,*

69. I. *Estimate of the ordinary charge of materials and workmanship in repairing ships in harbour, at Chatham and Portsmouth, to be done yearly to keep them in serviceable order, total,* 5,135*l.* 14*s.*; *with a further estimate of provisions yearly spent by ships in harbour, total,* 410*l.* 19*s.* *4th April* 1634. [*Three pages and a half.*]

April 16. New Dock, Chatham. 70. William Cooke to Nicholas. Reminds Nicholas concerning his son Richard Cooke, to move the Lords for a boatswain's place. He is a very able man, and is now master's mate in the Tenth Whelp. The writer will be as thankful as any other for the like courtesy and will see Nicholas satisfied. Spoke to Nicholas concerning the debt which Sir Allen Apsley owed the writer for victualling the Constant Reformation in Ireland, if Nicholas will think of some course that he may get his money he will give him twenty pieces for his pains. The officers of the Garland will be thankful for their warrant. [*One page.*]

[April 16?] 71. Samuel Bordman and Richard Johnson, Fellows of Manchester College, to Archbishop Laud, Lord Keeper Coventry, and Henry Earl of Manchester, referees in the college cause. The referees had

1634. appointed the Warden and the writers to meet in capitular course to elect Charles Leigh Receiver of the College. On the 14th inst. the writers went to the Warden concerning that matter, but he denied that their meeting should be a chapter, refused Leigh to be receiver, denied Johnson and Mr. Shaw to be fellows, and said that although he had formerly questioned Bordman's place he would admit of him and the said Shaw for this time to confer of that matter, but not to be a chapter. [*One page.*]

April 16. 72. Certificate of Sir George Speke and others, Justices of the Peace for co. Somerset, of their proceedings in relief of the poor since Michaelmas last, according to the Book of Orders, in a division unnamed. Among the items returned are,—Covenant servants refusing to live with their masters or that run away from their masters punished, 21; parents refusing to suffer their children to go to service punished, 6; absents from the church, 9*l.* 18*s.*; levies upon alehouses unlicensed, 36*l.* 5*s.*; young people enforced to take masters, 140; apprentices bound out, 58. [*One page and a half.*]

April 16. Westminster. 73. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Delivered his letter to General Ruthven, and will deliver that to the Archbishop of Canterbury. Was with him not long before Roe's man came, and made an end of all resolutions. Durie promised to go over with the first occasion, and the Archbishop promised to give him his letters to testify to the churches his approbation of the work, and to add one more to recommend Durie to Sir Robert Anstruther, who is appointed to be at the Diet. Durie will therefore labour to meet with him at Hamburgh that he may go in his company towards Frankfort, to which effect he craves assistance of means from Roe. Ten pounds will provide him with clothes, discharge some little debts, and transport him thither. The Archbishop shows no beneficence at all, and Durie's uncle is spent upon law, and because Durie has hitherto had lodging and diet from him he cannot expect anything more. Durie has received some letters from Professors of the Universities, but not from Drs. Prideaux and Ward. The ambassador Oxenstiern took special notice of Roe's message about Zavadsky. An answer in general was delivered to him last Saturday by Sec. Coke, in terms somewhat ambiguous that he could not well understand them, and therefore he was to speak again to the King. General Ruthven told Durie that levies were granted. The ambassador will let Durie know all by his letters. The ambassador has not yet spoken to his Majesty of Durie's business, but will take some time to do so and also to the Archbishop. He told Durie that his father would give all the assistance he could, but that it was a ticklish and difficult matter to deal with Lutheran divines. He thought the Tubingen divines would give Durie an answer, and advised him to be at the Diet. Those that killed Wallenstein take it all upon themselves, and clear the Emperor. It is thought Wallenstein had contracted with the French King. An ambassador from the French King will be at the Diet. [*Two pages.*]

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

[April 17.] Whitehall. 74. The King to Capt. Alexander Moore, who has done good service to the late and also to the present King. License to set to sea such ships as he shall think fit, and to take the bodies, ships and goods of all pirates. [*Draft, undated, in the handwriting of Windebank's secretary, and indorsed by Nicholas as received this day. One page.*]

April 17. 75. Copy of the same. [*Three pages and a half.*]

April 17. Oxford. 76. Mayor and others of Oxford to the Council. Acknowledge receipt of letters of the 28th February last and the 10th April inst., respecting the removal of certain nuisances in streets and sewers in Oxford, and especially the making of Smithgate passable for coaches and carriages, the demolition of a house built near Magdalen Bridge, and the abating of cottages and new erections. The writers explain the obstacles in each of these cases, and solicit Archbishop Laud, as Chancellor of the University, to depute some one to join with the Steward of the Corporation to examine what is amiss and effect a remedy. [*Two pages.*]

April [17 ?] 77. Further specific statement of what the corporation of Oxford are willing to do in reference to the removal of the houses in Smithgate and Eastbridge [Magdalen Bridge ?] [*One page.*]

April 17. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of Edward Alchorne, sent for to answer matters objected against him. [*See Vol. cclxiv., fol. 5 a. Six lines.*]

April 17. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to [the Officers of the Navy]. To enter William Hughes cook of the Vanguard, in place of Ellis Jones, in prison for stealing powder out of the King's ships. [*Copy. Ibid. Half a page.*]

April 17. Whitehall. The same to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. When any boat is sent ashore from King's ships to Dover, Deal, Sandwich, Margate, or thereabouts, men belonging to the same put themselves on the score at the alehouses, and find such good credit from the alehouse keepers, as they make it a common practice after they become in debt to run away from the King's service. Pray him to give order that the alehouse keepers do not harbour or give credit to any men but such as shall be sent sick ashore, or such of the gang of a boat as shall come wet ashore. [*Copy. Ibid., fol. 6. Half a page.*]

April 17. Whitehall. The same to John Goodwin. Two ships of London, the Expedition, whereof one Blackman is or was master, and the William whereof one Severn is or was master, arrived lately at Cowes laden with tobacco, beavers, and other goods, from Virginia. There is a purpose to carry the said ships, with their lading, into foreign parts, in accordance with a late practice of traders from the plantations to come into the Isle of Wight, and there to shift their master (thereby to save themselves harmless from security given to the officers in the said plantations to arrive at some place

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

in England) and afterwards by new contracts to transport their ships so laden. He is to repair to Cowes, and make stay of the said ships until the master and principal officers enter into bond to bring her into the port of London, and is to take the same course with other ships coming from the plantations. [*Copy. Ibid., fol. 6 a. One page.*]

April 17. Whitehall. Copy order of Reference of the Lords of the Admiralty upon the petition of Edward Bulmer, already calendared as written under the original petition. See this present volume, No. 65. [*Ibid., fol. 7. Half a page.*]

April 17. Whitehall. Order of the same Lords on petition of William Waugh against Sir Robert Le Grys, for 8*l.* 10*s.* due by bond for four years past. Petitioner prayed payment or liberty to proceed in law. The Lords ordered that Sir Robert Le Grys should see the petition, and take order for Waugh's satisfaction, or show cause why the Lords should not give petitioner the leave he solicits. [*Copy. Ibid. Third of a page.*]

April 17. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Pennington. To stay the ship Mayflower. Similar letter to that addressed to Sir Richard Plumleigh on the 2d inst. [*Copy. Ibid., fol. 7 a. Half a page.*]

April 17. 78. Minutes by Nicholas of two applications to be made to the King [by Sec. Windebank at the instance of the Lords of the Admiralty] to know the King's pleasure whether the Lords should give Sir John Pennington instructions not to permit any man-of-war to fight in the Narrow Seas, in the sight of his Majesty's ships, whilst he commands there as admiral, and also to move the King for a proclamation to prohibit his Majesty's subjects to carry the Union Flag, except they are under his Majesty's pay. [*Half a page.*]

April 17. 79. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. John Edisbury, who has been for three years clerk to the Comptroller of the Navy, is recommended for the purser's place in the new ship now building at Woolwich. [*One page.*]

April 17. 80. Thomas Hamond to William Boreman. Boreman knows how subtle Alchorne has been in all his practices against him and Cheesman. Alchorne intends to move the judges of the Common Pleas to increase the damages given by the jury, upon pretence that he has lost the use of his hand. There is as little honesty in the man as in his cause, wherein he circumvented them by making their sole witness (Cheesman) a defendant. Alchorne threatens Boreman with the Star Chamber, and suits in other Courts. [*Half a page.*]

April 17. 81. Paper endorsed by Archbishop Laud, "The state of the French and Dutch Churches in England." It states that these churches were erected in the reign of Edward VI. for people who fled from foreign parts into this kingdom for conscience sake. Con-

trary to their charter, and to the disturbance of our Church government, they admit of our own nation, and his Majesty's subjects who will not conform to our Church government, to be members of them, and thereby breed a nursery of ill-minded persons to the Church. Those that approve not of this church, if they have but the French or Dutch languages, presently make themselves of those congregations, and whereas there were not above 800 communicants some two years since, this last Easter, in the French church they had at least 1,500. [*Archbishop Laud has endorsed the following directions, "The F. and D. Churches to be "forbidden having any members of them English born. They mur-"mur at the christening of any children in the English parishes. "To warn the ministers, Dr. Primerose, Mr. Merye, Mr. Marmes, "Mr. Bever, the elders, deacons, and churchwardens. Mr. John "Terrye at Dowgate." Two pages.*]

April 17. 82. Copy of the preceding paper without Archbishop Laud's directions. [*One page.*]

[April 17?] 83. Two injunctions of Archbishop Laud addressed to the Dutch and Walloon congregations in his diocese. 1. That all the English born natives of such congregations are to resort to their parish churches. 2. That those who are not English born may use their own discipline as formerly, but that the English liturgy should be translated into French and Dutch for the better fitting their children to the English government. [*Draft, the greater part in the handwriting of Sir John Lambe. Half a page.*]

April 17. 84. Order of the Court [of Sessions for Middlesex?]. On special directions from his Majesty, signified by letter of Sec. Windebank to Lord Chief Justice Richardson, dated the 16th inst., it is ordered that the recognizances taken the 4th October last past, wherein Alexander Baker, of St. Andrew's Holborn, gentleman, was bound with two sureties for his appearance at the next sessions, at which he made default, shall not be estreated, but all proceedings thereon be stayed. [*In notes, apparently derived from books of the same court of Sessions, it is stated that Baker was suspected to be a popish priest, and that Drugo* [*Drew?*] *Lovet, of Chancery Lane, goldsmith, and William Webb, of Drury Lane, tailor, were his bail. Copy. Half a page.*]

April 18. 85. Justices of Peace for co. Stafford to Sir Henry Griffith, the sheriff. Report their proceedings in the hundred of Pirehill for relief of the poor, in accordance with the Book of Orders. [*One page.*]

April 18. 86. Certificate of Bishop Bridgman, of Chester, and J. Bradshaw, justices of peace for co. Lancaster, of their proceedings under the Book of Orders, in the parishes of Bolton and Dean during the last and present months. Under Dean parish, with the date 21st March 1633–4, it is stated that the constable of Halliwell presented

1634. VOL. CCLXV.

"that a blind woman was whipped and sent to the place of her "birth." [*Two pages.*]

April 18. 87. Petition of John Moorecock to the Lords of the Admiralty. On 31st October 1631, he was appointed boatswain of the St. Cloud, which ship has since been disposed of, and petitioner is discharged. Sets forth past services, and prays to be appointed boatswain of the Assurance now void. [*Half a page.*]

April 19. 88. Petition of John Vincle, boatswain of the Henrietta, to the same. Sets forth past services, and prays them to confer upon him the boatswain's place in the Assurance, void by the death of John Johnson. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

88. I. *Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend the petitioner for boatswain of the Assurance. 19th April* 1634; *with further underwritten recommendation of Sir John Pennington.* [*One page and a quarter.*]

April 19. Whitehall. 89. Notes, by Nicholas, of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. Among them,—To consider of Capt. Pennington's paper and instructions: [*Margin,* "They were all read."] To hear Sir Henry Marten's opinion touching the businesses on which Nicholas had communicated with him: [*Margin,* "Read."] Minute on persons who pretend to be exempt from carrying timber: [*Margin,* "Approved of."] Proclamation against trawls. What shall be done on Certificate of Officers of Ordnance touching accounts of gunners: [*Margin,* "Warrant for allowance of their accounts."] Appoint a day for determining Sir Robert Le Grys and Capt. Bonithon's difference. Alchorne complained of for suing a shipwright without leave: [*Margin,* "Heard."] Appoint a boatswain for Assurance in place of Johnson lately dead: [*Margin,* "Vincle in Assurance, Moorecock in Henrietta."]

April 19. Whitehall. Order of the Lords of the Admiralty on petition of the four principal Masters of the Navy. They showed that the Lords ordered for their better maintenance, that one of them should have the command of a pinnace at Portsmouth, that two of them should in turns have the command of the Henrietta pinnace for guard of the Thames, and that the other should be master of the Admiral of the Narrow Seas, for which they should have pay besides their salaries, yet the treasurer denies payment. The Lords desired the Officers of the Navy to give order to the Treasurer to make the payments for these double services. [*Copy. Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 7 *a. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 19. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Richard Smyth. To bring up Edward Bulmer of Newcastle, mariner, to answer matters to be objected against him. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 8. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 19. Whitehall. The same to [the Officers of the Navy]. To enter John Christmas, and his brother Matthias Christmas, carvers of his Majesty's ships,

VOL. CCLXV.

1634.

in place of Garrard Christmas their late father. [*Copy. Vol. cclxiv., fol.* 8. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 19. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To enter John Vincle boatswain of the Assurance. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 8. *Quarter of a page.*]

April 19. 90. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend Robert Peatlie, boatswain's mate in the Bonaventure, for boatswain of the Henrietta, in place of John Vincle. [*One page.*]

April 19. Lords of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. To enter John Moorecock, boatswain of the Henrietta, in the place of John Vincle. [*Minute. Vol. ccxliv., fol.* 8. *Three lines.*]

April 19. Whitehall. Officers of the Navy to Lord Keeper Coventry. Certificate that Sir Henry Palmer, Comptroller of the Navy, has been employed from 30th September 1633 to 25th March 1634, and that the amount due to him for his allowance of 4*s. per diem*, is 35*l.* 8*s.* [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 8. *Half a page.*]

April 19. 91. Petition of John Corsley to the Lords of the Admiralty. His Majesty in the first year of his reign, granted the city of Bristol leave to make four or five hundred barrels of powder yearly, for furnishing their shipping. Petitioner was appointed by the city to make part of the powder for their use, and bestowed 200*l.* in the building of a powder-house. For that there is much old powder to be mended, and no petre to be had, petitioner prays that he may either have 200 of petre appointed him weekly from some of the petre-men adjoining Bristol, or that he may have Somersetshire or South Wales appointed him to make petre. [*Indorsed by Nicholas; "The Lords give command that petitioner should enter into bond of* 500*l. not to make any more powder without licence, or else to be committed to a messenger. 3rd May* 1634." *Half a page.*]

April 19. Buckland Abbas. 92. Robert Hyde to Nicholas, Entreats Nicholas to let Sir Henry Vane see the serjeant's answer before it is shown in open court, and also to let him understand that Thorles has sent his trunk to Phelpes (the undertaker's) house, which is carried away with his goods, and therefore very probably he means to go after him, especially if he should know that the serjeant will make a report answerable to Hyde's affidavit. Doubts not but his Honour will give him his desert.

April 19. 93. Certificate of Justices of Peace for Cornwall, of their proceedings in the hundreds of Penwith and Kerrier, for the relief of the poor, according to the Book of Orders. [*Three pages.*]

VOL. CCLXVI. APRIL 20–30, 1634.

1634.
April 20. Whitehall. Proclamation appointing the time when his Majesty's subjects may approach the Court for cure of the disease called the King's evil. By the grace of God the kings of this realm, by many ages past have had the happiness by their sacred touch to cure those who are afflicted with the disease above mentioned, and his Majesty has had blessed success therein; but seeing that fit times are necessary to be appointed for performing this great work of charity, and considering the inconveniences in respect of the temperature of the season and contagion, no person is to repair to court to be healed before the feast of All Saints next coming. [*Coll. Procs. Car. I. No.* 173. *One page.*]

April 20. 1. Justices of Peace for Sussex to the Council. Certify the measures taken by them for the relief of the poor, under the Book of Orders, within six small hundreds in the Downish division near the town of Bourne. [*Half a page.*]

April 20. Aberdeen. 3. Dr. Robert Baron to Archbishop Laud. Praises the Archbishop for his observations on the authority of Scripture in his Answer to Fisher the Jesuit, and still more for his having quieted the discord in the Church on the subject of Predestination and the questions connected therewith, by the royal prohibition of preaching upon that subject. Latin. [*Endorsed by William Dell as received on 5th July,* 1634. *One page and three quarters.*]

April 20. Deptford. 30. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. The bearer, John Attawell, has been employed many years as a labourer in the yard at Chatham, and in the late Commissioners' time came up constantly every fourteen days, to fetch the imprest money for the workmen, wherein he had adventured his life often, especially in the sickness time, and in sundry escapes from thieves that belaid him, so that the King never had loss through him; but he was once robbed on Shooter's Hill, in 1626, of about 15*l.*, money sent to particular men, which has been his undoing. The Commissioners thought to settle some pension on him, to be always attendant to carry letters, fetching money and such necessary service; but having no precedent, recommended him for purser in the Fortune pink, but that place being uncertain, the Officers have had of late much ado to find him maintenance. Edisbury has advised him to petition for the cook's place in the Victory, now void, and recommends him to Nicholas. Believes all the Officers of the Navy will entreat him on Attawell's behalf. Intends, to-morrow, to go towards Portsmouth, with the pay. [*One page.*]

April 20. 4. Certificate of Justices of Peace for co. Hertford, of measures taken for relief of the poor within the half-hundred of Hitchin, and hundred of Broadwater, from 23rd January last. [*One page.*]

April 20. 5. Henry Marten, George Purefey, and Thomas Fettiplace, Justices of Peace for Berks, to the Sheriff. Certify their proceedings for relief of the poor according to the Book of Orders within the

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

hundreds of Farringdon, Wantage, Lambourne, Shrivenham, and Garfield. [*Indorsed as received by Sir William Jones and Sir Thomas Trevor, on 19th May* 1634. *One page.*]

April 21. Welbeck. 6. William Earl of Newcastle to the Council. The bearer, Thomas Flower, appeared before them lately, touching some defects in showing his arms in co. Notts, and other misdemeanors. The writer perceives they have brought him to conformity, so that the Earl has received good assurance from him that he will hereafter do his duty. [*One page.*]

April 21. 7. Officers of the Navy to Lords of the Admiralty. Recommend John Attawell for cook of the Victory, in place of John Mould, lately deceased. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 21. 8. Petition of William Fisher to the same. Prays to be appointed cook of the Victory, void by the death of John Mould. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

8. I. *Certificate of Officers of the Navy and others of the sufficiency of William Fisher for a cook's place in the Navy. 12th August,* 1633. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 21. New College, Oxford. 9. Thomas Reade to his uncle, Sec. Windebank. Letter of gratitude and praise. Latin. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April [2]1. 10. Theophilus Earl of Suffolk to the same. Mr. Percivall, well known to the writer to have done good service in the Customs of Dover, having a desire to serve his Majesty in a more eminent way, has agreed with Capt. Barker (captain of Archcliff bulwark) to succeed him, which the writer is content to give way to, if it please his Majesty to grant the same. [*Indorsed as "granted." Three quarters of a page.*]

April 21. St. Nicholas, [Harnham.] 11. Dr. Matthew Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. Condoles with him on the death of his son Matthew. Incloses an excuse to Mr. Herbert for not having seen him when he was at Wilton at the last receipt. The writer was misled by false information. Will procure a copy of "the lease" for Edward Nicholas on Dr. Osborne's return home. Will also way-lay the Dean and Dr. Henchman's brags and interpretations of the last order, but has small hope of discovering anything, because they are jealous of any ears whereto the writer has access. When the order was first published there was not a word spoken on either side. [*One page.*]

April 21. Barnstaple. 12. Mayor and others of Barnstaple to Francis Earl of Bedford, Lord Lieutenant of Devon. The Council by his furtherance granted Barnstaple power to raise a separate trained band of 100 men, with a captain of their own choosing, which has taken so good effect that no town in those parts is better furnished for men or arms. But some persons out of a perverse disposition endeavour to cross the service by refusing to provide arms or contribute to a martial rate, whilst others of the soldiers think themselves too good to be under command, and will appear only at their pleasure. Solicit his advice

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

what course they should take. If they might have power to bind over some of the principals to appear before the Council or the Earl, it would be a means to reform them. [*One page.*]

April 21. Deptford. 13. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Incloses papers forgotten to be sent in the late letter to the Lords, touching the yearly expense of the Navy. Is ready to take coach with the paymasters, to pay the ordinary at Portsmouth, which the rest of the officers have put upon him. Prays Nicholas to mind the Lords touching the chips, and to ascertain their pleasure about the ordinary expense of the Navy; also to get the Officers of the Navy a time appointed to attend the Lords with their plots, and that they may have a meeting with Mr. Harbord in the meantime, respecting the Irish business. Has rough-drawn the account of the provisions, but the general account for monies cannot be done without Thomas Morgan, purser of the Ninth Whelp, and William Brissenden, purser of the Fifth Whelp, who can best resolve them of the particulars. Prays Nicholas to move the Lords to send for them, or the account cannot be done until the ship comes back. [*One page.*]

April 22. Lambeth. 14. Archbishop Laud to Sir Thomas Roe. Was very willing to let Roe see that he took Durie's person, and the pains he has been at in so good a cause, into speedy consideration. That it succeeded not was no fault of the Archbishop's, nor did he suffer Durie to bear the charge of a fruitless journey. Whensoever it shall please God to put the like opportunity into his hands, he shall be ready to do him good. Concerning Durie's return to the Diet, the Archbishop's letters have lain by him long since, one to such Lutherans, and the other to such Calvinists, as wrote to him. In those letters the Archbishop has expressed himself so far as it can be any ways fit, and Durie has free leave to go to the Diet to be held in May. His success there the Archbishop wishes may he happy, and is clearly of Roe's judgment, that if Durie can do no good there, there will be little done at their private houses. If a public act could be gained at this meeting for a reconciliation in general terms, Laud would think there were some footing for further proceedings, but till then he cannot see much hope. The writer has moved his Majesty several times, but though the King highly approves the work, yet will he not publicly avow either Durie or his negotiation; neither doth he hold it fit so to do, where the Princes upon the place have not publicly declared themselves. The Archbishop has prepared a letter to Sir Robert Anstruther, his Majesty's ambassador, which he means to show the King and then deliver to Durie. Perceives Roe has received letters from the Chancellor of Sweden, so has the Archbishop. His contain nothing but a general desire of assistance to his son. Though the Archbishop is in the Court, yet is he as far almost from being able to give assistance as Roe, for these negotiations are handled at the foreign committee, of which number the Archbishop is none. He has spoken his mind to his Majesty in private, and that is all he can do. Concerning Roe, the Archbishop has spoken more and more often to his Majesty than ever he promised Roe to

1634.

do, or than ever he thought he should have had opportunity to do; and though he has received very good answers, yet he sees not yet any footing given him upon which he can ground any hopes to serve Roe. It may be because he had once the happiness to join to help his old acquaintance Sec. Windebank forward, Roe may conceive him able to do more than he is; but he would very willingly have Roe understand that if Windebank had not had more powerful friends than the writer he had never been where he is.—P.S. Roe's former letters were wholly concerning matters of state in foreign parts, to which Laud could give no answer. [*One page and a half.*]

April 22. 15. John More to [Sec. Windebank]. Long excuse of himself in the matter of certain buildings which he had been ordered in the Star Chamber to demolish with a fine for their erection, to be increased by way of penalty in case the buildings were not removed by a certain day. More desired that before proceeding to demolition there might be a reference to view the buildings and take true knowledge of the state of his case, and that upon their report such execution might be done, or such grace extended, as should be judged fit. [*Three pages.*]

April 22. Rochester. 16. Thomas Wilson, boatswain of the Red Lion, to Nicholas. The death of boatswain [John] Johnson has caused the remove of his deputy, Moorecock. Entreats Nicholas to procure a warrant for Elias Michell to serve in Moorecock's stead. [*Half a page.*]

April 22. 17. Justices of Peace for co. Stafford to Sir Henry Griffith, the sheriff. Report measures taken within the hundred of Totmanslow for relief of the poor in execution of the Book of Orders. Usefulness of a Provost Marshal in clearing the county of vagrants. [*One page.*]

April 22. 18. List of licences granted to sell tobacco in Oxford. There were five such licences, each granted on payment of 10*l.* fine, and with a rent reserved of 10*l.* per annum. [*Half a page.*]

April 22. 19. Oath or vow which John Oxenbridge, of Magdalen College, Oxford, and a tutor there, procured to be taken to himself by certain of his pupils. It promises obedience to his government in hair and clothes, studies, performance of religious duties, company and recreations. It extended also to unveiling to Oxenbridge at times of reading and private conference, and telling him what the vower knew of his fellow-pupils. [*Received by Archbishop Laud this day. One page and a half.*]

April 22. 20. Interrogatories upon which John Oxenbridge was examined respecting the preceding *Sacramentum Academicum*, or oath of obedience. [*Endorsed by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

April 23. Westminster. 21. The King to Archbishop Laud. The Archbishop knows with what care the King has pursued the repair of St. Paul's, and of how great necessity the work is for the church and the honour of the kingdom, yet jealousies have been cast among the people as if it were not fit (being a slander upon God's service), nor to be com-

Vol. CCLXVI.

1634

passed (being a scandal upon the nation), and as if the work were but pretended by the King to get money together, and then to turn it to other uses, a thing not more base than hateful to all the King's princely thoughts, which he has hitherto preserved entire to the service of God. Against all false and scandalous rumours, the King resolves to go really on with this great work, and requires the Archbishop to continue his care, and to send a copy of these letters to the Mayor and Aldermen of London. The King formerly promised 500*l.* a year to that work, which for three years he has paid into the Chamber of London; he is now resolved to enlarge that bounty, and to undertake the whole repair of the west end of the church, which will come to a far greater sum, and towards which he will have the 1,500*l.* already paid to go. For the future he will pay such money as shall be necessary into the Chamber of London, and he requires the Archbishop to call upon the King's surveyor to set forth the work. [*Copy. Three pages.*]

April 23. 22. Petition of Francis Grove to the Lords of the Admiralty. Stephen Barrett and his son, deputies for making saltpetre for cos. Cambridge, Huntingdon, Lincoln, and Leicester, have brought in no saltpetre for almost one year, nor shown cause why. Prays that he may be appointed deputy for those counties. [*Nicholas has endorsed, "Send for Barrett and his sureties." One page.*]

April 23. Westminster. Nicholas to Sir John Drake. Sends copy of warrant of the Lords of the Admiralty for Drake to pay Nicholas 250*l.* [*see p.* 426] out of the money in his hands for tenths of prizes. Hoped he would have paid the same before this time. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book. Domestic, James I., Vol. ccxix., p.* 101.]

April 23. 23. Examinations of John Wright, John Sancklow, William Hale and Peter Brockelsby taken by Sec. Coke, respecting their purchase of various pieces of brass ordnance. The largest purchase was one made on 20th January 1631–2 by Wright of five pieces which had been previously sold by Giles Green for Lady Hatton, from the castle of Purbeck. Wright also bought, on 22nd August 1633, three pieces from Lord Brooke. [*One page and a half.*] *Annexed,*

23. I. *Account by John Wright of his various purchases of brass ordnance.* [*Half a page.*]

23. II. *Note of two sales of brass ordnance in* 1632, *which would be proved by John Spencer, gunner. In this statement it is affirmed that Lady Hatton had sold sixteen brass pieces from her castle in co. Dorset.* [*Half a page.*]

23. III. *Copy of the preceding, with additions in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.* [*Half a page.*]

April 23. 24. Certificate of John More and Richard Berrie, that Thomas Holmes, prisoner in the Clink, has "a very sickly body, being also "troubled with a cold palsy, obstruction of the spleen, besides the "stone and bloody water." [*Half a page.*]

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

April 23. 25. Certified extract from accounts of the Exchequer, that 2*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* was due to John Dawson, clerk, chaplain of Maidenhead, on account of his stipend of 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum. [*Half a page.*]

April 24. Bul[wick]. 26. [Sir Thomas Roe] to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Before the arrival of the Ambassador Oxenstiern, he wrote to her under cover of Mons. Joachimi, to present those thoughts which might conduce to her service in his employment. What success he shall receive, the writer knows no more than that the order for levies is generally granted. This the ambassador advised Roe, and that he found his Majesty very gracious in his answers, and excellently inclined to the public protection in his conferences; but yet he seemed doubtful of the full resolution. The Chancellor Oxenstiern wrote two letters to Roe, full of affection, with more confidence than knowledge of Roe's condition. This is one of his disgraces that a better opinion abroad hinders that he ought to have at home. Though he is sorry to be absent, it was safer for him to keep in his retirement, than to appear where he might raise a jealousy that he meddled in secrets of state, yet he has not omitted to write to the ambassador what he conceived necessary for his information, neither has he failed to welcome General Ruthen [Ruthven]. He does not believe his master will yet employ him. The King is master of his own times and end, and though Roe thanks her for expressing her good opinion to have Roe sent to Frankfort, and to recommend it to Sir William Boswell, who is a worthy person, yet he is almost assured Sir William will not deliver that message to the King; for statesmen, like good musicians, will move no discords, but first discover the affections of great men, and tune and time with them. When she thinks Roe may serve her, if she makes it her own suit, it will not be denied. He had desired it, as well to bring himself again into the scene, as that he found it wished abroad, and that it cannot but reflect some demerit upon him to be laid aside, when his conscience knows he has served his master so faithfully, that he had no fault but to have effected more than was expected, or was to all men welcome. Yet these considerations moved him not so much as that he was confident he could have served his Majesty effectually, especially his soul being fixed on the treaty of the ecclesiastical peace, which he has driven on to such a state of perfection that if he had gotten the higher ground of a public quality, he could at this Diet have finished it. Reports to her what had been done by Durie abroad, and what for him by the Archbishop of Canterbury and the King, in both of whom Roe found a wariness how to be engaged lest it might involve an engagement of states. Durie will pass by the Hague and beseech her favour and letters, which Roe entreats her to give him, he being an excellent man, and Roe believes one whom God has raised up to be an instrument of the greatest treaty of this age. Roe is persuaded he shall see it accomplished, if it fall not "by us who should most affect both the benefit and honour.' Beseeches her never to leave Hope, which is a sweet air to breathe in. These clouds cannot long endure, but the sun, her brother's love, is constant, natural, and as eternal as himself. There is some

1634.

whisper of changes in court greatness. Begs her to engage and oblige the Archbishop of Canterbury by her addresses and letters. He is the man that is able to serve her. [*Copy. One page and a half.*]

April 24. Westminster. 27. John Durie to Sir Thomas Roe. Sends him an answer from the Archbishop of Canterbury: see the 22nd April 1634, No. 14. Yesterday when he went for his letters, he got this also. The letters he has are two inscribed to himself, one to be showed to the Reformed and the other to the Lutheran churches, and a third to Sir Robert Anstruther. Sir Robert is not yet gone from Hamburgh, nor will he leave till his secretary, Mr. Hurst, be come to him, who is not yet dispatched from hence. Durie hopes to be as soon ready as he, and so to be able to find Sir Robert at Hamburgh. Knows not the contents of the letter he has to Sir Robert. The Archbishop promised to show it to him, but changed his resolution. If Durie must again proceed in a private way (which he shall know after he has opened his letters, which he must not do till he be at sea), he cannot imagine how the divines can be dealt withal but severally, except those at the Diet may stand for the body. As yet there is no full answer obtained from the state here, and the officers know not what they shall be permitted to do. Fears the Hollanders will be the stiffest of all in relation to Durie's proposal. The French, whom he feared most at first, and the Helvetians, are well disposed. He received yesterday a letter from all the churches of Switzerland testifying a great deal of forwardness. The churches of the Low Countries must be tenderly dealt withal, because the matter trenches upon their domestic controversies. Except at this Diet the matter be brought to an issue, he sees no way to prosecute it but that which is set down in Durie's proposition to the Archbishop. If Durie can but subsist in a mean way a year or two, his heart tells him that this seed may spring up, although no sunshine nor shower rain from England upon it. Hopes the churches will yet bless Roe's name for being a patron, and the only patron, of so good a work. So long as Durie sees appearance to do God service, he will not be wanting to the occasion, and hopes Sir Thomas will not discontinue his support so long as God shall give an apparent blessing to these attempts. [*Two pages and three quarters.*]

April 24. Suffolk House. 28. Marm[aduke] Moore to G. R. Wakerlyn [Weckerlyn]. The bearer Mr. Hall is warned to appear before Sec. Coke this afternoon about some broken ordnance sold by the writer to Hall, which the King granted to the writer's Lord by warrant recorded in the Office of Ordnance. Thereupon they were not put into the list of those certified to be new cast, and upon that ground the office gave the writer a warrant to sell them. Prays him to excuse Hall for this present, because the matter concerns the Lord Warden. At any other time, the writer will attend with Hall to give an account of this business. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

April 24. 29. Suggestions for the fortification of the Isles of Scilly, stated in the endorsement to have been delivered into the hands of the Lord Treasurer. It appears that there was already a garrison at St. Mary's of 125 men. The writer of this paper, probably one of the Killigrews, suggests an addition of 175 to that number, and a grant of 3,000*l.* He minutely describes the situation of the harbour of St. Mary, and the character of the land around it. [*One page and three quarters.*]

[April 24.] 30. Conditions offered to consideration touching the undertaking to make powder. These are probably terms offered by Sir John Heydon and submitted to the King. They comprise all such conditions as were binding upon Mr. Evelyn, with some additions. [*Two pages.*]

April 24. 31. Queries commanded by his Majesty to be answered, probably in reference to the conditions above mentioned, with answers written opposite to the same. *Underwritten,*

31. 1. *Two further questions connected with the same matter, and in reference to which his Majesty desired to be satisfied, with answers written opposite to them in the same manner as in the preceding.* [*Probably with reference to the latter part of the preceding paper, it is indorsed by Sec. Windebank with "1635" at the top, and as sent in by Sir John Heydon on the 21st April. The whole paper two pages.*]

April 24. 32. Copy of the same, but without the indorsement. [*Two pages.*]

April 25. 33. Justices of Peace for Berks to the Council. Certify their proceedings according to the Book of Orders, for relief of the poor within the hundreds of Reading and Theale. The officers of Reading have not placed out any apprentices within their liberties, although there are many poor children within the same. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 25. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance of Thomas Fenn of Holton, Norfolk, and that he was ordered to attend from time to time until discharged. [*See Vol. cclxiv., fol. 8 a. Quarter of a page.*]

April 25. Westminster. Edward Nicholas to his brother Dr. Matthew Nicholas. Has been entreated by a friend to desire Dr. Nicholas to learn whether if any man that might be able to do Mr. Lee a courtesy should purchase the remainder of Mr. Lee's estate in the corps of his prebend, he would grant him a further estate in it for three lives or twenty-one years, and at what rates. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book. Domestic, James I., Vol. ccxix., p.* 102.]

April 25. Tehidie. 34. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Will send in an Admiralty account speedily, albeit not any money has been received. The old business of good value for ordnance at St. Gennys lies so pestered by the King's tenants' suit thereon, as he cannot get order to dispose

1634.

of it. Prays Nicholas's advice what course is to be held with prizes brought in by the Dutch, or Spaniard, into our harbours, whether they be still to be arrested. At St. Ives, there is at this time a Spanish prize taken by Jacques Lechaunter, of Flushing; in the Fortune of that town. She is laden with masts and anchors for great ships, and of 200 tons burthen. She has spent her own masts, and is not likely to go thence before directions may arrive, if Nicholas knows cause for any. She is commanded by John Pulack of Flushing, who was Lechaunter's lieutenant. [*One page.*]

April 25. Bul[wick.] [Sir Thomas Roe] to Lord Keeper Coventry. Was never worthy of his favours, much less to be remembered as a suitor in absence, and out of the sunshine of favour, yet the Lord Keeper had bestowed another living on Mr. Roberts in a good place, and [with] a competent maintenance, and thereby had disburdened Roe's conscience and love to provide for him who served Roe abroad and publicly. Strong expressions of gratitude. [*Copy. See No. 26 in this present Volume. Half a page.*]

April 25. 35. Sir Edward Dering to Archbishop Laud. Presents therewith his several answers to the articles exhibited against him by Mr. Bettenham, and recites at length and with strong comments, the various proceedings taken against him by Bettenham and Mr. Copley, the minister of Pluckley. The quarrel seems to have risen out of the enlargement by Sir Edward Dering, apparently without authority, of a vault of the Dering family in Pluckley church. In the course of the works connected with this enlargement, an old tombstone bearing arms was removed and defaced. This tombstone was claimed by Bettenham as having relation to one of his ancestors. Sir Edward contended that the stone covered "the bones of some of the Malemynes, great owners once in that parish," who were represented by the Derings. Sir Edward charges both parties opposed to him with much offensive conduct, and with combining to abuse him in his credit and profit, by which they had laid themselves open to a bill in the Star Chamber. *Appended,*

35. I. *Answers of Sir Edward Dering to ten articles exhibited against him in the time of Archbishop Abbot.* [*Copy.*]

35. II. *Sir Edward Dering to Archbishop Abbot, sending him the preceeding and offering either to attend the Archbishop if he would hear the cause, or obey any award if he would refer the same. Dover Castle, 2nd August* 1631. [*Copy.*]

35. III. *The same to Mr. Copley. Letter on hearing that the person addressed was fomenting the disputes between Bettenham and Sir Edward Dering. Dover Castle, 20th June* 1631. [*Copy.*]

35. IV. *Certificate of the successive churchwardens of Pluckley, co. Kent, from* 1630 *to* 1633, *that the church had not been blemished by the removal of the grave-stone in question, and that Sir Edward Dering had erected a pew*

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

in their church for the clerk, who before that time sat upon a stool out of sight of the parishioners. [*Copy. Letter and appended papers, sixteen pages.*]

April 26. Whitehall. The Lords of the Admiralty to Attorney-General Noy. Warrant to prepare a proclamation for revoking all seafaring men from foreign service by a certain day, with a clause of notice that his Majesty will henceforth cause exemplary punishment to be inflicted upon seamen who run away from his service. [*Copy. Vol. ccxliv., fol.* 8 *a. Half a page.*]

April 26. Whitehall. The same to the same. Similar warrant to prepare a proclamation to prohibit all the King's subjects from carrying in their main top the union flag, and requiring all his subjects of South Britain to carry the red cross, commonly called St. George's cross, and those of North Britain the white cross, commonly called St. Andrew's cross; and that only his Majesty's own ships shall carry the Union flag, that is, St. George's cross and St. Andrew's cross joined together. [*Copy. Ibid. fol.* 9. *Half a page.*]

April 26. Whitehall. The same to Sir Henry Marten. Some men are apprehended at Rochester for stealing provisions from the King's ships riding at Chatham. Conceive it necessary for prevention of the like, that there should be an exemplary trial of them, which cannot be so well done as by himself at the Admiralty Court, Southwark. He is to take order that the prisoners be removed to the Marshalsea and there tried. [*Copy. Ibid., fol.* 9. *Half a page.*]

April 26. Whitehall. Order of the same Lords on a memorial read to them by Sir William Boswell, his Majesty's agent with the States, of what he had done in the Low Countries upon complaints of the King's subjects recommended to him by the lords. The lords desired Sir William to bring them a copy of the States Declaration disapproving their men-of-war taking two busses belonging to some of the Society of the Fishing of Great Britain and Ireland, and desired Sir Henry Marten and Sir William Boswell, to consider the complaints of the King's subjects, and the answers thereupon, and to report the true state of such ordinances as have been made, tending to the prejudice of the King's subjects. [*Ibid., fol.* 9 *a. Half a page.*]

April 26. Whitehall. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir John Pennington, Admiral in the Unicorn, appointed for guard of the Narrow Seas. Instructions in his said employment. [*These instructions are the same as those granted to him on the* 16*th April* 1633, *and calendared under that date, with one exception. In the former was a clause that if he saw any Hollanders and Dunkirkers in fight he was to pass by and leave them to their fortune. It appears from a MS. note of Nicholas, written in the margin of the copy of these instructions, Vol. clvii., fol.* 125 *b., that that clause was left out on the present occasion, "at the instance of Lord Cottington especially." The ships now under Pennington's command were to be the Unicorn, the Garland, the First and the Tenth Whelps. Copy. See Vol. clvii., fol.* 132. *Five pages.*]

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.

April 26. 36. Petition of John Machum, cook, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Has used the sea these six years. Prays for the place of cook of the Victory. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

36. 1. *Certificate of Capt. Phineas Pett and six others. Recommend John Machum for cook in any of his Majesty's ships.* [*One page.*]

April 27. 37. Petition of Henry Barradine, sailmaker, to the same. Petitioner's servant, Ralph Potts, went sailmaker in the Great Seahorse. He entered into pay 18th June 1630, and continued until 28th December 1631, when he deceased at Surat in the East Indies. Prays payment of the wages due to his servant. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

37. 1. *Capt. William Marsh and David Jones to Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy. Certificate that Ralph Potts had served in the Great Seahorse during the time above stated.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 27. 38. Petition of Thomas Fenn to the same. Petitioner and others about three years since sent 274 quarters of malt out of Norfolk to London, to be sold, by Goldsmith, their factor, who trusted Nathan Bolt (being his uncle) to receive the money, whereof petitioner and the rest received part, and for 107*l.* residue thereof Goldsmith took bonds in petitioner's name and a bill of Bolt in his own name. The bond not being paid, petitioner not knowing Bolt caused him to be arrested, whereupon he obtained a warrant for bringing up petitioner, he being purser of one of his Majesty's ships. Petitioner never knew Bolt, and is willing to discharge him in case the Lords shall not give petitioner leave to proceed. Prays discharge. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 26. Trinity House, Ratcliff. 39. Master and others of the Trinity House to the same. Report on petition for his Majesty to grant a patent for restraint of strangers' shipping to enter or come out of the harbours of this kingdom without a pilot. They are of opinion that it is not fit that such a patent should be granted. They state, as reasons, that it is unnecessary, the principal ports of England being open and free of danger; that it would give much discontent to strangers, and endanger the King's subjects to a like charge in foreign countries; all the ports in all countries were ever open to receive navigation, and "God forbid that the ports only of our King's dominions should be shut up;" all the ports in all the countries in the world are known to those seamen who trade to them, and the knowledge of our ports cannot be clouded from the knowledge of such persons. When a mariner has once been carried in and brought out of a place, he is there made a pilot for ever. [*Two pages.*]

April 26. 40. Statement by Dennis Fleming in explanation of two sales of old stores under warrants of the Officers of the Navy, which he signed with the others present at ordinary meetings in the Office of the Navy. He explains that the stuff sold was refuse, states the pur-

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

pose to which the money was applied, and that the transaction was entered in the ledger for 1630 by Mr. Edisbury, then paymaster of the Navy. *Annexed,*

40. I. *Note of short ends sold out of his Majesty's stores at Chatham in* 1628 *and* 1629, *by warrant of Sir Thomas Aylesbury and Dennis Fleming. The same produced* 60*l.* 10*s.* 8½*d., which is certified by Nathaniel Terne, and that amount was expended for oakum picking, tiling, &c., as is testified by William Lawrence.* [*Indorsed by Nicholas as "Mr. Fleming's answer touching cordage sold." Two pages.*]

April 26. 41. Order of the Alderman and others of the Ward of Walbrook, apportioning among the parishes of that ward a rate amounting to 20*l.* 0*s.* 1*d.* assessed upon them in part of 500*l.* ordered to be raised in each ward for defraying all taxes thereafter to be raised for the use of the city. The assessment is founded upon the amount of a fifteen which upon the whole ward was 33*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.* [*Copy. One page.*]

April 26. 42. Receipt of Dr. Richard Baylie, President of St. John's College, Oxford, for 19*l.* 15*s.* 4*d.* paid him by Dr. Brian Duppa, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, towards Archbishop Laud's buildings at St. John's. [*Quarter of a page.*]

[April 27 ?] 43. John Oxenbridge to Dr. Brian Duppa, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford. Answers to the interrogatories respecting the *Sacramentum Academicum* [*see Nos.* 19 *and* 20]. Admits that it was his own composition without advice. Long ago resolved to suppress it. First used it about the holidays of Christmas last. States by which of his scholars it had been taken. The books for grounds of religion which he has prescribed for his scholars are Junius's Bible, Rogers's Treatises, and Ball's Catechism. Calvin's Institutions proved too hard and too large for them. They are also provided with Bradshaw and Pemble on the Sacrament. Sets forth the general course of reading which he has endeavoured to keep them to. By the principal of the house wherein he is a commoner he has been sharply upbraided with indiscretion in this matter, and the copies of the *Sacramentum* which he had by him were burned before his face, a punishment which he would have thought proportionable to a young man's error, so soon seen and stopped. [*Indorsed by Archbishop Laud as received this day. Two pages.*]

April 27. 44. Petition of John Goodwin and twenty-three others, Officers of his Majesty's ships at Portsmouth, to the Lords of the Admiralty. On the remove of Robert Prickett, clerk, who theretofore officiated on shipboard, but is now disenabled, they beseech the Lords that Jonathan Fletcher *alias* Slack, may be substituted in his place. [*One page.*]

April 27. Portsmouth. 45. John Goodwin to Nicholas. Entreats him to give the preceding petition to the Lords. It is to have in the room of

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.

Mr. Prickett a man that will give them very good content, and the ships will be better looked to upon the Sabbath days; for now the men will straggle ashore to go to church, and when they have one to preach on board, they will be better content and more willing to stay aboard. Further desires Nicholas to procure the writer leave to go to Ipswich. He and his wife grow in years, and he has two or three houses there, and would gladly settle things. For strangers' ships, there is at present but one small ship, a Frenchman, delivering salt. There have been since his last writing ome thirteen small French in there laden with wines, and some wit salt, and one out of Portugal with sugar. [*One page.*]

April 27. 46. J. Duling to Nicholas. Recommends John Holland, cooper in his brew-house at Rochester, for a cook's place in one of his Majesty's ships. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 28. 47. Petition of John Flower to the King. Petitioner has been a servant to Emanuel Gifford for twenty years past, and his master was much indebted to him both for his service and by bond. His master died very lately outlawed, by reason whereof the small estate he has left is forfeited to his Majesty, and petitioner is out of hope to get any relief thereby. Beseeches his Majesty to grant him the benefit of the outlawry. *Underwritten,*

47. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to prepare a bill accordingly. Whitehall, 28th April* 1634.

April 28. 48. Petition of Capt. Daniel Le Clerke, Peter de Grave, Jacob Vermine, and John Blockmmortier [?] with their partners, owners of the Salamander of Flushing, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Capt. Le Clerke, under a commission of the Prince of Orange, took, when there was war between Great Britain and Spain, the Nostra Signora de Rosario, belonging to subjects of Spain, which has been adjudged lawful prize in the High Court of Admiralty. Prays them to confirm such sentence and order its execution. [*Three quarters of a page.*] *Annexed,*

48. I. *Frederic Henry, Prince of Orange, to Daniel Le Clerke. Commission to command the Salamander, with power to employ himself therein against the enemies of the Low Countries. The Hague,* $\frac{30th\ December\ 1628.}{9th\ January\ 1629.}$ [*Copy of authenticated translation into English.* [*One page.*]

48. II. *Copy sentence of Sir Henry Marten in the High Court of Admiralty declaring the captured ship to be lawful prize. Latin.* [*One page.*]

48. III. *Extract from the treaty of Southampton, between Great Britain and the United Provinces, dated 7th September* 1625, *whereby the ships of one party were authorized to to bring prizes captured from the common enemy into the ports of the other. French.* [*Half a page.*]

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.
April 28. 49. Copy of the preceding petition. [*Half a page.*] *Annexed,*

49. I. *Frederick Henry Prince of Orange, to Daniel Le Clerke. Copy of the Commission before mentioned translated into English,* [*Two pages and a half.*]

49. II. *Copy sentence of Sir Henry Marten before mentioned. Latin.* [*Two pages.*]

49. III. *Copy extract from the treaty of Southampton, before mentioned.* [*Half a page.*]

April 28. Lambeth. 50. Archbishop Laud to the Lord Mayor and others of London. Recites the letter of the King to the Archbishop, of the 23d inst., respecting the repair of St. Paul's, calendared *No.* 21. According to his Majesty's command, the Archbishop sends a copy of the said letter, not doubting they will cause it to be registered among those things which they keep with greatest care. He hopes this piety and great munificence of his Majesty will stir up the City to extend their charity, that so the work may go on to the honour of themselves and the whole kingdom. [*Draft. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 28. 51. Dean and Chapter of Canterbury to Archbishop Laud. Send him their answer to the articles which he proposed to them, wherein as they have presented their remarkable offences, so they beg his favourable opinion of them until they have an opportunity to plead their excuse, resolving in the mean time to redress whatsoever is in their power. And for the rest they will heartily concur in the desire of a reformation, and bless God who has given them a gracious visitor furnished with will and power to effect it. To which end they request time until July, when from their general chapter they will present what they conceive fit to be added or altered in their statutes. [*One page.*]

April 28. Christ Church, Canterbury. 52. Dr. Isaac Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, to [Sir John Lambe]. In the name of most of the neighbour clergy, he recommends to his careful justice the cause of the bearer, Mr. Jervis, a most learned mere scholar, whose studies have been much diverted by most malignant and cunning adversaries. [*Indorsed by Sir John Lambe. One page.*]

April 28. 53. Presentment made by the Churchwardens and Sidesmen of Rothwell, co. Northampton. They present —— Douse for a recusant, one person for living incontinently with his wife before marriage, and nine persons for not doing reverence at the name of the Lord Jesus in time of divine service. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 28. 54. Presentment by George Freeman and two others, of Scaldwell, co. Northampton, against Mr. Spencer, rector of that parish, for omitting many times to read the epistle and gospel, and for not bowing at the name of the Lord Jesus. They also present that the King's declaration is not yet read, and that there is a fame [against] Mr. Spencer for not burying Edward Munck as a Christian ought to be, stating that he was a usurer and a whoremaster, and did not deserve Christian burial, and omitting certain words en-

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.

joined to be read by the Book of Common Prayer; viz.: "in sure and certain hope, &c.," as also "the soul of our dear brother, &c." [*Copy. Half a page.*]

April 28. 55. Certificate from the Exchequer, that Robert French, late Under-Sheriff of co. Oxford, stood indebted 35*l.* 6*s.* 3½*d.*, received from certain churchwardens on account of arrears of rent called Smokefarthings, payable from their churches to the late monastery of Eynsham. [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 28. 56. Petition of William Rowland, B.A., to the Master and Wardens of the Company of Coopers of London. Petitioner sometime Greek scholar of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, has for six years addicted himself to training youth in a grammar school, and in the village of Hammersmith has brought up divers scholars to the University, being destitute of preferment. He prays them to make him Master of their Free School in the town of Radcliffe. [*Signed by the Master, Wardens, and others of the Coopers' Company. One page.*]

April 29. Wallingford House. 57. Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington to the Officers of the Navy. His Majesty has signified his pleasure to have 400 tons of cordage presently provided for supply of the magazine. They are to treat with merchants for the same, to be paid at Christmas next. [*Copy. Three quarters of a page.*]

April 29. 58. Speech of Bishop Corbet of Norwich, at a synod of the clergy of his diocese pressing them to contribute to the repair of St. Paul's. He urges upon them its antiquity, its magnitude, and its being a memorial of the heathen darkness from which the land was redeemed. He reminds them of their obligation to it—"Think, are you not "beholden to it? Every man here to Paul's? To the body or to "the chancel I dare pronounce you debtors. It hath saved *you* from "a shower, give you something to the middle aisle. It hath helped "*you* to prayer, give you something to the chancel; *you* have walked "there and heard news, give you something for the walk's sake; *you* "have sate and heard the organs, give you something for stall wages; "some way or other there's a topic may make a room for your "benevolence." He refers to the strong feeling in some places against the restoration of churches, and with considerable bitterness to the easy pews, with rings and curtains, and casements and locks: "there wants nothing but beds to hear the word of God on!" [*Three pages and three quarters.*]

April 29. Star Chamber. 49. Notes by Sec. Coke of proceedings in the Court of Star Chamber on the hearing of a cause between Sir James Bagg and Lord Mohun. The charge was that Lord Mohun had raised a scandal throughout the country against Sir James, in reference to his accounts of money entrusted to him for purchase of victuals and billeting of soldiers in connection with the expeditions to Rhé and Rochelle. Lord Mohun had stated that Bagg had cozened the King of 20,000*l.*; he had also pretended authority to investigate Bagg's accounts. These notes comprise the speeches of counsel on both sides, together with the evidence. [*Three pages and a quarter.*]

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.

April 29. 60. Decree of the University of Oxford for the expulsion of William Prynne, and his deprivation of his academical degree. It is recited that by the sentence of the Court of Star Chamber, it was deemed right that this expulsion and degradation should take place before he suffered the loss of his ears. Latin. [*Copy. Endorsed by Prynne himself. Two pages.*]

April 29. 61. Case as to the operation of a feoffment and fine of lands described as "Wh. ac.," and between parties who are indicated by initials, with the opinion of [E.] Henden thereon. By the endorsement it would seem that the case was connected with a cause of Luttrell *contra* Ley. [*Three quarters of a page.*]

April 29. 62. Receipt of John Clayton for 7*l.* 10*s.* from Alderman Cambell, his contribution towards "the Commission against Trymnel and Careless," his debt being 300*l.* [*Quarter of a page.*]

April 30. Entry on the Admiralty Register of the appearance before the Lords of Thomas Billing. He was ordered to remain in the Messenger's custody. [*Vol. cclxiv., fol. 9a. Five lines.*]

April 30. 63. Officers of the Navy to Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington. According to their letter of the 29th instant [*see No.* 57], they have treated with several merchants, and find remaining in their hands certain quantities of hemp, yarn, and cordage, which they will sell at prices to which being added other charges, will amount to 16,000*l.* In regard that the merchants have been hindered these six weeks from making sale of their goods to others, they desire that security may be agreed upon with all convenient speed. [*Two pages.*]

April 30. 64. Copy of the same. [*One page and a half.*]

April 30. 65. Answer of the Walloon congregation at Canterbury, and the Dutch congregations at Sandwich and Maidstone, to the questions propounded by Commissioners of Archbishop Laud on the 14th inst. The questions were in conformity with the directions of the Archbishop calendared in *Vol. cclxv., No.* 81. The answer is that they greatly honour the Archbishop, but beseech him not to be offended if they do not answer his questions, because it is a thing not used by any of his predecessors, and because they have letters patent by which in regard of their liturgy and discipline they are exempted from the jurisdiction of the Archbishops and Bishops. Beseech his favour in the continuance of the modest and peaceable exercise of their said liturgy and discipline. [*Signed by the Ministers and Elders. One page.*]

April 30. 66. List of Causes appointed to be heard in the Star Chamber this day. They were Thomas Wotmer *versus* John Rea and others (put off till Michaelmas term); Robert Reeve and another *versus* Henry Gray and others (Gray fined 50*l.* to the King, and 50*l.* to the plaintiff); Thomas Done *versus* Dame Dorothy Done and others (dismissed); John Rodman *versus* Robert Greenall, clerk, and others. [*The general nature of the cases is stated in all these lists. One page.*]

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634.
April 30. Star Chamber. 67. Notes, by Sec. Windebank, made on the hearing of all the causes mentioned in the preceding paper, except the first. [*One page and a quarter.*]

April 30. 68. Account, by Sir William Becher, of public businesses in consideration of the [Council] this last month, which remain yet imperfected. Letter to the Mayor of Exeter to send up some person for concluding a course for prosecution of the merchants' affairs in France, written the 16th inst.; order for carrying the sewer of Covent Garden to the Thames, under consideration. Jury to enquire of nuisance to Whitehall by the soil brought thither. Committee for regulating coaches. Demands of new society of soap-boilers. Letter to Oxford to remove certain nuisances. [*Half a page.*]

[April.] Pardon to Thomas Violett, goldsmith, of all offences by him committed in the transportation of gold, silver, or bullion into foreign parts, and of other offences charged by two informations in the Star Chamber and Exchequer, and of all offences touching the goldsmiths' trade. [*Docquet.*]

[April.] Protection for Thomas Holt and John Holt, sons and executors of Henry Holt, late deputy victualler of the Navy at Portsmouth, for one year. [*Docquet.*]

April. Whitehall. 69. The King to Lord Treasurer Portland and Lord Cottington. Sir John Winter having proffered to perpetuate to his Majesty and his successors a yearly revenue of 4,000*l.* out of the forest of Dean, in consideration of certain grants to be made to him of the growing trees in the same forest and the ironworks there, after the determination of the grant thereof to the Earl of Pembroke, and having already lent the King 4,000*l.*, in part of 8,000*l.*, for two years' rent agreed to be advanced, the Lord Treasurer and Lord Cottington are authorized to contract with Sir John accordingly, and to give warrant to the Attorney General to prepare a book for the King's signature. [*In the margins are notes by Sec. Windebank and Attorney General Noy. One page.*]

April. 70. The same to Sir John Bridgeman; a deputy constable of the forest of Dean. The King has given order to the Earl of Holland to call a Court of Justice in Eyre, within the said forest, for redressing the great abuses which through the discontinuance of the forest laws are there grown so high. Sir John is to yield his best assistance to the Sheriffs in choosing persons well affected to the King's service as regarders, and to instruct them in their duties; he is also to do whatsoever may conduce to the furtherance of this important business. [*Draft. One page and a half.*]

April [?] 71. Petition of John Speed, doctor in physic, to the Council. The Board on the last of January ordered the Company of Stationers, that notwithstanding a former order prohibiting the annexing the genealogies with the Bibles, they should proceed according to a patent in that behalf till they had further order. Though their pleasure was by the Master, Wardens, and assistants generally received with alacrity to perform it, yet the multitude of booksellers

1634.

refuse to be governed by the said message, the Bibles being as they pretend before bound up, and have returned the genealogies, and since the message have dispersed many thousands of books without them, to the loss of petitioner. Prays order which may enjoin the Company of Stationers to annex the genealogies to the Bibles according to petitioner's privilege. [*One page.*]

April. 72. Petition of John Reeve, of Eye, co. Suffolk, to the Council. Upon certificate from Miles Edgar, and Laurence Lomax, late bailiffs of Eye, that petitioner among others had disobeyed his Majesty's Book of Orders, in refusing to entertain an apprentice, petitioner was sent for by warrant. By which certificate petitioner is much wronged, for the apprentice was dead about a fortnight before the certificate was made, and the petitioner being no housekeeper at the time the apprentice was tendered, offered to contribute to his binding forth, wherewith the new bailiffs were content. Petitioner prays for his discharge, and a reference to the Judges of Assize. [*Half a page.*]

[April?] 73. Report of the Turkey, Muscovy, and Eastland Merchants to the same. In obedience to the letter of the Lords of the 22d February last, the said three companies of merchants had met and agreed to present certain considerations to the Lords respecting the cloth trade. They recommend that the short Suffolk, Essex, and Norfolk cloths should be of the breadth of six quarters in the water, and in length between 23 and 26 yards in the water, and in weight not less than 60 lbs.; that no tainter [tenter?] be allowed in those counties above 35 yards long, and that no cloth be strained to hold above seven yards and inches more than its water measure; that long Western and Coventry cloths be made according to the statutes, except Stroudwater reds, the breadth of which to be six quarters. That gig mills be suppressed, and the mixture of fell wool, lambswool, thrums or other deceits be forbidden by proclamation, but that the merchants have till the 24th August to vent the cloths on their hands. [*One page.*]

April. 74. Petition of Capt. John Derickson, of Dunkirk, to the Lords of the Admiralty. Petitioner and some of his company have been above two months in the prison of Yarmouth, in great misery, being sent thither upon pretence of piracies. The very truth is, that petitioner in chase of a Hollander entered farther into the harbour of Yarmouth than is ordinarily permitted, upon knowledge that far greater insolences have been committed by the Hollanders against the subjects of Spain. If any person were slain by the artillery of petitioner's ship, it was in pursuit of the Hollander, and the party slain was a subject of Holland, and not of England. The other attempts on ships of Dantzic, or Hamburgh, pretended to have been made by petitioner, are utterly false, never having set on any but Hollanders. Prays order for his enlargement. [*One page.*]

April. 75. Archbishop Laud to [Thomas] Preston. The King finds that of late his subjects of the Roman profession are so far from

VOL. CCLXVI.

1634. taking the oath of allegiance, that they rather draw back, and more of late refuse the oath than were wont to do. This his Majesty has reason to take very ill, for his gracious connivance at men of their condition should have made them more pliable to the King's service, and ready to give him content and security in that behalf. The King is so confident of the love and loyalty of such of his people as are that way given in point of religion, that he assures himself that so many of them would not refuse were it not that the Jesuits persuade and urge them. Though Preston has been a great defender of the oath, yet the King is informed that some years past, by the persuasion of some ministers of State then residing here, he has either been cooled in his affection to this service or altered in his judgment. He is therefore commanded clearly to set down his judgment on this point and publish it in print, that the King's subjects may see that there is nothing required of them in this but what is just and lawful. [*Draft written by Dell and altered by Archbishop Laud. One page.*]

April. 76. John Nicholas to his brother Edward Nicholas. His late misfortunes by the fire force him to intreat Edward Nicholas to help him, being in so great misery that he was never in the like, and knows not what course to take, nor shift to make in the world for his wife and children. They have lost all the goods they had. [*Half a page.*]

[April.] 77. Capt. Thomas James to Nicholas. Is bold on the behalf of William Brooke, his master, whom he finds very diligent and deserving, to crave his favour. They hear that Sir Thomas Button is dead, and it is not unknown to many that he owed Brooke 100*l.*, lent to him in his great necessity, and which the writer has heard Sir Thomas acknowledge, and promise payment out of his arrears. Notwithstanding Sir Thomas's death, his lady will sue for payment. Requests, if it be granted, that Nicholas will procure Brooke payment. [*Half a page.*]

April. 78. Philip Warrick [Warwick] to Robert Reade. He passed by Orleans, where he saluted their young master [Thomas Windebank], with whom he has a weekly intelligence in French—a language he has so mastered, that he writes with as much ease as Warrick does with pain. Prays Reade to keep him in Sec. Windebank's good grace. The Cardinal is conceived to have some great design; he is so fearful of his person, for he stirs not out without four or five hundred men. He has dismissed his captain for admitting two friars to attend him, in his gallery, without his permission. The good King follows his sports and the writer has not gaped enough upon Paris yet to see him. When Warrick has passed a month or two there he will haste home. [*One page.*]

April. 79. Brief in the Court of Arches in a cause of Judith May against William Dallison and Elizabeth his alleged wife. The object of the cause was to establish a pre-contract of matrimony between the plaintiff and William Dallison. The plaintiff became acquainted with the defendant, William, at the house of Sir Richard Sandys, at

1634. VOL. CCLXVI.

Throwley, Kent, where Sir Maximilian Dallison, father of the defendant William, lodged during the summer of 1631. This brief is on behalf of the plaintiff. [*Fourteen pages.*]

April. 80. Brief in the same cause on the part of the defendants. The maiden name of the defendant Elizabeth, whom William Dallison ultimately married, was Oxenden. She was grandaughter to Lady Oxenden, who lived in St. John Street, London, in which street Sir Maximilian Dallison had also a residence. From the endorsement of this brief it appears that the judgment of the court was in favour of Dallison, but that he was ordered to pay the plaintiff's costs. [*Nineteen pages and three quarters.*]

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION

DURING THE MONTH OF APRIL 1634

In continuation of those for March in that year, published in this Volume at p. 463. They are derived from Vol. cclxi.

March 1. [April 1 ?]	fol. 9.	Dr. Dennison - -	Witness sworn.
		Thomas Stevens, clerk -	Witnesses sworn.
April 11.		The like - - -	Further witnesses sworn.
April 19.	fol. 9*b*.	Nanney Lloyd, gent. -	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
April 23.		Thomas Stone, of St. Lawrence, Old Jewry.	The like.
April 24.		Richard Fowell, vicar of Lowesby, co. Leicester.	The like.
		John Williams, of Parke, co. Brecon.	Appeared.
		Stephen Wilde, of Hingham Barrow, Norfolk.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
	fol. 10.	Christopher Ayre, of St. ClementDanes,London.	The like.
		Anthony Lapthorne -	Thomas Shough, the promoter, sworn to give evidence.
		Francis Wright - -	Witnesses produced.
		Henry Roborough, clerk	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		Richard Westland and others, of Boston.	Commission renewed for examination of witnesses.
	fol. 10*b*.	Theophilus Brabourne, clerk, prisoner in the Gatehouse.	Appeared and was returned back to prison.
		Amy Holland, prisoner in the Gatehouse.	Day appointed for taxation of costs.
		Pamplin, Blomfield, and others.	The like.
		John Hubbock, clerk -	The like.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

1634.		
April 24. fol. 10*b*.	Basil Smith, of St. Andrew's, Holborn.	Dismissed without allowance of charges to either party, the prosecutor not being able to make it appear by any record that the ground taken into the churchyard of St Andrew's, whereon Smith had built his house, was fully. consecrated.
	Thomas Cotton and Dorothy Thornton.	Adultery and long contempt of ecclesiastical jurisdiction; Cotton fined 500*l*., and both to do penance.
fol. 11.	Robert Cooke, of Feering, Essex, yeoman.	Cause referred.
	Ralph Shepard - -	Time given to answer.
	Robert Davison - -	To attend and show cause why he does not deliver certain prisoners to Weekes, keeper of the Gatehouse.
	Robert Waldegrave, of the Savoy, Middlesex, cutler.	Time for answering enlarged.
	John Heydon - -	For preaching after he had been deposed and degraded in this court, with sundry escapes from prison. Committed, and the churchwardens to answer for suffering him to preach.
	Robert Auborne - -	Cause referred.
	John de Kirfe - -	Time for answering enlarged.
	Edmund Cannon and Uria Davison.	Time given for proofs.
fol. 11*b*.	Rowland Chedle, S.T.P.	Depositions of witnesses to be published.
	Richard Murray, clerk, Warden of Manchester.	Examined.
	Nathaniel Cannon, clerk, and William Weldon, gent.	Question of production of Cannon's letters of institution, referred to Commissioners at Informations.
	Sir Thomas Southwell -	Cause referred.
	The same, 2d cause -	Continued till next sitting.
	Richard Walker, clerk, prisoner in the Gatehouse.	Sufficiency of Defendant's answers to be considered.
fol. 12.	Sir William Hellwys - -	To be examined on new articles concerning his several adulteries.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

1634.			
April 24.	fol. 12.	Hooganhosen and Bleau	Hooganhosen to put in his defence, and the cause for Bleau to be sentenced at the next sitting.
		William Clifford, rector of Yarlington, Somerset.	Respited till next court day.
		Thomas Austen, rector of Grafton Regis, Northampton.	For contempt of court and refusal to pay wages of curate. Cause referred.
		Michael Kelly, of London	Appeared and ordered to answer.
		John Laverock, clerk, prisoner in Bridewell.	Cause continued to next sitting.
		Hugh Speke, Henry Deane, and Thomas Wadlowe.	Dean and Wadlowe appeared and took oath to answer articles. Letter to Speke's father to accept him into his favour, and to take care of his education.
	fol. 12*b*.	Godson Meighen, clerk.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		Letitia *alias* Bridget and Mary Letchford, and Susan Chichester.	Monition to appear on their bonds next term.
		Francis Con, gent.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		William Mursley, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields.	Further proceedings stayed until bond *de prosequendo* be given.
		William Ward, of Morton, co. Lincoln.	Bond to be certified, and defendant attached for non-appearance.
		Thomas and Richard Wicherly, of London, gents.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
	fol. 13.	William Cole, of Southwark.	The like.
		Augustin Morland, of the dioc. of Kent.	The like.
		Richard Nancy and Catherine his wife.	The like.
		Margaret Umpton	Examined and cause adjourned until the next court.
		John Freake, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, glazier.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		Thomas Stone, of the Old Jewry, London, haberdasher.	Appeared.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

1634.			
April 24.	fol. 13.	Philip Earl of Chesterfield.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles; his answer referred, with power to the referees to license defendant to depart.
	fol. 13*b*.	Henry Roborough, clerk, curate of St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		Nanney Lloyd, of Rwgoch, co. Merioneth.	The like.
		George Burdett, clerk, of Yarmouth, Norfolk.	Depositions of witnesses to be published.
		Henry Lovell and Francis Nudigate *alias* Lovell.	Being in contempt, to be brought up to answer for the same.
		John Burgess, medical man.	Appeared and brought in certificate of the doing of his submission.
		John Hopkins, of the dioc. of Hereford.	To be attached for non-appearance.
		Francis Abbott, clerk.	Depositions of witnesses to be published, and defendant to propound his defence.
	fol. 14.	Augustine Holl, of Heigham, Norfolk, esquire.	To be attached for non-appearance.
		Edward Carter - -	The like.
		Richard Westland and others, of Boston.	Defendants' commission to be returned next term.
		William Tilley, of Babcary, Somerset.	Appearance respited.
		Henry Mitton, of Melton Mowbray.	Answers to articles referred.
		Thomas Downes, of St. Olave's, Southwark.	To be attached for non-appearance.
		Richard Fowell, clerk.	Cause to be sentenced next court day.
	fol. 14*b*.	John Kellett, of Boston.	To be attached for non-appearance.
		Amy Heynes and James Blithe.	Cause to be sentenced on the next court day.
		John Knapman, clerk -	To be attached for non-appearance.
		Anthony Lapthorne -	Cause to be sentenced next term.
		Sir William Hellwys -	To be examined in the prison, if he cannot be brought to the Court.
		Stephen Dennison -	Attachment decreed against Mrs. Elkin, a witness.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

1634.			
April 24.	fol. 14*b*.	George Bovile, medical man, suit promoted by his wife.	Alimony; cause referred.
	fol. 15.	William Tyler, vicar of Witheridge and Bishops Nympton, Devon, cause promoted by Margaret his wife.	Committed to Gatehouse for non-payment of alimony.
		Humphrey Oakover, of Oakover, co. Stafford.	To be attached for non-appearance.
		William King, Jonathan Brook, John Dolin, Edward Wade, and John Wade, all of Dundry, Somerset.	Cause to be sentenced next court day.
		George Browne, Esq., Eleanor his wife, and John Cole.	Answers referred, and Browne to send up the Popish books seized in his house.
	fol. 15*b*.	Anna White, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, widow.	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
		John Ekins - - -	Depositions of witnesses to be published.
		Gerant James - -	Monished to answer articles.
		John Vicars - - -	Certificate of the performance of his submission at Stamford.
		John Careswell - -	Referred to Dr. Eden. Case of alimony.
		John Bastwick, of Colchester, medical man.	Depositions of witnesses published.
		Downes - - -	Appearance respited.
		John Lathropp - -	Enlarged on bond to appear in Trinity Term, and not to be present at any private conventicles.
		William Brooks, prisoner in the Gatehouse.	Enlarged on bond to appear and not to disperse Popish books.
	fol. 16.	Ralph Tether and Margaret his pretended wife.	Monition to Defendants not to live together as man and wife, Margaret having been challenged by Edward Crouch in open court as his wife.
		Toby Crispe, clerk, George Durant, and Joseph Symonds, clerks, Nicholas Crispe and Rowland Wilson, esqrs., and John Fawne, gent.	Simoniacal contract with Sir Benjamin Thornborough, for procuring Mr. Durant's resignation of the rectory of Newington. Toby Crispe to purge himself on oath, and the oaths of six other ministers, graduates, men of his own rank and quality. The other defendants dismissed.

ACTS OF THE COURT OF HIGH COMMISSION.

1634.			
April. 24.	fol. 16*b*.	Thomas Cotton and Dorothy the wife of William Thornton, both of St. Michael's, Lichfield.	To do penance for adultery in their parish church and in the Cathedral Church of Lichfield. Cotton fined 500*l*., and both condemned in costs.
	fol. 17*b*.	Sir Richard Strowd -	Depositions of witnesses to be published.
	fol. 18.	John Kellett, of Boston -	Appeared and took oath to answer articles.
April 30.		Tristram Hinchcliffe, vicar of Timberland, Lincolnshire.	The like.
	fol. 18*b*.	William Frost, clerk -	Witnesses sworn.

GENERAL INDEX.

A

Abbath, John, and Anne Medlicott, cause between, 246.
Abbot, or Abbott, Edward, clergyman, 436.
....., ..., merchant, petition of, 39.
....., Francis, 582.
ABBOT, GEORGE, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, 11, 39, 68, 84, 92, 96, 106, 136, 176, 178, 185, 264, 317, 509, 568.
....., ..., declaration of, 97 (2).
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 65.
....., ..., letters to, 136, 149, 568.
....., ..., petition to, 344.
....., ..., chaplain, 135.
....., ..., death of, 176, 180, 214, 330, 384.
....., ..., funeral, 196.
Abbot or Abbott, John, 317, 463 (2), 500.
....., Sir Maurice, 137.
....., ..., letter to, 55.
....., Richard, 211.
....., ..., petition of, 521.
Abdy, Alderman of London, 102, 310.
Abercromby, G. 312.
....., ..., letter of, 306.
... ., Robert, 75.
....., ..., petitions of, 389 (2).
Aberdeen, document dated from, 560.
Abergwilly, co. Carmarthen, 37, 38.
Abingdon, Berks, division of, and Wantage, 219.
Abinger, Surrey, 159.
Abraham, tapestry on story of, 87.
Absick, co. Somerset, hundred, 253.
Academy, proposal for institution of, 374.
Accounts of boatswains, pursers, gunners, and carpenters, complaints of, and new regulations for taking, 228, 247 (3), 248, 261, 319, 409, 410, 492, 519, 527.
Ackworth, John, 414 (2).
Acton, John, 213.
....., William, alderman of London, and others, certificate of, 237.
Adams, Benjamin, 175.
....., Francis, 59, 61.
....., Thomas, deposition of, 417.
....., William, certificate of, 328.
Adamson, David, petition of, 25.
....., Thomas, petition of, 25.
Addle Street, London, 256.
Adison, Mr., 196.
Admirals and others, letter to, 540.
Admiral, the, ship of, 190 (2), 558.
Admiralty, 110, 143 (2), 286, 497.
....., account rendered to, 567.
....., Nicholas's suggestions for improvement in business of, 356.
....., Court of, 54, 59, 415, 470, 472, 488.
....., ..., references to suits and proceedings in, 53, 63, 70, 98, 109 (2), 125, 126, 175, 289, 290, 322, 323, 324, 394, 395, 410, 470, 487, 505, 507, 528, 535, 572 (2).
....., ..., held in Southwark, 569.
....., ..., causes to be heard in, 316.
....., ..., depositions taken in, 311.
....., ..., Judge of, *see* Marten, Sir Henry.
....., ..., lieutenant, *see* Mansell, Sir Robert.
....., ..., marshal, *see* Marsh, Gabriel.
Admiralty, Lords of, (1633), 5, 29, 56, 61, 63, 69, 75, 81, 101, 114, 120, 123, 125, 129, 130, 133, 134 (2), 139, 142, 147 (2), 148, 156, 160, 171, 176, 180, 182 (2), 186, 192, 203, 205 (2), 206, 208, 215 (2), 216, 220, 221, 222, 227, 229, 242, 244, 249, 250, 261, 289, 291, 304, 333, 336, 338 (2), 357, 358: (1634), 416, 448, 452, 454, 457, 460 (2), 465, 472, 473, 474, 484 (2), 488, 492, 529, 530, 532 (2), 535, 540, 541 (2), 552, 556, 562, 564, 571.
....., ..., appearances before, 16, 81, 132, 134, 139, 151, 154, 170, 441, 447, 487, 488, 507, 575.
....., ..., business to be transacted by, Nicholas's minutes of, 4, 18, 31, 44, 53, 69, 70, 80, 98, 108, 121, 124, 132, 143, 169 (2), 217, 228, 238, 247, 257, 271, 282, 289, 295, 333, 394, 409, 414, 421, 424, 431, 456, 482, 486, 492, 500, 507, 527, 546, 549, 558.
....., ..., certificates of, 63, 355, 388, 395 (2), 407, 414, 450, 483 (2).
....., ..., estimates by, or sanctioned by, 4 (2), 64, 335, 390 (2), 509.
....., ..., instructions from, 21, 22, 32, 54, 271, 415, 569.

Admiralty, Lords of—*cont.*
....., ..., letters of, (1633, April), 4 (3), 5 (6), 18 (3), 24, 32 (2), 33 (2), 35, 37; (May), 44, 45 (7), 53 (3), 62 (3), 63, 66 (2), 70 (5); (June), 80, 81, 89, 92, 108, 109 (7), 110, 113, 119; (July), 126, 130 (2), 131 (5), 133, 139 (2), 143 (4), 147 (2), 151 (3), 160; (August), 170 (5), 171, 174 (2), 175 (4), 182 (5), 183 (2), 184 (4), 187 (2), 188, 189; (September), 203, 220 (2), 221, 223; (October) 228 (6), 238 (3), 242, 243, 247 (2), 248 (6), 252 (3), 260 (2); (November), 272 (3), 286, 288, 289 (4), 290 (4), 296 (2), 299 (7); (December), 312, 314, 323, 334 (5), 336; (1634, January), 394, 395, 396 (3), 407 (2), 410 (4), 416, 418, 419, 421 (3), 424 (2), 425 (16), 426 (3), 432 (2); (February) 456, 466, 472 (2), 473 (3); (March) 482, 483 (3), 487 (8), 488, 493 (6), 494 (9), 499 (3), 501 (7), 502 (2), 504, 507 (4), 510 (2), 511 (2), 512 (4), 521 (2), 527 (3), 528 (15); (April) 538, 540, 546 (3), 547, 549, 555 (3), 556, 558 (2), 559 (2), 569.
....., ..., minutes of proceedings of, 46, 60, 81, 119, 217, 229, 257, 259, 316, 441, 447, 457, 465, 482, 483 (2), 488, 502, 507, 540, 555, 567, 575.
....., ..., ..., volume of, 537,
....., ..., references made by to others, 41, 216, 217.
....., ..., orders of, 5 (2), 19, 45 (2), 54 (2), 61, 62 (2), 71 (2), 81, 90, 127, 143, 170 (2), 171, 217, 238 (2), 272, 290, 296, 318, 333, 392, 395, 414 (3), 415 (2), 421, 424 (2), 473 (3), 482 (2), 508 (2), 511, 512, 528, 537, 547, 549, 550, 552, 556 (2), 558, 569.
....., ..., reports of, 415.
....., ..., warrants of, 5 (2), 6 (2), 18 (5), 19 (4), 29, 32, 33 (5), 53 (2), 62, 80, 81 (2), 98, 99 (3), 108 (3), 119 (2), 120 (4), 132, 143 (2), 149 (3), 150, 152, 160, 221, 223, 341, 414, 432 (2), 469 (2), 470 (4), 471, 493, 494 (2), 549, 569 (2).
....., ..., other papers of, 14, 216, 300, 390, 471, 472 (3).
....., ..., certificates to, 34, 317, 517, 553 (3).
Admiralty, Lords of, letters to, from,—
Stephen Alcock, 304.
Capt. Thomas Austen, 27, 324.
Richard Beech, 98, 120 (2).
Francis Brooke, 495.
Capt. George Carteret, 2.
Anthony Crozier, 199.
Sir Sampson Darrell, 245, 304, 482.
Capt. Richard Fogg, 513.
John Goodwin, 25, 515.
John Griffith, 84, 152.
Sir John Heydon, 328.
Capt. Thomas James, 22, 407, 506.
Admiralty, Lords of, letters to, from—
Officers of the Navy, 34, 52, 55, 63, 64, 69, 118, 142, 160 (2), 168, 196, 226, 230, 238, 240, 241 (2), 258, 266, 274, 293, 295, 300, 303 (2), 314 (4), 329, 330, 419, 422, 429, 452, 482, 490, 510, 515 (2), 517, 526, 539, 540, 553, 556, 558, 559, 561.
Edward Nicholas, 50, 548, 549.
Charles, Earl of Nottingham, 75.
Officers of the Ordnance, 66, 261, 319, 519.
Sir Henry Palmer, 476.
Capt. John Pennington, 102, 116, 129, 141, 154, 156–166, 178, 185, 191, 202, 208, 221, 232, 244, 257, 542.
Person unknown, 79.
Capt. Richard Plumleigh, 173 (2).
John Reynolds, 328.
Dr. Thomas Rives, 50.
Lords of the Council of Scotland, 159.
James, Lord Strange, 525.
Capt. Francis Sydenham, 68, 150.
Capt. Humphrey Tourney, 172.
Sir Sackville Trevor, 34.
Master and others of Trinity House, 570.
Horace, Lord Vere, 324, 510.
Francis Vincent, 98, 120 (2).
Thomas, Viscount Wentworth, 24.
Richard Wyan, 50.
Dr. Richard Zouch, 50.
....., ..., petitions to—
(1633): 6, 10, 24, 34, 35, 39, 41, 44, 45, 46, 81, 112, 141, 142, 168, 203, 216, 218, 226 (2), 227, 240, 241 (2), 246, 247, 281, 289, 294, 295 (2), 302, 303, 304, 310, 317, 332, 334, 355, 390 (3), 392, 402, 410, 411 (2), 421, 422, 426 (2), 432, 445, 447.
(1634): 457 (2), 458, 459 (2), 475, 478, 486, 489, 495, 502, 505, 506 (2), 512, 517, 520, 521 (2), 526, 527, 529, 531, 537, 540 (2), 552, 558 (2), 559, 561 (2), 564, 570 (3), 571, 572, 577.
....., ... answers to petitions and other applications to, 272 (3), 296, 414, 415, 417, 456.
....., ..., references of petitions to them, 102, 304, 416, 546, 552.
....., ..., reports made to, 90, 432.
....., ..., other papers addressed to, 32, 51, 119 (2), 158, 426, 451, 541 (2).
....., ..., papers of, relating to appointments by, to the following offices:—
Boatswains, 34 (2), 117, 186, 199, 200, 212, 239, 242, 244, 247, 248 (4), 251, 252 (2), 257, 289 (2), 290, 501, 528, 529, 553, 558 (4), 559 (3), 563.

Admiralty, Lords of, papers, &c.—
Captains of King's ships, 4, 6, 18, 33, 70, 466, 472, 487, 501 (2), 502.
Carpenters, 18, 19 (2), 208, 226, 303, 311, 314, 323, 425 (3), 486, 494.
Cooks, 45 (2), 215, 258, 274, 311, 332 (2), 425, 426 (3), 452, 486, 492, 494, 517, 540 (2), 555, 560 (3), 570.
Gunners, 33, 34, 44 (2), 53, 62, 142 (3), 143 (2), 148, 156, 168 (4), 171, 203, 207, 208, 226, 228 (3), 238 (2), 240, 241 (4), 255, 302, 311, 324, 394, 396 (2), 407 (2), 410 (3), 411 (3), 425 (6), 426.
Lieutenants, 6, 33, 81, 484, 487, 494, 501.
Masters, 19, 29, 31, 33 (2), 44, 45, 419, 420, 432, 482, 494, 501, 512, 530.
Pursers, 39, 62, 263, 266, 281, 284, 290, 294, 295, 304 (2), 311, 317, 357, 414, 415 (2), 424, 425 (2), 426 (2), 432, 485, 486, 487, 494 (3), 512, 552, 553 (3), 556.
Adson, John, grant to, 418.
Adventure, the, 34, 37, 425 (3), 470, 540.
Advocates, college of, Doctors' Commons, 419.
Affection, the, of London, 151, 389.
Aire, Elizabeth, 34.
....., ..., examination of, 35.
....., William, 35.
Airth, Earl of, *see* Graham, William.
Albany, Sir Robert, 463.
Albury, Surrey, manor, 398.
Alchorne, Edward, 475 (2), 494, 555, 556, 558.
Alcock, or Alcocke, John, 252.
....., Stephen, 252.
....., ..., letter of, 304.
....., Thomas, examination of, 514.
....., ..., William, letter of, 461.
Aldborough, co. Suffolk, 199, 413.
....., ships of, 2, 333.
Aldenham, Herts, document dated from, 203.
Aldermanbury, London, 413.
Aldermary, London, 498.
Aldermaston, Berks, 312, 460, 463, 467 (2), 485.
....., ..., document dated from, 463.
Aldersey, Samuel, 88, 90.
....., ..., and others, 139.
Aldersgate, London, 124.
..... Street, document dated from, 411.
..... ward, 237.
..... deputy, certificate of, 236.
..... alderman and others, certificate of, 278.
Alderton, co. Northampton, 30, 49.
Aldgate, London, 480.
..... ward, 236, 237.
..... alderman, 382.
....., ..., certificate of, 278.
Aldingborne House, Sussex, document dated from, 173.
Ale brewers, trade of, project for reformation, 362 (2).
Alehouses, 124, 169, 177, 266, 555.
..... in Allertonshire, co. York, 408.
Alexander, Ann, 189.
....., David, 189.
....., John, 344.
Alexander, William, Earl of Stirling, commission to, 326.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 355 (2).
Alford, William, letter of, 463.
Algiers, 357, 535.
....., proposed expedition to, 97, 102, 126, 137, 147 (3), 154.
....., former voyage to, 207, 240, 304.
Alice and Hannah, the, of Dover, 170, 389.
Alice Holt, co. Hants, forest, 51, 218, 330, 356 (2), 429.
Allan, William, 546.
Allegiance and supremacy, oath of, 100, 174, 189, 190 (2), 261 (3), 264, 275, 279 (2), 347, 349, 503, 505, 510, 578.
....., ..., clerk of the commission to administer, *see* Craford, Patrick.
Alleir, Robert, 396.
Allen, Elizabeth, bill due to, 257.
....., Henry, 375.
....., John, gunner, 34, 208.
....., John, notary public, petition of, 344.
....., Philip, 473, 488.
....., ..., letter to, 323.
....., Robert and others, at suit of Richard Westley, 437.
Allertonshire, north riding, co. York, 408.
Allhallows, London, Bread Street, 498.
....., ..., Lombard Street, 397.
Allington, Hants, document dated from, 177.
Allott, Robert, examination of, 267.
Allport, Richard, bill of, 87, 147.
All Saints, Worcester, co-grantees of advowson, letter to, 192.
Almoner, the King's, *versus* Anthony Colwich, 279.
....., the Lord, 323.
Almonry, Little, Westminster, 230.
Alsace or Alsatia, 194.
Alsenholt, *see* Alice Holt.
Alton, Hants, division, 274.
Alum works in co. York, 368, 473.
....., ..., farmers of, *see* Pindar, Sir Paul; Turnor, William.
Alured, Capt. Launcelot, 314.
....., Mr., 314.
Alvey, Arthur, 66, 497.

Ambassadors, *see* names of the countries they represented.
Amboyna, 364, 389.
Ambrose, John, examination of, 268.
....., ..., recognizance of, 133.
Ambrose, the, of London, 292.
America, gift on account of losses in the King's service in, 327.
Ames, Dr. William, 113, 213, 279, 413.
Amesbury, Wilts, 214.
Amounderness, co. Lancaster, hundred, 330.
Amsterdam, 2, 31, 104, 213, 246, 258, 261, 324, 346, 413, 545.
....., admiralty of, 451.
....., ships of, 246, 247 (3), 248, 390 (2).
Ancram, Earl of, *see* Kerr, Robert.
Andersfield, Somerset, hundred, 321.
Anderson, Aslack, 413.
Andover, Hants, division, 273.
Andover, Viscount, *see* Howard, Charles.
Andreas, Joannes Valentinus, 31.
Andrewes or Andrews, Thomas, bill of, 543.
....., Sir William, 26.
Angel inn, Stilton, Hunts, 80.
Angell, Richard, petition of, 383.
Anglesea, co., places in whence documents are dated, 99 (2), 110, 130.
....., places in referred to, 65, 99.
Anne of Denmark, Queen, 305, 309, 343, 530.
Anne Royal, the, 469, 475.
Annesley, Francis, Lord Mount Norris, 62.
Anonymous writers and persons unknown, letter of person unknown, 52.
....., letters to, 58, 74, 79, 111, 141, 167, 279, 370, 380, 474.
....., warrants to, 239, 549.
Ansell, Christopher, 243.
Anstruther, Sir Robert, ambassador to Germany, 2, 13, 31, 58, 76, 81, 85, 100, 149, 161, 178, 195, 241, 283, 427, 548, 554, 562, 566.
....., chaplain, *see* Johnson, Mr.
....., secretary, *see* Hurst, Mr.
Antelope, the, 4, 6 (2), 18 (2), 19, 24, 27, 29, 31, 33, 34, 44, 54, 60, 65, 96, 148, 169, 170 (2), 173, 175, 248, 289, 303 (2), 314, 389, 390, 391, 415, 425 (2), 426, 491, 553.
....., documents dated from, 130, 173.
....., account of provisions on board, 415.
Anthone Goat, 491.
Anthony, the (Spanish vessel), 414, and *see* the St. Anthony.
Anticipations of revenue, accounts of, 3, 46, 213, 315, 522.
Antragues, Madame d', 188.
Antrim, co., place in, whence a document is dated, 256.
Antwerp, 39, 71, 222, 442.
Apparel, trade in old, 39.
Appleton, Sir Henry, 105.
....., James, examination of, 514.
Apprentices, questions on right of churchwardens to force children of the poor as apprentices on various classes of persons, 63, 270, 273, 352 (4).
Apsley, Sir Allen, late lieutenant of the Tower, 93, 252, 438, 472, 476, 553.
....., ..., certificate of, 476.
....., ..., creditors of the late, 252.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 10.
....., ..., executors of, 476.
....., John, 252, 438.
....., Peter, 93, 104, 105, 126, 464.
....., ..., proceedings against in Star Chamber, 442, 464.
Apslin, Nathaniel, letter of, 515.
Arabic books, provision for obtaining, 476.
Archcliff Bulwark, Dover, 561.
Archer, Edward, petition of, 344.
..... Thomas, the younger, 477, 478.
....., ..., petitions of, 478 (2).
Archery, commissioners for, petition of, 382.
Archery Fields, between Finsbury and Islington, 382.
...., map of, 80.
Arches, Court of, 246, 250, 344 (2), 345.
....., ..., articles exhibited in, 252.
....., ..., brief in, 578.
....., ..., suits in, 352, 353.
....., ..., Deanery of, 383, 401, 402.
....., ..., note of contributions made within, for repair of St. Paul's, 498.
....., ..., Dean of, *see* Marten, Sir Henry; Lambe, Sir John.
Archipelago, the, 189, 190, 195.
Arcoll, Salop, 130, 463, 503.
Ardagh, Bishop, *see* Richardson, Dr. John.
Ardin, at suit of Goddard, 243.
Argier, 207, 357, and *see* Algiers.
Argoll, Thomas, clerk of the Ropeyard at Woolwich, petition of, 263.
Argyropulus, Gregory, safe conduct for, 280.
....., ..., examination of, 423.
Arismendy, the friar, 200.
....., Jean, 187.
....., John, or Arismend, or Arithmend, 201.
....., ..., examination of, 187, 188.
....., ..., letter and statement of, 200, 461.
Ark, the, of Maryland, 160.
Arkingstall, or Arkinstall, Thomas, 99, 117, 119, 212, 220, 248, 251.
....., ..., certificate of, 127.
....., ..., examination of, 126.
Armagh, Archbishop of, *see* Usher, James.
Armetree, or Wildmoor fen, co. Lincoln, 491.
..... manor, 492.
Armourers, 274.

Armoury, the, master of, *see* Jay, Sir Thomas.
Arms, unserviceable, proposed sale of, 250.
Arms, college of, officers of, 297.
Armschurch, co. Lancaster, 467.
Armyn, Sir William, indenture between, and others, 408.
Arnheim, General, 100, 211.
Arnold, ——, 214.
....., Michael, 382.
Arnoult, ——, 295.
"Arraignment of the whole Creature," book so called, 418.
Arrow, co. Warwick, document dated from, 206.
Arsen, Low Countries, 194.
Arthur, Henry, 377.
....., ..., his wife, 377.
Arthur, Sir, ——, 92.
Artillery Garden, London, 163, 324, 328, 474.
....., Captain of, 333, 443.
Arundel, John, 139.
Arundel, Sussex, rape, 284.
ARUNDEL AND SURREY, EARL OF, *see* HOWARD, THOMAS.
Ascott, co. Warwick, 290.
Ashburnham, Sussex, 300.
Ashburnham, John, letters of, 17, 123, 140.
....., ..., and others, petition of, 300.
Ashby, William, 73.
....., ..., examination of, 29.
....., ..., petition of, 79.
ASHLEY, LADY PHILIPPA, 465.
Askew, Thomas, water bailiff of Faversham, 442.
Askham, Westmoreland, 281.
Assurance, the, 29, 34, 117, 212, 248 (2), 252, 290, 470, 558 (4), 559.
Aston, ——, friend to Thomas Windebank, 315.
Atie, or Aty, Charles, 193, 540.
....., ..., letter to, 193.
Atkinson, Nicholas, 468.
Attawell, John, 490 (2), 502 (2), 506, 510 (2), 516, 537, 560, 561.
....., ..., petition of, 502.
Attorney General, in 1616 or 1618, 258; and *see* Noy, William.
Attorneys, 293.
....., inquiry into number of, 251, 266, 288.
Auborne, Robert, 580.
Aucher, Sir Anthony, his creditors, petition of, 38.
Auchterlony, James, 55.
....., ..., petition of, 8.
Auckland, co. Durham, 82.
Audley, ——, 190.
....., Mr., of the Court of Wards, 428, 434.
Austen, Thomas, clergyman, 581.
....., Capt. Thomas, 245, 271, 289, 291, 312, 432, 469, 483, 492, 531.
....., letters of, 27, 30, 246, 289, 312, 313, 324, 430, 442.
....., ..., other papers of, 271, 356.
....., ..., instructions to, 271.
....., ..., letters to, 299, 421, 493.
Auster, co. Warwick, 20.
Austria, 329, 417.
Austwell Park, co Northampton, 469.
Autherlonie, *see* Auchterlony.
Avery, Samuel, 364.
Axe Court, King Street, Westminster, 2, 127, 234.
....., document dated from, 174.
Axminster, Devon, hundred, 479.
Axton, Kent, hundred, 158.
Aylesbury, Sir Thomas, 101, 359, 360 (3).
....., ..., warrant of, 571.
Aylett, Robert, commissions to, 327, 530 (4).
Ayloffe, Sir Benjamin, letter of, 328.
....., ..., remonstrances of his deportment, 176.
....., ..., letter to, 177.
Aynho, co. Northampton, 380.
Ayre, Christopher, 579.
Ayscough, Edward, petition of, 368.
Ayton, or Aytoun, Sir Robert, secretary to the Queen, 46, 429, 431, 436 (2).
....., ..., notes of case between, and Robert Petley, 452.

B.

Babcary, Somerset, 481, 582.
Babham, ——, daughter to Lady Jenkyns, 262, 265.
Bachcroft, Thomas, Master of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, 270.
Bachelor, John, 460, 463.
....., ..., statement of, 312.
Backhouse, Rowland, alderman of London, certificates of, 235, 237.
Bacon, Cuthbert, 132.
....., ..., *versus* Biddlecombe, 250 (2).
....., Sir Edmund, letter of, 1.
BACON, FRANCIS, LORD VERULAM, 399, 522.
....., James, 223.
....., Robert, Captain of Camber Castle, 242.
Baddeley, co., Chester, 514.
Baddiley, William, 538.

Badger, Richard, 534.
Bagg, Sir James, Vice-Admiral of the South of Cornwall, 5, 73, 123, 169, 205, 212, 217, 224, 228, 238, 356, 410, 416, 486, 512, 540, 547.
....., ..., letters of, 155, 226, 512.
....., ..., letters to, 131, 160, 228, 242, 421, 493.
....., ..., and others, certificates of, 211, 212 (2).
....., ..., cause between, and Lord Mohun, 574.
....., ..., his Deputy, *see* Prickman, Richard.
....., ..., his officers, 421.
....., ..., his Vice-Admiralty, 217, 228.
Bagnoll, Richard, saltpetreman, 527, 546.
....., ..., statement of, 529.
Bagshot, Surrey, 196, 206.
....., ..., document dated from, 219.
Bainbrigg, Thomas, Master of Christ's College, Cambridge, 270.
....., ..., testimonial of, 316.
Baine, the (river in the fens), 491.
Baja, the General, 190.
Baker, Alexander, 557.
....., Bennet, examination of, 268.
....., John, examinations of, 67 (2).
Balam, Robert, examination of, 268.
Balcanqual, Walter, dean of Rochester, commission to, 327.
Baldwin, James, 58.
....., Thomas, 58.
Balfour, Sir William, lieutenant of the Tower, 316, 361, 514.
Balguy, ——, recorder of Stamford, co. Lincoln, 467.
....., ..., information of, 300.
Ballasting, in the Thames, 244, 260, 470.
....., at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, *see* that place.
Balleson, John, 99.
Ball's Catechism, 571.
Baltimore, 535.
Baltimore, Lord, *see* Calvert, Cecil.
Baly, ——, 27.
Bame, Leonard, 99, 119, and *see* Bance and Dance.
Bamford, James, 501.
....., ..., letter to, 501.
Bampfield, John, sheriff of Devon, certificate to, 402.
....., ..., letters to, 298, 404.
Banastre, *see* Banister.
Banbury, mayor and others, letter of, 47.
Banbury, Earl of, *see* Knollys, William.
Bance, Leonard, *alias* Dance, *see* Bame.
Bancroft, ——, 123.
....., ..., his daughter, 123.
Bancroft, John, Bishop of Oxford, 180, 192, 207, 215, 219, 230, 263, 468.
....., ..., receipt of 51.
Bancroft, Richard, formerly Archbishop of Canterbury, 185.
Banes, Mr., 204, 210, 214 (2), 227, 234.
Bangor, 39.
Bangor, Bishop of, commission to, 326, and *see* Dolben, David.
Banister, Sir Robert, letters of, 49, 73.
Banks, John, 480.
Banks, Sir John, Attorney to Prince Charles, letter of, 174.
....., ..., report of, 55 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 29.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 29, 377.
Banner, Ann, 437, 461.
Bannister, Alexander, 357.
....., Florence, petition of, 357.
Barbadoes, 33, 245.
Barbara, the, owners, brief on behalf of, 354.
Barbary, 215, 407.
....., horses, 187.
Barber, Henry, deposition of, 328.
Bargrave, Isaac, dean of Canterbury, 402.
....., ..., letter of, 573.
....., ..., commissions to, 327, 530 (4).
Barker, ——, 213.
....., Captain, 561.
....., Dr., 402.
....., Mrs., 17.
....., Robert, the king's printer, 251, 412, 480.
....., ..., letter of, 434.
....., ..., letter to, 423.
....., Thomas, *versus* Hammon and others, 69.
....., Sir Thomas, license to, 317.
Barking, Essex, 99, 143, 260, 519.
....., court of admiralty kept at, 126.
....., fishermen of, 127, 150, 170, 187.
....., ..., list of those who used trawls, 171.
....., ship of, 260.
Barkley, William, 292.
Barley, price of, 41, 127, 171, 391.
Barnard, Nathaniel, 480.
....., Solomon, *versus* Richard Stafferton, and Thomas Greenaway, 279.
Barnard Castle, Durham, document dated from, 174.
....., ..., lordship of, 174.
Barnes, Eleazar, 480.
....., Thomas, petition of, 308.
....., ..., suggestion of, 308.
....., William, bond of, 174.
Barnham, Sir Francis, his son, 301.

Barnstaple, Devon, 561.
....., documents dated from, 460, 561.
....., mayor, *see* Delbridge, John.
....., ..., letter of, 561.
..... merchants, 460, 495.
..... trained band, 561.
Barnstone, Dr., 78, 181.
Baron, Dr. Robert, letter of, 560.
Barradine, Henry, petition of, 570.
BARRETT, EDWARD, LORD NEWBURGH, CHANCELLOR OF THE DUCHY OF LANCASTER, 431, 465.
....., ..., report of, 465.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 328, 370.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 387, 465.
....., Francis, 328 (2).
....., ..., examination of, 328.
....., Stephen, 564.
....., ..., his son, 564.
Barrington, Sir Thomas, 281, 295.
Barton, Gower, certificate of, 319.
Basingstoke, Hants, 181.
..... division, 261.
....., manufacture of cloth there, 86 (2).
Bassett, Francis, Vice-Admiral of the north of Cornwall, 141, 245.
....., ..., letters of, 25, 472, 567.
....., ..., letter to, 131.
....., William, petition of, 350.
Bassishaw ward, London, 234, 236.
....., alderman, certificate of, 277.
Bastile, the, 441, 503.
Bastwick, Dr. John, 583.
Bateman, John, *versus* Henry Wilson and others, 437.
....., ..., husband of Marie, 438, 448.
....., Robert, chamberlain of London, account of moneys received and paid for repairs of St. Paul's, 442.
....., William and others, affidavit of, 240.
Bates, Dr. Robert, King's chaplain, 517.
....., ..., certificate of, 261.
....., Roger, D.D., commission to, 327.
....., Sampson, petition of, 366.
BATH, EARL OF, *see* BOURCHIER, EDWARD.
BATH AND WELLS, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326; and *see* PIERS, WILLIAM.
...., diocese, visitation articles for, 534.
Batheaston, Somerset, 550.
Battlesden, co. Bedford, 6.
Batty, James, 498.
....., Robert, 462 (2).
Battyn, Jane, 132.
....., John, 132.
Baude, Amyell, 413, 469.
....., Thomas, letter to, 413.
Bavaria, 31, 195.
BAVARIA, DUKE OF, 242, 392.
Bawtry, co. York, document dated from, 216.
Baxter, James, 540.
Baylie, John, 341.
....., Richard, President of St. John's College, Oxford, 51, 332.
....., ..., receipts of, 34, 468, 571.
....., ..., letter to, 302.
Bayliffe, Henry, letter of, 415.
....., ..., letters to, 290, 482.
Bayly, George, petition of, 495.
....., Mr., 320.
....., Richard, deposition of, 311.
Baynard's Castle, London, 179, 237.
.... Ward, 235, 237.
...., alderman and deputy, certificate of, 277.
BAYNING, PAUL, 1ST VISCOUNT, his executors, 3, 522.
BAYNING, PAUL, 2ND VISCOUNT, letter of, 16,
Baynton, Sir Edward, 136.
....., ..., letter of, 218.
....., Henry, 349.
Bayon, Isles of, 99.
Bay Sconce, 142 (2), 143 (2), 147, 470.
Beale, William, master of St. John's College, Cambridge, 464.
Beans, price of, 127.
Beaple, John, 18.
....., Richard, petition of, 495.
Bear, the, ship, 240.
..... tavern, near King's Bridge, Westminster, 266, 383.
Beasley, Thomas, receipt of, 379.
Beaumaris, co. Anglesea, 65, 99.
...., documents dated from, 99 (2), 110.
..... Road, document dated from, 130.
Beaumont, Sir John, letter of, 503.
....., Mr., 173.
Becher, Sir William, clerk of the Council, 188, 266, 293, 316.
....., ..., paper of, 576.
...., account addressed to, 199.
....., ..., examination before, 461.
...., letters to, 2, 178, 183, 321, 552.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 437.
Becontree, Essex, division, 176.
Bedchamber, grooms of, *see* Cary, Thomas; Cordall, Mr.; Levingstone, James; Murray, William; Porter, Endymion.
Bedell, Mr., 443.
BEDELL, WILLIAM, BISHOP OF KILMORE, 525.
Bedford, Thomas, 73.
Bedford, co., places in, whence documents are dated, 4, 71.
..... other places in, referred to, 4, 6, 345.

Bedford, Duke of, *see* Plantagenet, John.
....., Earl of, *see* Russell, Francis.
Bedfordbury, Westminster, 434.
Bedford House, 126.
Beech, Richard, letters of, 98, 120 (2).
Behoulte, John, petition of, 357.
Belgian Church in London, 104.
Belgrave, John, 317, 463 (3), 500.
Bell, Capt. Henry, letter of, 321.
....., ..., petition of, 257.
Bell, the, in Friday Street, London, 26.
Belle Isle, 173.
Belle Savage, the, Fleet Street, London, 278.
Bellingham, ——, 171.
....., Richard, judge of the Admiralty of Boston, 136, 150, 430.
Bellogoban, Bantry, Ireland, 241.
Bellow, John, and his mother, 309.
....., Richard, 309.
Bempstone, co. Somerset, 379.
Benediction, the, 13.
....., of London, owners of, 240, 295.
....., ..., petition of, 13.
....., ..., ..., answer to, 296.
Benefille, Mons. de, 440.
Bennet or Bennett, Pascal, husband of, 448.
....., Robert, petition of, 381.
....., Samuel, examination of, 514.
Benson, Thomas, 486, 494.
....., William, bond of, 185.
Bent, William, at suit of the Attorney General, 243, 279.
Bere, Sidney, 82.
Bergen-op-Zoom, 457.
Beriew, Mr., 178.
Berkeley, Elizabeth, Lady, 336.
Berkeley, George, Lord, 336.
Berkeley, Sir Henry, 30.
....., ..., certificate of, 42.
....., ..., letter of, 336.
....., ..., letter to, 41.
Berkeley, Sir Robert, Justice of the King's Bench, commission to, 326.
Berkeley, co. Gloucester, 353.
..... Coppice, 466.
Berks, 118, 124, 132, 168, 182.
....., places in whence documents are dated, 9, 207, 230, 463, 521.
....., other places in, referred to, 9, 23, 37, 86, 96, 103, 117, 197, 213, 215, 218, 219, 230, 231, 232, 279, 287, 312, 343, 379 (2), 382, 388 (2), 460, 461, 463, 467 (2), 471, 485, 529, 545, 561, 565, 567.
....., feodary, *see* Sheppard, Ambrose.
....., justices of peace of, 23.
....., ..., certificates of, 117, 218, 219.
....., ..., letters of, 9, 545, 560, 567.
....., sheriff, letter to, 560.
....., surveyor for, *see* Willascote, William.
Berlin, 195.
Bermudas, 33.
Bernard, Duke (of Saxe Weimar), 292, 398.
....., Francis, 481.
....., Nathaniel, and others, certificate of, 258.
Berrie, Richard, certificate of, 564.
Berry, Thomas, 169, 170, 171.
....., ..., discharge of, 170.
Bertie, Mary, 536.
Bertie, Montagu, Lord Willoughby, 61.
....., ..., at suit of, Burges, John, 243, 339.
Bertie, Peregrine, 366.
Bertie, Robert Earl of Lindsey, Lord High Chamberlain, 45, 77, 136, 143 (2), 155, 175, 240, 536.
....., ..., examination before, 50.
....., ..., letter of, 317.
....., ..., commissions and license to, 52, 326, 466.
....., ..., and others, letters to, 23, 35, 394, 398.
Berwick-upon-Tweed, 89, 92, 93, 102, 112, 114, 115, 134, 140, 141, 145 (3), 255, 328, 394, 474, 520.
....., ..., documents dated from, 92, 93 (2), 94 (2), 95, 145 (3), 188, 332, 394, 398.
....., bailiffs and others, letter of, 332.
....., Lords of the council at, letter of, 94.
..... guildhall, 265.
....., mayor and others, letter of, 394.
....., ..., letters to, 145 (2).
....., the late mayor and others, petition of, 265.
....., the King's palace at, documents dated from, 94, 269.
Berwick, co., place in referred to, 56.
....., justices and others, letter to, 272.
Best, ——, 75, 76.
....., Thomas, warrant to, 327.
....., William, 327.
Bethlehem Hospital, London, charges of mismanagement, 22.
....., governor, *see* Crooke, Dr.
Bettenham, Mr., 568.
....., ..., disputes between, and Sir Edward Dering, 568.
Bever, Mr., 557.
Beville, Sir Robert, 80.
....., ..., letter of, 34.
Bevis, Robert, letter of, 492.
Bexley, Kent, 57.
Bible, the Holy, 213, 412, 576.
Bickerstaffe, Sir ——, 119.
Biden or Boden, Rodolph, 312, 463.
Biddlecombe, John, 132.
....., ..., at suit of Cuthbert Bacon, 250 (2).
....., Richard, 132.
....., ..., at suit of Cuthbert Bacon, 250 (2).

Bill, John, printer, 251.
Billing, Thomas, 531, 575.
Billingbear, Berks, 388.
Billingsgate, London, 86, 185.
..... Ward, 235, 237.
...., alderman and deputy, certificate of, 277.
Billingsley, Thomas, deposition of, 311.
Billington, Anne, 463.
....., ..., examination of, 463.
....., Daniel, 463 (2).
....., ..., information of, 317.
Bingley, Mr., 360 (3).
Birchington, Kent, 408.
Bird, John, 428.
..... William, 368.
....., Sir William, 402.
Birdforth, North Riding, co. York, wapentake, 408.
Birkett, 384.
Birmingham, free school at, 222.
Birt, John, 243.
Biscay, 56, 157, 193.
....., Bay of, 154.
....., ships of, 84, 99, 141, 157, 173, 183, 184 (2), 191, 217, 242, 247 (2), 248, 410, 546.
Bishop, William, 425 (2).
Bishops of Archbishop Laud's province, letter to, 441.
Bishop's Castle, Salop, 183.
....., documents dated from, 210, 524.
Bishopsgate Street, London, 443.
..... ward, 237.
....., deputy of, certificate of, 277.
Bishops Nympton, Devon, 583.
Bistoven, John, 442.
Blackall, George, statement by, 363 (2).
Blackborne, ——, 95.
Blackborough, Henry, 345.
....., ..., petition of, 344.
Blackfriars, London, 96.
....., documents dated from, 142, 518.
..... playhouse, 266, 293.
....., commissioners for, 293; and *see* Becher, Sir William; Spiller, Sir Henry; Whitaker, Lawrence.
Black George, the ship, 248, 288, 300, 317, 333, 394, 396, 407, 469, 526.
Blackhall, William, *versus* Sir Edward Bullock, 118.
Blacklyng, Frances, examination of, 268.
Blackman, ——, 555.
Blackmoor, inn at Kingston, Surrey, 215, 218.
Blackwall, Essex, 99, 541.
Blades of swords, proofs by which they may be tried, 354.
Blague, Mrs., 485.
Blake, Thomas, bond of, 185.
Blakefield, co. Hertford, 380.
Blakeney, Norfolk, 380.
Bland, George, petition of, 313.
....., Samuel, 236.
....., Susan, petition of, 339.
....., ..., her husband, 339.
Blandew, Francis, petitions of, 304, 443.
Blease, Mr., 448.
Bleau, ——, 581 (2).
Blessing, the, of Barking, 260.
....., and Hope, 540.
Blessing of God, the 389.
Blithe, James, 582.
Blomartier, or Blockmmortier, John, petitions of, 45, 572.
Blomfield, ——, 579.
....., Thomas, the younger, 481, 535.
Blower, Alice, 480.
Blundell, *versus* Winter, 250 (2).
Blunt, Henry, 190.
Boane, John, 312 (2).
Boar's Head, Broad Street Ward, London, 277.
...., near Cripplegate, 236.
...., in Eastcheap, 278.
...., in St. Bartholomew, Exchange, 235.
.... in St. Mary Magdalen, 235.
Boate, Augustine, 281, 295, 323, 424, 432, 485, 486, 487, 494.
....., Edward, the king's master shipwright, 51, 64, 485, 486, 494.
....., ..., letters of, 129, 323.
....., ..., petition of, 281.
....., ..., letter to, 262.
....., Henry, Recorder of Queenborough, 291, 295, 312, 313, 316, 318.
....., ..., letter to, 299.
Boatman, John, *versus* William Johnson and others, 451.
Boddulph, ——, 395.
Boden or Biden, Rodolph, 312, 463.
Bodurda, Henry, examination of, 268.
....., William, examination of, 268.
Bohemia, 75.
Bohemia, Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, and Queen of, 58, 59, 83, 85, 88, 89, 90, 92, 97, 105, 107 (2), 111, 115, 122, 128 (2), 134, 140, 142, 148, 153, 155, 157, 164, 167, 178, 253, 254, 258, 264, 283, 284, 292, 297, 298, 301 (2), 364, 389, 393, 397, 400, 403, 404, 405 (3), 406, 411, 417, 453, 458, 548, 550.
....., ..., proposed contribution towards her affairs, 67 (3), 86, 87, 91, 100 (2), 115 (2), 128(2), 136, 148, 198.
....., ..., letters of, 13, 58, 124, 195, 280, 398, 406, 462, 496, 497.
....., ..., letters to, 104, 198, 241, 391, 452, 565.
....., ..., her brother-in-law, 462, 497.
....., ..., her mother-in-law, 195.
....., ..., her secretary, *see* Dinley, John.
....., ..., servant, *see* Stone, Mr.

Bohemia, Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, and Queen of—*cont.*
....., ..., son, *see* Charles Lewis, Elector Palatine.
....., ..., master of her household, *see* Nethersole, Sir Francis.
....., ..., her uncle, the King of Denmark, 241.
....., ..., book dedicated to, 345.
....., Frederick, Elector Palatine, and King of, deceased, 13, 224, 283, 391.
Bold, William, 120.
Bolingbroke, honour of, 181.
Bolles, Sir John, indenture between, and others, 409.
Bolt or Boult, Nathan, 570.
....., ..., petition of, 531.
Bolton, Richard, 65.
Bolton, co. Lancaster, 557.
Bonaventure, the, 18, 19, 20, 23, 25, 314, 332, 334 (2), 395, 411, 414, 418, 419, 421, 430, 432, 446, 472, 475, 484, 487, 493, 494, 510, 528, 559.
....., documents dated from, 25, 519, 523.
Bond, Edward, 382.
....., Mr., 296.
Bonithon, Hannibal, lieutenant of St. Mawes Castle, 336, 456, 558.
....., letter of, 335.
Bonnell, Samuel, letter of, 74.
Books specifically mentioned:—
Adams's Commentary, 418.
Ames's Fresh Suit against Ceremonies, 213.
Second Part of Ames's Fresh Suit against Ceremonies, 279.
The Arraignment of the Whole Creature, 418.
English Bibles, with Genevan notes, 213.
Bradshaw and Pemble on the Sacrament, 571.
Calvin's Institutes, 571.
Camden's History of Queen Elizabeth, 378.
Clemens' Romanus, *ed. pr.*, 412.
Commentary on Daniel, 418.
Cosimo, Grand Duke, Life of, 63.
Histriomastix, 135, 418, 477.
Junius's Bible, 571.
Panthea, 169.
Dr. Potter's Answer to the Mistaker, 233.
Rogers's Treatises, 571.
Speed's Bible Genealogies, 576.
Book of Sports, 251 (3), 460, 573.
Wither's Hymns and Spiritual Songs, 533.
Books, 2, 7, 39, 63, 64, 135, 191, 210, 213, 233, 261, 264, 274, 345, 362, 378, 393, 412, 413, 418, 477, 485, 518, 534.
....., Arabic or Persian manuscripts, 477.
..... of Articles, *see* Visitation.
Books of the Admiralty, co. Lincoln, 341.
..... of Common Prayer, 88, 153, 341, 450, 523, 574.
..... of Custom House, 338.
..... of Orders, *passim.*
....., Popish, 275, 481, 535, 583 (2).
....., setting prices upon, 252, 266, 288.
....., unlawful, 481.
....., unlicensed, 538.
Booksellers, multitude of, 576.
Booth, Abraham, petition of, 478.
....., Sir George, complaint of, 40.
Boothby, Graffo, co. Lincoln, hundred, 173.
Bordeaux, 23, 354, 363, 516.
....., English merchants at, their ill usage, 282.
....., ..., report of, 199.
Bordman, Samuel, 523.
....., letter of, 553.
Bore, Captain, 314.
Boreman, William, 492.
....., petition of, 475.
....., letter to, 556.
Borough, Sir John, Norroy, afterwards Garter, grants of arms by, 293, 379.
....., ..., commission to, 336.
Boscawen, Hugh, 60.
....., ..., and others, 132.
Bosch, in the Netherlands, 324, 328.
Bostock, John, deposition before, 513.
Boston, co. Lincoln, 77, 108 (3), 134, 136, 150, 317, 334, 366, 480, 579, 582 (2), 584.
....., mayor and others, letter to, 181.
....., officers of Customs, letter to, 511.
Boswell, William, afterwards Sir William, Ambassador to Holland, 56, 61, 73, 77, 116, 128, 258, 318, 451, 496, 504, 518, 565, 569.
....., ..., letter of, 213.
Boteler, Oliver, letter of, 4.
Bottell, in the Netherlands, 124.
Boughton, Mr., 255.
Boughton, Kent, hundred, 209.
Bould, Thomas, 265.
Bourbon, Mademoiselle de, 187.
Bourchier, Edward, Earl of Bath, 64, 72, 126.
....., ..., letter of, 71.
....., ..., letter to, 64.
Bourne, Mr, 444.
....., Nicholas, deposition of, 417.
....., ..., petition of, 222.
....., Philip, Messenger of the Chamber, letter to, 226.
....., Thomas, affidavit of, 436.
....., ..., statement of, 429.
Bourne, Sussex, Downish division of hundred, 560.
Bovile, George, 583.
Bow, Middlesex, 163.

Bow and pike together, patent for invention for use of, in military discipline, 163, 180, 185.
Bowen, Richard, petition of, 435.
Bower, Vernon, executor of Sir John Cotton, the elder, suit against, 352.
Bowle, John, Bishop of Rochester, 196, 460, 467.
....., ..., commission to, 530 (4).
Bowman, Robert, 427.
Bowyer, Sir John, 215.
Bowyer, Lodowick, 207 (2), 215, 218, 230, 287 (2).
....., ..., information concerning, 219.
....., ..., letter of, 207.
....., ..., sentence against, 287.
Box, Elizabeth, 427.
....., John, 427.
....., Philip, 427.
....., Thomas, 427.
Boyce, Richard, 364.
Boyerman, J. J., 511.
....., ..., petition of, 506.
Boyland, Mr., 17.
Boyle, Charles, Viscount Dungarvan, 504.
Boyle, Richard, Earl of Cork, 179.
Boyse, ——, 20.
Brabant, 194, 457, 503.
Brabant, Mr., 138.
Brabourne, Theophilus, 579.
Bradfield, Berks, 467.
Bradford, Salop, north part, hundred, 130, 181, 463, 503.
....., ..., south, 404.
Bradley, Mr., 55.
....., Randle, examination of, 514.
Bradninch, Devon, document dated from, 298.
....., borough, 298.
....., Mayor and Recorder, letter of, 298.
Bradshaw on the Sacrament, 571.
Bradshaw, Abraham, 256.
....., J., certificate of, 557.
....., Job, bill of, 256.
....., Mrs., *see* Sharman, William.
....., Nicholas, and others, certificate of, 233.
....., Richard, player, 47 (2), 48 (3), 49 (2).
....., Capt. Richard, 54, 121, 182.
....., ..., petitions of, 6, 141.
....., William, bill of, 256.
Bragg, Hugh, 420.
Bramber, Sussex, rape, 63, 284, 544.
Brambletye, Sussex, 57.
Bramhall, Dr. John, letter of, 179.
Brampton, co. Northampton, 196.
Bramston, John, Serjeant, 3.
....., ..., opinion of, 10.
Brancepeth, co. Durham, 82, 138, 154.
Brand, Edward, 478.
....., ..., petition of, 478 (2).
Brandenburgh, Elector of, 427.
Brandling, Robert, 385.
Branthwaite, Michael, 399, 453.
Brasse, Thomas, 82.
Braughin, hundred, co. Herts, 294.
Braunton, Devon, hundred, 333.
Bray, Mr., 455.
....., ..., letter to, 325.
....., William, commission to, 327.
Brazen Horse, the, Lothbury, 447.
Brazil, 460.
Bread Street, London, 276, 498.
....., ..., Ward, 234, 236.
....., ..., Alderman, certificate of, 276.
Breame, Jacob, letter of, 279.
Brecon, co., places in referred to, 80, 481, 579.
Breda, 176.
Bredhurst, Kent, 475, 494.
Brent, John, 243.
....., Sir Nathaniel, Vicar General of the Archbishop of Canterbury, 471.
....., ..., commissions to, 327, 530 (4).
Brereton, Eleanor, examination of, 514.
Brest, 271, 519.
Bretby, co. Derby, document dated from, 46.
Breton, Sir Henry, 522.
....., Michael, 506.
Brett, Capt. Thomas, 519.
....., ..., petition of, 308.
Brewer, Alice, 328.
....., ..., information of, 328.
....., John, 328 (2).
....., ..., information of, 328.
Brewers' Lane, London, 434.
Brice, Nicholas, 9 (2).
....., ..., bond of, 23.
Brick buildings, the, Lincoln's Inn Fields, 536.
Brickstone, *see* Brixton.
Bridewell, prison, London, 288, 360, 535 (2), 581.
Bridgeman, Bartholomew, petition of, 540.
....., Sir John, chief justice of Chester and deputy constable of the Forest of Dean, letters to, 296, 576.
Bridgenorth, Salop, document dated from, 500.
....., ..., inhabitants and poor ministers, petition of, 287.
....., justices of peace, letter and report of, 500.
Bridge Ward, Within, London, deputy, certificates of, 236, 278, and *see* Rawdon, Robert.
....., Without, alderman and deputy, certificate of, 278.
Bridgewater, Somerset, documents dated from, 321, 500.

Bridgewater, Earl of, *see* Egerton, John.
Bridgman, John, Bishop of Chester, 7, 8, 10, 11, 16, 28, 39, 40 (2), 51, 57 (2), 66, 78 (2), 79, 92, 121 (2), 133, 134, 145, 169, 274, 291, 339.
....., ..., certificate of, 557.
....., ..., letter of, 24.
....., ..., petition of, 38.
....., ..., letter to, 340.
....., ..., other papers relating to the cause against him, 75 (2), 78, 97, 98, 108, 163.
....., ..., his servants, 56, 57, 75.
Bridport, Dorset, division, 282.
Briggs and Ferrers, 256.
....., Mr., 335.
....., Robert, 439.
Bright, ——, 80.
....., John, 314.
Brightwell, Peter, *alias* Showke, bond of, 485.
Brigsworth, co. Northampton, 461.
Brill, the, 532.
Briot, Nicholas, petition of, 361.
Briseworth, prebend in Salisbury Cathedral, 397.
Brissenden, William, 62, 70, 562.
....., ..., letter of, 107.
Bristol, 22, 45, 47, 53, 84, 90, 107, 130, 143, 151, 167, 171, 215, 227, 244, 312, 316, 334, 338, 395 (2), 435, 445 448, 458, 459, 473, 500, 559.
....., documents dated from, 22 (3), 25, 56, 59 (2), 61, 107, 183, 338, 412, 435, 448, 452, 466, 473, 510.
....., bishop of, commission to, 326.
....., dean, *see* Chetwynd, Dr. Edward.
....., fair, 130, 167.
....., gunpowder makers, 290, 493, 501, 559.
....., chamberlain, *see* Meredith, Nicholas.
....., mayor, 143, 289, 452.
....., ..., letter of, 61.
....., ... and others, 290, 452, 459.
....., ..., certificate of, 429.
....., ..., letters to, 487, 507.
....., ships of, 173.
Brixton, co. Surrey, high constables, letter to, 46.
....., hundred, 429.
Brixton Bay, Isle of Wight, 368.
Brixworth, co. Northampton, 396, 461.
Broad Street, London, ward, 237.
..... deputy, certificates of, 235, 277.
Broad Street, Reading, 197.
Broadwater, Herts, hundred, 51, 80, 240, 505, 560.
Broadweavers, about London, company of Tufted Taffity, petition of, 364.
Brockelsby, Peter, 447.
....., ..., examination of, 564.
Brodley, Matthew, letter of, 540.
Broken Cross, by the Gatehouse, Westminster, 257, 516.
Bromfield, Capt. Richard, 74, 112 (3), 113, 121, 124, 243, 296, 452, 469, 474, 482, 487, 492, 500, 528.
....., ..., petitions of, 112, 241, 459, and *see* Pronoville.
Bromham, Wilts, documents dated from, 218, 491.
....., weavers of, 136.
Bromley, John, 219.
Brook, New Forest, *Hants*, document dated from, 125.
Brook or Brooke, Sir Basil, letter to, 484.
....., Francis, deputy vice-admiral of Portsmouth, 412, 482, 483.
....., ..., deposition of, 311.
....., ..., letters of, 16, 19, 20, 23, 495.
....., ..., note of goods in a wrecked ship, 446.
....., ..., petition of, 395.
....., ..., letter to, 473.
....., J. certificate of, 284.
....., John, 412.
....., letters of, 502 (2).
....., Jonathan, 583.
Brooke, Lord, *see* Greville, Robert.
Brooke, Lord, the late, *see* Greville, Fulke.
Brooke, Sir Richard, 322, 546.
....., ..., petition of, 545.
....., William, 22, 36, 59 (2), 61, 227, 412, 421, 429, 456.
....., ..., answers of to articles against him, 429 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 22, 167, 338.
....., ..., report on charges against him, 432.
....., ..., his wife, 338.
....., William the Elder, 419, 421, 430.
....., ..., letter to, 432.
Brooke House, Holborn, 164.
Brooks, William, 481, 583.
Broomfield, at suit of Silvester, 252 (2).
Brosser, ——, 77.
Brough, William, letter of, 325.
....., ..., letter to, 324.
Broughton, John, surveyor of the King's woods in co. Gloucester, 191, 469.
....., ..., information of, 292.
....., ..., letter of, 20.
....., ..., letters to, 296, 394.
....., John, *alias* Crowder, 87.
Brouncker, Sir William, his "humble request to his Majesty," 354.
....., ..., petitions of, 368, 382.

Brown or Browne, ——, bill for carpentry work at Lambeth, 221.
....., ..., at suit of Silvester, 252.
....., Edward, 249.
....., Eleanor, 583.
Brown, Francis, Viscount Montagu, 186, 187, 188, 200, 201, 212, 487, 515, 528.
....., ..., sale of timber of, 487, 515, 528.
....., ..., his servant, 201; and *see* Constable, James.
....., George, 583.
....., John, founder of iron ordnance, 358.
....., ..., letter of, 227.
....., John, defendant in High Commission, 536.
....., Sir John, 267.
....., Nicholas, 120, 132 (2).
....., ..., discharge of, 134.
....., Susanna, *alias* Chichester, 536.
Browne's Hill, Reading, 197.
Brownsell, Dorset, hundred, 475.
Broxholme, William, examination of, 268.
Brudenell, Robert, petition of, 347.
Brudenell, Thomas, Lord, 347.
Bruerton, Sir William, complaint of, 40.
Brundoville, *see* Pronoville and Bromfield.
Brussels, 28, 188, 194, 222.
Buchan, Earl of, *see* Erskine, James.
Buck, Mr., 530.
....., ..., charges of, 530.
Buckden, co. Huntingdon.
....., documents dated from, 103, 210 (2).
Buckingham, co. 182.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 35, 164.
....., other places in, referred to, 26, 27, 29, 35, 48, 73, 74 (2), 79, 352.
Buckingham, Countess of, *see* Villiers, Mary.
Buckingham, Duchess of, *see* Villiers, Catherine.
Buckingham, Duke of, *see* Villiers, George; Plantagenet, Thomas.
Buckingham House, Westminster, document dated from, 461.
Buckland, Berks, 213
Buckland, Devon, document dated from, 270.
Buckland Abbas, Devon, document dated from, 559.
Buckley, Richard, examination of, 268.
Buckner, Thomas, 417.
....., ..., answer of, in Star Chamber, 135.
....., ..., certificate by, 85.
....., ..., depositions of his witnesses, 417.
Buckrose, East Riding, co. York, wapentake, 284.
Budleigh, West, hundred, co. Devon, 300, 531.
Buildings, New, proceedings to restrain, 256, 285, 377, 403 (2), 424, 428, 485 (2), 563.
....., ..., commissioners for, letter of, 51.
....., ..., ..., order of, 96.
....., ..., ..., notes of proceedings of, 424, 428, 434.
Bulck quay, Bay of Dublin, 486.
Buller, Richard, 484, 486.
....., ..., letter to, 487.
Bulley, chapel of, co. Gloucester, 317.
Bullock harbour, Ireland, 418.
Bullock, Sir Edward, *versus* William Blackhall, 118.
....., Francis, 203.
Bulmer, co. York, wapentake, 232.
Bulmer, Edward, 556, 558.
....., ..., petition of, 552.
Bulmer, Mr., 497.
Bulstone, co. Somerset, hundred, 253.
Bulwick, co. Northampton, 211.
....., documents dated from, 81, 104, 105, 113, 149, 156, 161 (2), 178, 189, 191 (2), 209, 320, 322, 399 (2), 403, 404 (2), 430, 434, 437, 439, 452, 453, 464, 466, 520, 541, 543 (2), 544 (2), 550 (2), 565, 568.
Bunbury, co. Chester, 444.
Bunckly, John, 482, 494.
Bunhill, near Finsbury Fields, London, document dated from, 146.
Bunickhausen, Colonel, 31.
Buntingford, co. Herts, 232, 305.
....., document dated from, 232.
Buntingford Westmill, co. Herts, 478.
Burcher, ——, servant to Archbishop Abbot, 215.
Burcot, co. Oxford, 103, 168.
Burden, Mr., 375.
Burderop, Wilts, 518.
Burdett, George, 481, 482.
Burdin, Reginald, surrogate of Leicester, letter to, 103.
Burfield, Berks, 460, 485.
Burford, Wilts, 505.
Burgess, Burges, or Burgis, 57.
....., Dr., 113.
....., John, *versus* Lord Willoughby, 244, 339.
....., ..., defendant in high commission, 582.
....., Richard, 428.
....., ..., receipt of, 55.
....., ..., letter to, 55.
....., William, 432 (2).
Burgh, Thomas, letter of, 335.
Burlacy, Robert, examination before, 503.
Burlamachi, Philip, 46, 59, 61, 64, 75, 153, 254, 256, 286, 301, 522.
....., ..., letters of, 282, 497.

Burlamachi, Philip—*cont.*
....., ..., petition of, 39.
....., ..., other papers of, 13, 323, 368.
...., reference of petitions to, 13, 296.
....., ..., his business, commissioners for, letter to, 55.
Burley, Miles, 44, 66.
Burlington, co. York, 223.
Burnell, Dr., 110.
Burnham St. Andrews, Norfolk, 353.
Burnham Thorpe, Norfolk, 353.
Burntoft, manor, Durham (?), 520.
Burrell, Andrew, *versus* Giles and others, 69.
....., Mr., 205.
....., William, 244.
Burt, George, information of, 497.
Burton, co. Denbigh, 40.
Burton, Andrew, 376.
....., John, 84, 376.
Bury, co. Lancaster, 443.
Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, 1, 207.
...., document dated from, 1.
Busby, co. York (?), 257; a "Busby boy," 550.
Busby, John, 86.
Busse, the, Holland, 124, 449.
....., captains of garrison there, 280.
Bussie, Catherine, letter of, 206.
....., Martin, 206.
Butcher, Richard, 300.
....., ..., submission of, 467.
Butcher's Row, Reading, 197.
Butler, Daniel, examination of, 514.
....., Joseph, messenger of the chamber, petition of, 368.
....., Lawrence, 371.
BUTLER, MARGARET, VISCOUNTESS MOUNTGARRET, 348.
BUTLER, RICHARD, VISCOUNT MOUNTGARRET, 348.
Butt, to prove ordnance, at Vauxhall, 474 (2).
Butter, not to be exported, 324, 421.
Butter, Nathaniel, petition of, 222.
Butterworth, ——, brother to Dr. Matthew Nicholas, 245.
Button, Sir Thomas, 240, 413, 445, 446, 469, 482, 487, 491, 497, 529, 535.
....., ..., exceptions taken against, 471, 472 (3).
....., ..., answer to charges, 535.
....., ..., petition of, 27.
...., his pensions, particulars of, including one for his voyage to discover the North-West passage, 27.
....., ..., his lady, 578.
...., his death, 578.
Buxton, Capt., William, 19.
....., ..., letter of, 71.
Byerley, Mr., 30.
Byng, William, captain of Deal Castle, 24, 260, 263.
....., ..., questions of, 119.
....., ..., relation by, 51 (2).
Byrd, Ralph, 184.
....., ..., letter of, 157.
Byrom, George, D.D., petition of, 309.
Byron, Sir John, 402.

C.

Cables, 1, 251, 261.
....., discovered at Dover, 6, 147.
..... great, manufacture of, 123, 256.
....., for mooring King's ships, 355.
....., sizes of, 356.
"CABRIOLE," LORD, of England, 524.
Caddiman, Dr., petition of, 382.
Cade, John, 345.
Cadiz, 470, 495.
....., expedition to, principally petitions of persons who served therein, for their pay, 28, 65, 82, 90, 240, 354, 357, 359, 392, 414, 475.
....., ..., cost of fleet for, 123.
Cadogan, Andrew, 480.
Cadowe, Dennys, deposition of, 328.
Caen, 230.
Cæsar, Sir Charles, master in Chancery, commission to, 327.
....., Sir John, 305.
....., Sir Julius, Master of the Rolls, commissions to, 53, 326.
....., Mrs., 120.
Calais, 71, 82, 159, 518, 532.
..... Road, 119, 451.
Calb, Germany, 31.
Caldwall, Lawrence, receipt of, 524.
....., William, 524.
....., ..., receipts of, 2, 127.
Caley, Abraham, examination of, 268.
Cale Hill, Kent, document dated from, 88.
Calley, Sir William, 518.
Callis, Robert, serjeant-at-law, indenture between, and others, 409.
Calne, Wilts, hundred, 273.
Calshot Castle, Hants, 146.
Calthorpe, Mr., 139.
CALVERT, CECIL, LORD BALTIMORE, 160, 261.
Calvert, Mons., 301.
Calvin, John, 81, 161.
...., his Institutions, 571.

Cambell, Sir James, alderman of London, 102, 316.
....., ..., certificates of, 235, 236.
....., Mr., 443.
....., Robert, alderman of London, bonds to, 65, 243.
....., receipt from, 575.
Camber Castle, Captain, *see* Bacon, Robert; Porter, Capt. Thomas.
Cambridge, 77, 150, 268, 548.
....., documents dated from, 132.
....., examinations taken at, 267.
CAMBRIDGE, EARL OF, *see* PLANTAGENET, EDWARD.
Cambridge, co., 95, 437, 564.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 485, 492, 495, 496, 499, 500, 504 (3), 509.
....., other places in, referred to, 69, 242, 260, 447, 493, 518, 543.
....., University of, 219, 234, 344, 345, 464, 574.
....., ..., doctrines preached at the Commencement, 150.
....., ..., election of masters of colleges, 218, 220, 264, 267.
...., heads of houses, 530.
....., ..., ..., commission to, 185.
....., ..., libraries, 412.
....., ..., Vice Chancellor, *see* Lany, Benjamin.
....., ..., letters to, 218, 220, 270.
....., ..., *see* the several colleges under their names.
Camden, William, the historian, 378.
Camerarius, Mr., 31, 36.
Campbell, Sir James, alderman of London, 102, and *see* Cambell.
CAMPDEN, VISCOUNT, *see* NOEL, EDWARD.
Campe, William, articles preferred by, 341.
Canbury or Canonbury, Middlesex, document dated from, 270.
Candlewick or Candlewick Street Ward, London, deputy, certificates of, 234, 278.
Candy, 365.
Cane, ——, 173.
....., William, 228 (3).
Cannell, Sir Hugh, 547.
Canning's Episcopi, Wilts, hundred, 491.
Cannington, Somerset, hundred, 321.
Cannon, Edmund, 580.
....., Nathaniel, 580.
Canon, Sir Thomas, 10, 37, 38 (2), 39, 57, 75, 78 (3), 79, 80, 105, 146, 340, 467.
....., ..., account of expenses of a journey, 8.
....., ..., letter of, 75.
....., ..., petition of, 56.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 435.
....., ..., statement by, 51.
Canonbury, alias Canbury, Middlesex, manor, 57.
Canterbury, 56, 147, 471.
....., document dated from, 147.
....., archbishop of, 343,
CANTERBURY, ARCHBISHOPS, *see* ABBOT, GEORGE; LAUD, WILLIAM; PARKER, MATTHEW; WHITGIFT, JOHN.
Canterbury, archbishopric, extracts from register of, 185.
....., Dean, *see* Bargrave, Isaac.
....., ... and chapter, or prebendaries, 330, 411.
....., ..., letters of, 302, 401, 402, 435, 573.
....., ..., letter to, 331.
....., diocese, impropriations and decayed churches in, 551.
....., Dutch and Walloon congregations, injunctions addressed to, 557.
....., ..., answer of, 575.
....., commission to visit churches, hospitals, and houses of the poor, 530.
Cantrell, Sir Ralph, 250.
Cape, William, letter to, 200.
Capel, Sir Edward, 191.
....., William, petition of, 350.
Caps, privilege of wearing in the Congregation House, Oxford, 386.
Cardiff, Castle, co. Glamorgan, document dated from, 338.
Cardinal, the, *see* Richelieu, 503, 578.
Cardinal Duke, of Lorraine (?), 229.
Careles, Henry, and others, petition of, 306.
Careless, Philip, bond of, 65.
....., ..., contribution towards a commission against, 575.
Carent, Matthew, 8.
Careswell, John, 583.
CAREW, GEORGE, EARL OF TOTNESS, 396.
Carew or Cary, Sir John, sheriff co. Somerset, letters and reports to, 321, 391 (2), 500, 504, 539.
....., Sir Nicholas, Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 16.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
....., Reynold, 404, 536.
CAREY, ELIZABETH, COUNTESS OF MONMOUTH, 59.
....., HENRY, LORD LEPPINGTON, 455.
Carey, Margaret, 460.
CAREY, ROBERT, EARL OF MONMOUTH, 203.
Carey, Thomas, 460.
Caribbee Islands, 33, 129, 131.
Carier, Mr., 121.
CARLETON, ANNE, VISCOUNTESS DORCHESTER, 335.
....., ..., letter to, 16.
CARLETON, DUDLEY, VISCOUNT DORCHESTER, deceased, 286, 369.
Carleton, Sir Dudley, 106, 254, 483.
....., Sir John, minute of petition of, 369.
Carlisle, 134, 189.
....., Bishop of, commission to, 326.
..... Castle, 134.

Carlisle, diocese, 443.
Carlisle, Earl of, *see* Hay, James.
Carlos, Don, 333.
Carlton, co. Northampton, 439.
Carlton, Mr., 138.
....., Thomas, one of His Majesty's equerries, petition of, 369.
Carmarthen, co., places in, referred to, 37, 38.
Carminee, ——, 435.
Carnarvon, 265.
....., document dated from, 489.
..... Castle, 265.
Carnarvon, co., places in, referred to, 84, 152, 489.
..... deputy lieutenants, letter of, 265.
....., justices of peace, letter of, 489.
....., musters, 265.
Carnarvon, Earl of, *see* Dormer, Robert.
Carne, Edward, a teller of the Exchequer, 488,
Carnwath, Andrew, petition of, 407.
Carpenter, Nicholas, 16, 62, 80, 81 (3).
....., ..., petitions of, 46, 81.
Carr, Robert, Earl of Somerset, 66.
....., ..., letter to, 58.
....., ..., daughter of, 188.
Carr, Sir Robert, 58.
Carr, North, or Haxey Carr, co. York, 216.
Carrier, Mr., 516.
Carroll, Mr. 368.
Carsdike, Big, 216.
Carter, Edward, 582.
....., ..., letter of, 65.
....., George, messenger of the Chamber, examination of, 186.
Carteret, Capt. George, 19, 25, 143.
....., ..., journal of, 192,
....., ..., letters of, 2, 17, 96 (2), 530.
....., ..., letters and warrant to, 5, 82, 494.
Carter Lane, London, 20.
Cartmell, co. Lancaster, 467.
Carts, from the Ordnance Office, sent with baggage on the visit to Scotland, 199.
Cartwright, *see* Carteret.
....., ——, 292.
Carver to the navy, 521, 527, 546, 549, 558.
Cary, Captain, 203.
Cary, Henry, Viscount Falkland, 137, 169, 213, 220, 493.
....., ..., letter of, 203.
....., ..., commission to, 53.
....., ..., decease of, 410.
Cary, Sir John, sheriff, co. Somerset, *see* Carew.
....., Mr., 152, 153, 530.
....., Thomas, groom of the bedchamber, 203.
Casaubon, Meric, 402.
Casen, John, servant to Lord Strange, affidavit of, 516.
Cashio, Herts, hundred of, 71, 244.
Casino, the, at Whitehall, 464.
Cassaux, Captain, 187, 188.
Casse, William, 238, 414.
....., ..., answer to petition, 414.
Castell, William, petition of, 369.
Castells, John, 398, 474.
Castle, Mr., 504.
Castlehaven, Earl of, in Ireland, Lord Audley, in England, *see* Touchet, Mervyn.
Castle Stewart, Lord, *see* Stuart, Andrew.
Castles, Captains of, 271.
Caswell, Sir John, petition of, 354.
Catchmay, Sir Edward, 381.
Cater, Jean, 456.
Cathedral Churches, orders concerning almsrooms in, 342.
Catherine Hall, Cambridge, Master, *see* Sibbes, Richard.
Catherall, Elizabeth, 349.
Causes, Ecclesiastical, commissioners for, 349.
....., ..., warrant of, 239.
....., ..., *and see* High Commission.
Cavendish, Christian, Countess Dowager of Devonshire, 382.
Cavendish, William, Earl of Newcastle, letters of, 281, 561.
Cawdron, Robert, receipts of, 95.
Cawood, co. York, 138.
Cawse, Mr., 242.
Caxton, co. Cambridge, 447.
Cecil, Edward, Viscount Wimbledon, 3, 95, 338, 431, 519, 527.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 60, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 60, 507, 546.
....., ..., his Lieutenant Governor at Portsmouth, 507, 516, 546.
Cecil, Eliza, Countess of Exeter, 322.
Cecil, Thomas, Earl of Exeter, 530.
Cecil, William, Earl of Exeter, 61, 467.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 9, 322.
Cecil, William, Earl of Salisbury, commissions to, 53, 326.
Ceremonies, Master of, *see* Finet, Sir John.
Cerney, North, co. Gloucester, 380, 498.
Certificates of observance of the Book of Orders, list of, for 1633, 446.
Chafin, Captain, 230.
Chalcedon, Richard Smith, bishop of, 187, 200.
Chalk, Wilts, 524.
Chaloner, Thomas, deceased, 28 (2).
....., Thomas, 28.
....., ... letter of, 28.
....., ..., receipt of, 452.

Chamber, the Privy, gentlemen of, *see* Neville, Richard; Pennington, Captain John.
....., Grooms, *see* Cooke, —; Frith, Thomas; Wanham, —.
....., messengers unnamed, warrants to, 99 (3), 143, 149. 493, 494.
....., ..., Bourne, Philip; Butler, Joseph; Carter, George; Cross, —; Davis, Henry; Kyne, Henry; Pennall, John; Smyth, Robert.
....., treasurer, *see* Uvedale, Sir William.
Chamberlaine, Abraham, 443.
....., Mr., 20.
Chamberleyne, Mr., feodary of Warwick, 256.
Chambers, John, examinations of, 67 (2).
....., John, of co. Denbigh, 274.
....., ..., petition of, 291.
..... Mr., 10.
Champion, Thomas, information of, 164.
Chancery, Court of, 158, 162, 370, 371, 379, 395.
....., clerk of, 536.
....., masters in, *see* Cæsar, Sir Charles; Eden, Thomas.
Chancery Lane, London, 173, 557.
...., document dated from, 215.
Chandler, Richard, letter of, 522.
....., ..., letter to, 537.
Chandlers, the, of London,
....., petition of, 489.
Chanery, *see* Chanonry.
Channel Islands, the, 192.
Chanonry, co., Ross, Scotland, 71.
....., document dated from, 71.
Chapel Royal, transport of the gentlemen of to Scotland, 18, 31, 33, 38, 47, 68, 153.
....., ..., gentlemen of, petition of, 38.
Chapman, John, bond of, 550.
....., Richard, bond of, 550.
Chappell, Daniel, of Boston, 134, 143.
....., ..., misdemeanours objected against, 77.
...., information of, 136.
....., ..., warrant to, 108.
....., Daniel, of Matching Green, Essex, 432, 436, 441, 456, 457.
....., ..., petition of, 462.
....., Lazarus, 432, 441, 456, 457.
....., ..., petition of, 432.
Chapwood, co., Durham, forest, 482.
Charing Cross, London, 375.
....., ..., documents dated from, 85, 189, 246, 323.
Charitable uses, returns concerning, 148.
Charity, the, 129.
Charles I., notices of, and references and allusions to, *passim*:—
..... about to depart for Scotland, 57.
notices of his journey at
Stamford, 61.
York, 71, 72, 73.
Durham, 83 (2).
Charles I., notices of, &c.—*cont.*
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 88, 552.
Berwick, 92, 93 (2), 94 (2).
Holyrood House, 100, 112, 122.
Linlithgow, 126.
Stirling, 127, 128.
Falkland, 133.
Edinburgh, 137.
Seaton, 140 (2), 141.
Berwick, 145.
....., return from Scotland, 152, 176.
....., progress to Woodstock, 176, 180, 196, 197, 210.
....., like his father, who could not abide a strange face, 198.
....., proposed loan to, 259 (5).
....., notes of his movements, 260, 504.
....., at Newmarket, 492, 504.
....., Sir Thomas Roe's interview with, 543.
....., directs removal of seats from York Cathedral, 72, 105.
the like from Durham, 83 (2).
....., gives active support to the repair of St. Paul's, 427, 563.
....., meetings of council, at which he was present, 14, 157, 273.
....., statue of, by Le Sueur, 43.
....., letters of, to—
Sir Maurice Abbot, 55.
The archbishops, 136.
Edward, Earl of Bath, 64.
Francis, Earl of Bedford, 64.
Sir Henry Berkeley, 41.
Mayor of Boston, and others, 181.
Sir John Bridgeman, 576.
John, Earl of Bridgewater, 378.
Commissioners for Burlamachi's business, 55.
Vice-chancellor of Cambridge, 218, 220, 264, 270.
Fellows of St. John's College, Cambridge, 464.
Sir Nicholas Coote, 60.
Francis, Lord Cottington, 370, 441, 576.
Sir William Courteen, 60.
Lord Keeper Coventry, 73, 78, 339.
Sir Sampson Darrell, 510.
John Davenport, 192.
Edward, Earl of Dorset, 60.
Sir Robert Ducie, 55.
Dean and Chapter of Durham, 83.
Commissioners of Sewers in Essex, 60, 163, 167.
Master and Fellows of Eton College, 77.
Officers of the Exchequer, 441.
Bishop Hall, of Exeter, 73.

CHARLES I., letters of, to—*cont.*
Lord Mayor of London (Ralph Freeman), and others, 383, 443.
Dr. Goodwin, 41.
Dean and Chaper of Hereford, 397.
Commissioners of the High Commission, 291.
Lord-deputy of Ireland, 68.
Sir William Jones. 151.
Bishop, afterwards Archbishop, Laud, 2, 204, 212, 251, 264, 291 (2), 386, 412, 563.
Governor and company trading to the Levant, 291, 434, 435.
Commissioners to make compositions for fens in co. Lincoln, 181.
Commissioners of Sewers for co. Lincoln, 23, 35, 459.
Mayor and others of Lincoln, 317.
Robert, Earl of Lindsey, 23. 35.
Lord Mayor of London (Nicholas Rainton), 255.
and officers of the Custom House, 18.
Earl of Manchester, 78, 339.
Company of Merchant Adventurers, 74.
Edward, Lord Newburgh, 370.
Lord President of the North, 60.
His Majesty's Officers and Ministers, 350.
Dean and Chapter of Christ Church, Oxford, 37, 47.
and Sub-Dean thereof, 52.
Justices of Peace in every county, 101 (3).
Master and Fellows of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 223.
Person unknown, 58.
Dean and Chapter of Peterborough, 397.
Sir Robert Phelipps, 41, 350.
Lord Treasurer Portland, 348, 370, 441, 576.
Lord Privy Seal, 339.
Mayor of Reading, 197.
Chief Justice Richardson, 60.
Bishop Owen, of St. Asaph, 28.
Fellows of St. John's College, Cambridge, 269.
Dean and Chapter of Sarum, 78, 162, 181, 455, 456.
Dr. Richard Sibbes, 192.
Justices of Peace, co. Somerset, 350.
Henry, Earl of Stamford, 491.
Sir Thomas Trevor, 151.
The Turkey Company, 476, 477.
Robert, Earl of Warwick, 60, 167.
Edward, Viscount Wimbledon, 60.
Winchester College, 197.
Secretary Windebank, 78, 197.
Dean and Canons of Windsor, 38.

CHARLES I., letters of, to—*cont.*
Commissioners of sewers for the Fens on the north-east side of the Witham, 490.
co-grantees of the advowson of All Saints, Worcester, 192.
Dean and Chapter of York, 72, 105.
....., commissions, dispensations, grants, pardons, presentations, warrants, and other formal documents, *see* the names of the persons to whom they were addressed, or for whom they were granted.
....., letters, petitions, and other papers, addressed to; *see* the names of the writers.
....., his advocate, *see* Rives, Dr. Thomas.
....., apothecary, *see* Le Myre, Lewis.
....., his Chaplains, *see* Bates, Dr.; Hutchinson, Dr. William; Micklethwaite, Paul; Nicholas, Dr. Matthew; Peake, Humphrey; Rawley, Dr.
....., coachmen, *see* Lewyn, ——; Sanderson, ——; Smyth, ——.
....., equery, *see* Carlton, Thomas.
....., physicians, *see* Harvey, Dr. William; Mayerne, Sir Theodore.
....., servants of the chapel, 18, 38, 47.
....., sub-almoner, *see* Roberts, Dr.
CHARLES V., Emperor of Germany, 195.
CHARLES LEWIS, ELECTOR PALATINE, *see* PALATINE.
CHARLES, PRINCE OF WALES, 85, 94, 99, 107, 229, 242, 305, 356, 375.
....., ..., propositions relating to his tuition, 375.
....., ..., apothecary, *see* Le Myre, Lewis.
....., ..., bedchamber pages, *see* Duckworth, Thomas; Griffith, Rice.
Charles, the, 14, 18 (4), 21, 32 (3), 34, 45 (2), 52, 58, 66, 141, 314, 330, 355, 450, 469, 531.
....., ..., of London, 193 (4).
Charnassé, ——, 124.
Charterhouse, the, 2.
....., document dated from, 208.
Charters of Incorporation, and papers relating thereto, 62, 109 (2), 194, 286, 313, 433, 470.
Charty, Dennis, examination of, 279.
....., Owen, 279.
....., Tege, 279.
Chateauneuf, Mons. de, 461.
Chatham, 1, 5, 6, 19, 32, 40, 53, 54, 70, 90, 123, 139, 148, 170, 203, 214, 263, 271, 303, 311, 314, 334, 335, 390, 395, 403, 445, 447, 475, 476, 483, 488, 490, 502, 508 (2), 526, 531, 538, 549, 553 (2), 560, 569, 571.
....., documents dated from, 6, 61, 525, 531, 538, 539 (2), 540.
....., chest at, 62, 70.
....., harbour, 356, 467.

Chatham new dock, documents dated from, 130, 553.
....., river, 475.
....., rope house, 422.
....., master caulker, *see* Duck, Thomas.
....., storekeeper, *see* Lawrence, William.
Chaundler, Edward, examination of, 477.
Cheam, co. Surrey, 62, 223, 429.
....., inhabitants, 330.
Cheap, Ward of, London, deputy, certificates of, 235, 327.
....., alderman, certificate of, 277.
....., East, 278.
Cheapside, London, 287, 413, 443.
Cheasley, co. Chester, 514.
Checkley, Anne, petition of, 457.
....., James, petition of, 457.
Chedle, Margaret, 481.
....., Mrs., 536.
....., Dr. Roland, 481, 535, 536, 580.
Cheeseman, John, 556.
....., petition of, 475.
Cherbury, co. Salop, 284.
Cherry, Henry, 463.
....., examination of, 463.
Chester, 8, 38 (2), 380, 476, 486, 503.
....., documents dated from, 255, 321, 322, 448, 491.
CHESTER, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326; and *see* BRIDGMAN, JOHN.
Chester, Chief Justice, *see* Bridgeman, Sir John.
....., depositions of witnesses taken at, 513.
....., diocese, 443.
....., ..., list of incests committed within, 174.
....., Exchequer of, 380.
....., Mayor and others, letters of, 322, 448.
....., Recorder, 321.
....., waterworks, 513.
Chester, co., 10, 78, 378.
....., places in, referred to, 309, 370, 380, 444, 514 (2).
....., deputy lieutenants, 255.
....., ..., letter of, 255.
....., justices, 380, 535.
....., ports of, 347.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Stanley, William, Earl of Derby.
Chester, Sir Robert, 305.
Chester, Thomas, 90.
CHESTERFIELD, EARL OF, *see* STANHOPE, PHILIP.
Chesterman, Mr., 371.
Cheswardine, Salop, 130, 463, 503.
Chetwynd, Dr. Edward, Dean of Bristol and Vicar of Berkeley, brief on his behalf, 353.
Cheyne, *see* Cheam.
Chichester, Susanna, *alias* Browne, 536, 552, 581.
Chichester, 17, 35, 69, 79.
....., document dated from, 17.
CHICHESTER, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326; and *see* MOUNTAGUE, RICHARD.
Chichester, diocese, clergy of, address to, 326.
....., Dean, *see* Dee, Dr. Francis.
....., rape, 149, 486.
Chicken, the, of Ipswich, 189.
Chidley, Sir John, 240.
Child, Mr., 266.
Childersley, Dr., 498.
Chilham, Kent, document dated from, 313.
Chilworth, Surrey, 159.
....., manor of, 159 (2).
CHIMAY? PRINCES OF, 188, 191, 202, 205.
Chippenham, Wilts, document dated from, 415.
....., Hundred, 273.
Chipping Sodbury, co. Gloucester, document dated from, 259.
Chips, abuse in dockyards under colour of taking away, 454 (2), 547, 562.
Chisberry, *see* Chissenbury.
Chissenbury, Wilts, document dated from, 136.
Chiswick, co. Middlesex, 376.
CHOLMONDELEY, LADY, 520.
CHOLMONDELEY, ROBERT, LORD, 520.
Chosse, near St. Malo, 208.
Christ Church, Canterbury, documents dated from, 302, 401, 402, 435, 573.
Christ Church, Oxford, 52, 118, 193, 387.
...., documents dated from, 16, 233.
....., ..., Dean and Canons, statement of right to a prebend at York, 267.
....., ..., ... and Chapter, letters to, 37, 47.
....., ..., ... and Sub-Dean, letter to, 52.
Christian, Edward, Captain of the Isle of Man, 409, 410, 419, 516, 525.
Christmas, Garrard, 527, 546, 559.
....., ..., petition of, 521.
....., John, 521, 549, 558.
....., Matthias, 521, 549, 558.
Christopher and Francis, the, 456.
Christ's Church, Dublin, 176.
Christ's College, Cambridge, document dated from, 316.
....., ..., Master, *see* Bainbrigg, Thomas.
Christ's College, Manchester, 523 (2), 553.
....., ..., receiver of, *see* Leigh, Charles.
....., ..., warden, 523, 554.
Chudleigh, Sir George, 512.
Chudley, Mr., 63.
Church, William, bond of, 23.
Churcham, co. Gloucester, 317.

Churchwardens, instructions to on visitations, 345,
Cinque Ports, Lieutenant, *see* Dering, Sir Edward.
....., Lord Warden, *see* Howard, Theophilus, Earl of Suffolk.
Cirencester, co. Gloucester, feoffees of impropriation at, 344.
....., seven hundreds, 374.
Clackston, *see* Claxton.
Clapham, Mr., 255.
CLARE, EARL OF, *see* HOLLES, JOHN.
CLARENCE, DUKE OF, *see* PLANTAGENET, LIONEL AND THOMAS.
Clarencieux, *see* St. George, Sir Richard.
Clark, George, survey by, 460.
....., Humfrey, certificate of, 236.
....., Thomas, 463.
Clarke, ——, 84.
....., Charles, 295 (2), 304 (2), 334, 410 (2), 411, 414 (2), 432, 469, 486, 494, 512.
....., ..., letter of, 502.
....., ..., petition of, 410.
....., Dr., 193.
....., George, 252.
....., Henry, 252.
....., Peter, examination of, 268.
....., Thomas, 152.
....., William, co. Carnarvon, 152.
....., William, 538.
Clarkson, Philip, 44, 45, 66.
....., ..., note of stores, 63.
....., ..., petition of, 44.
....., Thomas, 44.
Claro, co. York, wapentake, 331.
Claverly, co. Salop, inhabitants and poor ministers, petition of, 287.
Claxton, John, 139.
Claydon, Mr., 52.
Clayton, John, receipt of, 575.
....., Thomas, examination of, 268.
Clear, Cape, 507.
Cleborne, Thomas, 252.
Cleere, Thomas, customer at Ipswich, 322.
Clemens Romanus, epistle of, 412.
CLEMENT VII., 267.
CLEMENT VIII., 133.
Clement, James, 260.
Cleverly, Thomas, town clerk of Portsmouth, 490, 494, 502, 507, 527, 537.
....., ..., appearance before the Lords of Admiralty, 507.
....., ..., discharge of, 540.
....., ..., petitions of, 506, 537.
....., letter to, 502.
Clerkenwell, Middlesex, 57, 329, 331.
....., manor, 57.
CLEVELAND, EARL OF, *see* WENTWORTH, THOMAS.
Clewer, Berks, 231,
....., manor, 379.
Cliborne, Henry, declaration of, 239, 240.
Clifford, Henry, 468, 469 (2).
....., ..., summons to, 469.
....., William, 581.
Clifford's Inn, London, 262.
Clifton, Sir Cuthbert, differences between, and William Norres and others, 445, 491.
....., Sir Gervase, letter of, 216.
....., William, 476.
Clink, the prison, 264, 564.
....., keeper of, and the New Prison, *see* Davison, Robert.
....., ... warrant to, 441.
CLINTON, THEOPHILUS, EARL OF LINCOLN, 95.
Clitheroe, Christopher, Alderman of London, 102.
....., ..., certificate of, 237.
....., ... and his deputy, certificate of, 235.
Cloth, search among the clothworkers for bad work, 3.
....., great frauds in the manufacture, 86 (4), 150.
....., proclamation against frauds, 21.
....., improper straining by means of gig or mosing mills, 108 (2), 164, 178, 262, 263, 286 (2), 316, 339, 363 (2).
....., opposition to commissioner for inspection, 136, 251.
....., decay of the trade, 164, 165 (4), 166 (2), 178, 184 (3), 249, 362, 363 (4), 577.
Clothiers, 150.
....., of co. Gloucester, 108, 164, 286, 316.
....., letters of, 166 (2).
....., petitions of, 165, 184, 262, 339.
....., White, of co. Gloucester, petition of, 184.
Clothworkers, company of, London, petition of, 362, 363 (3).
Clovelly, co. Devon, 157.
Cloyce, Henry, 212.
Clun, Salop, 133, 162, 183.
....., hundred, 210, 524.
Coaches, regulating, 576.
Coal, farmers of duties upon, 377.
Coates, Ralph, examination of, 268.
Cobham, Surrey, 186.
Cock, Thomas, 189.
Cockayne, William, petition of, 39.
Cockes, or Cocks, George, keeper of Privy Council Chamber, 52, 172.
....., ..., petition of, 387.
....., George, the younger, 52, 172, 387.
....., Henry, petition of, 478.
....., Mary, 172.
Coddesbrooke, Margaret, 396.
Coghill, Henry, sheriff co. Hertford, certificate to, 51.
Coignard, Mr., report of, 64.
Coinage, 361 (3), 362.
....., ..., account of moneys for, due to the Crown, 361.

Coke, Sir Edward, 251.
....., treatise by, 344.
....., John, son of Sec. Sir John Coke, letter of, 369.
....., John, of Norfolk, petition of, 385.
Coke, Sir John, Secretary of State, 18, 26, 35, 57, 58, 78, 91, 94, 95, 101, 103, 111, 118, 131, 134, 146, 202, 206, 215, 228, 247 (2), 250, 283, 297, 304, 329, 333, 336, 357, 369, 392, 406, 408, 411 (2), 417, 418, 421, 423, 427, 431, 454, 456, 457, 474, 475, 488, 493, 495, 496, 554, 566.
....., ..., letters of, to—
Mayor of Berwick, 145 (2).
The Council, 133.
John Dickenson, 4.
Commissioners for Exacted Fees, 38.
Humphrey Fulwood, 485, 504.
Lord Grey, 145.
Capt. Humphrey Tourney, 22.
Sec. Windebank, 55, 61, 66, 71, 73, 88, 92 (2), 94, 95, 112, 126, 127, 137, 140, 200, 492, 496, 504, 509.
Sir John Wolstenholme, 1.
....., ..., examinations and other papers taken before, 12, 50, 405, 564.
....., ... drafts, notes, minutes, and memoranda of, 1, 11 (2), 28, 122, 134, 145, 285, 352, 357, 363, 414, 429, 431, 434, 447, 454, 462, 574.
....., ..., papers indorsed by, 89, 122, 230, 271, 338, 358, 367, 532.
....., ..., papers in the handwriting of, 11, 15, 564.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 60, 325, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 6, 7, 16, 17, 19, 20 (4), 23, 24, 30, 49, 66, 68, 95, 113, 138 (2), 157, 172, 189, 204, 209, 213, 239, 279, 282, 336, 380, 393, 394, 398, 413, 467, 473 (2), 504, 520.
....., ..., other papers addressed to, 222, 244, 263, 311, 379, 407.
....., ..., proceedings as commissioner on the increase of buildings in London, 256.
....., ... secretaries, *see* Fulwood, Humphrey; Weckherlin, G. R.
Coke, Sir Robert, letter of, 448.
....., Thomas, 6.
....., ..., letter of, 306.
Colbe, Mons., ambassador from the Administrator of the Palatinate, 13, 124, 329.
Colchester, Essex, 219, 223, 231, 249 (2), 313, 321, 323, 333, 473, 488, 583.
....., documents dated from, 50, 231, 315.
....., bailiffs and commonalty, petition of, 298.
....., charter called in question, 313.
..... gaol, 328.
Coldingham, co. Berwick, 56.
Cole, John, 583.
....., Nathaniel, bill paid to, 221.
....., Ralph, afterwards mayor of Newcastle, 66, 497.
....., ..., grant of arms to, 293.
....., Richard, purser, 317.
....., ..., petition of, 317.
....., Richard, of co. Somerset, petition of, 350.
....., Thomas, 73.
....., William, 581.
Coleman Street, London, ward, deputy, certificate of, 277.
Coleridge, co. Devon, hundred, 381, 402.
Colfe, Abraham, 498.
Collewell, Richard, examinations of, 49 (2).
Collier, William, 396.
Collingwood, Thomas, 244.
Collins, Dr., 150, 548.
....., John, examination of, 267.
....., Thomas, 170.
....., William, letter of, 518.
Coloma, Don Carlos, 333, 434.
Colwich, Anthony, at suit of King's Almoner, 279.
Colyton, co. Devon, district, 545.
Comber, Thomas, Master of Trinity College, Cambridge, 270.
Commissions, royal, 43, 52, 60, 65, 180, 181, 185 (2), 267, 325, 326, 327, 336, 530.
Common Pleas, Court of, 251, 255, 387, 511, 556.
....., ..., filacer's office in, 373.
....., ..., Justices of, *see* Crawley, Sir Francis; Hutton, Sir Richard; Vernon, Sir George.
....., ..., Lord Chief Justice, *see* Heath, Sir Robert.
Common Prayer, Book of, *see* Books.
Compass, the, of Horn, 54, 296.
Compton, Sir Henry, 57.
....., ..., and Ralph Fox, indenture between, and Spencer, Earl of Northampton, 57.
Compton, Spencer, Earl of Northampton, 57.
....., ..., and Sir Henry Compton, conveyance to Ralph Fox, for payment of the Earl's debts, 57.
....., ..., warrant to, 337.
Compton, William, the late Earl of Northampton, 308.
Con, Francis, 581.
Concord, the, of London, 547.
Condé, Prince of, 187.
Condover, Salop, hundred, 227.
Cone Water, 430, 432, 493.
Congregation House, Oxford, documents dated from, 189, 544.
Coniers, Lettice, bill in Chancery against, 267.
....., Noah, the like, 267.
Coningsby, Captain, 492.
Connyers, Anthony, examination of, 268.

Constable, James, servant to Lord Montagu, bond of, 213.
....., Mr., 122.
Constance, Council of, 56, 229.
Constantinople, 190, 307.
....., documents dated from, 6.
..... patriarch, *see* Cyril.
Constant Reformation, the, or the Reformation, 295, 414, 415, 470, 475, 476, 533.
Convertive, the, 29, 44, 207, 470, 473, 475, 491.
Convocation, treatise by Sir Edward Coke on the power of, 344.
CONWAY, AMY LADY, letter of, 370.
....., ..., petition of, 369.
CONWAY, EDWARD, 1ST VISCOUNT CONWAY AND KILLULTAGH, 1, 369, 370, 497,552.
CONWAY, EDWARD 2ND VISCOUNT CONWAY AND KILLULTAGH, 369, 370, 371, 398.
....., ..., letters of, 1, 55, 140, 256 (2), 260, 315 (2), 439, 552.
...., acquittance of, 398.
....., ..., letters to, 8, 20, 52, 63, 206, 497.
Conway, Sir Fulke, 369.
CONWAY, KATHERINE, DOWAGER VISCOUNTESS, 552.
Conway, Sir Ralph, 497.
Conyers, William, 133.
Coo, Thomas, petition of, 310.
Cook, or Cooke, ——, groom of the chamber, 274.
....., John, bond of, 243.
....., John, of co. Bucks, information of, 74.
....., ..., petition of, 79.
....., Joshua, bond of, 243.
....., Mr., 234.
....., Richard, clergyman, certificate by, 85.
....., Richard, boatswain, 553.
....., Robert, of London, certificate of, 335.
....., ..., letter of, 65.
....., ..., of Essex, 481, 580.
....., Thomas, of St. George's, Southwark, petition of, 262.
....., ..., of co. Gloucester, opinion of, 380.
....., William, a player, 49.
....., ..., bailiff of Tweedmouth, 255.
....., ..., defaulter at musters in Norfolk, 261.
....., Capt. William, 30, 80, 121, 126, 132, 143, 169, 217, 223, 246, 470, 476, 483.
....., ..., and others, certificate of, 332.
....., ..., ..., letters of, 130, 187, 222, 245.
....., ..., ..., petitions of, 475, 553.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 221, 228.
Cookham, Berks, hundred, 9 (2), 23.
Cooper, Capt. Dawtry, 18, 31, 32, 36, 45, 59, 61, 63, 64, 70, 338, 413, 424, 429, 432.
....., ..., articles exhibited by, 429.
....., ..., petitions of, 10, 227, 421, 445.
Cooper, Capt. Dawtry—*cont.*
....., ..., receipt of, 44.
....., ..., his servant, *see* Adams, Francis.
....., Francis, examination of, 267.
....., ..., recognizance of, 133.
....., John, 16.
Coopers, the Company of, London, master and others, petition to, 574.
Coote, Sir Nicholas, letter to, 60.
Copley, Mr., 568.
....., ..., letter to, 568.
Coppin, Richard, 139.
Coppinger, Edward, 438.
Coppyn, John, 77, 134, 143.
....., ..., warrant to, 108.
Copthorne, Surrey, high constables, letter to, 46.
..... hundred, 144, 464.
CORBET, RICHARD, BISHOP OF NORWICH, 113, 297.
....., ..., speech of, 574.
Cordage, old, unauthorized sales of by the officers of the navy, 69, 70 (2), 71 (2), 228, 289, 311 (4), 470, 471, 482, 483 (2), 495, 570.
....., supply of, for the navy, 271, 355 (2), 356, 396 (2), 422, 456, 457, 482, 501, 515 (2), 574, 575 (2).
Cordall, Mr., of the bedchamber, 230.
Cordwainer's Ward, London, 237.
....., deputy, certificates of, 234, 276.
Cordywen, Henry, 480.
Cork, 495, 529.
....., co., places in referred to, 127, 179, 241,
CORK, EARL OF, *see* BOYLE, RICHARD.
Cormecke, Michael, 81,
Corn, 385 (2).
....., prices of, 41, 85, 127, 171, 219, 391, 539.
Cornhill, London, 202, 417.
....., document dated from, 325.
..... Ward, 234, 236.
.... return for, 278.
...., deputy, certificate of, 235.
Cornwall, 47, 59, 60, 73, 132, 139, 245, 350, 426.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 25, 157, 567.
....., other places in referred to, 17, 23, 28, 29, 30, 33, 51, 54, 59, 69, 121, 129, 141, 142, 146, 154, 155, 157, 173, 228, 232, 243, 261, 274, 296, 318, 333, 387, 445, 512, 549, 559, 568.
....., admiralty of, 25.
....., ..., marshal, *see* Randall, John.
....., gentlemen of, names of, 335.
....., justices of peace, certificates of, 28, 29, 33, 51, 155, 243, 549, 559.
....., ports in, 157, 318, 533.
....., presentments made in, 30, 33, 69, 121, 261.

Cornwall, Vice-admiralty of North, 131.
....., Vice-admiralty of South, 131, 421.
....., Vice-admirals, *see* Bagg, Sir James; Bassett, Francis.
Cornwall, Cape, 141.
....., Duchy, officers of, 245.
CORNWALLIS, ELIZABETH, LADY, 213, 522.
Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, Master, *see* Love, Richard.
Corselis, John, affidavit of, 162.
Corslets, 308.
Corslett, ——, 493; and *see* Corsley, John.
Corsley, John, petition of, 559.
Cosgrave, co. Northampton, 73.
"Cosimo, Grand Duke, Life of," 63.
Cosin, Dr. John, 154.
Cosowarth, Edward, 60.
Cosse, Ursula, 461.
Cote Park, 190.
Cotes, Martin, 142, 143 (2), 147.
Cothelston, co. Somerset, 47; and *see* Kedleston.
COTTINGTON, FRANCIS, LORD, CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER, 23, 24, 34, 53, 56, 57, 74, 76, 83, 94, 97, 116, 125, 132, 137, 147, 161, 187, 206, 238, 243, 250, 286, 287, 297, 304, 305, 351, 370, 380, 396, 408, 418, 431 (2), 442, 445, 451, 461, 465, 474, 482, 484, 488, 504, 569.
....., ..., letters of, 37, 85, 189, 246, 365, 513, 574.
....., ..., other papers of, 8 (2), 23, 224, 343, 437, 484.
....., ..., proceedings as commissioner on the increase of buildings in London, 256.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 325, 326, 327.
....., ..., letters to, 99, 212, 320, 370, 394, 398, 399, 426, 437, 441, 543, 575 (2), 576.
....., ..., petitions to, 218, 342, 343, 366, 387.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 8, 23, 102, 225, 291, 305, 364, 368, 379, 417, 431, 443, 474.
....., ..., other papers addressed to, 8, 51, 305, 365, 390.
....., George, petition of, 276.
Cotton, John, 480.
....., Sir John, the younger, suit of, against Vernon Bower, 352.
....., ..., Sir John, the elder, 352.
....., Mr., 450.
....., Sir Robert, 353.
....., Sir Rowland, justice of peace for Salop, certificate of, 463, 503.
....., Seaborn, 450.
....., Thomas, 580, 584 (2).
....., Sir Thomas, petition of, 370.
Cotton Library, 370.
Council, the, notices of, and casual references and allusions to, *passim*.
letters of, to;—
Charles I., 79 (2), 111, 121.
William, Earl of Derby, 445.
Roger Downes, 445.
Deputy lieutenants adjoining the Castle of Norham, co. Durham, 91 (2).
Justices of peace, co. Hertford, 305.
Judges of assize, co. Lancaster, 330.
All justices of peace, 137, 477.
Viscount Molyneux, 445.
Sir Thomas Powell, 445.
John Salisbury, 445.
Lords of the Council in Scotland, 107.
....., orders of, (1630, Sept.) 10; (1633, July) 14; (May) 58; (June) 102, 108, 122; (July) 147, 152; (Aug.) 172, 178; (Oct.) 225, 226, 262, 263; (Nov.) 273 (2), 285, 303; (Dec.) 313, 316, 329, 332, 337, 338; (undated) 349, 382; (1634, Jan.) 416; (Feb.) 459, 462, 463, 476; (March) 525; (April) 543.
....., warrants of, *see* the names of the persons to whom they relate.
....., letters and petitions to, *see* the names of the writers.
....., clerks, 111, 188, 263, 308, 376.
....., ..., in attendance, letter to, 261; and *see* Becher, Sir William; Dickenson, John; Meautys, Thomas.
Council Chamber, 52, 172.
....., keeper of, *see* Cockes, George.
Council Register, entry thereon, 14 (2).
Coursey, Christopher, 26, 29, 74.
....., ..., examination of, 26, 27.
....., ..., petition of, 79.
....., William, examination of, 74.
Court, the, 37, 58, 67, 88, 93, 99, 103, 106, 115, 128, 136, 152, 188, 198, 201, 210, 219, 245, 274, 284, 292, 307, 378, 406, 430, 452, 464, 468, 492, 524, 541, 550, 560, 562.
....., proclamation for well ordering, 46.
....., deputy post-master, *see* Wytton, John.
Courteen, Sir William, 74, 88, 90, 114.
....., ..., letter to, 60.
Cousens, ——, 286.
Covent Garden, Westminster, 145, 266, 335, 576.
....., suppression of taverns in and near, 168, 195, 266, 335, 383, 462, 476.
COVENTRY, THOMAS, LORD, LORD KEEPER, 1, 16, 19, 28, 41, 57, 67, 130, 163, 250, 341, 347, 370, 375, 404, 418, 431, 485, 504, 514.
....., ..., letter of, 340.
....., ..., drafts, notes, memoranda, and other papers of, 30, 87, 216, 339, 340, 367, 499.
....., ..., certificates to, 63, 395 (2), 407, 414, 483, 559.

COVENTRY, THOMAS, LORD—*cont.*
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 65, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 73, 78, 133, 299, 339, 523, 553, 568.
....., ..., petitions to, 310, 376, 379, 445.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 216, 368, 387, 498, 548.
....., ..., his chaplain, *see* Sheldon, Mr.
....., ..., his gentleman, *see* Alured, Mr.
Coventry, co. Warwick, 47, 48, 49, 348, 468.
....., cloths, 577.
COVENTRY AND LICHFIELD, BISHOP, *see* WRIGHT, ROBERT.
Coventry, Mr., 286.
....., Thomas, letter to, 404.
Cowdall, Henry, 531.
Cowdray, Sussex, 186.
Cowes, Isle of Wight, 20, 23 (2), 497, 555.
..... Castle, 20, 22, 172.
....., ..., documents dated from, 16, 22, 172.
....., Captain, *see* Tourney, Humphrey.
....., East, 16, 19.
....., road, 23, 24.
Cowles, George, examination of, 514.
Cowper John, grant to, 316.
....., Middleton, 481, 535.
....., William, grant to, 316.
Cowressye, *see* Coursey.
Cox or Coxe, John, petition of, 384.
....., Richard, 250.
....., William, 62, 394, 396 (2), 407.
Cradock, Matthew, petition of, 39.
Crafoorth, Thomas, 213.
Craford, Patrick, clerk of the Passes and Commissions to administer Oath of Allegiance, petition of, 347.
Crane, Sir Francis, Chancellor of the Garter, 474.
....., ..., papers by, 474 (2).
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., *versus* Roger Daniel and others, 451.
Crane Quay, Dover, 6.
CRANFIELD, LIONEL, EARL OF MIDDLESEX, 278, 543.
Cranmer, Samuel, Alderman of London, 309, 310.
....., ..., and his Deputy, certificate of, 236 (2).
CRAVEN, WILLIAM, LORD, 84, 97, 106, 137.
CRAWFORD, EARL OF, *see* LINDSAY, GEORGE.
CRAWLEY, SIR FRANCIS, JUSTICE OF COMMON PLEAS, 349.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
Crayford, Kent, 57.
Crediton, Devon, 531.
....., hundred, 301, 531.
Creighton, Robert, 437.
Cremer, John, receipt by, 306.
Cressett, Joyce, 513.
....., ..., petition of, 512.
....., Thomas, 512, 513.
....., ..., will of, 513.
....., William, 513.
Cresswell, co. Stafford, 290.
Creuzenach, 36.
Crew, John, chief forester of Delamere Forest, co. Chester, petition of, 370.
Crewe, Sir Randolph, letter of, 520.
....., Sir Thomas, King's Sergeant, commission to, 327.
Crewkerne, co. Somerset, hundred, 253.
....., post of, 101, 102.
Cripplegate, London, ward, alderman, certificate of, 278 (2).
....., ..., deputy, certificate of, 237.
Cripplegate Within, London, 278.
..... Ward, returns for, 236, 278.
Cripplegate Without, London, ward, returns for, 236, 278.
Crispe, Adam, 382.
....., Nicholas, 583.
....., ..., petition of, 459.
....., Toby, 583 (2).
....., William, 319.
Crocker, Hugh, 420.
....., James, 498.
Croft, Lebbeus, 76.
Crofts, Herbert, his brother, 58.
CROKE, SIR GEORGE, JUSTICE OF KING'S BENCH, commission and other papers addressed to, 326, 438, 476.
Croke, Henry, auditor of the Pipe, 320.
Cromwell, Henry, 37.
....., Mr., servant to the Queen of Bohemia, 301.
CROMWELL, THOMAS, LORD, his company, 64.
Crooke, Dr., governor of Bethlehem Hospital, 22.
Crooked Lane, London, 202.
Crookhaven, co. Cork, 241.
Crosby House, St. Helen's, London, 57.
Cross, —, messenger of the Chamber, 480.
Crouch, Edward, 583.
Crow, Sir Sackville, formerly treasurer of the navy, 5, 71, 238, 288, 291, 306, 358.
...., letter of, 279.
....., ..., petition of, 307.
....., ..., other papers of, 307 (2), 539.
....., ..., his paymaster, 238.
Crowder, John, *alias* Broughton, 87.
Croyden, William, 243.
Croydon, Surrey, 176, 196.
Crozier, Anthony, letter of, 199.
Cruyfthooft, J. W., 487.
....., petitions of, 486, 505.

Cudworth, Thomas, bond of, 243.
Cuffe, John, examination of, 260.
....., Robert, petition, 350.
Culpeper, Thomas, and others, 223.
Cumnor, Berks, 103.
Cunningham, Mr.. receiver of the King's revenues, as Prince, 46, 274.
CURLE, WALTER, BISHOP OF WINCHESTER, 152, 379.
Currall, Thomas, 248, 290.
Curtius, Monsr., 253, 254, 280, 283, 285, 293, 301, 337, 393 (2), 407, 496.
Curtius, William, 74.
Curtis, Thomas, information of, 409.
Curtys, Anthony, 328.
....., Susan, 329.
Cussens, Alexander, 5.
Custom House, London, 260, 338, 432.
....., documents dated from, 30, 119, 448, 451, 457.
Customs, 446.
....., farmers of, 32, 390, 441.
....., ..., account of, for 1633, 335, 336.
....., ..., letters of, 30.
....., ..., letters to, 208, 456.
....., ..., warrant to, 337.
....., officers and others, letters to, 18, 432.
...., reference of petition to, 71.
....., abuses in, 32 (3), 33, 538, 555,
....., orders for regulating Levant customs, 432.
....., proposition for prevention of frauds on, 338.
Cutlers, Middlesex, manor, 57.
Cutts, Sir John, 8.
Cyril, patriarch of Constantinople, 280, 423.

D.

Dack, Roger, 295, 334.
Dacorum hundred, Herts, 505.
Dade, Henry, commissary of Suffolk, 421, 424, 431.
....., ..., letters of, 125, 286, 413, 419, 450.
Dagenham, Essex, level, 60.
....., commissioners of sewers for, letters to, 60, 163, 167.
Dainson, William, 341.
Dalby, Gerard, 228, 425 (2).
Dallison, Elizabeth, 579.
....., ..., at suit of Judith May, 578.
....., Sir Maximilian, 479 (2).
....., William, at suit of Judith May, 578, 579.
Dalton, John, 314.
....., ..., petition of, 411.
....., Mr., 450.
Damerham, North, co. Wilts, hundred, 273.
Damport, *see* Davenport.
Damport, Edward, examination of, 48 (2).
DANBY, EARL OF, *see* DANVERS, HENRY.
Dance, Leonard, *alias* Bance, 99, 119, 127.
....., ..., certificate of, 127.
....., ..., examination of, 126.
Dand, Oliver, examination of, 268.
Daniel, Roger, at suit of Sir Francis Crane, 451.
Dann, Oliver, recognizance of, 132.
Dannett, George, 173.
....., ..., letters of, 108, 148, 202, 218.
Dannold, Robert, examination of, 514.
Danske, Stephen, 333.
....., ..., letter of, 515.
Dansker, Capt. Symon, 478.
Dantzic, ship of, 577.
DANVERS, HENRY, EARL OF DANBY, 180, 205.
....., ... commissions to, 53, 326.
Danvers, Sir John, 234.
Darby, John, 442.
Darey, Sir Arthur, 510.
....., Sergeant, 315, 321.
....., Thomas, 75.
....., ..., answer of, to information, 78, 108.
DARCY, THOMAS, EARL RIVERS, report of, 249.
....., ..., letter to, 231.
Darmstadt, 31.
Darnell, Dame Sara, petitions of, 370, 371.
....., Sir Thomas, 370.
....., ..., petition of, 371.
Darrell, Robert, letter of, 88.
....., Sir Sampson, surveyor of victuals for the navy, 4, 31, 92, 182, 192, 202, 206, 215, 217, 222, 229, 232 (2), 242, 245, 247, 249, 415, 419, 502.
....., ..., letters of, 182, 245, 304, 482.
....., ..., letters to, 499, 510.
....., ..., warrants to, 19, 47.
....., ..., his servant, 173, 220
....., ..., appointed steward of manor of East Smithfield, 510.
Dartford, Kent, ville of, 158, 382.
Dartmouth, co. Devon, 404, 532.
....., ship of, 5.
Dason, ——, 99.
D'AUBIGNY, LORD, *see* STUART, GEORGE.
DAVENANT, JOHN, BISHOP OF SALISBURY, 21, 65, 122, 144, 151, 248, 249, 511.
....., ..., letters of, 19, 351, 400.
DAVENPORT, SIR HUMPHREY, CHIEF BARON OF THE EXCHEQUER, 260, 377.
....., ..., commission to, 326, 327.
Davenport, John, 280, 324, 325, 413, 449, 545.
....., ..., letter to, 192.
Daventry, co. Northampton, 9.
Davidson, David, deposition of, 311.
Davies, Captain, 396 (2).

Davies, Lady Eleanor, 261, 266, 274, 480, 536.
....., ..., lines by (?), 266.
....., ..., pamphlet by, 345.
....., ..., petition of, 346.
Davies, Henry, 138.
....., Hugh, and others, petitions of, 263, 302.
....., Philip, brief in suit against, 353.
Davile, Mr., 98.
Davis, Henry, messenger of the chamber, petition of, 343.
....., Thomas, clothier, 108.
....., Thomas, 538.
....., Walter, commission to, 99.
Davison, Robert, keeper of the New Prison in Maiden Lane, London, and of the Clink, 464, 580.
....., ..., warrants to, 312, 441, 450.
....., Uria, 580.
....., William, deputy vice-admiral for co. Lincoln, 175.
Dawes, Abraham, certificate of, 457.
....., ..., letters of, 30, 258.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
....., ..., Sir Abraham, 299.
Dawson, Captain, 1.
....., John, 565.
....., Martin, 371.
....., ..., petition of, 371.
Day, Anthony, deposition of, 328.
....., Jonas, 226.
....., ..., his son, 208.
....., Thomas, 19, 226, 425.
....., ..., petition of, 226.
....., William, 469.
Deal, Kent, 279, 555.
..... Castle, 24, 119.
....., ... captain, *see* Byng, William.
Dean, Benjamin, examination of, 467.
....., Richard, 149.
Dean, co. Lancaster, 557.
Dean Forest, co. Gloucester, 20, 292, 307, 320, 333, 381 (3), 484, 487, 576.
...., deputy constables, 296, and *see* Bridgeman, Sir John.
...., proposition concerning, 539.
...., riots in, 151.
.... survey of trees, 191.
...., farmers, warrant to, 484.
Dean, West, Wilts, documents dated from, 21, 57, 85, 93, 113, 122, 214, 245, 248, 254, 551.
Deane, Henry, 536 (2), 581.
....., Thomas, 292, 296.
Dean's Yard, Westminster, document dated from, 392.
Dearsley, John, answer to petition, 414.
Debley, John, articles against, 341.
Dee, Dr. Francis, Dean of Chichester, Chancellor of Salisbury, 227, 229, 397 (3).
Dee Mills, Chester, 380.
Deer, 388.
....., restraint of killing in Delamere Forest, 370.
Defiance, the, 255, 258, 425, 426, 470.
Delahay, William, and others, 272.
Delamere Forest, co. Chester, 370.
...., ranger, 370.
Delaune, ——, 493.
Delbridge, John, letter of, 460.
Delchainz, Stephen, 141.
....., ..., examination of, 141.
Delegates, Court of, 125.
....., ..., commissioners, letter to, 82.
....., ..., judges, 45.
Delft, 153, 213, 225, 413, 449.
....., documents dated from, 413, 447, 545.
....., English church at, 447.
....., ..., submission signed by, 317.
....., merchant adventurers at, 30, 364, and *see* Misselden, Edward.
Dell, William, secretary to Bishop, afterwards Archbishop, Laud, 224.
....., ..., documents in the handwriting of, 72, 83, 106, 133, 212, 263, 332, 341, 386, 456, 471, 477, 578.
....., ..., documents indorsed by, 190, 320, 450, 452, 505, 511 (2), 560.
....., ..., letter of, 449.
Delton, ——, 69.
De Montagne, Denys, letter of, 440.
Denbigh, co., 274, 378.
....., places in, referred to, 28, 40, 291, 297.
Denbigh, Countess of, *see* Fielding, Susan.
Denbigh, Earl of, *see* Fielding, William.
Denham, Sir John, Baron of the Exchequer, 377.
....., ..., order of, 351.
....., ..., commissions to, 326, 327.
....., ..., letters to, 253, 270, 273, 282, 316.
Denmark, 195, 216, 428, 440, 548.
....., Frederick, late King, 343.
....., King of, 31, 58, 82, 123, 195, 211, 283, 311, 376.
Denmark House, Westminster, documents dated from, 200, 204.
Denne, Henry, 45.
Dennis, Henry, letter of, 259.
Dennison, Stephen, D.D., 481, 579, 582.
Denny, Benjamin, Captain, 501, 506, 507.
....., ..., commission to, 99.
Denton, Sir Thomas, letter of, 49.
Deptford, 1, 21, 35, 39, 54, 70, 96, 103, 118, 123, 131, 139, 147, 168, 172, 186, 208, 226, 248, 251, 255, 290, 303 (2), 304, 310, 311 (2), 314 (3), 333, 335, 403, 410, 416 ? 425 (3), 432, 450, 454 (2), 475 553.

Deptford, documents dated from, 36, 95, 101, 102, 131, 133, 142, 160 (2), 168, 172, 202, 214, 251, 253, 332, 403, 467, 473, 485, 508, 560, 562.
....., Clerk of the Check at, *see* Faulkener, Edward.
....., storekeeper, *see* Wells, John.
Deputy Lieutenants of counties, 180.
....., ..., warrant to, 79.
Derby, co., 302.
....., place in, whence a document is dated, 46.
....., other places in, referred to, 131, 203.
....., musters in, 281.
....., Justices of Assize, 516.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Cavendish, William, Earl of Newcastle.
DERBY, EARL OF, *see* STANLEY, WILLIAM.
Derickson, Capt. John, petition of, 577.
Dering, Sir Edward, Lieutenant of Dover Castle and of the Cinque Ports, 66, 217, 568.
....., ..., answers of, to articles against, 568.
....., ..., letters of, 69, 88, 568 (3).
....., ..., letter to, 56.
Derrick, Francis, information of, 159.
Desney, Thomas, 307.
Dethick, Mr., 16, 39, 442.
Develling, *see* Dublin.
Devon, co., 73, 139, 350, 411, 426, 440, 517.
....., places in whence documents are dated, 110, 208, 230, 270, 298, 404, 460, 561.
....., other places in, referred to, 5, 114, 139, 157, 193, 206, 230, 232, 271, 276, 283, 296, 300, 301 (2), 309, 316, 317, 333, 363, 381, 402, 404 (2), 445, 479, 481, 512, 531, 532, 545, 583.
....., division, south-east, 296.
....., Justices of Assize, orders of, 351 (2).
....., ..., certificate to, 381.
....., Justices of Peace, certificates of, 333, 381, 402, 479, 531, 545.
....., ..., letters of, 296, 300, 301 (2), 316, 404 (2), 445.
....., ..., order of, 350.
....., ..., presentments made to, 283.
....., musters, 114.
....., ports of, 157, 533.
....., vice-admiralty of, 131.
....., collector of tenths, *see* Drake, Sir John.
....., muster master, *see* Vaughan, Nicholas.
....., sheriff, *see* Drake, Sir Francis.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Russell, Francis, Earl of Bedford.
DEVONSHIRE, COUNTESS DOWAGER, *see* CAVENDISH, CHRISTIAN.
Dewell, Joan, 521.
Diamonds, 399.
Dick, Francis, 72 (2).
Dickenson, John, Clerk of the Council, 148, 347, 370.
....., ..., letters to, 4, 500.
Dickson, Richard, 238.
Dieppe, 240, 296.
Dieu Repulse, the, 168, 248 (2), 290.
Digby, Kenelm, letter to, 501.
....., Sir Kenelm, 74.
....., ..., certificate of, 34.
....., ..., letters of, 33, 208.
....., ..., warrant to, 81.
DIGBY, LADY, 29, 30, 49 (2), 73 (2), 74 (2).
....., ..., her servant, *see* Wakelin, Richard.
Digby, Mr., 26.
Digges, Dudley, petition of, 38.
....., Sir Dudley, 291.
....., ..., letter of, 312.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
Dighton, Christopher, searcher of Gravesend, letter to, 261.
Dike, Richard, letter of, 190.
Dillon, Dr., 196.
Dimmock, *see* Dymock.
Dingley, Mr., 174.
Dinley, John, secretary to the Queen of Bohemia, 116, 157, 159, 167, 195, 198.
....., ..., letters of, 58, 211, 253, 254, 283, 284, 292, 301 (2), 458.
....., ..., letters to 105, 253, 298, 453.
....., ..., his servant, 167.
Dinglegoose, co. Kerry, 279.
Dinton, Wilts, 85, 93, 214.
Dios, Mr., 449.
Dipford, Devon, 206.
Dishington, Sir Thomas, 124.
Doctors' Commons, documents dated from, 120, 330.
...., college of Advocates, 419.
Dod, Mr., 298.
Dodington, Sir Francis, petition of, 350.
Dodsworth, Roger, 16.
DOLBEN, DAVID, BISHOP OF BANGOR, 110, 318.
Doleman, Captain, 391.
Dolin, John, 583.
Dolliver, Mr., paymaster of the posts, 101.
Doncaster, co. York, 90, 106, 200, 365.
....., documents dated from, 67, 200.
....., Mayor and others, letter of, 200.
DONE, DAME DOROTHY, at suit of Thomas Done, 575.
Done, Thomas, *versus* Dame Dorothy, 575.
Dorchester, co. Dorset, division, 282, 503.
DORCHESTER, VISCOUNT, *see* CARLETON, DUDLEY.
DORCHESTER, VISCOUNTESS, *see* CARLETON, ANNE.

Dormer, Robert, Earl of Carnarvon, 237.
Dorset, co., 110.
....., places in whence documents are dated, 117, 154, 282.
....., other places in, referred to, 117, 199, 282 (2), 461, 475, 506, 513, 564 (2).
....., Justices of the Peace, 118, 125.
....., ..., certificates of, 117, 282 (2), 475, 513.
....., ..., letter of, 503.
....., muster master, 243.
..... sheriff, letters of, 282, 503.
....., ..., certificates to, 282 (2), 475.
....., vice-admiralty, 131.
....., collector of tenths, *see* Drake, Sir John.
....., deputy vice-admiral, *see* Naper, Robert.
....., Marshal, *see* Fursby, Roger.
....., Lord Lieutenant and Vice-admiral, *see* Howard, Theophilus, Earl of Suffolk.
Dorset, Countess of, *see* Sackville, Mary.
Dorset, Earl of, *see* Sackville, Edward.
Douay, 28.
Douglas, ——, 253, 254.
....., Alford, 260.
Douglas, Lady Eleanor, 261, 274, 346, 480, 536.
....., ..., lines by (?), 266.
....., ..., pamphlet by, 245.
....., ..., petition of, 346.
....., Sir George, 124, 182.
....., Thomas, 78.
Douglas, William, Earl of Morton, Lord Treasurer of Scotland, 370.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
Douse, ——, 573.
....., ..., his wife, 573.
Douthwait, William, 138.
Dove, ——, 294.
....., Samuel, and others, 394, 415.
....., ..., petition of, 306.
Dove, Thomas, late Bishop of Peterborough, 196.
Dove, the, of Minehead, 385 (2).
Dover, 6 (2), 66, 69, 70, 142, 147, 188, 202, 217, 244, 430, 432, 441, 459, 482, 485, 508, 555.
....., documents dated from, 6, 56, 279, 407, 408 (2), 430.
....., customs of, 561.
....., mayor, 28, and others, letters of, 56, 407, 430.
..... pier, 202.
..... port, 441.
....., victualler's office, 32.
....., ship of, 170, 389.
..... Castle, 69.
...., documents dated from, 568 (2).
.... Lieutenant, *see* Dering, Sir Edward.
Dover Road, 82, 96, 202, 430.
Doves, Samuel, *see* Dove.
Dowgate, 557.
..... Ward, London, 236.
...., alderman, certificate of, 277.
Dowle John, 90.
Downame, Dr., 525.
Downes, Roger, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 445.
....., Thomas, 582, 583.
Downhall, Henry, 269.
....., ..., examination of, 268.
Downing, Calybute, treatise by, 164.
....., Richard, petition of, 246.
Downs, the, 5 (2), 6, 16, 17, 20 (2), 25 (2), 32, 37, 51, 82, 102, 117, 129 (2), 141, 142, 154, 156, 167, 174, 180, 182, 202 (3), 220 (2), 244, 245, 257, 260, 279, 430, 523, 538.
....., documents dated from, 20, 24, 25 (2), 96, 102, 116, 117, 178 (2), 185, 186, 191, 200, 202, 205, 208, 212, 221, 232 (2), 244 (2), 245, 249, 256, 257, 263, 538.
Dowsing, William, 424.
Drake, Sir Francis, the circumnavigator, his ship, 416.
....., Sir Francis, sheriff, co. Devon, letter of, 270.
....., ..., letters to, 296, 445.
....., Henry, petition of, 372.
....., Sir John, collector of admiralty tenths, 44.
....., ..., letters to, 426, 564.
....., Mr., 282.
....., William, warrant to, 53.
Drapers' Company, London, 202, 388.
...., answer of, to a petition, 388.
..... Hall, 443.
Draycott, Thomas, Registrar of Vice-Admiralty of North Wales, 84, 109.
Drayton, co. Salop, 130, 463, 503.
..... documents dated from, 130, 463, 503.
Dreadnought, the, 18, 20 (2), 21, 23, 25, 31, 33 (2), 34, 44 (3), 45, 47, 63 (2), 66, 91, 167 (2), 169, 170 (2), 171, 173, 178, 180, 226, 470, 517.
....., documents dated from, 68, 150, 153.
Drewe, Edward, 244, 415.
....., Robert, letters of, 218, 415.
....., ..., letters to, 290, 482.
....., Roger, 244.
....., William, 117, 186, 200, 205, 206, 232 (2), 242, 251, 252.
Dronfield, co. Derby, 203.
Drope, Thomas, 380.
Drummond, Sir David, governor of Stettin, 31.
Drury Lane, London, 462, 557.
Druton, Jacob, 277.
Dublin, 28, 62, 80, 99, 140, 247, 315, 391, 439, 503.
....., documents dated from, 173, 315 (2).
..... bay, 248, 486, 506.

Dublin, churches in, state of, 179.
..... Castle, documents dated from, 179, 522.
....., port of, 173, 247.
Ducie, Sir Robert, alderman of London, 310, 316.
....., ..., certificates of, 234, 236.
....., ..., petition of, 39.
....., ..., letter to, 55.
Duck, Dr. Arthur, Chancellor of Bishoprick of London, 357.
....., ..., commissions to, 327, 530 (4).
....., Thomas, master caulker of Chatham, 238 (2), 508.
....., ..., his late father, 508.
Duckworth, Thomas, page of the bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 436.
....., ..., petition of, 431.
Dudeney, Malachi, 309, 420 (3), 533.
....., ..., tucker to, 420.
Dudley, Joseph, 25, 59 (2), 61.
DUDLEY, LORD, *see* SUTTON, EDWARD.
Dudley, Sir Robert, 387.
Dulbier, John, 522.
Duling, J., letter of, 572.
Dulwich College, master and others, breaches of statute objected against, 419.
Duncombe, Sir Edward, letter of, 6.
Duncan, Dr., 150.
Dundry, Somerset, 583.
Dungannon, co. Tyrone, 418.
DUNGARVAN, LORD, *see* BOYLE, CHARLES.
Dunham Bridge, 545, 546.
Dunkirk, 117, 119, 130, 189, 191, 202, 260, 279 (2), 333, 451, 470, 482, 532, 577.
....., Admiralty of, 311.
....., ships of, 24, 25, 37, 51, 61, 117, 217, 222, 223, 227, 257, 261, 311, 313, 314, 357, 389, 390 (2), 466, 472, 510, 535, 569.
Dunner, Dr., 31, 36, 68.
Dunning, ——, 29.
....., George, 191.
....., Nicholas, 487.
Dunstable, co. Bedford, feoffees of impropriation of, 344.
Dunster, Somerset, document dated from, 504.
....., division, 505.
Dunwich, Suffolk, 368, 413, 453 (2).
Duperoy, Captain, 329, 331.
Duppa, Brian, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, 108, 118 (2), 124, 302, 332, 371.
....., ..., certificate of, 103.
....., ..., letter of, 233.
....., ..., letter to, 571.
....., ..., presentation to, 397.
....., Capt. James, statement of, 183.
Durant, George, 583 (2).
Durham, 68.
....., documents dated from, 83, 138 (2), 154.
....., assizes, 174.
....., Castle, 349.
...., document dated from, 255.
...., Roman catholic prisoners in 349.
..... cathedral, 397.
...., dean and chapter, letter of, 320.
...., ..., letter to, 83.
DURHAM, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326; *and see* MORTON, THOMAS.
Durham, co. places in, referred to, 2, 82, 91, 99, 134, 138, 141, 145 (2), 154, 482.
Durham House, Westminster, 449.
Durham, Henry, 252.
Durie, John, 149, 161, 197, 206, 403, 430, 520, 544, 550, 562, 565.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 17, 31, 36, 68, 192, 329, 406, 417, 427, 439, 509, 517, 525, 547, 554, 566.
....., ..., letters to, 351, 541.
....., ..., his uncle, 525, 554.
Dutton, Charles, 444.
Duvall, Nicholas, page of the Queen's bedchamber, 446.
Dwart, or Jenkyn, John, *see* Jenkyn.
Dye, Samuel, 374.
Dyer, James, letters of, 448, 452.
....., Mr., 143.
Dymock, Sir Edward, 8, 28.
Dysart, ship of, 470.
Dyson, Humphrey, 86.

E.

Exe, the (river), 286.
Earth, *see* Airth.
East, hundred, Cornwall, 69.
....., ... North part, 51, 243.
....., ..., South part, 30, 121.
East, John, 361.
Eastbridge, *see* Magdalen Bridge, Oxford.
Eastcheap, London, 498, 582.
Eastham, Essex, level, commissioners of sewers for, letters to 60, 163.

East India Company, 69, 88, 95, 98, 101, 108, 124, 147, 191, 217, 263, 271, 289, 433, 515.
...., versus Waterman, 316.
...., and Holland, differences between, 217 (3), 229, 257, 259, 300, 364.
...., Governor and others, letter to, 493.
...., ships of, 6 (3), 141, 519.
East India Company of Holland, ships of, 16, 17, 19, 20, 22, 23, 26, 109, 141, 172.
East Indies, 17, 33, 232, 307, 357, 433, 570.
Eastland, 441.
....., company, 191.
....., merchants, 71, 147.
...., report of, 577.
Eaton, John, 40.
....., Prestwick, 193.
....., ..., letters of, 7 (2), 158, 193 (3), 258, 458, 464, 540.
....., Thomas, examination of, 514.
Ebson, John, affidavit of, 260.
Ecclesiastical Commission, 326, 327 (4), and *see* High Commission Court.
...., Commissioners, letter of, 538.
Eden, Dr., 193, 357, 583.
....., Thomas, master in Chancery, commission to, 327.
Edgar, Miles, 577.
Edgecombe, at suit of May, 258.
Edinburgh, 74, 95, 104, 119, 140.
....., documents dated from, 72, 112, 122, 137, 312.
....., co., places in, whence documents are dated, 100, 119, 122, 159.
....., other places in referred to, 33, 119.
Edisbury, John, 556.
....., Kenrick, Surveyor of the Navy, 63, 101, 132, 139, 143, 247, 261, 407, 426, 479, 488, 495, 529, 571.
....., ..., account by, of sales, of old stores, 311.
....., ..., certificate of, 44.
....., ..., deposition of, 311.
....., ..., estimate by, 390.
....., ..., letters of, 36, 101, 102, 131, 133, 142, 147, 202, 214, 239, 251, 253, 332, 403, 454, 467, 473, 485, 508, 531, 560, 562.
....., ..., petition of, 355.
....., ..., certificate to, 103.
....., ..., letter to, 256.
Edmondes, Thomas, petition of, 348.
Edmondes, Sir Thomas, Treasurer of the Household, 250, 431, 455.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
Edmonds, Robert, 96.
Edward II., 442.
Edward III., 213, 342.
Edward IV., 342, 380.
Edward V., 342.
Edward VI., 222, 279, 342, 556.
Edwards, John, examination of, 514.
....., Reese, 40.
....., Thomas, 215.
Edwinstree, Herts, hundred, 50, 294, 381.
Effingham, Surrey, high constables of, letter to, 46.
....., ..., hundred, 144, 464.
Egerton, John, prisoner, petition of, 348.
Egerton, John, Earl of Bridgewater, Lord President of Wales, 75, 308, 372.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 229, 265, 378.
Egham, co. Surrey, 377.
Eight Hundred Fen, co. Lincoln, drainage of, 23, 35, 459, 468.
Ekins, John, 583.
Elcock, Alexander, 513.
Eldred, ——, letter to, 324.
....., Philip, 207.
Elector Palatine, *see* Charles Lewis.
Elegy, by Alexander Gil, 373.
Eliot, ——, sister to Dr. Nicholas, 156
Eliza, the, of London, 456.
Eliott, Sir Thomas, 468.
....., letters of, 469.
....., reference of petition to, 469.
....., summons by, 469.
Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia, *see* Bohemia.
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 223, 233, 251, 267, 342, 343 (2), 353, 365, 382, 433, 510.
....., Camden's history of, 378.
....., pensions granted by, 27.
Elizabeth, the, of London, 54.
..... and Anne, of London, 53, 389.
..... and Anne and Judith, of London, 395.
Elkin, John, 246, 248.
....., Mrs , 582.
Elliot, the page, 220.
....., ..., brother to Nicholas, 227.
Ellis, George, petition of, 383.
....., Thomas, about to travel, 174.
....., ..., defendant in high commission, 239.
Ellsworth, William, water bailiff and marshal for Admiralty of Ireland, 24, 81, 174, 334.
Ellzey, Henry, letter of, 239.
....., ..., his father, 239.
....., John, petition of, 365.
Elm Bridge, co. Surrey, hundred, 291, 496.

Elmes, William, and others, certificate of, 123.
Elmhirst, John, letter of, 28.
....., ..., letter to, 28.
Elphinstone, Mr., 315, 442.
Elworthy, William, petitions of, 444, 445, 514.
Ely, Isle of, co. Cambridge, 69.
Ely, Bishop of, commission to, 326.
Ely, Viscount, *see* Loftus, Adam.
Emmanuel College, Cambridge, master, *see* Sancroft, William.
Enfield, Middlesex, manor, 463.
....., co. Stafford, 344.
England, New, *see* New England.
Ennes, Sir John, 469.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 469.
Enthusiasts and lunatics, papers of, 146, 204, 266, 345, 346 (2), 530.
Epsham, *see* Epsom.
Epsley, *see* Hippisley.
Epsom, Surrey, 85, 98.
Erfurt, 194, 406, 427.
Erith, Kent, manor, 57.
Erlisman, Katherine, 435.
Ermington, Devon, hundred, 404.
Erskine, James, Earl of Buchan, 525.
Erskine, John, Earl of Mar, commission to, 326.
Erskine, Thomas, Earl of Kellie, commission to, 326.
Essex, 268, 296, 437, 507, 508, 527.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 50, 65, 68, 153, 231, 245, 249, 315, 324, 419, 523, 528.
....., other places in, referred to, 33, 51, 60, 62. 80, 99, 126, 143, 150 (2), 153, 163, 167, 170 (2), 171, 176, 177, 187, 219, 222, 223, 231, 239, 249 (2), 260, 261, 268, 281, 321, 323, 324, 328, 356, 402, 432, 436, 473, 480, 481, 488, 493, 494, 519, 528, 552, 580, 583.
....., cloths, 577.
...., commissioners of sewers for levels in, letter of, 177.
....., ..., letters to, 60, 163, 167.
....., Justices of Peace, 176.
....., ..., certificate of, 222.
....., deputy vice-admiral, *see* Pulley, Richard.
....., vice-admiral, *see* Rich, Robert, Earl of Warwick.
Estcourt, Edmund, 498.
Estimates, navy, 60, 64, 161, 197, 336, 355, 390 (2), 422 (2), 446, 508, 553.
....., ordnance, 44.
....., victualling and re-victualling, 162, 182, 211.
Eton, 103; College, 429.
....., ..., master and fellows, letter to, 77.
Eure, Sampson, King's attorney for Wales, 372.
....., ..., petition of, 372.
Eure, William, Lord, 368.
Evan, Enoch ap, 162.
....., ..., confession of, 133.
....., ..., examination of, 133.
....., Joan, 133, 162.
....., John, 133, 162.
Evans, Mr., 199.
Evelyn, Sir John, 542.
Evelyn, Mr., 113, 122, 293, 374, 493, 501, 551, 567.
....., Mrs., 227, 542.
....., Richard, sheriff, Surrey, letter to, 464.
Everett, Edward, 530.
Everton, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., inhabitants' petitions of, 286, 367.
Every, Henry, 420.
....., William, petition of, 350.
Ewell, Surrey, 46, 125, 330, 429.
Ewer, Henry, 139.
Exchange, the, New, 35.
....., the Royal, 338, 541.
Exchequer, the, 63, 125, 155, 167, 192, 196, 205, 320, 323, 351, 356 (2), 377, 396, 418, 419, 442, 466, 472, 511, 513, 518, 527, 528, 576.
....., certificates from, 565, 574.
....., Great Roll, of, 362.
....., officers of, letter to, 441.
....., Treasurer and under treasurer of, warrant to, 331.
....., Barons, *see* Denham, Sir John; Weston, Sir James; Trevor, Sir Thomas.
....., Chamberlains, *see* Carew, Sir Nicholas.
....., Chancellor of, *see* Cottington, Francis, Lord.
....., Chief Baron, *see* Davenport, Sir Humphrey; Walter, Sir John.
....., messenger, *see* Gowman, ——.
Exchequer Chamber, 287, 295, 351.
Exeter, 114, 271, 309, 317, 363, 420 (7), 517.
....., documents dated from, 110, 208, 404, 420.
....., Dean and Chapter, 110.
....., Mayor, 576.
....., ... and others, letter of, 420.
....., ..., petition of, 230.
....., merchants of, trading to France, statements of grievances, 240, 363.
....., ..., propositions made by, 271.
....., ..., agreement with merchants of London trading to France, 292 (2).
....., ..., petitions of, 309, 533.
....., ..., ..., report on, 420.
....., Governor of, *see* Spicer, Nicholas.
....., Comptroller of Customs, *see* Kendall, George.
....., Dean, *see* Peterson, William.
Exeter, Bishop of, commision to, 326; *and see* Hall, Joseph.
Exeter, Countess of, *see* Cecil, Eliza.
Exeter, Earls of, *see* Cecil, Thomas and William.

Exeter Merchant, the (ship), 252, 389.
Exminster, Devon, hundred, 283.
Exmoor, Somerset and Devon, Forest, tithes of, reasons concerning the King's grant of, 276.
Expedition, the, of London, 555.
Eye, Suffolk, 577.
....., document dated from, 423.
....., late Bailiffs, letter of, 423.
Eyll, Thomas, certificate of, 10.
Eynsham, monastery, 574.
Eyre, Thomas, tract by, 185.
Eyre, Court of Justice in, 576.
Eyton, Sir Philip, sheriff, Salop, certificates to, 174, 181, 267.
....., ..., letters to, 181, 210, 227.

F.

Fairfax, Daniel, petition of, 357.
FAIRFAX, THOMAS, VISCOUNT, 60.
Fairs, *see* Bristol, Gravesend, St. James's.
Falconer, Mr., case about the vicarage of Burford, Wilts, 505.
Falkland, co. Fife, 133, 138.
....., document dated from, 133.
FALKLAND, VISCOUNT, *see* CARY, HENRY.
Fallowfield, Henry, examination of, 268.
Falmouth, co. Cornwall 17, 232, 295.
....., ship of, 154.
Fancy, the order of, 86.
Fane, *see* Vane.
Fanshawe, Mr., 52.
....., Sir Thomas, 177.
....., William, Auditor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 299.
....., ..., apportionment by, 299.
....., ..., petition of, 387.
....., ..., report of, 8.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 8.
Farley, co. Hants, 227.
Farm, account of sale of stock, 550.
Farningham, Kent, 162.
Farringdon, Berks, hundred, 561.
Farringdon Within, London, Ward, 237.
...., Alderman, certificate of, 278.
..... Without, Ward, Alderman, certificate of, 277.
...., ... deputy, certificates of, 235, 278,
...., Common Councilmen, certificates of, 235 (2).
Farryer, Thomas, petition of, 354.
Farthing tokens, 361, 448.
....., counterfeiting, 451.
Fasby, Peter, 99.
Faulkener, Edward, clerk of the check at Deptford, bill of, 258.
....., ..., letters to, 258, 262.
Favell, Mr., 518.
Faversham, Kent, 81, 216, 222, 291, 312, 313, 333 (2), 430, 432, 493.
....., document dated from, 442.
....., hundred, 209.
....., liberty of, 313, 442.
....., water bailiff, *see* Askew, Thomas.
Fawdon, William, 138.
Fawley, Berks, 379.
....., Hants, division, 273.
Fawne, John, 583.
Feering, Essex, 481, 580.
Fees, 138, 224, 243, 280, 308, 316, 317, 341, 353, 370, 390, 402 (2), 435, 472, 513, 518.
....., Commissioners for, certificates of, 341.
....., ..., letter to, 38.
....., tables of, 124, 346.
Felsham, Suffolk, 481.
Feltham, Thomas, examination of, 540.
Felton, Edmund, petitions of, 372, 373.
....., ..., his father, mother, and their children, 372.
....., John, 175.
Fen, Humfrey, the eldest, introduction to will of, 468.
....., Richard, Alderman of London, certificate of, 235, 237.
....., ..., report of, 3.
Fenchurch Street, London, 183.
Fenn, Thomas, 531, 549, 567.
....., ..., petition of, 570.
Fenner, Sir Gregory, 428.
Fens draining:—
Hatfield Chase, 8, 65, 125, 131, 135, 152, 199, 271, 367, 521.
Lincolnshire, 23, 35, 95, 145, 181, 366 (3), 369, 404, 459, 468, 490, 491.
Nottinghamshire, 216, 286 (2), 303 (2), 315, 367, 404, 537 (2).
imprisonment of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, 162, 304 (2).
Commissioners to make composition for, in co. Lincoln, letter to, 181.
Fenwick, John, 470.
Feoffees of impropriations, lists of, 344 (2).
Feria, Duke of, 194, 202, 430.
....., ..., his sister, 195.
Fernehill, Berks, 96.
Ferrabosco, Henry, musician, 446.
Ferrare, Pier, 64, 287.

Ferrer, Capt. Constance, 327, 392.
Ferrers and Briggs, 256.
Ferriby, Anthony, purveyor of carriages to the Ordnance Office, 105.
Ferris, Richard, petition of, 495.
Fetherstonhalgh, John, 520.
....., Ralph, 520.
Fettiplace, Thomas, letter of, 560.
Fidler, Henry, 243.
FIELD, THEOPHILUS, BISHOP OF ST. DAVIDS, 37, 38.
FIELDING, LADY ANNE, 3, 46.
FIELDING, BASIL, LORD, 14, 15, 17.
....., ..., submission of, 15 (3).
FIELDING, SUSAN, COUNTESS OF DENBIGH, 50.
FIELDING, WILLIAM, EARL OF DENBIGH, 141, 195, 207, 232.
FIENNES, WILLIAM, VISCOUNT SAY AND SELE, 164.
Fife, co., document dated from a place in, 133.
....., other places in, referred to, 133, 138.
Finch, Emanuel, petition of, 13.
....., ... answer to, 296.
Finch, Sir John, 347.
....., ..., opinion of, 10.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 377.
Fines, 238, 250, 252, 261, 274, 276, 279, 281, 284, 306, 348, 379, 381, 382, 383, 385, 387, 388, 412, 423, 431, 438, 442, 443, 451 (2), 464, 476, 480 (11), 481 (7), 518, 535 (2), 552, 563, 575 (2), 580, 584.
FINET, SIR JOHN, MASTER OF THE CEREMONIES, 192, 206, 520.
....., ..., bill of, 272.
....., ..., letters to, 161, 466.
Finsbury, London, 80.
....., farm, 501.
....., fields, document dated from, 146.
Finx Lane, London, 234, 235.
Fiot, Peter, 371.
Fisher, the Jesuit, Abp. Laud's answer to, 560.
....., Susan, 370, 371.
....., William, 561.
....., ..., petition of, 561.
Fishing, minutes of the business of the society (Nicholas's notes), 26, 41, 42, 102, 122.
....., society for, 25, 42 (7), 43, 44, 52, 55, 71, 122, 167, 179, 180, 185, 191, 203, 282, 367.
....., Question of restraining the transportation of fish in aliens' bottoms, 318, 322, 367 (2), 404, 446, 459, 532, 576.
Fishing Business, the, commissioners for, 25.
....., ..., petition to, 25.
Fitz, Henry, 480.
Fitzer, Mr., 68.
FITZWILLIAM, WILLIAM, LORD, 105,
Flag, right of, given to England in the Narrow Seas, 70, 96 (2), 264, 582 (2), 549.
....., proclamation, that subjects of South Britain should carry the St. George's Cross, those of North Britain the St. Andrew's Cross, and only King's ships the Union flag, 569.
Flanders, 117 (2), 127, 176, 206, 217, 279, 430.
....., ships of, 412, 413, 430.
FLANDERS, ISABELLA CLARA EUGENIA, ARCHDUCHESS OF, 35, 82, 176, 195, 479.
....., ..., agent from England to, *see* Gerbier, Balthazar.
Fleet, the (prison), 51, 75, 80, 110, 152, 158, 158 (2), 262, 310 (2), 349, 360, 361, 365, 387, 423, 463, 477, 526.
....., documents dated from, 169, 175.
....., warden, *see* Hopkins, Henry.
....., deputy warden, *see* Ingram, James.
..... Conduit, London, 201, 293.
Fleet Street, London, 104, 235, 278, 536.
FLEETWOOD, SIR MILES, 140, 439.
FLEETWOOD, SIR RICHARD, 373.
Fleming, Denis, clerk of the navy, 133, 414, 470, 483, 488.
....., ..., papers of, 44, 311, 355, 570, 571.
....., ..., certificate to, 103.
....., John, 445, 522.
....., ..., dispute between, and William Norres, 445, 491.
Fletcher, John, certificate of, 235.
....., Jonathan, *alias* Slack, 571.
....., Mr., 420.
....., William, 108.
Flint, co., 378.
Flixton, Suffolk, 350.
Flood, Edward, 11.
..... Henry, *alias* Francis Smith, *alias* Rivers, *alias* Seymons, 223.
....., statement of facts relating to, 224.
Florence, 256, 497.
....., document dated from, 63.
Flower, John, petition of, 572.
....., Thomas, 281, 561.
....., Tristram, 381.
Flushing, 24, 26, 172, 189, 191, 312, 395, 442, 448, 492, 568.
....., ships of, 35, 430, 568, 572 (2).
Fogg, Capt. Richard, 25, 51, 154, 475, 527, 546 (2), 549.
....., ..., letters of, 20, 24, 25 (2), 37, 513.
....., ..., letter to, 501.
....., ..., warrants to, 5, 29.
FOLJAMBE, LADY, 301.
Folkestone, Kent, 199.
Fonthill, Wilts, 206, 346.
Forbes, James, 30, 280, 317, 324, 406, 449.
....., ..., letters of, 413, 545.

Forbes, John, 449.
....., ..., letter of, 447.
Foreland, North, 222.
Forest, division, Berks, 117, 545.
Forests and Woods, *see* Berkeley, Chapwood, Dean, Delamere, Exmoor, Hainault, Homewood, Langley, the New, Sherwood, Shotover, Stow, Teasdale, Waltham, Whittlewood, Windsor.
....., suggestion for preservation of, 308.
Forster, Matthew, 521.
Fortescue, Edmond, 54.
....., Mr., 187, 201.
Forth, the, 140.
Fortries, Mr., 208.
Fortune, the, 1, 147, 149, 152, 508, 560.
....., of Flushing, 568.
....., in North Holland, 512.
....., ..., owners, 511.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 506.
Foss-dyke, co. Lincoln, cleansing, 317.
Foster, ——, his wife, 230.
....., Sir Humphrey, 481.
....., Mr., letter to, 201.
Foster Lane, London, 428.
Fothergill, Thomas, examination of, 268.
Fotherley, Thomas, 57, 205.
Foulis, Sir David, cause against, at suit of Attorney General, 244, 303, 306.
....., Henry, the like, 303, 306.
Fowell, Sir Edmund, and others, articles between, 206.
....., Edmund, 404.
....., ..., petition of, 532.
....., Mary, 206.
....., Richard, 579, 582.
Fowey, Cornwall, 318.
Fowke, Anthony, 344.
Fowkes, Henry, at suit of Attorney General Noy, 130.
Fowler, Matthew, 37, 47.
....., Robert, petition of, 294.
Fox, or Foxe, Alexander, 175.
....., Ralph, 57.
....., ..., and Sir Henry Compton, indenture between, and Spencer, Earl of Northampton, 57.
Foxcraft, George, 493.
Foxwell, ——, uncle to John Rowdon, 155.
Frampton, co. Dorset, document dated from, 282.
France, 3, 11, 28, 66, 88, 159, 187, 194, 199, 200, 230, 251, 271, 280, 294, 309, 363 (2), 393, 394, 406 (2), 413, 441 (2), 453, 461, 485, 488, 495 (2), 508, 518, 576.
....., Ambassador from, in England, 66, 200, 282, 348, 358, 453, 554.
....., Court of, 517.
....., English Ambassador in, 364.
....., ill treatment of English merchants in, 208, 230 (2), 240, 282, 363 (4).
France, proposal for removal of the trade to new staple towns, 271 (3).
....., the like for junction of the merchants trading to France from London and Exeter, 271, 292 (2).
....., rumour of warlike preparations in, 488, 499, 504, 507 (2), 515, 516, 518, 519, 527, 546.
....., King of, 2, 58, 195, 229, 241, 393, 417, 427, 439, 472, 497, 519, 554, 578.
....., ships of, 154, 157, 500, 507, 516, 518, 527, 572.
Francis, William, petition of, 350.
Franckland, Charles, letter of, 518.
Franeker, 213.
Frankfort, 31, 406, 427, 497, 509, 554, 565.
....., documents dated from, 31, 36, 68, 192.
....., diet to be held at, 440, 517, 544, 548, 554, 562, 565, 566.
Frankfort-on-the-Maine, document dated from, 202.
Frankfort-on-the-Oder, 293.
Franklyn, Richard, the elder and younger, 373.
Fraunson, Jacob, 296.
Freake, John, 581.
Freeman, George, and others, presentment made by, 573.
....., John, 434.
....., Ralph, alderman, afterwards Lord Mayor of London, 1633–4, 195, 293, 316, 337, 437 (2), 461, 464.
....., ..., certificate of, 236.
....., ..., and others, 433, 457.
....., ..., ..., certificate of, 337.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 276.
....., ..., certificates to, 276 (2), 277 (15), 278 (13).
....., ..., letters to, 383, 427, 443, 501.
....., ..., death of, 514.
Freeman, Sir Ralph, Master of Requests, 57.
....., Richard, 316.
....., Thomas, petition of, 39.
Fremington, Devon, hundred, 333.
French, at suit of Sir Edward Stanhope, 250.
....., Robert, 574.
Friday Street, London, 17, 26.
Friesland, 311.
Friesland, Duke of, 194.
Frindsbury, Kent, document dated from, 290.
Frinstead, Kent, 408.
Frith, Thomas, groom of the Chamber, 425.
....., petitions of, 158, 216, 426.
Frizell, William, postmaster for foreign services, 39, 71, 103, 128, 129, 197.
Fromond, Mr., 349.
Frost, William, 584.
Frumman, Bartholomew, 223.
....., statement relating to, 224.

Fryer, Christopher, 243.
....., Henry, 376, 379.
Fulham, co. Middlesex, 460.
....., documents dated from, 197, 206.
Fulham House, document dated from, 201.
Fuller, Thomas, 480.
Fullers of cloth, petition of, 165.
Fullers' earth, prohibited export of, 217, 221, 223, 228, 250.
Fulwood, Ann, 262.
....., Christopher, letter of, 516.
....., Humphrey, 82.
....., ..., letters of, 500, 550 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 2, 20, 26, 56, 58, 68, 69, 82, 92, 103, 129, 138 (2), 153, 205, 257, 262 (2), 290, 369, 465, 485, 504, 516.
....., ..., his wife, 92, 369, 465.
....., ..., letter of, 550.
Fulwood, Lady, 26.
Fulwood, Mary, letter of, 2.
....., Mr., 138 (2).
Furness, Joseph, 257.
....., Rowland, 200.
Fursby, Roger, Marshal of the Admiralty for Dorset, 461.
Fussell, John, 243.

G.

Gainsborough, Lincoln, 537.
Gainsford, John, 427.
Gairdner, David, 119, 159.
Galence, Jacob, 312.
Gallas, ——, 518.
Game, 40.
....., warrant for preservation of, 337.
Gamull, Francis, 514.
....., ..., petition of, 380.
Gardners' Lane, Westminster? 23.
Garfield, Berks, hundred, 561.
Gargrave, Mary, petition of, 477.
Garland, the, 255, 470, 473, 483, 493, 499 (3), 500, 501 (4), 502, 508, 509, 531, 539, 553, 569.
Garlickhithe, 286.
Garner, Dr., 196.
Garnier, ——, 496.
Garrard, Sir John, 171.
Garstang, co. Lancaster, 467.
Garter, order of, Chancellor, *see* Crane, Sir Francis.
....., ..., discourse concerning the institution, 342.
Garter King at Arms, *see* Segar, Sir William; Borough, Sir John.
Garway, Henry, alderman of London, 102.
....., ..., certificates of, 236, 237.
....., ..., petitions of, 39 (2).
....., ..., report of, 22 (2).
Garwell, Bartholomew, 270.
Gascoigne, James, 476.
Gatehouse of the Palace of Whitehall, 242.
Gatehouse Prison, Westminster, 257 (2), 26 346, 348, 535, 579, 580, 583.
....., document dated from, 321.
....., keeper of, *see* Weekes, Aquila.
Gates, Thomas, 226 (2), 238 (3).
....., ..., petition of, 226.
Gatford, Lionel, 279.
....., ..., letter of, 150 (2).
Gayhurst, Bucks, 26, 29.
Gayner or Gaynour, Capt. Thomas, 410, 414, 418, 421, 497, 506, 512.
....., ..., commission to, 99.
Gazettes, petition for publication of to be resumed, 222.
Gedney, co. Lincoln, 8, 28.
Gee, John, 11, 39.
Genaldsbury, manor, co. Hertford, 380.
Genoa, 358, 395.
....., ship of, 451.
Geoghegan, Anthony, examination of, 28.
George, the, (Inn) near Charing Cross, document dated from, 323.
George, the, (ship), of Queensferry, 546.
Gerard, Dr., 31,
Gerbier, Balthazar, English agent with the archduchess, 77, 82.
Germany, 13, 36, 39, 76, 100, 124, 137, 142, 147, 149, 155, 161, 176, 178, 189, 194, 195, 209, 216, 241, 254, 301, 329, 337, 354, 393, 403, 413, 417, 427, 430, 439, 441, 453, 466, 517, 518, 541, 548.
....., Ambassador to, *see* Anstruther, Sir Robert.
....., Emperor, 76, 242, 399, 407, 554.
Gerrard, Philip, 335 (2).
....., Sir Charles and little Charles, 280.
Gibbins, Mr., 372.
Gibbon, Capt. Sidrack, letter of, 154.
Gibbons, John, 52.
Gibraltar, 365.
Gibson, Alice, petition of, 308.
Giffard, John, petition of, 458.
Giffin, Robert, 540.
Gifford, Emanuel, 572.
....., Dr., 402.
Gift of God, the (ship), 119.
....., ..., of Wells, co. Norfolk, 394.
Gig-mills, use of, 316,
....., reasons against, 164.
....., suppression of, 577.
Gil, Alexander, elegy by, 373.
Gilbert, Capt. John, 224, 305 (2).
....., Richard, 261.
....., Thomas, 278.
Gilding, William, grant to, 317.
Giles, at suit of Andrew Burrell, 69.
Gillett, Mr., 17.

Gillingham, Kent, 96.
....., list of fishermen, 171.
Gilvin, Thomas, 127, 143, 154.
....., William, 143, 170, 171.
....., ..., discharge of, 170.
Glamorgan, co. 354.
Glanville, George, 60, 163, 176, 177.
Glass House, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 66.
GLEMHAM, SIR THOMAS, uncle to Viscount Bayning, 16.
Gload, Isaac, 433.
Gloucester, 20, 148, 164, 215, 343 (2).
....., documents dated from, 164, 166.
....., castle, 259.
....., feoffees of impropriations, 344.
....., mayor of, and others, 343.
GLOUCESTER, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326, *and see* GOODMAN, GODFREY.
Gloucester, co., places in, whence documents are dated, 249, 259.
....., other places in, referred to, 20, 87, 108, 151, 165, 191, 292, 296, 307, 317, 320, 333, 353, 380, 381 (3), 484, 487, 498, 576.
....., deputy lieutenants, petition of, 374.
....., Justices of Assize, 26, 178, 184.
....., ..., letter of, 164.
....., ..., letters and other papers addressed to, 151, 165 (3), 166.
....., Justices of Peace, 165.
....., ..., certificate and letters of, 165, 249, 259, 409.
....., ..., letters and petition to, 165, 166 (2).
....., weavers and clothiers, 316.
.. .., ..., letters of, 166 (2).
....., ..., petitions of, 165, 184 (2), 262, 339.
....., glovers, skinners, and whittawers, society of, 330.
GLOUCESTER, DUKE OF, *see* PLANTAGENET, THOMAS.
Goad, Thomas, D.D., commission to, 327.
....., ..., examination of, 268.
Goddard, *versus* Ardin, 243.
....., *versus* Ladd, 250.
....., Henry, 64, 208.
....., ..., petitions of, 41, 390.
....., ..., ..., answer to, 417.
Godolphin, Sir Francis, Governor of Scilly, 42, 60, 80, 112, 335.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 40, 74, 112 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 528.
....., Lieut. John, 112 (2).
GODWIN, FRANCIS, LATE BISHOP OF HEREFORD, 40, 323, 471.
Goffe, Stephen, letters of 7, 30, 279, 324, 449.
Goffrith, Andrew, 482.
Gold coin, export of, 251, 495.
Gold, Polycarpus, examination of, 540.
Goldsmith, ——, 570.
Gomeldon, ——, 448.
....., William, 177.
Gondomar, the former Spanish ambassador, 201.
Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, master, *see* Bachcroft, Thomas.
Gooch, Charles, 368.
Good, Dr., 39.
Goodenough, John, 451 (2).
GOODMAN, GODFREY, BISHOP OF GLOUCESTER, 323, 353, 380, 397, 498.
....., ..., letters of, 323, 435.
....., ..., act of renunciation of see of Hereford, 331.
....., ..., letter to, 452.
....., ..., John, 396.
Goodwin, Dr., letter to, 41.
....., Henry, letter of, 205.
....., John, one of the four masters attendant, 18, 31, 288, 502, 507 (2), 527, 546 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 25, 490, 515, 516, 519, 571.
....., ..., and others, letter of, 490.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 571.
....., ..., instructions to, 32.
....., ..., letters to, 507, 510, 527, 555.
....., ..., his wife, 572.
....., Thomas, 130.
Goodwyn, Nathaniel, 388 (2).
Goodyer, Mr., 324.
Gordon, Sir Alexander, petition of, 41.
Gore, Alderman Sir John, certificate of, 235.
....., ..., and others, petition of, 307.
....., William, 217, 272.
....., ..., declaration of, 239, 240.
....., ..., his ship, 220.
Gore-End, in the Thames, 150.
Goring, George, 14, 15 (2), 17, 292, 301, 324, 485.
....., ..., submission of, 15 (4).
GORING, GEORGE, LORD, 84, 85, 89, 91, 92, 93 (2), 95, 97, 104, 105, 106, 107 (2), 111, 115, 116, 122, 128, 137, 139 (3), 148, 149, 157, 159, 160, 195, 253, 279, 283, 292, 301, 386, 485, 518.
....., ..., letters of, 87, 95.
....., ..., letters to, 83, 84 (2), 150 (2), 543.
GORING, LADY, 485.
Gosman, ——, 127.
Gosnell, ——, Judge of Vice-Admiralty of Munster, 491.
Gosnold, Captain, account rendered by, 339.
Gosport, Hants, document dated from, 192.
Goss, Corsley, 437.
Gothurst, Bucks, 74 (2).
....., document dated from, 35.

Gouge, William, D.D., 287.
....., ..., certificate by, 85.
Gough, Thomas, 364, 476.
Gowman, ——, messenger of the Exchequer, 138.
Gracechurch Street, London, 447.
Graces, late Monastery of, next the Tower of London, 510.
Grafton, co. Northampton, 474.
....., Regis, co. Northampton, 581.
Grafton, Ralph, 431.
GRAHAM, WILLIAM, EARL OF AIRTH, 95.
Grame, Abraham, 480.
GRANDISON, VISCOUNT, THE LATE, *see* ST. JOHN, OLIVER.
Grand Signor, the, 189.
Grantham, co. Lincoln, 61.
Granville, Mr. 122.
Grave, Peter de, petition of, 572.
Gravelines, 117.
Gravenor, Martha, 295.
Graver, Thomas, examination of, 232.
Gravesend, 104, 207, 260, 333, 393, 470 (2), 519, 523.
....., document dated from, 261.
....., fair, 246.
....., mayor, 215.
....., fort at, 460.
Gray, ——, messenger, 349.
....., Henry, and others, at suit of Robert Reeve, 575.
Gray's Inn, 138 (2), 176, 335, 372, 398.
....., documents dated from, 174, 306.
Gray's Inn Lane, 223.
Greatebach, Daniel, examination of, 514.
Great Hale, co, Lincoln, 270.
Great Hormead, co. Herts, 478.
Great Mogul, the, 195.
Great St. Helens, 28.
Great Seahorse, the, 129, 130, 131, 141, 151 (2), 154, 160, 211, 226, 228, 238, 242, 272, 416, 493, 512, 513, 521, 540, 570 (2).
....., inventories of goods taken out of, 212, 221.
....., officers of, letter of, 512.
Greatworth, co. Northampton, 469.
Greaves, John, 455.
Greek press, 423, 434, 476.
Green, Grene, or Greene, Amy, *alias* Holland, 481, 535.
....., Edmund, 207.
....., Edward, chief graver of the mint, petition of, 361.
....., Giles, 564.
....., John, 59 (2), 61.
....., Lawrence, 434.
....., Mr., 282.
....., Robert, maimed soldier, 302.
....., Robert, defendant in High Commission, 480.
Greenall, Robert, at suit of John Rodman, 575.
Green Cloth, 230.
Green Dragon, in Bishopsgate Street, 443.
....., tavern, opposite St. Paul's, 519.
Greenhill, John, rules for regulation of the High Commission office, 346.
Greenland, 33.
....., company of adventurers to, 310, 365.
....., ..., deputies of, 365.
Greenoway, Thomas, at suit of, Solomon Barnard,
Green, the, Richmond, Surrey, 279, 531.
Green's Norton, co. Northampton, 30, 49.
Greenwich, 71, 83, 85, 93, 99, 106, 112, 126, 140, 167, 176, 260, 274, 536.
....., documents dated from, 63, 95, 99, 149, 158, 162, 172, 364.
....., ballast wharf, 260.
Greenwich, East, manor, 463.
....., parishioners, certificate of, 67.
Grenville, Sir Barnard, 184.
....., ..., letter of, 157.
....., Sir Richard, 158, 379.
....., ..., petition of, 158.
....., ..., his wife, 158, 379.
Gresham, John, affidavit of, 505.
GREVILLE, FULKE, THE LATE LORD BROOKE, 372.
GREVILLE, ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, 8, 164, 564.
GREY, ELIZABETH, COUNTESS OF KENT, 297.
GREY, HENRY, EARL OF KENT, 297.
GREY, HENRY, EARL OF STAMFORD, letter to, 491.
GREY, WILLIAM, LORD GREY OF WARK, letter to, 145.
Grey, Sir William de, petition of, 385.
Grey Eagle, the, of Amsterdam, 246, 247 (3), 248.
Greytree, co. Hereford, hundred, 138.
Grice, Nicholas, 353.
Griffin, Edwin, at suit of the Attorney General, 43, 50.
....., Justice, 349.
....., Mr., 323.
....., Thomas, 99, 119, 127.
....., ..., certificate of, 127.
....., ..., examination of, 126.
Griffin, the, of London, 389.
Griffith, Edmond, Dean of Bangor, 318.
....., Edward, servant to lady Wake, 398.
....., Sir Henry, sheriff, co. Stafford, letters to, 557, 563.
....., John, Vice-Admiral of North Wales, 492, 527, 546.
....., ..., letters of, 84, 152, 484.
....., ..., letters to, 132, 152, 175.
....., Rice, page of bedchamber to Prince of Wales, 436, 469.
....., ..., petition of, 431.
....., William, certificate of, 189.
....., ..., letter of, 219.

Griffith, Dr. William, Judge of Vice-Admiralty of North Wales, 84, 109.
Griggs, Michael, note by, 384.
....., Mr., and his son, 1.
Grigson, William, 332.
Grimsby, co. Lincoln, 77, 108, 150.
Grimston, co. York, documents dated from, 257, 465.
GRINDAL, EDMUND, FORMERLY ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, 185.
Gringley, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Groome, Henry, brief on behalf, 354.
Grosse, ——, 73.
Grove, Francis, petition of, 564.
....., Hugh, saltpetreman, 402, 456, 504, 528.
....., ..., particulars of his losses, 459.
....., ..., petitions and other papers of, 281 (2), 436, 526.
Gruffith, William, certificate of, 174.
Gruffyth, John, 265.
Gryce, John, examination of, 514.
Guernsey, Isle of, 98, 109, 208, 252, 288, 489.
Guildford, Surrey, 159, 217, 429.
....., document dated from, 260.
Guildford, Sir Henry, 237.
Gunner, master, of England, *see* Reynolds, John.
Gunners, 91, 134, 324, 456, 527, 546, 558, 564.
Gunpowder, 286, 374, 521.
....., papers relating to the making of, 567 (4).
....., makers, 290, 493, 501, 559, 567.
....., stealing, 549, 555.
Gunpowder treason, traitorous words respecting, 417, 463 (2).
Gwersilt, co. Denbigh, 297.
Gwillim, Lewis, letter of, 435.
Gwyn, Owen, 269.
....., Thomas, commission to, 327.

H.

Haberdashers, company of, London, 444.
Hackett, John, D.D., commission to, 327.
Hackness, co. York, 447.
Hackney, Middlesex, 27.
....., documents dated from, 208, 297, 324.
HADDINGTON, EARL OF, *see* HAMILTON, THOMAS.
Hadleigh, Suffolk, document dated from, 207.
....., Mayor, letter of, 207.
Hadsor, Richard, 138.
....., ..., letters of, 68, 82, 138.
Hague, the, 158, 213, 283, 389, 453, 565.
....., documents dated from, 7, 13, 58 (2), 124, 195, 213, 241, 253, 254, 279, 280, 283, 284, 292, 301 (2), 324, 398, 458, 462, 496, 572.
....., treaty of, 283.
Hainault, Chapel, Lodge, 424.
..... Forest, 424.
....., warden and officers, 424.
Hakewill, William, report of, 3.
Hale, William, examination of, 564.
Hall, Capt. Abraham, 377.
....., Edward, 482, 494.
Hall, John, 197.
HALL, JOSEPH, BISHOP OF EXETER, 73.
....., ..., letter to, 73.
....., Mr., 99, 566.
....., Mr., Vicar of St. Mary's, Warwick, 243.
Halley, George, 516.
Halliwell, co. Lancaster, 558.
Halloway, Charles, opinion of, 380.
Hals, Richard, 415.
Halse, Sir Nicholas, 353.
Halsey, Dr., 255.
Halstow, Kent, 185.
Hamburgh, 548, 554, 566.
....., Merchant Adventurers at, 364.
....., ships of, 368, 577.
Hamby, Richard, letter to, 155.
Hamhaw, Surrey, 218, 515.
HAMILTON, JAMES, MARQUIS OF, MASTER OF THE HORSE, 50, 155, 196, 406, 427, 525.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., warrant to, 214.
HAMILTON, MARY, MARCHIONESS OF, 283, 297.
HAMILTON, THOMAS, EARL OF HADDINGTON, KEEPER OF THE PRIVY SEAL OF SCOTLAND, commission to, 326.
Hammersley, Sir Hugh, Alderman of London, 138, 145.
....., ..., account certified by, 382.
....., ..., certificates of, 236, 237.
....., ..., examination before, 423.
....., ..., warrant of, 491.
Hammersmith, co. Middlesex, 574.
Hammon, at suit of Thomas Barker, 69.
Hammond, Anthony, petition of, 38.
Hamnet, Mrs., 23.
Hamoaze harbour, 512.
Hamond, Thomas, letter of, 556.
Hampe, William, affidavit of, 125.
Hampton, *see* Southampton.
Hampton Court, 229.
....., conference at, 468.
Hanaper, the, clerk of, *see* Mynnes, George.
Hanby, Mr., letters to, 378, 379.
Hancroft, Nathaniel, 289, 290.
Hanger, Richard, examination of, 268.

Hanscombe, William, 477, 478.
....., ..., petition of, 478.
Hanslop, Bucks, 26, 27, 29, 73, 74, 79.
Hanson, William, statement of, 173.
Hants, co., 132, 373, 413, 451.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 125, 177, 270.
....., other places in, referred to, 23, 51, 86, 118, 133, 146, 181, 206, 218, 227, 261, 273 (4), 274, 280, 330, 356, 377, 412, 429, 460, 526.
....., Justices of Peace, 125, 142, 273, 526.
....., ..., certificates of, 261, 273 (4), 274, 280.
....., Sheriff, certificate to, 280.
....., musters, 381.
....., Vice-Admiralty of, 131.
Happy Entrance, the, 241, 425 (3), 470.
Harbin, Peter, 429, 436.
....., ..., statement of, 436.
Harbord, Charles, Surveyor-General, 20, 70, 142, 147, 266, 562.
....., ..., schedule certified by, 271.
....., ..., letter of, 484.
....., ..., letters to, 296, 394.
Harby, Job, 96, 289, 396.
....., ..., petitions of, 39 (2).
....., ..., and others, petition of, 286.
Harcourt, Sir Simon, 301.
Harding, Nicholas, examination of, 540.
Hare, Robert, 329.
Hareby, John, 381.
Harley, Sir Robert, Master of the Mint, 335.
....., ..., account of his receipts as, 224(2).
....., ..., letter of, 35.
Harlow, Essex, division, 222.
Harold, co. Bedford, document dated from, 4.
Harper, John, certificates of, 288, 358.
....., Robert, certificate of, 319.
Harpur, Anne, petition of, 373.
....., Lettice, petition of, 373.
....., Martha, and George Garrett, indenture between, 295.
....., ..., petition of, 373.
....., Thomas, 373.
Harrington, John, 505.
....., ..., petition of, 350.
Harris, Lewis, 428.
....., Peter, 428.
....., Sir Thomas, 535.
Harrison, Capt. John, 407.
....., Mr., 218.
....., Sir Richard, 23.
Harry, Jenkyn, 353.
Hart, John, 252.
Hartlib, Mr., 2, 17, 31, 68, 149.
Hartopp, Mr., 467.
Hart Street, London, 536.
Hartwell Park, co. Northampton, 331.
Harty, Kent, 312.
Harvey, *see* Harby.
Harvey, Charles, 92, 500.
....., Richard, letters to, 518 (2).
....., Dr. William, one of the King's physicians, and for the household, 67.
....., ..., petition of, 373.
Harwich, Essex, 37, 321, 323, 473, 488.
....., officers and others at, account of pay due, 339 (2).
Hasnett, Mr., 140.
HASTINGS, HENRY, EARL OF HUNTINGDON, 294 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 210.
HASTINGS, LUCY, LADY, petition of, 346.
Hastings, Sussex, 199.
....., rape, 150.
Hastow, on the Thames, 312.
Hatch, John, 329, 331.
Hatfield, co. York, 125.
..... Chase, 8, 65, 152, 199.
...., draining, 125, 131, 135, 271, 367, 521.
Hathorn, William, information of, 9.
Hathway, Francis, presentation to, 317.
HATTON, ELIZA, LADY, 564 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 373.
Hatton, Sir Thomas, letter to, 416.
Hausman, Mr., Secretary to Baron Oxenstiern, 548.
Haverhill, Suffolk, 73.
Havering, Essex, level, Commissioners of Sewers for, letters to, 60,163, 167.
Havodd Elway, co. Denbigh, 291.
Havre de Grace, 240, 271, 519.
Hawes, Charles, 342.
Hawker, Humphrey, petition of, 374.
Hawkeridge, Capt. William, 528, 547.
....., ..., petition of, 357.
Hawkes, William, 422.
....., ..., statement of, 422.
Hawkins, Charles, 392, 414.
....., ..., petition of, 392.
....., ..., answer to, 415.
....., Hugh, Mayor of Newbury, letter of, 382.
HAWKINS, LADY, 319.
Hawkins, Robert, 259.
....., Sir Thomas, 319.
Hawley, Jerome, and others, articles between, 206.
HAY, GEORGE, EARL OF KINNOUL, LORD CHANCELLOR OF SCOTLAND, commission to, 326.
HAY, JAMES, EARL OF CARLISLE, 89, 248, 253 (2), 256, 283, 288, 298, 300, 469.
....., ..., examination before, 405.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
....., ..., letter to, 399.
Hay, Sir John, Clerk of the Council of Scotland, certificate of, 119.
Hayes, Matthew, 394, 396, 407.
....., ..., letter of, 516.
Hayter, ——, cousin to John Nicholas, 214.
Haytor, co. Devon, hundred, 479.

Head, Henry, petition of, 374.
Heath, John, 104.
....., Mary, 104.
Heath, Sir Robert, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 3, 30, 41, 66 (2), 163, 250, 279, 293, 298, 335, 431, 442, 497.
....., ..., examination before, 503.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 68, 255.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., his second son, 68.
Heavitree, co. Devon, 283.
Hector, the, 190.
Heidelberg, 398.
Heigen, John, petition of, 155.
Heigham, Norfolk, 582.
Heilbron, 31, 36, 81, 211.
....., documents dated from, 2, 17.
....., diet of, 192.
Hele, Francis, 420.
....., Lewis, and others, articles between, 206.
....., Sampson, 73.
Helland, Cornwall, 33, 261.
Hellear, *see* Hellyar.
Helliard, Jane, letter to, 288.
Hellwys, Sir William, 580, 582,
Hellyar, Ralph, examination of, 460.
....., Thomas, 312, 460.
....., ..., examination of, 467.
Helt, Mr., 329.
Hely, William, 481, 536.
Hemingston, Suffolk, 250.
Hemp-dressers and Ropemakers of London, petition of, 364.
Henchman, Humphrey, D.D., and Chancellor of Sarum, 65, 77, 78, 85, 93, 113, 122, 144 (2), 151, 153 (2), 156, 162 (2), 177, 181 (2), 193, 198, 201, 204 (2), 210, 214 (2), 227, 239, 241, 242, 246, 248, 249, 254, 306, 376, 400, 456, 561.
....., ..., petition of, 77.
....., ..., his brother, 144.
....., Dr. Richard, 267.
....., Thomas, 267.
Henden, E., opinion of, 575.
Hendly, Henry, 272.
Henley, co. Oxford, 545.
Henley, Mr., 424.
Henman, Alen, examination of, 268.
Henrietta, the, 34, 117, 126, 187, 217, 221, 246 (2), 271, 289, 299, 416, 425 (3), 470, 538, 558 (3), 559 (2).
....., documents dated from, 187, 222, 289, 312, 324.
Henrietta Maria, Queen, 3, 11, 50, 55, 60, 64, 66, 71, 83, 84, 85, 87, 89, 91, 92, 94, 104, 106, 107, 123, 140, 149, 178, 187, 188, 189, 196, 198, 200, 206, 209, 214, 220, 229, 242, 251, 260, 264 (2), 320, 329, 343, 348, 349, 375, 378, 397, 455, 464, 477, 496, 504 (2), 524, 543.
Henrietta Maria, Queen, her jointure, 396.
....., ..., petitions to, 348, 349.
....., ..., birth of her son James, Duke of York, 246, 251.
....., ..., her midwife, lines addressed to, 246.
....., ..., statue of, 43.
....., ..., Lady of Honour, *see* Seymour Dorothy.
....., ..., Lord Chamberlain, *see* Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset.
....., ..., page of her bedchamber, *see* Duvall, Nicholas.
....., ..., Secretary, *see* Ayton or Aytoun, Sir Robert.
....., ..., servant in continual waiting, *see* Ross, William.
....., ..., Treasurer, *see* Wynne, Sir Richard.
....., ..., Vice Chamberlain, *see* Killigrew, Sir Robert.
Henrietta Maria, the, 18 (3), 19 (2), 21, 34, 44, 45 (3), 52, 53, 55, 58, 66, 70, 81, 92, 96, 102, 116, 119, 129, 154 (2), 156 (2), 166, 171, 174 (2), 182, 185, 186, 187, 202, 211, 215, 217, 218, 220, 226 (2), 232, 251, 256, 261, 263, 279, 314, 330, 355, 450, 492, 519.
....., documents dated from, 249, 279,
"Henry as I have Prince of Wales," paper so signed, 530.
Henry IV., 342, 380.
Henry V., 342, 380.
Henry VI., 342.
Henry VII., 342.
Henry VIII., 194, 280, 342, 355, 510, 548.
Henry, Prince, 342.
Hepburn, Sir John, 72 (2), 417.
Herbert, *see* Harbord.
....., ——, 224.
....., Charles, muster master of co. Hereford, 229.
....., Edward, 3, 25, 42.
Herbert, Edward, Lord Herbert of Cherbury, letter of, 284.
Herbert, Lord, *see* Somerset, Henry.
Herbert, Mr., 234, 245, 561.
Herbert, Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain of the Household and Lord Warden of the Stannaries, 4, 12, 25, 42 (2), 44, 50, 155, 204, 206, 256, 272, 379, 576.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 154, 167, 179, 180.
....., ..., letters and other papers addressed to, 43, 52, 191, 325, 326, 343.
Herbert, William, late Earl of Pembroke, 286.
Herbert, William, purser, 266, 290.
....., William, Deputy Vice-Admiral for South Wales, 338.
....., ..., letter of, 338.
Hereford, 229, 338, 582.
....., documents dated from, 229.

Hereford, Dean of, *see* Price, Dr.
....., ..., and Chapter, letter to, 397.
....., ..., ..., licence to, 397.
HEREFORD, BISHOP OF, commission to, 326; *and see* GODWIN, FRANCIS; GOODMAN, GODFREY; LINDSELL, AUGUSTINE.
....., bishopric, 331, 397 (2).
..... diocese, 323.
....., see of, 266, 323, 397, 435, 452, 534.
Hereford co., 215, 308.
....., place in referred to, 138.
....., Deputy-Lieutenants, 229.
....., ..., letter of, 229.
....., Justices of Peace, 229.
....., ..., certificate of, 138.
....., muster-master, 308.
....., ..., payment to, 229; *and see* Herbert, Charles.
....., Lord-Lieutenant, *see* Egerton, John, Earl of Bridgewater.
Herick, Nicholas, petition of, 39.
Heriot, Mr., 213, 316.
Herman, Ralph, 420.
Heron, Arthur, examination of, 268.
Herrings, English, export of, 366.
Hersant, Daniel, letter to, 288.
Hertford, document dated from, 505.
....., feoffees of impropriation, 344.
..... hundred, 294.
Hertford co., 139.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 171, 203, 221, 259.
....., other places in, referred to, 50, 51, 71, 77, 80, 167, 190, 206, 221, 232, 240, 244, 294 (2), 305, 329, 380? 381, 477, 478 (4), 490, 504 (2), 505 (2), 534, 548, 560.
....., account of number of apprentices bound, 240.
....., Justices of Peace, 171.
....., ..., certificates of, 50, 51, 71, 80, 240, 244, 294 (2), 381, 505 (2), 560.
....., ..., letter of, 232.
....., ..., letter to, 305.
....., sheriff, certificate to, 240.
Hesse, Landsgrave of, 176.
Hewes, *see* Hughes.
Heydon, ——, his house at Winterborne, 542.
....., John, 580.
HEYDON, SIR JOHN, DEPUTY LIEUTENANT OF ORDNANCE, 181, 299, 358, 366, 447, 448, 473, 567 (2).
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 328, 359 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 45, 63, 147, 174, 228 (2), 238.
....., ..., warrants to, 119, 221, 474 (2).
....., Sir William, deceased, 323, 358.
Heylyn, Alderman of London, 287.
Heylyn, Peter, 190.
Heynes, ——, 18.
....., Amy, 582.
Heyton, co. Lancaster, 467.
Heyward, Edward, 288.
Heywood, Windsor Forest, 388.
Heywood, Mr., 10.
....., Peter, certificate of, 190 (2).
Hickes, John, master gunner, 425 (2).
....., John, tavern keeper, 521.
Hickford, Bucks, document dated from, 164.
Hicks, Thomas, bills of, 229, 336.
High Commission Court, 7, 38, 57, 78, 79, 92, 108, 121, 133, 158, 203, 212, 261, 294, 340, 346, 372, 449, 450, 538.
...., forms of warrants out of, 347 (2).
...., Book of Acts of, 479, 535, 579.
..... Commissioners, 412, 468, 535, 536.
...., letter to, 191 (2).
Highway, Richard, 217.
Highways, repair of, 6, 19, 34, 103, 232, 305, 477, 478 (4), 545.
Hill, co. Gloucester, 353.
Hill, ——, 418.
....., John, one of the King's guard, petitions of, 343 (2).
....., Mr., proposal of, 41.
....., Richard, 493.
....., ..., brief against, 354.
....., William, auditor for North Wales letter to, 513.
Hill Hall, co. Essex, 552.
Hilliard, Elizabeth, 451.
....., Thomas, saltpetreman, 282, 299, 413, 416, 456, 469, 482 (2).
....., ..., at suit of Attorney General, 451 (3).
....., ..., at suit of John Morley, 451.
Hincheliffe, Tristram, 584.
Hingham Barrow, co. Norfolk, 579.
Hinslow, Benjamin, 19.
....., ..., petition of, 19.
Hinton, Broad, Wilts, 122.
Hinton, Mr., 234.
Hippisley, Sir John, 6 (2), 147, 428, 482.
"Histriomastix; or the Actor's Tragedy" by Prynne, 135, 418, 477.
Hitchcock, John, 511.
Hitchen, Herts, hundred, 51.
....., half hundred, 240, 560.
Hobart, Sir John, petition of, 385.
....., Sir Miles, petition of, 385.
Hobbys, Richard, 85.
Hoblyn, Edward, 139.
....., Thomas, 139.
Hobson, Robert, deposition of, 417.
Hoby, Sir Thomas Posthumus, 143 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 142.
Hockley, Beds, 6.
Hodges, ——, 75.
Hodgson, Mr., 257, 262.
Hodnell, Lower and Upper, co. Warwick, 290.

Hodnet, Salop, 130, 463, 503.
Hoggesthorp, co. Lincoln, 381.
Holborne, Richard, letter to, 262.
Holborn, London, 236, 447, 580, 581.
Holborn, High, London, 57, 417, 550.
Holcome, co. Lancaster, 443.
Holcroft, Sir Henry, and others, petition of, 307.
Holdsworth, Richard, 105, 120, 185, 269, 270.
....., ..., papers relating to his contest with Dr. Lane for the mastership of St. John's Cambridge, 269 (3), 270, 530.
Holk, ——, 194.
Holl, Augustine, 582.
Holland, Amy, alias Green, 481, 535, 579.
....., Cornelius, letter of, 99.
....., John, of Essex, examination of, 268.
....., John, of Rochester, 572.
Holland, John, Earl of Huntingdon, 342.
Holland, Stephen, 175.
Holland, 16, 20, 22, 96, 100, 113, 192, 194, 212, 217, 223, 229, 245, 257, 318, 319, 334, 355, 359, 364 (2), 393, 405 (2), 406, 440, 508.
....., ambassador from, *see* Joachimi, Sir Albertus.
....., ..., to, *see* Boswell, Sir William.
....., regulation of English churches in, 7, 30.
....., arrest and escape of two East India ships of, at Cowes, 16, 17, 19, 20 (2), 22, 23, 25, 26.
....., fight between ships of, and Dunkirkers in the Downs, 24, 25 (4), 37, 51 (2).
....., resentment of the King at the impertinency of their deputy, 60.
....., capture by of a Dunkirker off Yarmouth, 117.
....., the like in the Thames, 222, 223 (2), 333.
....., insolence to English ships, 220, 239, 240, 272.
....., advantages from fishing in the English seas, 318.
....., ship of that will ride over against the magazine at Deptford, 333; *and see* East India Company.
....., ships of, 25, 37, 42, 51, 60, 96, 99, 117, 141 (2), 143, 173, 184, 220, 222, 223, 239, 257, 296, 314 (2), 318, 328, 333 (2), 470, 479, 506, 518, 569, 577.
Holland, Countess of, *see* Rich, Isabel.
Holland, Earl of, *see* Rich, Henry.
Holles, John, Earl of Clare, letter of, 216.
Hollis, Lieut.-Col., 7.
Holliwell, Hugh, examination of, 514.
Holloway, John, certificate of, 104.
....., Mr., 234.
....., William, 250.
Holme, co. Huntingdon, 26, 34 (2).
Holmes, Thomas, 564.
Holmes, Walter, letter of, 290.
Holt, Henry, father, 304 (2), 576.
....., Henry, son, 284, 304, 512.
....., ..., petition of, 304 (2).
....., Jo., letter of, 547.
....., John, protection for, 576.
....., Thomas, protection for, 576.
Holton, William, petition of, 79.
....., co. Norfolk, 549, 567.
Holyrood House, Edinburgh, documents dated from, 100, 119, 122, 159.
Holy Scripture, arguments deduced from, against non-residency of ministers and plurality of benefices, 344.
Homewood, co. Surrey, 487, 515 (2), 528.
Honeywood, Sir Robert, 253, 280, 283, 399, 402.
Hoochtwood, C. C., 511.
....., ..., petition of, 506.
Hooganhosen, ——, 581 (2).
Hooke, Captain Francis, 35, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 35.
....., John, 99, 119, 127.
....., ..., certificate of, 127.
....., ..., examination of, 126.
....., Nicholas, 265.
Hooker, Mr., 30, 324, 450.
Hope, the, in the Thames, 65, 96, 531.
....., document dated from, 519.
....., in Amsterdam, 213.
....., the (ship), of London, 447.
Hopewell, the, 141.
Hopkins, Henry, Warden of the Fleet (prison) 93, 525.
....., ..., petition of, 525.
....., John, 582.
Hopton, Sir Ralph, petition of, 350.
....., Robert, petition of, 350.
Horn, Marshal, 202.
Horne, Dr. 219, 230.
Horne, Holland, ship of, 54.
Horner, Sir John, petition of, 350.
Hornton, John, examination of 514.
....., William, 35.
Horsey, Capt., Ralph, lieutenant to Pennington, 202, 205.
....., ..., warrant to, 33.
Horslydown, Surrey, 389.
Hort, Thomas, 60.
Hough, Allerton, 480.
Houghton, Sir Gilbert, 11 (2), 169.
....., Robert, examination of, 49 (2).
Household, the Royal, 246.
....., clerk of the market, 44.
....., officers of, reference of petition to, 305.
....., apothecary, *see* Rumler, John Wolfgang.
....., Comptroller, *see* Vane, Sir Henry.
....., Knight Marshal, *see* Verney, Sir Edmund.

Household, the Royal—*cont.*
....., Lord Chamberlain, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery.
....., physician to, *see* Harvey, Dr. William.
....., Treasurer, *see* Edmondes, Sir Thomas.
....., Vice Chamberlain, *see* Jermyn, Sir Thomas.
How, John, 473, 488.
....., ..., letter to, 323.
HOWARD, CHARLES, VISCOUNT ANDOVER, petitions of, 380, 381.
HOWARD, CHARLES, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, LORD HIGH ADMIRAL, 521.
HOWARD, CHARLES, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, 338.
....., ..., letter of, 75.
....., ..., letters to, 5, 62, 110.
Howard, Sir Charles, 105.
HOWARD, HENRY, LORD MALTRAVERS, 461.
....., ..., petition of, 385.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
Howard, Sir Robert, 183.
HOWARD, THEOPHILUS, EARL OF SUFFOLK, LORD WARDEN OF THE CINQUE PORTS, 158, 217, 294, 486, 566.
....., ..., letters of 243, 561.
....., ..., petition of, 379.
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 99, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 279, 407, 430, 555.
HOWARD, THOMAS, EARL OF ARUNDEL AND SURREY, EARL MARSHAL, 12, 93, 283, 285, 303, 355, 368, 380, 405, 408, 418, 431, 461, 535.
....., ..., letters of, 67, 83, 93, 128, 261.
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 60, 325, 326.
....., ..., letter and petition to, 339, 445.
....., ..., reference of petitions to, 225, 474.
....., ..., *versus* Skelton, 243.
....., ..., mem. of things for the christening of the Duke of York to be ordered by, 297.
Howard, Sir William, 408.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
Howell, James, letter of, 194.
....., William, information of, 371.
HOWLAND, RICHARD, LATE BISHOP OF PETERBOROUGH, 196.
Howsden, Mr., 95.
Hubberley, William, 419.
Hubbock, John, 481, 579.
....., Thomas, 481.
Huesden, Holland, 280.
Huffe, Captain, 245.
Hughes, Francis, examination of, 268.
....., Lewis, 262.
....., William, 555.
....., ..., petition of, 517.
Huish, North, Devon, 206.
Hukely, Joseph, deposition of, 311.
Hulett, Richard, 376.
Hull, co. York, 199, 223, 274.
Hull, John, warrant to, 468.
Humphrey, Andrew, letters of, 146, 204.
....., ..., his wife, 146.
Hung Road, below Bristol, 510.
Hungary, Queen of, 195.
Hungerford, Sir Edward, letter of, 413.
....., John, afterwards Sir John, petition of, 374.
....., ..., letters to, 290, 482.
Hunt, Daniel de, affidavit of, 135.
....., Mr., 78.
....., Nicholas, 38.
....., Dr. Richard, Dean of Peterborough, 320.
Hunthum, Arnout, 246.
Huntingdon, co., 564.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 103, 210 (2).
....., other places in, referred to, 26, 34 (2), 37 (3), 80.
....., Justices of Peace, certificates, 37 (3).
....., Sheriff, certificates to, 37 (3).
HUNTINGDON, EARLS OF, *see* HASTINGS, HENRY; HOLLAND, JOHN.
Hunton, William, 227.
....., ..., letter of, 538.
Huntspill and Puriton, Somerset, hundred, 321.
Hurst, Mr., secretary to Sir Robert Anstruther, 566.
Hurstingston, Hunts, hundred, 37.
Huss, John, 56.
Hutchins, Edward, petition of, 101.
....., Joseph, petition of, 101.
....., Thomas, post of Crewkerne, deceased, 101.
Hutchinson, Dr. William, chaplain to the King, 110.
....., ..., petition of, 317.
HUTTON, SIR RICHARD, JUSTICE OF THE COMMON PLEAS, 121, 388.
....., ..., letters and papers addressed to, 326, 438, 476.
Hutton, Timothy, examinations of, 268, 486.
Hyde, John, certificate of, 236.
....., Sir Lawrence, 214.
....., Robert, letter of, 559.
Hythe, Kent, 199.

I

Idle, the (river), 216, 286, 367, 537 (2).
Imposts, office of collector, on goods, 316.
Imprests, auditors of, 5.
....., letter to, 496.
Impropriations, feoffees of, suit against, 192, 344 (2), 418.

Ince, Nicholas, examination of, 514.
Inclosures, project for compounding for, 474.
Ingham, John, 419, 432.
Inglett, William, examination of, 268.
Ingram, James, deputy warden of the Fleet prison, 525.
....., ..., certificate and petition of, 158, 525.
....., John, 413.
Inner Temple, 75.
Inns of Court, letter to, 340.
...., masque performed by the, 464.
...., lines upon, 450.
Instructions to Capt. Thomas Austen, 271.
..... John Goodwin, 32.
..... Capt. John Pennington, 21, 22, 569.
..... Capt. Richard Plumleigh, 54, 494.
..... Thomas Viscount Wentworth, 415.
..... Secretary Windebank, 350.
Intestates, effects of, prohibitions to prevent Ecclesiastical Courts from meddling in the distribution of, 267.
Ipswich, Suffolk, 123, 223, 286, 315, 322, 389 (2), 450, 524, 546, 572.
....., documents dated from, 125, 286, 413, 450.
....., bailiffs, 322.
....., ships of, 189, 392.
Ireland, 4 (2), 6, 18, 27, 28, 52, 54, 63, 66, 80, 81, 84, 90, 96, 113, 126, 135, 140, 141 (2), 151, 184, 192, 217, 243, 279, 289, 300, 314, 332, 344, 348, 355, 369, 388, 395, 398, 409, 410, 412, 433, 435, 462, 473, 475, 488, 495 (2), 497, 503, 506, 508, 512, 521, 525, 528, 533, 535, 553, 562.
....., Admiralty, 81.
....., beggars from, proclamation for sending them out of England, 462.
....., Church of, present state of, 179.
....., select Committee of the Council appointed for Irish business, 488, 496, 504.
....., fleet for defence of, charges of, 4 (2), 18 (2), 24, 44, 63, 148, 162, 170 (2), 173, 175, 183, 332, 388, 389, 409, 414, 415 (2), 446, 493, 510, 527 (2), 528.
....., Lord Chancellor, *see* Loftus, Adam, Viscount Ely.
....., Lord Deputy, *see* Wentworth, Thomas, Viscount.
....., Lords Justices, 73.
....., Lord Primate, *see* Usher, James.
....., Water bailiff, and Marshal of the Admiralty, *see* Smyth, Robert.
Ironmonger to the Navy, 512.
Irwin, Mr., 485, 496.
....., Sir William, 485.
Islington, *alias* Iseldon, Middlesex, 57, 80.
..... Fields, 342.
Italy, 39, 190, 367, 441.
Itchinor, Sussex, 35.

J.

Jack for roasting, an article of export to Spain, 464.
Jackson, Arthur, certificate by, 85.
....., Sir Robert, letter to, 272.
....., Thomas, 402.
....., ..., commission to, 530 (4).
Jacob, ——, 289.
....., John, certificates of, 448, 451.
....., Sir John, 522, 534, 537.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
....., Thomas, 290.
....., ..., petition of, 289.
James I., references and allusions to, 38, 52, 53, 58, 86, 111, 121, 150, 158, 198, 233, 264, 283, 297, 342, 343 (2), 358, 368, 369, 372, 376, 386, 387, 408, 417, 436, 460, 474, 522, 530, 543 (2).
....., appointments and grants made by, 8 (2), 27, 28, 317, 320, 381, 436.
....., Order of Council made in his time about stretching cloths, 86.
James, Duke of York, 260.
....., ..., his birth, 251, 264, 298.
....., ..., ..., lines on, 246.
....., ..., christening, things necessary for, 297.
....., ..., ..., order of proceeding at, 297.
James, Andrea, Capt. of Calshot Castle, Hants, petition of, 146.
....., Captain, of Zealand, 109.
....., Eleanor, 381.
....., Gerant, 583.
....., Richard, curate of St. Dunstan's in the East, 498 (2).
....., Richard, of Portsmouth, 419.
....., Richard, of Silvington, 480.
....., Capt. Thomas, 31, 59, 75, 130, 132, 170, 183, 296, 333, 394, 410, 413, 414, 421, 456, 475, 510, 527.
....., ..., certificate of, 429.
....., ..., letters of, 22 (2), 25, 34, 56, 59, 65, 407, 473, 506, 508, 578.
....., ..., letters to, 435, 466.
....., ..., warrant to, 4.
James, the, 155, 248, 355, 410, 414, 421, 426, 450, 483.
Jaques, Thomas, deposition of, 328.
Jarmyn, at suit of Rumball, 252.
Jarre, Chevalier de, 3, 187.
Jay, ——, brother to William Hunton, 538.
....., Sir Thomas, Master of the Armoury, 308.
....., ..., letter of, 250.
Jeberalltar, *see* Gibraltar.
Jefferies, Captain, 146, 205.
....., George, 146.

Jelfe, John, 241 (3), 425.
....., ..., petition of, 241.
Jena, 31.
Jenkin, Thomas, 40.
Jenkins, John, petition of, 354.
Jenkyn, or Dwart, John, 274.
....., ..., examination of, 275.
JENKYNS, DOROTHY, LADY, 465, 550.
....., ..., letters of, 92, 257, 262 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 500, 550.
Jenkyns, Sir Henry, 262.
....., ..., letters of, 257, 262, 465.
....., ..., letters to, 500, 550.
Jennings, Mr., Canon of St. Paul's, 499.
....., Owen, 419.
....., Rowland, 252.
Jenvey, John, 295.
Jermyn, Henry, 3, 11, 12 (2), 15, 16, 50, 206.
....., ..., declaration made by, 12.
....., ..., submission of, 15 (3).
....., Sir Thomas, Vice-Chamberlain of the Household, 431.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
Jersey, Isle of, 206, 208, 252, 288, 489.
Jervis, Mr., 573.
Jesuits, 7, 206, 222, 223, 319, 328 (2), 578.
....., society of, 275.
Jewell, George, 228 (2).
....., charges against, 224.
Jewels, 195, 434.
..... of the Crown, or the King, 58, 66; *and see* Carr, Robert, Earl of Somerset.
....., redemption of, in the Low Countries, 224.
....., Master, *see* Mildmay, Sir Henry.
Jewel, the, of London, 141.
Joachimi, Sir Albertus, States Ambassador, 259, 271, 405, 407, 565.
....., ..., his house, 405, 417.
....., secretary, *see* Newport, ——.
Joanes, Mr., 202, 205.
John, the, of Libourne, 495.
Johnson, ——, in the Navy, 29.
....., ——, student of Pembroke Hall, 223.
....., Sir Bryant, 252.
....., Edward, 207.
....., ..., deposition of, 207.
....., George, and others, 272.
....., Jacob, the diver, 81.
....., James, 419.
....., John, boatswain, 248, 252, 290, 558 (2), 563.
....., ..., fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, examination of, 268.
....., Mr., in the Cadiz expedition, 65.
....., ..., chaplain to Sir Robert Anstruther, 428, 440.
....., Philip, petition of, 34.
....., ..., letter to, 45.
....., Richard, *alias* Whiting, 48.
Johnson, Richard, fellow of Manchester College, 523.
....., ..., letter of, 553.
....., Robert, 34 (2), 35.
....., ..., examination of, 34.
....., ..., petition of, 80.
....., Thomas, 79.
....., William, at suit of John Boatman, 451.
Jollie or Jolly, Sir James, 61.
....., ..., petition of, 358.
Jones, ——, 131.
....., Bartholomew, examinations of, 47 (2).
....., David, certificate of, 570.
....., Ellis, 517, 555.
....., F., certificate by, 85.
....., Inigo, 408.
....., ..., and others, letters of, 51, 65, 68.
....., ..., ..., order of, 96.
....., Mr. 193.
....., Thomas, master of the King's tents and pavilions, petition of, 462.
....., ..., warrant to, 154.
....., Thomas, 480.
....., William, of the Society for Fishing, letter of attorney to, 52.
....., William, shipbuilder, 292, 296.
....., William, printer, 418.
JONES, SIR WILLIAM, JUSTICE OF KING'S BENCH, 133, 183, 219, 403, 561.
....., ..., letter of, 164.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., letter to, 151.
Jorden, John, 478.
....., ..., petitions of, 478 (2).
Joscelyn, Edward, petition of, 359.
Joseph, Père, 187, 200, 440.
Joseph, the, of London, 133, 389.
Jossey or Jousey, John, 72.
....., ..., notarial certificate by, 72.
Judges, the, 266.
Junius's Bible, 571.
Justice, Courts of, the King's care to maintain within their bounds, 351.
Justices of Assize, questions and cases submitted to, 352 (4).
..... of Northern Circuit, 142.
..... of Western Circuit, certificate addressed to, 333.
..... of Peace, 115, 185, 226, 266, 335, 384, 458.
...., letters and warrant to, 79, 101 (3), 137, 477, 538.
Juxon, Richard, petition of, 38.
JUXON, DR. WILLIAM, BISHOP ELECT OF HEREFORD, AFTERWARDS BISHOP OF LONDON, 180, 193, 225, 229, 230, 406 431, 440, 456, 525.
....., ..., Act of homage for the See of London, 266.

Juxon, Dr. William—*cont.*
....., ..., notes by, 530.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 548.

K.

Kaley, Abraham, recognizance of, 132.
Karr, Robert, Earl of Ancram, 369.
Keane, Charles, navy chaplain, 4.
....., ..., letter of, 130.
Keckwidge, *see* Kekewich.
Kedleston, co. Derby, *see* Cothelston.
Keeling, Mr., letter to, 52.
Keeper, the Lord, *see* Coventry, Thomas, Lord.
Keinton, co. Warwick, 47, 48 (2), 49 (2).
Kekewich, William, 60.
Kellett, John, 582, 584.
Kellner, Mr., 261.
Kempster, William, 235.
Kellie, Earl of, *see* Erskine, Thomas.
Kelly, Michael, 536, 581.
Ken (?), Mr., 167.
Kendall, George, Comptroller of Customs at Exeter, certificate of, 420.
....., ..., letter of, 208.
....., Mr., 294.
Kendrick, William, Mayor of Reading, letter of, 207.
....., ..., letter to, 207.
Kenn, Mrs., 156.
Kenneda, Essex, 239.
Kennett, Robert, statement of, 129,
Kensington, 3, 4.
Kent, 39, 132, 291, 295, 321.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 6, 27, 30, 56, 88, 147, 222, 246, 252, 442, 529, 563, 568 (2).
....., other places in, referred to, 6 (2), 27, 43, 56, 57, 66, 69, 70, 80, 81, 85, 88, 90, 96, 109, 119, 127, 130, 132, 142, 143, 147 (2), 158, 162, 171, 185, 199, 208, 216, 222, 232, 250, 255, 279, 291, 299, 311, 312, 313, 316, 324, 328, 333, 382 (2), 408, 430, 432, 442, 447, 475, 482, 493, 494, 508, 555, 560, 568 (2), 572, 575, 579, 581.
..... assizes at Maidstone, presentment, 162.
....., false making of cloth in, 86.
....., Justices of Peace, certificates of, 158, 209, 382.
....., the seven hundreds, 382.
....., Vice Admiral of, 549.
Kent, Countess of, *see* Grey, Elizabeth.
Kent, Earl of, *see* Grey, Henry.
Kent, Mrs., 214.
Kentish Town, Middlesex, 57.
Kenward, Sussex, document dated from, 28.
Kenyon, Robert, 16.
Ker, Jean, Countess of Roxburgh, 99.
Kercher, Robert, letter of, 270.
Kerle, James, deputy constable of the Forest of Dean, letter to, 296.
Kerrier, Cornwall, hundred, 559.
Kerry, co., place in referred to, 279.
Ketelby, Capt. Thomas, 20 (2), 81, 142, 191, 220, 232, 251, 475.
....., ..., certificate of, 279.
....., ..., letters of, 20. 25, 174, 249.
....., ..., letters to, 37, 501.
....., ..., warrants to, 19, 70.
Keyme, Henry, 243.
Kidgell, ——, 524.
Kilkhampton, Cornwall, 157.
Killigrew, Sir Robert, vice-chamberlain to the Queen, 35, 181, 299.
....., Thomas, the King's servant, petition of, 223.
....., Sir William, Captain of Pendennis Castle, 6, 35, 53, 54, 121, 142, 182, 299 (2), 306, 459.
....., ..., letter of, 468.
....., ..., letter to, 18.
Killigrews, the, one of, 567.
Kilmallock, Viscount, *see* Sarsfield, Dominick.
Kilmore, Bishop, *see* Bedell, William.
Kilvert, Richard, letters of, 3, 196.
Kilworth, North, co. Leicester, 317, 463 (2).
Kinaston, Sir Francis, letter of, 374.
King, Henry, Archdeacon of Colchester, warrant signed by, 347.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
....., Richard, 130, 456.
....., ..., petitions of, 39, 390,
....., William, 154, 583.
King Road, near Bristol, 59, 183, 506, 508, 511, 549.
...., documents dated from, 65, 506, 508.
King's bakehouse, the, *see* Tower Hill.
..... barge, 552.
..... Bench, Court of, 251, 309, 310, 387, 395, 470.
...., Justices, *see* Berkeley, Sir Robert; Croke, Sir George; Jones, Sir William.
....., ..., Lord Chief Justice, *see* Richardson, Sir Thomas.
....., ..., (prison), 288, 371, 468.
King's Bridge, London, 266.
Kingsbridge, Wilts, east part, 547.
Kingsbury, Somerset, hundred, 253.
King's Chapel, the, dean of, 343.
Kingsclere, Hants, division, 273.
King's evil, time to repair to the Court for its cure, 560.
Kingsley, William, Archdeacon of Canterbury, 402.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
King's library, 412.

King's library keeper, *see* Young, Patrick.
Kingsmill, young, 254, 283, 292, 301.
King's printers, *see* Printers.
....., servants, list of those who receive double liveries, 446.
Kingston, Edmund, 320.
Kingston-upon-Thames, Surrey, 215, 283.
....., ..., documents dated from, 125, 218.
....., ..., hundred, 291, 496.
....., ..., Bailiffs, letter of, 218.
Kingston-upon-Hull, *see* Hull,
King Street, Westminster, 2, 123, 127, 234, 524.
King's tents and pavilions, Master of, *see* Jones, Thomas.
KINNOUL, EARL OF, *see* HAY, GEORGE.
Kinsale, 62, 473.
....., Harbour, 475.
Kinwardstone, Wilts, hundred, 547.
Kirby, Margaret, consent of, 335.
Kirfe, John de, 580.
Kirke, George, 181, 299 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 375.
....., Mr., 283, 292, 306.
....., ..., his son, 283.
Kirkham, Richard, 420.
....., Thomas, memorandum of, 420.
Kirk Leatham, co. York, 545.
Kitchen, Robert, 22, 64, 171, 214, 338.
....., ..., letters of, 59, 183, 412, 466, 510.
Kitchin, Francis, 302.
....., ..., petition of, 302.
Kitcombe Bridge, Hants, 273.
Knapman, John, 582.
Knaresborough, co. York, document dated from, 331.
Kneeton, co. Nottingham, 438 (2).
Knighthood, composition for, 60, 281.
....., persons proceeded against for non-payment of, 139.
....., conferred in Scotland, 176, 180.
Knightly, Nathaniel, 536.
....., Robert, 420.
Knight Marshal of the Household, see Verney, Sir Edmund.
Knockfergus Bay, 506.
KNOLLYS, WILLIAM, LATE EARL OF BANBURY, 369.
Knox, Francis, and others, certificate of, 546.
Kyme or Kyne, Henry, messenger, 205.
....., ..., warrant to, 494.

L.

Lache, William, examination of, 514.
Lack, Joan, 451.
....., Libbias, 451.
Lacy, Sir John, his servant, 448.
Ladd, at suit of Goddard, 250.
Ladbrook, co. Warwick, 387.
Lady of Hope, the (ship), of Viana, 61, 155, 358.
Laicocke, Edmund, examination of, 268.
Lake, William, 372.
....., ..., letter of, 335.
Lambe, George, 255.
....., Sir John, Dean of the Arches, 273, 274, 294, 383, 402.
....., ..., letters, drafts, and notes of, 105, 120, 196, 347, 471, 522, 559.
....., ..., petition of, 375.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 435.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
....., ..., letters to, 3, 155, 193, 196, 201, 246, 250, 294, 297, 338, 449, 547, 551, 573.
....., ..., his eldest daughter, 155.
....., ..., cause of Lambe *versus* West, 196.
....., ..., ... *versus* Coniers, 267.
....., ..., papers endorsed by, 267, 530, 550, 573.
LAMBERT, CHARLES, LORD, letter of, 53.
....., ..., letter to, 495.
Lambert, Father, 200.
Lambeth, Surrey, 188, 206, 221, 239.
....., documents dated from, 231, 239, 341, 449, 538, 562, 573.
....., Bishop of, synonyme for the Archbishop, 346.
....., storehouses of the new soap in, 337.
Lambeth House, document dated from, 431.
Lambourne, Berks, hundred, 561.
Lancaster, 348.
....., Society of Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers in, 330.
Lancaster, co., 7, 10, 11, 40 (2), 78, 163, 522.
....., places in, referred to, 7, 11, 38, 39, 40, 51, 330, 443, 467, 516, 522, 557, 574.
....., four lectures in, maintained on the King's charge, 467.
....., Judges of Assize, letter to, 330.
....., Justices of Peace, 557.
....., Sheriff, 348.
Lancaster, duchy of, 8.
....., court, order of, 299.
....., auditor, *see* Fanshawe, William.
....., chancellor, *see* Barrett, Edward, Viscount Newburgh.
....., Liberty, in Westminster, bailiff of, 1.
LANCASTER, DUKE OF, *see* PLANTAGENET, JOHN.
Lancelot, John, 258.
Languard, Point, fort at, officers and others, account of pay due to, 339 (2).
Landon, John, certificate of, 319.
Land's End, Cornwall, 59, 129, 146, 173.
Lane, ——, cousin to Susanna Nicholas, 135.
....., George, certificate of, 67.
....., Richard, bond of, 186.

Lane, Dr. Robert, 120, 185, 264, 269 (2), 270 (2), 464.
....., ..., papers relating to the contest between and Mr. *Holdsworth*, for the mastership of St. John's, Cambridge, 105, 269 (4), 530.
....., Thomas, 341.
Langbourn Ward, London, 236, 237.
....., alderman, certificate of, 278.
Langdon, Henry, 252.
Langford, Richard, complaint against, 40.
Langham, George, 292.
Langley, co. Bucks, forest, 174.
Langoe, co. Lincoln, hundred, 173.
Langton, Roger, 11.
....., Thomas, letter of, 68.
Languedoc, 188.
Laniere, Nicholas, master of the King's music, 446.
Lanion (France), 271.
Lanrayd, *alias* Lanraydor, *see* Llanrhaiadar.
Lanteglos juxta Camelford, Cornwall, 445.
Lany, Benjamin, Master of St. John's College, Cambridge, vice-chancellor, 132, 133, 150, 530.
....., ..., letter to, 264.
Lanyon, John, 18.
Lapthorne, Anthony, 481, 579, 582.
Lapworth, E., description of a child with two heads, 284.
Larkin, Daniel, 456, 517.
....., examination of, 454.
Lascelles, Elizabeth, daughter, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 438.
....., Elizabeth, mother, 438, 444.
....., George, 438.
....., ..., petition of, 444.
....., ..., his children, 444.
....., John, 438 (2), 444.
Lasco, Johannes de, 279.
Lasenby, ——, 92.
Lastingham, co. York, 447.
Lathbury, John, 156 (2), 168 (3), 171, 174, 176.
....., ..., petition of, 168.
....., ..., his brother, 156.
Lathbury Field, Hunts, 26.
Lathom, John, 102.
Lathropp, John, 583.
Laud, William, Bishop of London, and Chancellor of the University of Oxford, afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury, 28, 37, 68, 71, 72, 73, 83, 92, 94, 122, 132, 136, 144, 146, 149, 153, 173, 176, 177, 178, 180, 181, 193, 196 (2), 204 (2), 206, 207, 214, 215, 227, 230, 242, 248, 250, 254, 263, 274, 297, 298, 315, 317, 323 (2), 325, 329, 332, 336, 338, 340, 341, 346, 401, 403, 406, 409, 417, 418, 427, 430, 431, 433, 435, 439, 442, 444, 449, 451, 453, 456, 460, 467, 468, 477, 485, 488, 509, 517, 525, 541, 547, 550, 551, 554, 555, 563, 565, 566, 573, 575.
Laud, William, Bishop of London, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., articles of agreement between, and Hubert le Sueur, 43 (2).
....., ..., promotes the repairs of St. Paul's, 427, 441, 563, 573.
....., ..., his buildings at Oxford, 34, 51, 263, 284, 468, 571,
....., ..., accompanies the King to Scotland, 71, 72, 73, 83 (2), 92, 94, 100, 132, 149, 153, 197.
....., ..., removes seats from York Cathedral, 72, 105.
....., ..., the like from Durham Cathedral, 83 (2).
....., ..., regulates English churches in the United Provinces, 74, 153, 225, 226, 279, 317, 318, 324, 325, 364 (2), 413, 447, 449, 545.
....., ..., is admitted of Privy Council of Scotland, 100.
....., ..., is solicited to countenance a projected union of Protestant churches, 149, 161, 206, 329, 403, 406, 417, 427, 430, 439 (2), 509, 517, 525, 544, 547, 554, 562, 565, 566.
....., ..., confirmation of his election as Archbishop, 185 (2), 196.
....., ..., congratulatory letters addressed to, 188, 197, 206.
....., ..., his translation to Canterbury, 193, 194, 196, 201, 204, 207, 212.
....., ..., his influence with the King, 196, 453, 462, 550, 566.
....., ..., return from Scotland, 197.
....., ..., libellers of, Ludovick Bowyer, 207 (3), 215, 218, 219, 230, 242, 287, 382.
....., ..., ..., Lady Eleanor Davies, 261, 266, 274, 345, 346 (2).
....., ..., ..., Humphrey Mackworth, 341.
....., ..., ..., Robert Redferne, 409, 448.
....., ..., ..., Edward Parsons, 460, 463, 467 (2), 485.
....., ..., the King's letter to, about title to orders, 212 (2).
....., ..., temporalities and first fruits, 214, 224 (2), 241.
....., ..., repairs of chapel at Lambeth Palace, 221.
....., ..., removal of communion table at St. Gregory's, 252, 273 (2).
....., ..., grants relief to masons employed at an under contract, 263 (2), 284, 302 (2), 332.
....., ..., communications with Preston, the Roman Catholic priest who wrote in favour of the Oath of Allegiance, 264, 577.
....., ..., regulates alms-rooms in the King's gift, 342.
....., ..., representation to the Inns of Court respecting their preachers, 340.
....., ..., regulates Oxford taverns, 386.

LAUD, WILLIAM, BISHOP OF LONDON, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., procures the establishment of a Greek press, 412, 423, 434.
....., ..., his dispute with Bishop Williams as to the Archbishop's right to visit the diocese of Lincoln, 471, 522, 523, 524, 534.
....., ..., his general metropolitical visitation, 471, 530 (4).
....., ..., provides for procuring Arabic and Persian books, 476, 477.
....., ..., appointed on a select committee of the Council for Irish affairs, 488.
....., ..., investigates the state of Manchester College, 523 (2), 553.
....., ..., warrant to apprehend persons assembled in conventicles, 538.
....., ..., exertions to remove nuisances at Oxford, 555 (2).
....., ..., interferes with the French and Dutch emigrant churches, 556, 557 (2), 575.
....., ..., letters of, 37, 197, 201, 206, 231, 302, 331, 340, 423, 427, 441, 452, 562, 573, 577.
....., ..., letters of administration granted by, 396.
....., ..., speeches of, 306, 422.
....., ..., commissions to, 326, 530 (4).
....., ..., letters to, 2, 4, 58, 120, 144, 154, 161, 162, 179, 182, 188, 189, 204, 212, 232, 233, 251, 255, 264, 275, 290, 291 (2), 302, 320, 330 (2), 386, 401, 402, 411, 412, 434, 435 (2), 439, 447, 450, 462, 523, 544, 553, 560, 563, 568, 573.
....., ..., papers indorsed by, 103, 113, 164, 174, 185 (2), 189, 190, 202, 204, 213, 225, 231, 243, 251, 252, 264, 280, 290, 291, 302, 318 (2), 325, 332, 342, 344, 384, 423, 434, 435 (2), 471 (2), 547, 551, 556 (2), 563, 571, 578.
....., ..., other papers of, 193, 212, 347.
....., ..., petitions to, 198, 246, 263, 276, 287, 291, 302, 344 (3), 345, 379, 435, 445, 523.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 225, 306, 317, 368, 381, 498, 548.
....., ..., report to, 284, 386.
....., ..., and others, warrant of, 239.
....., ..., his secretary, *see* Dell, William.
Laune, Henry de, 169.
Laurentius, Jacobus, 31.
Laver, Essex, 281, 436.
Laverock, John, 535 (2), 581.
Lawrence, William, storekeeper at Chatham, 470, 483, 571.
....., ..., deposition of, 311.
Lawson, John, 498.
Layborne, Mr., 200.
Leadenhall Street, London, 256.
Leake, Richard, receipt of, 525.
Leasnes, Kent, manor, 57.
Leatt, Richard, petition of, 39.
Lechaunter, Jacques, 568.
Lechford, Sir Richard, 23, 536.
....., ..., his daughters, 23, 348, 536, 581.
....., ..., petition of, 348.
Le Clerke, Capt. Daniel, 549.
....., ..., papers relating to his cause in the Court of Admiralty respecting a Portuguese prize brought into Plymouth in 1631, 45, 125, 357 (2), 572 (4), 573 (4).
Lecturers, 73 (3), 202, 324.
..... in Lancashire, the four, 467.
Lee, Henry, 307.
....., Humphrey, petitions of, 309, 310.
....., John, vintner, 277.
....., John, apprentice, 545.
....., Mr., of London, 55.
....., Mr., of Salisbury, 210, 254, 567.
....., Mr., shipmaster, 261.
....., Richard, 249.
....., ..., deposition of, 250 (2).
....., Sir Robert, 1.
....., William, 235.
Leeas, *see* Lewis.
Leech, Jer., 498.
Leedes, William, 278.
Leeke, James, feodary of Middlesex, letter of, 460.
Le Gay, Peter, letter to, 288.
Legg, Martin, *alias* Thorne, examination of, 467.
....., Richard, 292.
Leghorn, 63.
Le Grys, Sir Robert, captain of St. Mawes Castle., 335, 336, 421, 469, 549, 556, 558.
....., ..., charges against, 23.
....., ..., letter of, 375.
....., ..., letter to, 336.
....., ..., his propositions relating to the tuition of the Prince of Wales, 375.
Leicester, 47 (2), 49, 197, 201, 210 (2), 392.
....., mayor, 17.
....., letter to, 210.
Leicester, co., 564.
....., place in, whence a document is dated, 392.
....., other places in, referred to, 47 (2), 294, 317, 382, 463, 481, 579, 582.
....., Archdeaconry, clergy of, letter to, 392.
....., feodary of, 279.
....., Justices of Peace, letter of, 463.
LEICESTER, EARL OF, *see* SYDNEY, ROBERT.
Leigh, Charles, receiver of Manchester College, 554.
....., ..., letter of, 523.
....., Richard, 272.
Leigh, co., Essex, 480, 528.
Leigh Court, co. Worcester, 295.
Leighton, Sir Thomas, cause against, 303, 306.
Leightonston, Hunts, hundred, 37.

Leinster, co., place in, referred to, 28.
Leipsic, 194.
Leisering, Dr. Simon, 31.
Leith (Scotland), 33, 119.
Le Maigre, ——, 192, 208.
Lemmon, William, 11.
Le Myre, Lewis, apothecary to the King and royal children, petition of, 305.
Le Neve, William, York Herald, 297.
Lenger, Robert, 120, 132 (2).
LENNOX, DUKES OF, *see* STUART, JAMES and LODOVICK.
LENNOX, DUCHESS OF, *see* STUART, KATHERINE.
Lenthall, Francis, petition of, 39.
....., Sir John, 468.
....., ..., letter of, 469.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 469.
....., ..., summons by, 469.
....., Thomas, petition of, 39.
Leonard, William, letter of, 6.
LEPPINGTON, LORD, *see* CAREY, HENRY.
Lesnewth, Cornwall, hundred, 28.
Letchford, Lettice, *alias* Bridget, 23, 348, 536, 581.
....., Mary, 23, 348, 536, 581.
....., Sir Richard, 23, 536.
....., ..., petition of, 348.
Letherland, Joshua, 430; *and see* Leverland.
"Lett's reckoning," 550.
Levant, the, Company, 432.
....., ..., letters to, 291, 434, 435.
Leverland, Joshua, 430, 512.
Levett, William, 200.
....., ..., petition of, 365.
Levingston, Alexander, 3.
....., James, of the King's bedchamber, petitions of, 380, 381.
....., Sir James, 55.
....., ..., petition of, 28.
....., ..., discharge to, 185.
....., John, afterwards Sir John, 8 (2), 28.
LEVINGSTON, LADY, 8, 9.
Lewes, Sussex, 218, 227.
....., rape, 533.
Lewes *versus* Lewes, ——, 250.
Lewgar, John, 384.
Lewis, Abigail, mother, 86.
....., Abigail, daughter, brief on behalf of, 86.
....., Francis, 104.
....., John, brief on behalf of, 86.
....., Mr., clergyman degraded, 11, 79, 121.
....., Mr., merchant, 248.
....., Walrave, 104.
....., William, letter of, 252.
....., ..., petition of, 13.
....., ..., ..., answer to, 296.
Lewis, Isle of, Scotland, 42, 71, 122, 130.
Lewyn, ——, the King's coachman, 274.
Ley, at suit of Luttrell, 575.
LEY, HENRY, EARL OF MARLBOROUGH, 210.
LEY, JAMES, EARL OF MARLBOROUGH, THE LATE LORD TREASURER, 354.
Leyden, 256, 280, 283, 301, 324.
....., document dated from, 449.
Libels and profane or seditious speeches and publications, 26 (3), 27, 29, 43, 69, 74, 80, 188, 242, 259, 265, 287 (2), 300, 328, 341 (2), 408, 409, 448, 460, 480, (3), 486, 503.
Libourne, France, ship of, 495.
Lichfield, co. Stafford, 584.
....., free school, undermaster, *see* Hubbock, Thomas.
....., Cathedral, 584.
....., Dean, *see* Warner, John.
LICHFIELD AND COVENTRY, BISHOP, commission to, 326; *and see* WRIGHT, ROBERT.
Lidall, *see* Lydall.
Liddell, Thomas, 66, 497.
Limehouse, Middlesex, 96, 129.
Lime Street, London, document dated from, 491.
..... Ward, 235, 236.
....., ..., Alderman, certificate of, 277.
Lincoln, 409.
....., document dated from, 551.
....., Mayor and others, indenture with Bishop Williams for settlement of a fund for relief of the poor, 408.
....., ..., letter to, 317.
....., metropolitical visitation of the diocese, 471 (2), 522, 523, 534, 551.
LINCOLN, BISHOP OF, commission to, 226, *and see* WILLIAMS, JOHN.
....., Dean of, *see* Topham, Dr.
Lincoln, co., 73, 145, 148, 152, 185, 271, 438, 537, 547, 564.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 61, 173, 270.
....., other places in, referred to, 8, 23, 28, 35, 61, 65, 77, 108 (4), 134, 136, 150, 167, 173, 252, 270, 300, 309, 317 (2), 334 (2), 366 (2), 381, 459, 467, 468, 476, 480, 490, 491, 535, 579, 581, 582, 583, 584 (2).
....., Books of the Admiralty of this co., 341.
....., Judges of Assize, 167.
....., ..., letter to, 476.
....., fens, draining, 23, 35, 95, 181, 366 (2), 404, 490, 491.
....., ..., east, west, and north, 299.
....., Justices of Peace, 339.
....., ..., indenture between, and others, 409.
....., ..., letters of, 167, 173, 476.
....., Commissioners of Sewers for, letters to, 23, 35, 459.
....., Vice Admiralty, Marshal, 143 (2); *and see* Scargill, John.
....., Sheriff, *see* Thorold, Sir William.

Lincoln, Deputy Vice-Admiral, *see* Davison, William.
....., Vice Admiral, *see* Bertie, Robert, Earl of Lindsey.
Lincoln, Earl of, *see* Clinton, Theophilus.
Lincoln's Inn, 59, 188.
...., document dated from, 50.
.... Fields, 536.
...., gate of, 505.
Lindsay, George, Earl of Crawford, 375.
Lindsay, Margaret, daughter to Earl of Crawford, petition of, 375.
Lindsell, Augustine, Bishop of Peterborough, and afterwards of Hereford, 28, 201, 321, 338, 397 (3), 412.
....., ..., homage performed by, 534.
....., ..., letters of, 193, 297.
....., ..., letters to, 196, 320.
Lindsey, ——, Deputy Vice-Admiral of Scotland, 102.
Lindsey, Earl of, *see* Bertie, Robert.
Lines addressed to the Queen's midwife, 246.
..... intended to reflect on Archbishop Laud, 266.
..... on the Inns of Court riding with the masque presented before his Majesty, 450.
Linlithgow, document dated from, 126.
....., co., place in referred to, 546.
Linquebeeck, John, petitions of, 246, 247.
Lion, the, 117.
Lion's Whelp, the First, 470, 482, 483, 493, 494, 499 (3), 502 (2), 508, 509, 512, 527, 529, 531, 539, 546, 549, 569.
....., Second, 289, 470, 508.
....., Third, 119.
....., Fourth, 228 (2), 238 (3), 421, 470, 501, 510, 528.
....., Fifth, 16, 17, 22, 32, 35 (2), 63, 70, 71, 119, 162, 388, 389, 415, 491, 562.
....., Seventh, 227, 445, 540.
....., Eighth, 2, 5, 16, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 92, 96, 102, 108, 116, 129, 154, 156 (2), 171 (2), 174, 176, 182, 192, 202, 208, 211, 215, 218, 222, 263, 519.
....., ..., documents dated from, 2, 17.
....., Ninth, 4 (2), 18 (2), 19, 22 (2), 24, 25, 31, 34, 36, 44 (2), 45, 56, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 96, 99, 127, 162, 170 (2), 183, 214, 227, 263 ? 312, 334, 338, 388, 389, 395, 407, 410, 412, 415 (2), 418, 421, 445, 446, 466 (2), 473, 475, 491, 506, 510 (2), 528, 562.
....., ..., documents dated from, 167, 506, 508.
....., ..., boatswain and gunner, 421.
....., Tenth, 5, 21, 29, 92, 96, 102, 108, 116, 117, 154, 171, 182, 192, 202, 208, 211, 215, 218, 222 [263?], 425 (2), 426, 483, 493, 499 (3), 500, 501, 502, 508, 509, 513 (2), 527, 531, 539, 546 (2), 549, 553, 569.
....., ..., documents dated from, 20, 24, 25.
Lion's Whelps, the, 98, 109, 214, 226, 290, 302, 332, 355, 447, 475, 513.
Lisbon, 279.
....., English merchants at, 342.
....., St. George's chapel, 342.
Lisle, Edmund, Captain of Walmer Castle, 260, 263.
....., ..., questions of, 119.
Lismore, Bishopric, 179.
Lisneygarvey, co. Antrim, 256.
....., documents dated from, 439, 552.
Liston, co. Devon, hundred, 445.
Litheo (?) *see* Linlithgow.
Litmer, Henry, 418.
Little Holland, Essex, 321.
Little Inns of Court, under St. Dunstan's Church, London, 17.
Littleton, Walter, examination of, 268.
Liverpool, Society of Skinners, Whittawers and Glovers, 330.
Livesey, John, petition of, 447.
Lizard, the, Cornwall, 141, 333.
Llandaff, Bishop, commission to, 326.
Llanrhaiadar, co. Denbigh, 28.
Llan-rwst, co. Carnarvon, bridge at, 489.
Lloyd, Anne, 119.
....., Henry, declaration of, 318.
....., Nanney, 579, 582.
....., Richard, of Middleburg, 119.
....., Richard, living in St. Peter's Street, Westminster, paper found by, 530.
Lockton, William, 459.
Lodgers in London contrary to proclamation for gentry to go to their country houses, returns of, 104, 105 (2), 236–237, 252.
Lofts, Edward, letter of, 419.
Loftus, Adam, Viscount Ely, Lord Chancellor of Ireland, 486, 505, 506.
....., ..., letters to, 175, 334, 487 (2).
Logwood, exportation of, 18.
Lomax, Lawrence, 577.
Lombard Street, London, 26, 397.
....., document dated from, 182.
London, references and allusions to, *passim*.
....., documents dated from, (1633, April) 7, 36; (May) 52, 57, 58, 69 (2), 72, 74 (2); (June) 82, 86, 87, 103; (July) 129, 138, 152, 153; (Aug.) 185; (Sept.) 211; (Oct.) 227, 234, 236, 237, 239, 240, 261; (Nov.) 276, 282; (Dec.) 323, 335; (1634, Feb.) 396; (March) 491, 497; (April) 539.
....., documents dated from places in, 14 30, 44, 50, 52, 55, 61, 63, 64 (2), 66 68, 82, 85, 118, 119, 138, 146, 182, 189 230, 240, 241 (2), 258, 261, 300, 303, 314, 319, 325, 329, 330, 429, 430, 448 (2), 486, 491, 499, 510, 515 (2).
....., other places in, referred to, 11, 12, 14, 17, 20, 26, 51, 53, 57, 65, 66, 69, 85, 86, 96, 101, 104, 124, 145, 163, 168, 185, 186, 195, 201, 202, 234 (5), 235, 236, 237, 243, 256, 257, 262, 266, 276, 277, 278, 287, 319, 375, 383, 397, 412, 413, 417, 423, 433, 434, 436, 438,

London, other places in, referred to—*cont.* 447, 462, 480, 498 (4), 513, 530, 536 (2), 557, 579 (3), 581 (3), 582.
....., Aldermen, 145, 285, 304, 564.
....., ..., court of, 514.
..... Bridge, 251.
...., fire on, 384.
....., buildings, increase of, 256, 285.
....., Chamber of, 564.
....., chamberlain, 3, 65, 309.
....., constables, warrant to, 491.
....., Exchange, the Royal, 338.
....., Lord Mayor, 1632–3, *see* Rainton, Sir Nicholas; 1633 to March 1634, *see* Freeman, Ralph; from March 1634; *see* Monison, Thomas.
....., Lord Mayor and others, letter to, 573.
....., merchants, 86, 90, 137, 162, 236, 459, 481, 533.
....., ..., petitions of, 39 (2), 286.
....., ..., and merchants of Exeter, proposition made to, 271 (2).
....., ..., ..., agreement with, 292 (2).
....., port of, 131, 255, 316, 338, 441, 538, 556.
....., postmaster, goods sent by wain of, 464.
....., Recorder, 26; *and see* Lyttleton, Edward.
....., searcher, *see* Watkins, Edward.
....., ships of, 19, 53, 54, 66, 139, 141, 151, 189, 193, 203, 223, 240, 272, 288 (2), 292, 389 (9), 395, 396, 415, 447, 456, 459, 493, 506, 538, 547, 555.
....., soapboilers of, 288, 310.
....., ..., petition of, 288.
....., suit with the Crown respecting the produce of estates sold to pay the Crown debt to the city, 297.
....., sword, right to carry the Lord Mayor's, in St. Paul's, 43.
....., taverns, increase of, 138, 145, 168, 195.
....., ..., survey of numbers opened since 1612, 234–236.
....., ..., account of whole number, 266.
....., Victualler's Office, 32.
....., Vintners, 145.
London, Bishop of, *see* Laud, William; Juxon, William.
London House, 207.
London Stone, 85, 443.
London, the (ship), 279.
Londonderry, 256, 356.
Long, Dixy, 505.
....., George, examination before, 423.
....., Mr., 17, 140.
....., Robert, cousin to Sir Robert Harley, letter to, 35.
....., Robert, the King's servant, 35, 299(2), 459.
....., ..., letter to, 306.
Long Acre, London, 383.
Longbridge, co. Warwick, 387.
Looe, Cornwall, 318.
Lopez, John, cause of, with Daniel le Clerke, 357 (2).
....., ..., brief on his behalf, 125.
Lord Admiral, 357.
....., rumours of appointment of one, 176, 180, 205, 356.
Lord Chamberlain of the Household, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery.
Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, *see* Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset.
Lord High Chamberlain, *see* Bertie, Robert, Earl of Lindsey.
Lord Keeper, *see* Coventry, Thomas, Lord.
Lord, Mr., 460.
Lord Treasurer, *see* Weston, Richard, Earl of Portland.
Lorkin, John, certificate of, 328.
Lorraine, 430, 439.
....., Cardinal of, 229.
Lothbury, London, 257.
....., sign of Brazen Horse, 447.
Lound, co. Nottingham, 537,
....., inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Louvain, 28.
Love, Richard, Master of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, and Vice Chancellor, 270.
....., ..., examination before, 486.
Lovell, Francis, *alias* Newdigate, 582.
....., Henry, 582.
....., Lieut. Jacob, lieutenant to Capt. Richard Plumleigh, warrant to, 6.
....., Robert, 105.
Lovett, Drue, 223, 557.
....., ..., statement relating to, 224.
Lowches Buildings, London, 433.
Low Countries, 1, 39, 42 (2), 83, 93 (2), 155, 224, 258, 343 (2), 354, 377, 566, 569, 572.
....., agent to, *see* Gerbier, Balthazar.
....., posts for, 366.
Lowde, Ralph, petition of, 380.
Lowe, Arthur, 190.
Lowe, co. Worcester, 190.
Lowesby, co. Leicester, 579.
Lownes, Jolliffe, 378.
Lowther, Sir Gerard, 488.
Lucas, John, 231, 249, 250 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 50.
....., ..., answer to a petition of, 249.
....., Martin, the King's printer, 412, 480.
....., ..., letter of, 434.
....., ..., letter to, 423.
....., Robert, examination of, 540.
....., Thomas, 231.
Luckin, Richard, brief on behalf of, 353.
Luckup, Euphemia, 159.
....., ..., petition of, 119.
Lucy, Sir Thomas, 47, 48, 387.
....., ..., petition of, 376.
....., ..., his wife, 376.

Luddington, co. Warwick, 52.
Ludgate, London, 105.
Ludlow, Sir Henry, sheriff co. Wilts, letters to, 177, 491, 547, 550.
....., Humphrey, letter of, 177.
Luger, *see* Lewgar.
Lugger, Mabell, 258.
....., Mark, 258.
Lumley, Sir Martin, Alderman of London, 307.
....., ..., certificate of, 234.
....., ..., and his Deputy, certificate of, 236.
....., ..., and others, letter of, 388.
....., Richard, information of, 159.
Lundy, Island, 99, 157, 158, 183, 184, 191, 205, 208, 217, 243, 435, 474.
Lunsford, Thomas, 183.
....., ..., petition of, 423.
Lushington, William, 498.
Luter, Mr., 190.
Luther, Martin, 81, 161.
Lutterell, Thomas, petition of, 350.
Luttrell, ——, cause of, *contra* Ley, 575.
Luxembourg, 195.
....., Duke of, 176.
Lydall, Lady, 46.
... ., Sir Richard, 46.
Lyme Regis, Dorset, 199.
Lynde, Enoch, petition of, 366.
Lynne, Marmaduke, LL.D., Chancellor of the diocese of Sarum, 540.
....., ..., his costs of Sherfield's prosecution, 87.
....., ..., petitions of, 347 (2).
Lynn Regis, or King's Lynn, co. Norfolk, 199, 385.
....., ..., document dated from, 551.
....., ..., Mayor and Recorder, certificate of, 551.
Lyte, Thomas, letter of, 63.
Lyte's Cary, co. Somerset, document dated from, 63.
Lyttleton, Edward, Recorder of London, 234.
....., ..., commission to, 327.

M.

Mabbott, Anthony, 4.
Machum, John, 570.
....., ..., petition of, 570.
Mackarnes, Mr., 243.
Mac Kay, Donald, Lord Reay, 376.
Mackenzie, Colin, Earl of Seaforth, 71, 122.
....., ..., his brother, 71.
Mackworth, Humphrey, note of words uttered by, 341.
Maddock, Ann, brief against, 353.
Madocks, Richard, 420.
Madrid, 187.
Madryn, Griffith, Deputy Vice-Admiral of North Wales, 152.
....., ..., letter of, 152.
Madryn, co. Carnarvon (?), document dated from, 152.
Maestricht, 194.
Magdalen Bridge, Oxford, 555 (2).
..... College, Cambridge, 270, 280.
...., Master, *see* Smith, Henry.
...., Oxford, 563.
Magdeburg, 216.
Maidenhead, Berks, 23, 545, 565.
Maidenhead (inn), at Basingstoke, Hants. 181.
Maiden Lane, London, new prison in, 312.
....., ..., keeper of, *see* Davison, Robert.
Maidstone, Kent, 162, 311.
....., Dutch congregation at, answer of, to questions, 575.
Mainwaring, Sir Arthur, 463.
....., Edmund, letter of, 192.
....., Sir Henry, 446.
....., Philip, 63.
....., ..., and others, 513.
....., Dr. Roger, 341.
....., ..., certificate of, 104.
Maison Dieu, the, Dover, 147.
Maker, cos. Cornwall and Devon, inhabitants, petition of, 512.
Malaga, ship of, 519.
Malborne, Nicholas, 396.
Malden, Surrey, 223.
Maldon, Essex, document dated from, 321.
Malemynes, family of, 568.
Malet, Mr., 398.
Mallard, David, the King's shoemaker, 434.
Malte, ——, 441.
....., ..., letter to, 440.
Malthus, Francis, letter of, 201.
Maltravers, Lord, *see* Howard, Henry.
Malvergeons, 129.
Man, Isle of, 410, 419, 506, 516, 525.
....., ..., state of the bishopric of, 547 (2).
....., ..., Lieutenant Governor, *see* Christian, Edward.
Man, Degory, 151,
Manby, Henry, 491.
Manchester, college at, 444, 523, 580.
....., ..., warden of, 580.
....., Society of Skinners, Whittawers and Glovers in, 330.
Manchester, Earl of, *see* Montagu, Henry.
Manheim, 58, 407.
Mann, Alice, 520.
....., Isabel, 520.
Manners, George, Earl of Rutland, 297.

Mansell, Sir Robert, Lieutenant of the Admiralty, 66, 207, 395, 454, 488, 497.
Mansfeldt, Count, 64, 354.
Mansfield, carrier to, 504.
Mar, Earl of, *see* Erskine, John.
Marching, Essex, 281.
Margate, Kent, 199, 261, 555.
....., Road, 188.
Maria, the, 25, 32, 53, 62, 394, 396 (2), 407, 416, 515, 516 (2), 519, 521.
Market Bosworth, co. Leicester, 47.
Mark Lane, London, 65, 243.
Marlborough, Earls of, *see* Ley, Henry and James.
Marlborough, Wilts, documents dated from, 229.
Marlow, Bucks, 48.
Marmes, Mr., 557.
Marque, letters of, 126, 141, 357, 389.
Marriage, the King's suggestion of a lady in, 64 (2), 71, 72, 126.
Marschot, Viscount de, 124.
Marsh, ——, 129, 131.
....., Gabriel, Marshal of the Admiralty, 119, 531, 539.
....., ..., letter to, 5.
....., ..., warrants to, 149 (2), 152.
....., Capt. William, 212, 221, 272, 486, 549.
....., ..., certificate of, 570.
....., ..., letter and petitions of, 416, 512, 540.
Marshal, Earl, *see* Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey.
Marshall, Sir George, 236.
....., John, customer of Berwick, letter of, 398.
....., John, of Colchester, and others, letter of, 231.
....., Robert, 409.
Marshals, all, letter to, 130.
Marshalsea, the, 5, 45, 110, 132, 134, 182, 223, 333, 478, 507, 536 (2), 569.
....., document dated from, 320.
....., keeper of the, warrants to, 132, 223.
Marten, Henry, letter of, 560.
Marten, Sir Henry, Judge of the Admiralty, Dean of the Arches, and Judge of the Prerogative Court, 4, 6, 53, 54, 62, 63, 70 (2), 71, 79, 81, 92, 117, 120, 121 (2), 125, 126, 141, 142, 143, 155, 182, 217, 246, 274, 295, 308, 322, 331, 333, 334, 372, 401, 402, 409, 413, 421 (2), 424 (2), 431, 449, 456, 469, 482, 486, 492, 512, 542 (2), 546, 548, 549, 558, 569.
....., ..., letters of, 145, 330 (2), 411, 453.
....., ..., reports and other papers of, 3, 13, 311, 357, 432, 572, 573.
....., ..., commission and warrant to, 81, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 33, 70 (2), 109 (2), 119, 143 (3), 175, 272, 299, 334 (2), 410, 419, 487, 488, 546, 569.
Marten, Sir Henry, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., references of petitions to, 13, 45, 61, 225, 296 (2), 318, 357, 421, 435, 550.
Martin, Dr., 193.
....., James, 79, 121.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 7, 10, 11, 16, 39, 40 (2), 93, 169 175.
....., ..., his wife, 7.
....., Richard, 244, 415.
....., Sir Richard, 35.
Marwood, Edward, 536.
Marygold, sign in Paul's Church Yard, 213.
Mary, Princess, 94, 107, 242, 305.
....., ..., apothecary, *see* Le Myre, Lewis.
Mary, Queen of England, 31, 342.
Mary, the, *see* Henrietta Maria, the.
....., of Ipswich, 189.
....., and John, of London, 272, 389.
Maryland, 160.
Mary Rose, the, 19, 289, 392, 415, 469, 470, 486, 494, 530.
Masham, co. York, 448.
Masham, Sir William, 281, 295, 447, 456, 465.
....., ..., letters to, 289 (2), 432.
Mason, Edmund, Dean of Salisbury, 85, 93, 113, 122, 144, 151, 156, 177, 204, 214, (2), 248, 401, 561.
....., ..., report of, 77.
....., Capt. Edmund, certificate of, 64.
....., Edward, *see* Edmund.
....., Henry, petition of, 495.
....., Capt. John, 10, 39, 42 (2), 123, 490, 496, 502.
....., Mr., 371; letter to, 55.
....., Thomas, D.D., Chaplain to the Duchess Dowager of Richmond and Lennox, 85, 93, 113, 122, 144, 164, 177, 181 (2), 190, 199, 227, 239 (2), 241, 246, 248, 249, 400, 456.
....., ..., petition of, 376.
....., William, 368.
Masque, performed at Court by the Inns of Court, 450, 464.
Massingberd, John, 255.
Massom, *see* Masham.
Master, Sir William, 498.
Master Gunner of England, *see* Reynolds, John.
Masters of Colleges in Cambridge, regulations for elections of, 218, 219, 220.
Masters, Nathaniel, 316.
Masts, 258 (4), 262 (2), 355.
Matching, Essex, 436.
..... Green, Essex, 402, 432.
Mathew, Richard, affidavit of, 469.
....., William, petition of, 343.
Mattersey, co. Notts, 537.
....., inhabitants, petition of, 367.
Mattersey-cum-Thorpe, co. Nottingham, inhabitants, petition of, 286.
Matthew, the, of Ipswich, 392, 415.

Matthew, the, of Plymouth, 146 (2).
Matthew, George, petition of, 376.
....., Mary, petition of, 376.
....., Sir Tobie, 207, 215.
Matthews, Roger, 404.
....., ..., petition of, 532.
Maud, Richard, petitions of, 263, 302.
....., ..., receipt of, 332.
Maurice, Mons., 392, 393, 405.
....., ..., extracts from letters of, 393.
Mavis (West Indies), 129, 131, 272.
Maxwell, ——, 463.
....., James, 140, 141.
May, *versus* Edgecombe, 258.
....., Judith, against William Dallison and Elizabeth his wife, 578.
Mayerne, Sir Theodore, the King's physician, 282, 289.
....., ..., letter of, 57.
....., ..., his wife, 57.
Mayflower, the, 478.
....., *of London*, 538, 556.
Mayne, *John*, 420.
Maynie, Sir Anthony, 313.
Mayo, ——, 349.
....., James, letter of, 495.
Mayor, Mr., 177.
Mayors, all, 296, 324.
....., letter to, 473 (2).
Meade, William, 276.
Meautys, Thomas, Clerk of the Council, 137, 148.
....., ..., letters to, 243, 252, 256.
Mede, Joseph, 316.
Medici and Segni, of Florence, 497.
Medicine, cost of, 229.
Mediterranean, the, 395.
Medlicott, Anne, against John Abbath, 246.
Medway, the, 6, 126, 127, 221 (2), 222, 271, 385, 470.
....., fishermen of, 550.
Megger, *see* Le Maigre.
Meggor, Christopher, 157.
Meighen, Godson, 581.
Melancthon, Philip, 31.
Melcombe Regis, Dorset, 199.
Melton Mowbray, co. Leicester, 582.
Melvill, Patrick, examination of, 268.
Mennes, Capt. John, 4, 232, 242.
Mentz, 31, 427.
Merchant Adventurers, 147, 191, 225, 249, 266, 364, 420, 449, 478, 489.
...., company of, letter to, 74.
Merchant Royal, the, of Sandwich, 482.
Merchants, 39 (2), 84, 86, 90, 97, 114, 124, 137, 147, 153, 162, 190, 236, 271, 272, 309, 318, 323, 335, 342, 357, 368, 369, 374, 389, 420 (5), 451, 459, 473, 482, 495, 515, 574, 575.
Merchants, Bordeaux, 199.
....., Eastland, 71, 147.
....., Dutch, 244.
....., French, 147, 244.
....., ..., company, petition of, 363.
....., Rouen, 287.
....., Spanish, 147.
....., Turkish, 195.
..... of Western ports, 459.
Merchant Strangers, 441.
Merchant Taylors' Hall, London, 464.
Meredith, Nicholas, chamberlain of Bristol, letter to, 452.
Merhonour, the, 253, 469.
Meriden, co. Warwick, 47 (2), 48.
Merioneth, co., place in referred to, 582.
Mermaid, the (ship), 461.
Mermaid Tavern, in Bread Street, London, 276.
...., near Paul's Wharf, 371.
Merode, General de, 176.
Merrick, Anne, 27.
....., Barbara, 27.
....., Sir John, and others, 310.
Merrow, Surrey, 159.
Mervyn, Sir Henry, 446.
Merye, Mr., 557.
Messenger, unnamed, warrants to, 493, 494.
Mette, Capt. *Jacob*, 172 (2).
Mevis, in the Caribbee Islands, 129, 131, 272.
Mews, the, St. Martin's in Fields, 428.
Michell, Elias, 563.
....., Mary, deposition of, 2.
....., Thomas, 2,
Micklethwaite, Paul, D.D., Master of the Temple, Chaplain to the King, 225, 340.
....., ..., petition of, 225.
Middleburgh, 74, 119, 451, 478.
Middlesex, 139.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 55, 66, 197, 201, 206, 208, 297, 324, 497, 570.
....., other places in, referred to, 27, 29, 57, 96, 124, 163, 202, 233, 244, 311, 327, 329, 331, 342, 376, 448, 460, 463, 504, 580.
....., feodary, *see* Leeke, James.
....., justices of peace, 145, 350, 462.
....., certificate of, 124.
....., court of sessions, 349.
....., ..., order of, 557.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset.
Middlesex, Earl, *see* Cranfield, Lionel.
Middle Temple, 378, 436.
...., documents dated from, 68, 82, 138.
Middleton, co. Derby, 131.
..... documents dated from, 516.
Middleton, Mr., 206.
....., Peter, examination of, 268.

Middleton, Richard, 203.
....., Thomas, petition of, 348.
....., Sir Thomas, 474.
Mildmay, Sir Henry, Master of the Jewels, 10, 176, 387.
Milford, co. Pembroke, 75, 132, 506.
....., Haven, 127.
Milford Lane, the Strand, London, 319.
Millbrook, Cornwall, 146.
....., inhabitants, petition of, 512.
Milleray, Mons. de la, Master-General of artillery of France, 440.
Miller, Edward, 369.
....., ..., cause of, 378.
....., Katherine, 369.
....., ..., cause of, 378.
....., Mr., 413, 424, 431.
....., Phineas, 62, 75, 79, 110.
....., ..., petition of, 35.
Milton, John, "Papers illustrative of his life and writings," referred to, 373.
Milton, Kent, 442.
..... fort, 470.
..... hundred, 209, 312.
Mincing Lane, London, 101, 412, 508.
...., documents dated from, 14, 55, 63, 64 (2), 118, 230, 240, 241 (2), 258, 300, 303, 314, 329, 330, 429, 430, 486, 499, 510, 515 (2), 517 (2), 553.
Minehead, Somerset, ship of, 335 (2).
Minories, the, London, document dated from, 328.
Minshull, John, 513.
Mint, the, 495.
....., amount coined at, from 1629 to 1633, 362.
....., chief graver, *see* Green, Edward.
....., master, *see* Harley, Sir Robert.
....., officers of, 251.
....., warden, *see* Parkhurst, Sir William.
Minter, Anne, petition of, 358.
....., Thomas, 358.
....., ..., petitions of, 288, 358.
Mirescough, co. Lancaster, park, 465 (2),
Mismere, Suffolk, haven, 413 (2).
Misselden, Edward, Deputy Governor of the Merchant Adventurers at Delft, 55, 75, 225.
....., ..., letter of, 152, 297.
....., ..., statement and offer of, 364 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 30.
Missenden, Little, co. Bucks, 352.
Mistaker, the, Answer to, by Dr. Christopher Potter, 233.
Misterton, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., complaints of inhabitants against Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, 216, 303, 315.
Mitton, Henry, 582.
Mohun, John, Lord, 226.
....., ..., cause between, and Sir James Bagg, 574.
Molanus, John, affidavit of, 131.
Molton, South, co. Devon, hundred, 316.
Molyneux, Lady, her young son, 301.
Molyneux, Richard, Viscount Molyneux, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 445.
Monday, John, examination of, 157, 158.
Monk, ——, 173.
Monmouth, Countess of, *see* Carey, Elizabeth.
Monmouth, Earl of, *see* Carey, Robert.
Monnis, Stephen, 28.
Monson, Sir John, indenture to which he is a party, 409.
....., Sir Thomas, state of the business of his grant, 376.
....., ..., petition of, 377.
....., Sir William, 25.
Montacute, *see* Montagu.
Montagu, Viscount, *see* Brown, Francis.
Montagu, Henry, Earl of Manchester, Keeper of the Privy Seal, 1, 57, 250, 297, 418, 535.
....., ..., letter of, 340.
....., ..., order of, as Serjeant Montagu, 351.
....., ..., letters and documents addressed to, 49, 52, 78, 326, 339, 387, 404, 407, 523, 553.
....., Mr., 11.
....., Walter, 196, 220.
Montano, Capt. Andreas, 527, 529, 546.
....., ..., petitions of, 520, 529 (2), 532 (2).
Montfort, Dr. John, prebendary of St. Paul's, warrant signed by, 347.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
Montgomery, co., 378.
Moon, the (ship), 470.
Moore, Capt. Alexander, 25.
....., ..., licence to, 555 (2).
....., ..., remembrances for, 472.
....., Edward, 255, 265, 332.
....., ..., proceedings of, 265.
....., Henry, 312.
....., Marmaduke, letter of, 566.
....., Mr., 52.
....., Mr., attorney in Clifford's Inn, 262.
....., Richard, 398.
....., William, 521.
Moorecock, John, 529, 558, 559, 563.
....., ..., petition of, 558.
Moorhead, William, 72.
....., ..., letters of, 72, 182.
Mordaunt, John, Earl of Peterborough, 237.
More, co. Devon, 139.
....., John, of More, 139.
....., John, doctor of physic, 349.
....., ..., certificate of, 564.

More, John, defendant in Star Chamber, 431.
....., ..., letter of, 563.
....., Mr., 92.
....., Phineas, *see* Miller, Phineas.
Morecroft, Robert, collector of moneys for cleansing the Foss-dyke, 317.
Moreton, James, 422.
....., William, letter to, 262.
Moretonsay, Salop, 130, 463, 503.
Morgan, ——, at suit of Attorney General, 258.
....., ..., deputy to Sir Sampson Darrell, 419.
....., ..., ..., colonel, 258.
MORGAN, LADY ELIZABETH, 159.
Morgan, Fluellen, 49.
....., Sir John, 159.
....., Mr., 59.
....., Philip, 214.
....., Thomas, 562.
....., Sir Thomas, 214.
Morice, Francis, statement by, 513.
Morlaix, 208, 230, 240, 271.
....., English merchants at, 232.
Morland, Augustin, 581.
Morley, John, *versus* Thomas Hilliard, 451.
MORLEY AND MONTEAGLE, LORD, *see* PARKER, HENRY.
Morocco, straits of, 365.
Morrell, Hugh, 230, 240, 292.
....., ..., petition of, 377.
Morris, Henry, brief of proofs of his will, 353.
....., Thomas, 123.
Morrison, Dr., 121.
Mort, Adam, 11.
Mortlake, Robert, 341.
Morton, co. Lincoln, 581.
MORTON, EARL OF, *see* DOUGLAS, WILLIAM.
MORTON, THOMAS, BISHOP OF DURHAM, 40, 265, 280, 525.
....., ..., letter to, 430.
....., ..., report of, 255.
Morton, William, petition of, 309.
Moselle, the, 2.
Mosse, Ralph, examination of, 514.
Moston, William, recognizance of, 132.
Mottershed, Francis, letter of, 552.
Mould, John, 561 (2).
Moulsey, West, co. Surrey, 353.
Moulsford, Berks, 529.
Moulson, Thomas, Alderman, and Lord Mayor of London, 514.
....., ..., certificate of, 237.
MOUNTAGUE, RICHARD, BISHOP OF CHICHESTER, letters of, 173, 384.
Mountford, Dr. John, warrant signed by, 348.
MOUNTGARRET, VISCOUNT, *see* BUTLER, RICHARD.
MOUNTGARRET, VISCOUNTESS, *see* BUTLER, MARGARET.
MOUNT NORRIS, LORD, *see* ANNESLEY, FRANCIS.
Mourford, *see* Moulsford.
MOWBRAY, JOHN, EARL MARSHAL, DUKE OF NORFOLK, 342.
Mowlson, Thomas, Alderman of London, certificate of, 237.; *and see* Moulson.
Moyle, John, 60.
MULGRAVE, EARL OF, *see* SHEFFIELD, EDMUND.
Mumford, Mr., his executors, 28.
Munck, Edward, 573.
Munster, Henry, 480.
Munster, Ireland, 410.
....., Vice-Admirals of, *see* Cary, Henry, Viscount Falkland; Wentworth, Thomas, Viscount, Lord Deputy of Ireland.
....., vice-admiralty, 169, 493, 508.
....., Judge, *see* Gosnell.
Munt, William, 147, 149.
Murlés, *see* Morlaix.
Murray, Dean, 339.
....., Mr., 289.
....., Richard, warden of the College at Manchester, 444, 523, 580.
....., William, groom of the bedchamber, 230.
....., William, servant to Robert Abercromby, 389.
Murrey, Alice, 39.
Mursley, William, 581.
Muscott, George, 464.
Muscovy Company, the, 147.
..... Merchants, report of, 577.
Musicians, the King's, 418; *see* Ferrabosco, Henry; Lanière, Nicholas.
Muster-masters, payment of, 229, 232, 243.
Musters, neglect of, 4, 9 (2), 10, 230, 261, 264, 265, 281, 475, 561.
....., returns of, 114, 230, 255, 281, 381.
....., ..., for the following counties:—
Chester, 255.
Derby, 281.
Devon, 114.
Hants, 381.
Nottingham, 281.
Wilts, 230.
York, 232.
Mynn, Mr., warrant to, 484.
Mynnes, George, clerk of the Hanaper, 85, 98, 108.
....., ..., note of proceedings against, 120.
....., ..., warrant to, 98.
....., ..., servants of, 120 (3), 125, 132, 151.
Myton, co. York, 232.

N.

Nacton, co. Suffolk, 321.
Nail-making, 246.
Nailsmith to the Household and Navy, 246.

Nailstone, co. Leicester, 481.
Nancy, France, 194, 229.
Nancy, Catherine, 581.
....., Richard, 581.
Naper, Robert, deputy vice-admiral of co. Dorset, commission granted by, 99.
....., ..., letter to, 131.
Narrow Seas, the, 4, 14, 18 (2), 32, 33 (2), 37, 52, 58, 66, 70, 92, 117, 124, 182 (2), 184, 192, 205, 211, 220, 238, 242, 247, 257, 260 (2), 272, 279, 282, 299, 394, 414, 416 (2), 424, 431, 469, 473, 475, 479, 482, 483, 493, 499 (2), 500, 502, 518, 532, 549, 556, 558, 569.
....., captains of ships employed for guard of, warrant to, 32.
Narrow, the, at the mouth of the Thames, 528.
Nash, co. Salop, document dated from, 540.
Nash, Thomas, petition of, 377.
Naunton, Sir Robert, master of the Court of Wards, 137, 230, 498, 516, 522.
....., ..., letters to, 315, 460.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
Navarre, college of, 187.
Navenby, co. Lincoln, document dated from, 173.
Navy, the, 95, 148, 169, 182, 203, 217, 218, 241, 246, 263, 271, 290, 295, 332, 469, 482, 484, 487, 500, 521, 526, 528, 549, 561, 562.
....., account of moneys assigned for 1633, 24.
....., Buckingham's naval administration, 123.
....., estimate of the ordinary charge for 1634, 390 (2), 437.
....., ..., proposed by Edisbury on the principle of maintaining the Navy in constant efficiency, 390.
....., ironmonger to, *see* Leverland, Joshua.
....., four principal masters, or masters attendant, 5, 18, 546, 549, 558; *and see* Goodwin, John; Austen, Thomas; Cooke, William; White, Peter.
....., office of, 70, 501, 570.
....., Officers of, 4, 5, 14, 34, 44, 62, 70 (2), 98, 101, 119, 142, 156, 169, 171, 199, 206, 208, 226, 228 (2), 253, 257, 260, 274, 282, 288, 295, 333, 356, 357, 392, 394, 410, 411, 414, 419, 421, 424, 431, 454, 456 (2), 457, 469, 475, 479, 482, 486, 488, 490, 492, 499, 500, 507, 508, 527, 529, 531, 546, 551, 553, 558, 560, 562, 570.
...., appearance of, before the Lords, to name a day when certain ships should be ready, 562.
....., ..., certificates of, 129, 168, 295, 317, 355, 388, 450, 517, 553 (3), 559, 561.
....., ..., estimates by, 4 (2), 64, 162, 335, 355, 390 (2), 509.
....., ..., letters of, 34, 52, 55, 63, 64, (2), 69, 118, 142, 160 (2), 166, 172, 196, 226, 230, 238, 240, 241 (2), 258 (2), 262, 266, 274, 293, 295, 300, 303 (2), 314 (4) 329, 330, 419, 422, 429, 430, 452, 482, 490, 510, 515 (2), 517, 538, 539, 540, 556, 558, 559, 561, 575 (2).
....., ..., reports and other papers of, 1, 14 (2), 32, 40, 90, 131, 355, 410, 411, 415, 469.
....., ..., letters and other papers addressed to, 5, 18, 19 (2), 32, 44, 45 (4), 53 (3), 54, 59, 62, 66 (2), 70, 89, 92, 108, 109, 110, 125, 129, 139, 143, 147, 148, 170 (2), 171, 182, 183, 187 (2), 228, 238 (2), 247 (2), 248 (5), 252 (2), 259, 289 (2), 290 (3), 299, 312, 334 (2), 396 (3), 410, 412, 416, 421, 424 (2), 425 (12), 426 (2), 472, 483 (2), 487, 494 (6), 499, 501 (2), 512 (2), 515, 527, 528 (2), 555, 558, 559 (2), 574.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 5, 19. 46, 71, 90, 296, 410, 411, 414 (2), 415 (2), 482, 508, 547, 550.
....., chaplain, *see* Keane, Charles.
....., clerk of the Navy, *see* Fleming, Dennis.
....., clerk of the survey, *see* Terne, Nathaniel.
....., comptroller of the Navy, *see* Palmer, Sir Henry.
....., surveyor, *see* Edisbury, Kenrick.
....., treasurer, *see* Russell, Sir William.
....., surveyor of victuals, *see* Darrell, Sir Sampson.
Naylor, Edward, 432, 441, 456, 457.
....., ..., petition of, 402.
Neade, William, father, 180.
....., ..., petition of, 163.
....., ..., statement by, of contents of his commission, 180.
....., ..., commission to, 185.
....., William, son, 180.
....., ..., commission to, 185.
Neale, Captain, 230.
..... Henry, petition of, 468.
....., Nicholas, 452, 486, 494.
....., Capt. Walter, 443.
Neave, Oliver, 51, 69.
Needham, Edmund, petitions of, 304, 443.
Needle, Robert, 382.
Neesing, John, petition of, 216.
Neile, Richard, formerly Bishop of Winchester, Archbishop of York, 105, 138, 193, 250, 262, 297, 317, 418, 431, 456.
....., ..., certificate of, 443.
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 7, 136.
...., references of petitions to, 225, 317.
Neptune, the, of London, 396.

Netherlands, the 300, 308, 441.
....., ships of, 229, 257.
Nethersole, Sir Francis, Master of the Household to the Queen of Bohemia, 61, 85, 87, 90, 91 (2), 92, 93, 95 (2), 97 (2), 100, 104, 105, 111, 116, 122, 126, 127, 128 (2), 140, 195, 198, 411 (2), 417, 453, 458, 496, 518.
....., ..., papers relating to an order for a contribution for support of the Queen of Bohemia, procured by, from the King at Doncaster, 67 (9), 82, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91 (2), 100 (2), 101 (3), 111, 114, 115, 134 (3), 136, 137 (2), 139 (2), 140, 148, 149, 198, 211.
....., ..., the like to his quarrel with Lord Goring, 83, 84 (3), 85, 87, 89 (2), 92, 93, 95 (2), 96, 97 (4), 104, 105, 106, 107 (3), 111, 112, 116, 122, 126, 127, 128 (2), 134 (3), 157, 158, 159, 160 (2), 167, 178, 195, 198, 283.
....., ..., his loss of favour with the King, 253, 254, 283, 292, 298, 391.
....., ..., further offence given by, his escape, and subsequent committal to the Tower, 393 (2), 397, 399, 404, 405 (3), 406 (3), 411 (2), 453, 458, 496.
....., ..., letters of, 59, 82, 83, 84 (3), 88, 89 (2), 93, 106, 107 (3), 111, 114, 134(4), 136, 137, 139 (2), 148, 149, 187, 198, 253, 283, 298, 337, 391, 393, 397, 399, 406, 483.
....., ..., other papers of, 86, 87, 96, 97, 157, 159, 160 (2), 404, 405 (3).
....., ..., letters to, 253, 284, 292, 301, 393, 406.
....., ..., other papers to, 101, 158.
....., ..., his wife, 159, 397, 405.
Nevill, Richard, Earl of Warwick, 342.
Nevill, Henry, petition of, 388.
....., Richard, gentleman of the chamber, 388.
....., William, 79.
Newark, co. Nottingham, 197, 438 (2).
....., document dated from, 19.
..... Bridge, 19.
....., Court at, 59.
Newburgh, Viscount, *see* Barrett, Edward.
Newbury, Berks, 215, 382.
....., deceits in manufacture of cloth there, 86 (2).
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 2, 66, 68, 92, 94, 189, 194, 210, 398, 470, 508, 545, 552, 558.
....., documents dated from, 54, 88, 92, 189, 240.
....., Bridge, 497.
....., burgesses, petitions of, 87, 94, 194, 209, 308.
....., Master and Society of Trinity House residing at, 552.
....., ..., certificate of, 66; *and see* Trinity House.
....., mayor and others, 66, 94, 497, 552.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, mayor, &c others—*cont.*
....., ..., certificates of, 54, 240.
....., ..., letters of, 189, 385.
....., Merchant adventurers of, petition of, 478.
....., disputes as to the ballast shore, at South Shields, 2, 66 (2), 68, 385, 497, 552, 556, 558.
....., petition of burgesses for alterations in the government of the town, with proceedings thereon, 87, 94 (3), 194 (5), 209 (3), 210 (2), 308.
Newcastle, Earl of, *see* Cavendish, William.
New College, Oxford, 197.
...., documents dated from, 227, 336, 466, 500, 519, 561.
...., warden, *see* Pinck, Dr. Robert.
....., Winchester, documents dated from, 228.
Newcome, Sir Beverly, 493.
Newdigate, Francis, *alias* Lovell, 582.
Newell, Robert, D.D., commission to, 327.
New England, 54, 230, 251, 449, 503.
...., emigration to, 288, 450.
New Forest, Hants, 118, 133, 206, 356, 526.
.... division, 273.
Newfoundland, 206, 319, 322, 367, 495, 520, 533.
Newgate, 310, 315, 369, 437, 444, 514, 531, 536.
....., late keeper, 383.
Newgate, Christopher, brief for, 354.
Newgate Bank, document dated from, 452.
Newhaven, France, 240; *and see* Havre de Grace.
Newhouse, Richard, registrar of the consistory court of Durham, at suit of John Richardson, 279, 280.
Newington, Kent, 299, 316.
....., Surrey(?), 583.
Newland, Robert, 109, 172.
Newman, ——, 498.
....., Mr., 193.
....., Samuel, brief for, 86.
....., William, certificate of, 202.
Newmarket, Suffolk and Cambridge, 242, 260, 493, 518, 543.
....., documents dated from, 485, 492, 495, 496, 499, 500, 504 (3), 509.
Newport, Isle of Wight, 109, 172.
Newport, ——, secretary to the Dutch Ambassador, 405 (2), 411.
....., Edward, 443.
....., Thomas, certificate of, 167.
Newport Pagnel, Bucks, 26, 35, 74.
New Prison, Maiden Lane, London, 329.
...., keeper of, *see* Davison, Robert.
...., ..., warrant to, 441.
Newtimber, parcel of the Honour of Petworth, 23.
Newton, ——, messenger, 348, 349.

Newton, Sir Adam, 321.
....., Francis, 319.
Newton-in-Makerfield, co. Lancaster, Society of Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers, of, 330.
Nicholas, Edward, Secretary to the Admiralty. 10, 37, 39, 43, 44, 53, 62, 212, 217, 221, 225, 271, 390, 452, 542 (3).
....., ..., addressed as Clerk of the Council, 142.
....., ..., answers to questions respecting the Duke of Buckingham's Admiralty administration, 123, 124.
....., ..., motto proposed to be adopted by him, 542,
....., ..., payments to him as Secretary to the Admiralty, 44, 53, 426, 564.
....., ..., letters of, to:—
Lords of the Admiralty, 50, 548, 549.
Katherine Duchess of Buckingham, 169.
Richard Chandler, 537.
Sir John Drake, 564.
Auditors of the Imprests, 496.
Bishop Laud, 144, 162.
Dr. Matthew Nicholas, 567.
Capt. John Pennington, 176, 180, 206, 220, 229, 242, 260.
Person unknown, 474.
Capt. Phineas Pett, 114.
....., ..., papers endorsed by or in his handwriting, 10, 24, 32, 36, 75, 87, 117, 156, 163, 192, 198, 217 (2), 224, 232, 282, 292, 306, 316, 328, 332, 335 (2), 361, 403, 416, 430, 432, 446, 460, 469, 472, 475, 482, 484, 490, 506, 511, 524, 526, 527, 531, 537, 546, 552, 555, 556, 559, 564, 571.
....., ..., minutes, drafts, and other memoranda of, 4 (2), 18 (2), 21, 26, 31, 32, 39, 41, 42, 44, 53, 55, 69, 71, 80, 98, 102, 108, 112 (2), 120, 122, 124, 132, 143, 163, 169 (3), 171 (2), 189, 217 (2), 228, 238, 246, 247, 257, 271, 282, 289, 295, 300, 311 (2), 333, 338, 352, 356 (2), 359 (3), 394, 409, 414 (2), 421, 424, 426, 431, 456, 469, 472, 482, 486, 492, 493, 500, 502, 507, 513, 527, 531, 541, 546, 549, 558, 569.
....., ..., his personal bills and receipts, 2, 127, 147, 180, 229, 234, 253, 256, 257, 258, 325, 335, 406, 524, 531, 543.
....., ..., letters to: (1633, April) 9, 17 21, 22 (2), 25 (6), 29, 30, 33, 34 36; (May) 43, 44, 50, 56, 57, 59, 61(2), 63, 64, 65 (2), 71, 75; (June) 85, 93, 95, 96 (2), 99, 101, 102, 107, 108, 113, 117, 120, 122, 123; (July) 125 (2), 126, 127, 129, 130 (3), 131, 133, 135, 140, 142 (3) 144, 147, 148, 151, 153 (2), 154 (2) 155, 156 (2); (Aug.) 167, 174, 177, 178, 181, 182, 183, 186, 187, 190, 192 (2); (Sept.) 201, 202 (2), 204 (2), 205 (2), 207, 208, 210, 212, 214 (3), 215 (2), 218, 221, 222; (Oct.) 226, 227 (2), 232, 234, 239 (2), 244, 245 (4), 246, 248, 249 (2), 250, 253, 254, 258, 262, 263; (Nov.) 274, 289, 291; (Dec.) 312 (2), 313 (2), 315, 317, 323, 332, 333, 335, 336, 338: (1634, Jan.) 403, 430 (3), 442; (Feb.) 448, 454, 460, 461, 466, 472, 473; (March) 483, 484 (3), 485, 486, 490 (2), 491, 492, 495, 497, 502, 508 (2), 510, 516 (2), 519 (2), 522, 523, 524, 528, 529 (2), 530, 531, 532; (April) 538 (3), 539 (2), 540, 542, 551, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 567, 571, 572, 578 (2).
....., ..., clerk to, *see* King, Richard.
....., ..., house at Richmond, 406.
....., ..., his two sons, 214.
....., ..., his wife, 234, 472.
....., Edward, son of Edward, secretary to the Admiralty, 57, 85, 93, 135.
....., ..., his brother, 93.
..... George, son of Dr. Matthew Nicholas, 21.
....., John, brother to Edward, letter of, 578.
....., John, son to Edward, 135, 151.
....., John, father to Edward, 156, 542, 551.
....., ..., letters of, 204, 210, 214, 234, 495, 524.
....., Matthew, son to Edward, death of, 561.
....., Dr. Matthew, brother to Edward, Chaplain to the King, 144, 162 (2), 199, 204, 214, 239, 241, 246, 400, 456.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 21, 57, 85, 93, 113, 122, 144, 151, 153, 156, 177, 181, 201, 204, 210, 214, 227, 239, 245, 248, 249, 254, 532, 542, 551, 561.
....., ..., letter to, 567.
....., ..., his sister Betty, 156, 248.
....., ..., his sister Lettice, 156.
....., ..., his wife, 21, 156.
....., Susanna, mother to Edward, 551.
....., ..., letter of, 135.
...., her maid, 249.
Nimeguen, 124.
Nicholls, Hugh, 451 (2).
Nicholsen, Robert, examination of, 268.
Nicholson, Edmund, letter of, 361.
....., John, 130, 143, 154.
....., ..., discharge of, 160.
Nicolaldi, John de, 112, 333, 410, 459, 500, 507.
....., ..., servants, depositions of, 328.
....., ..., his residence in Clerkenwell, 329, 331, 459.
Nicolls, F. (?), letters of, 208, 222.
Nieuport, 478.
....., battle of, 343.
....., ships of, 117, 478.
Nieuwenhoven, Henry, petitions of, 486, 505.
Nittimber, *see* Newtimber.
Noble, Thomas, 314

Noble, William, petitions of, 486, 505.
Noel, Edward, Viscount Campden, 373.
....., Penelope, elegy by Alexander Gil to her memory, 373.
Non-residence of ministers, arguments against, 344.
Nonsuch, co. Surrey, 196, 429.
....., liberty of, 46 (2).
Nonsuch, the, 34, 248, 252, 289 (2), 290, 294, 295, 452, 469, 470, 486, 494.
Norcott, John, 309.
....., William, petition of, 377.
Norden, William, 120, 132, 151.
....., ..., discharge of, 134.
Norfolk, 105, 507, 508, 527, 570.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 32, 33, 117, 336, 551.
....., other places in, referred to, 33, 109, 113, 117, 127, 199, 223, 353, 368, 369, 380, 385, 389, 471, 481, 549, 551, 567, 579, 582 (2).
....., Tilth-masters of the Champian part of, petition of, 385.
....., ..., reasons why they should not be tied to send their corn to the markets there, 385.
....., cloths, 577.
....., Commissioners of Sewers for, 380.
....., Justices of Peace, letter of, 552.
....., Lord Lieutenant, or Deputy Lieutenants, 261.
....., ports in, 533.
Norfolk, Duke of, *see* Mowbray, John.
Norgate, Edward, 323.
Norham, co. Northumberland, 134, 145.
..... Castle, 91, 145, 394.
....., Deputy Lieutenants next adjoining, letter to, 91 (2).
Norman, Edward, petition of, 354.
....., Capt. John, pirate, 99, 127, 152 (2).
Normandy, 282.
Norres, William, 445, 491, 522.
....., ..., petition of, 445.
....., ..., his eldest son, 445.
....., Sir William, 522.
Norroy, *see* Borough, Sir John.
North, Sir John, letter of, 433.
....., Sir Roger, letter of, 1.
North, the, Council of, 421.
....., ..., letters of, 520, 521.
....., Lord President of, 71.
Northampton, document dated from, 177.
....., Mayor, 30, 49.
....., ... and others, letter of, 177.
....., St. Andrew's Church, 120.
Northampton, co., 73.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 49, 73, 81, 104, 105, 113, 149, 156, 161 (2), 178, 189, 191 (2), 196, 209, 297, 298, 320, 322, 338, 403, 404 (2), 430, 434, 437, 439, 452, 453, 464, 466, 520, 541, 543 (2), 544 (2), 550 (2), 565, 568.
Northampton, co., other places in, referred to, 9, 30, 49 (2), 73, 193, 196 (2), 211, 331, 337, 380, 396, 439, 461, 469 (2), 573 (2), 581.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 9.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Cecil, William, Earl of Exeter.
Northampton, late Earl of, *see* Compton, William.
Northampton, Earl of, *see* Compton, Spencer.
North Britain, 569.
North Seas, 113.
Northumberland, 438.
....., places in, referred to, 91, 134, 145 (3), 394.
....., suggested charge for letters from, 366.
Northumberland, Earl of, *see* Percy, Algernon.
Norton, co. York, document dated from, 284.
Norton, John, D.C.L., petition of, 344.
....., Mr., printer, 423.
Norway, coast of, 314.
Norwich, 471.
....., diocese of, 574.
....., Mayor and others, letter of, 123.
Norwich, Bishop, commission to, 326; *and see* Corbet, Richard.
Nostra Signora de Carmes, the, of Genoa, 451.
Nostra Signora de Rosario, the, 125, 357, 572.
Note, John, 551.
Nottingham, 47, 48 (2), 49.
....., document dated from, 302.
Nottingham, co., 271, 302, 537, 561.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 19, 67, 281, 438 (2), 561.
....., other places in, referred to, 19, 61, 71, 193, 216, 286, 303, 438 (2), 482, 537.
....., draining fens, 404.
....., musters, 281.
....., Justices of Peace, letters of, 19, 302, 438.
....., ..., report of, 438.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Cavendish, William, Earl of Newcastle.
Nottingham, Earls of, *see* Howard, Charles.
Noy, Capt. Edward, 45, 50
....., William, Attorney General, 3, 9, 12, 19, 29, 41, 42 (5), 50, 53, 57, 63, 80, 93, 102, 109, 121, 147, 170, 177, 193, 225 (2), 251, 262 (2), 266, 289, 290, 297, 298, 299, 303, 304, 313, 337, 361, 368, 369, 370, 378, 388, 408, 409, 418, 421, 424 (3), 431, 433, 434, 438, 442, 448, 469, 470, 474, 482, 492, 504 (2), 527, 576.
....., ..., causes at his suit against—
Bent, William,
Bowyer, Lodowick,
Buckner, Thomas,
Foulis, Sir Thomas,
Fowkes, Henry,
Hilliard, Thomas,
Killmallock, Viscount,
Morgan, ——,

Noy, William, Attorney General, causes at his suit against—*cont.*
Overman, Thomas,
Povey, Justinian,
Prynne, William,
Ridley, William,
Seaman, John,
Sherfield, Henry.
See the names of the defendants in the Index.
....., ..., letters of, 11, 12, 52 (3), 126, 183, 212, 213, 463, 485 (3), 500.
....., ..., opinion of, 352.
....., ..., other papers of, 8, 43, 193, 303, 313, 433, 523, 524, 576.
....., ..., reports of, 55 (2), 224, 305, 315, 320, 365, 489 (2).
....., ..., speech, 442.
....., ..., letters to, 41, 70, 126, 286, 365.
....., ..., petitions and other documents addressed to, 327 (2), 361, 379, 522, 569 (2).
....., ..., references of petitions to, 9, 29, 62, 305, 377, 474, 489, 515, 572.
Nuce, Daniel, proposition to prevent frauds on the customs, 338.
Nunings, Martin, 318.
Nunthorpe, co. York, 475.
Nuremberg, 31, 100.
....., church of, 149.
Nuttall, Edward, 321.
....., ..., letter of, 315.
....., ..., letter to, 324.
Nymans, Jeremy, statement of, 413.

O.

Oakenheath, the, co. Warwick, 20.
Oakover, co. Stafford, 583.
Oakover, Humphrey, 583.
Oakham, Rutland, document dated from, 242.
Oakhampton, Devon, mayor, 445.
Oatlands, Surrey, document dated from, 180, 187.
Oats, price of, 85, 127, 171, 306, 312.
Oatmeal, small dealers permitted to buy to sell again, 489 (4).
Odsey, Herts, hundred, 50, 294, 381.
Offchurch, co. Warwick, 420.
Officers of the Navy, list of, 356.
..... of the late army, register book of debts claimed from, also list of arrears unpaid to, 82.
Offley, Anne, 422.
Ogilby, John, petition of, 75.
Oglethorpe, ——, porter of Pontefract Castle, letter of, 386.
Oldisworth, Michael, 230, 234.
....., ..., letter of, 25.
Old Jewry, London, 579, 581.
Oldsworth [Holdsworth ?], Mr., 324.
Olivarez, Conde d', 187.
Oliver, Mr., 234.
O'Neile, Sir Henry, 552.
Ongar, Essex, division, 222.
Onion, William, 45.
Onslow, Sir Richard, 463.
Orange, Amelia, Princess of, 124.
Orange, Henry Frederick, Prince of, 13, 58, 109, 124, 125, 176, 196, 254, 264, 283, 285, 301, 354, 357, 393, 398, 548, 572.
....., ..., commission of, 572, 573.
Orbaston, Michael, 1, 20.
Orde, William, 255.
Order of the Fancy, 86.
Ordnance, 198, 357, 473, 474, 493, 513.
....., export of, 223, 227, 358.
....., lent to port towns, 199.
....., owners of ships allowed to purchase, 53, 66, 139, 151, 170, 203, 218 (2), 252, 272, 493, 547.
....., pieces of, discovered by John Spencer in castles in the north of England, and removed to the Tower, 91 (2), 134, 145 (3), 189, 272, 328 (2), 394, 398, 467, 474.
....., recovery of, sunk at sea, 81.
....., sale of by various private persons, to braziers, inquiry into, 447, 564 (4), 566.
....., supplies of stores to ships, 18 (2), 25, 32, 34, 45, 55, 56, 63 (2), 65, 66, 119, 174, 182, 199, 221, 228 (2), 238, 425 (4), 469 (2), 470, 483, 493, 499, 521, 546 (2), 549.
....., ..., to forts and Ireland, 62, 80, 146, 147, 456, 470 (3), 521, 523, 528, 538.
Ordnance Office, London, 228, 527, 538, 566.
...., documents dated from, 44, 66, 261, 319, 448, 473, 492.
...., inquiry into the state of, 60, 105, 110, 118, 358, 431, 448, 513.
...., Deputy Lieutenant, *see* Heydon, Sir John.
...., Master, *see* Vere, Horace, Lord.
...., Officers, 55, 76, 105, 146, 199, 221, 257, 359, 409, 410, 431, 492 (2), 521, 558.
...., ... and lieutenant, 118.
...., ..., letters of, 66, 261, 319, 473, 519.
...., ..., reports of, on petitions, 76,
...., ..., letters to, 18 (2), 32, 62. 139, 151, 170, 182, 203, 223, 252.
...., ..., warrants to, 80.
...., ..., three of the principal, petition of, 358.
..... Purveyor, *see* Ferriby, Anthony.
Orfarian, a musical instrument, 216.
Orleans, 155, 194, 264, 313, 416, 503, 578.
....., documents dated from, 155, 315, 442, 468, 524, 545.
Ormskirk, co. Lancaster, 7, 11, 40.
Osbaston, Michael, 1, 20.

Osbolston, Mr., 249.
Osborne or Osberne, Dr. William, prebendary of Salisbury, 93, 204, 227, 249, 561.
....., ..., letters of, 241, 242.
....., ..., petition of, 246.
....., Richard, 432.
....., Sir Robert, proposal of, 474.
....., Thomas, 5, 182, 217, 223.
Ostend, 479.
Ostrie fagots, 223, 296, 299.
Oswestry, co. Salop, hundred, 174.
Otger, David, 151.
Oundle, co. Northampton, 193.
Our Lady of Aredokaeta (ship) 141 (2).
Our Lady and St. Francis (ship), 112 (2).
Overbury, Sir Nicholas, 378.
Overman, Thomas, the elder, cause against, 30, 43, 50.
....., ..., petition of, 310.
Overs, Salop, hundred, 181, 540.
Oving, Sussex, 140.
Owen *versus* Pugh, 252, 258.
....., Edward, 341.
Owen, John, Bishop of St. Asaph, dispensation for, 28.
Owen, Sir William, 341.
Oxcombe, co. Lincoln, 309.
Oxenbridge, John, sacramentum academicum, procured by him to be taken by his pupils, 563.
....., ..., interrogatories respecting the same, 563.
....., ..., his answers, 571.
....., ..., letter of, 571.
Oxenden, Elizabeth, 579.
Oxenden, Lady, 579.
Oxenstiern, Axel, Lord Chancellor of Sweden, 2, 17, 31, 36, 58, 68, 76, 100, 161 (2), 192, 195, 211, 301, 354, 406, 427, 439, 517, 520, 539, 541, 544 (2), 550, 554, 562, 565.
....., ..., letter to, 550.
Oxenstiern, Baron John (son of the preceding), 13, 427, 440, 466, 517, 518, 525, 544 (2), 547, 548, 550, 554, 562, 565.
....., ..., letters of, 202, 378, 539, 541.
....., ..., letters to, 36, 520, 550.
Oxford, 28, 103, 121, 190, 192, 284, 386, 412, 546, 548, 555, 576.
....., documents dated from, 28, 189, 192 (2), 227, 466, 555.
....., Mayor and others, letter of, 555.
....., taverns in, 386.
....., tobacco, licences to sell, 563.
Oxford, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Bancroft, John.
Oxford, co., 148, 182, 231, 449, 466, 527, 574.
....., places in, referred to, 47, 51, 103 (3), 118, 124, 132, 168, 180, 182, 192, 196, 197, 201, 209, 213, 214, 246, 356, 427, 485, 551.
Oxford, co., Justices of Peace, letter of, 403.
....., Sheriff, letter to, 403.
Oxford University, 103, 168, 182, 233, 574.
...., cap, right to wear in the Congregation House, 386.
...., cost of a doctor's gown, 16.
...., decree of, 575.
...., letters of, 189, 544.
...., Vice Chancellor and heads of houses, 263, 302, 332.
...., ..., report of, 284.
...., Press, 544.
...., Regent Masters, protest of, 386.
...., right of Chancellor to nominate principals of halls, 386.
...., schools, discussion in, 190.
...., treatise by Calybute Downing on settling the chancellorship on the order of Lords Spiritual, 164 (2).
...., Vice Chancellor, *see* Duppa, Brian.
Oxford, Earl of, *see* Vere, Robert de.
Oxford freestone, price of, 384.
Oysters, export of, forbidden, 223, 271, 282, 289 (2), 291, 296, 299 (4), 312 (2), 313, 318, 324, 430, 432, 442, 447, 469, 492, 493.

P.

P., mentioned by the Queen of Bohemia, *see* Poland, King of, 398.
Packer, John, 11.
Packington, co. Leicester, 294,
Page, Gilbert, 512.
....., ..., petition of, 495.
Paget, Mr., 30, 324.
Painters and paintings, 63; *and see* Pictures.
Palby, John, 531.
Palatinate, the, 17, 75, 81, 254, 337, 394, 407, 411, 417, 427, 430, 439, 496, 518.
....., moneys collected, or proposed to be, for recovery of, 111, 137, 148, 177, 207.
....., a minister of, 462.
....., Elector Palatine and Electress, *see* Bohemia, Frederick, late King, and Elizabeth, Queen of.
Palatine, Charles Lewis, Prince Elector, 13, 58, 76, 104, 149, 253, 254, 264, 283, 285, 292, 297, 301, 337, 392, 393, 398, 406, 458.
....., ..., and his brothers, 458.
....., ..., his tutor, 548.
Paleologus, Andreas, 423.
Palmer, Andrew, 361.
Palmer, Sir Henry, Comptroller of the Navy, 240, 253, 296, 470, 483 (3), 488, 559.
....., ..., deposition of, 311
....., ..., letters of, 6, 476, 486, 499, 539.

Palmer, Sir Henry, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., petition and other papers of, 311, 355, 475, 483.
....., ..., letter to, 6.
....., ..., reasons for increase of his means, 402.
....., Richard, 29, 482.
....., ..., warrant to, 33.
....., Walter, 493.
....., William, powder-maker, Bristol, 493.
..... William, merchant of Barnstable, petition of, 495.
Palsgrave, John, 233 (2).
Palstock, John, 295, 414, 415.
Pamplin, William, 481, 535, 579.
Pancefoot, Mr., 52, 398.
"Panthea," a pamphlet, 169.
Paperill, Lt.-Col., 98, 109.
Pardons and reprieves, 157, 388, 396, 483, 485 (2), 496, 576.
Pares, Roger, 444.
Paris, 187, 201, 230, 440, 497, 578.
....., document dated from, 201, 503.
Parishes, papers concerning the power of, amongst other things, in apprenticing the children of the poor, 352 (3).
Parke, co. Brecon, 481, 579.
PARKER, HENRY, LORD MORLEY AND MONTEAGLE, 207.
....., ..., examination of, 455.
PARKER, MATTHEW, FORMERLY ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, 185, 471.
Parker, Philip, 434.
Parkhurst, Robert, Alderman of London, certificate of, 237.
....., Sir William, Warden of the Mint, 361.
Parkins, Dame Mary, 52.
....., Penelope, 52.
Parks, *see* Austwell, Cote, Hartwell, Mirescough, St. James's, Theobalds, Woodstock.
Parmafoy, Francis, information of, 159.
Parry, ——, cousin to Dr. Nicholas, 94.
....., Edward, 353.
....., ..., deposition of, 417.
Parsons, Edward, 460, 467 (2).
....., ..., bond of, 485.
....., John, 197.
Parson's Green, Middlesex, 460.
Partridge, John, deposition of, 417.
....., Mr., 3.
Paskyn, Thomas William, 460.
Passenham, co. Northampton, document dated from, 49, 73.
Passes, and papers in connection with, 2, 39, 104, 119, 158, 174, 178, 189, 190 (2), 256, 258, 260, 261 (2), 389, 451, 457, 505.
....., clerk, *see* Craford, Patrick.
Pateson, Anthony, 82.
Pattison, James, petition of, 383.
....., Thomas, 349.
Pau., Anthony, 462 (2).
Paul's Chain, 293, 405
Paul's Cray, Kent, 85.
Paul's Cross, London, 346.
Paul's Churchyard, 443.
Paul's Wharf, 371, 417.
Pauncefoot, Grimbald, 52, 398.
Pavenham, Beds, 4.
Paxford, Richard, 319.
....., ..., certificate of, 168.
Payne, Matthew, bond of, 485.
Paynter, ——, 422.
Peacock, Anne, 379.
....., Elizabeth, 379.
....., Mr., 236.
Peake, Humphrey, King's chaplain, 2.
Pearl, the, of Dartmouth, 5.
Pearne, ——, of Wilby, co. Northampton, 298.
Pearson, Cuthbert, examination of, 268.
....., Mr., master of the singing boys of St. Paul's, 3.
Peas, price of, 127.
Peatlie, Robert, 559.
Peblitz, ——, 253, 254.
Pechey, Samuel, examination of, 268.
Peck, Christopher, 490.
....., John, 442.
Pedgbank, woods, 82, 138.
Peirce, George, letter of, 9.
....., ..., receipts by, 406, 531.
PELHAM, LADY, 8.
....., ..., her mother, 8.
Pelham, Sir Thomas, 423.
Pelican, the (inn), at Ewell, 125.
Pellam, ——, letter to, 324.
Pellett, Francis, information of, 159.
Pemble, ——, on the sacrament, 571.
Pembroke, co., places in referred to, 75, 127, 132, 506.
PEMBROKE, EARL OF, *see* HERBERT, WILLIAM.
PEMBROKE AND MONTGOMERY, EARL OF, *see* HERBERT, PHILIP.
Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 574.
...., Master and Fellows, letter of, 223.
Pendarvis, Samuel, 60.
Pendennis, Cornwall, 142.
..... Castle, 54.
....., ..., captain, *see* Killigrew, Sir William.
...., officers of, 296.
Penkevell, Elizabeth, 353.
Pennall, John, messenger of the Chamber, 243.
Pennie, Allan, 420.
Pennington, Capt. John, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, afterwards knighted, 6, 18, 26, 32, 33 (2), 45, 90, 98, 119, 121, 146, 171, 187, 192, 202, 217, 245, 247, 299, 319, 320, 409, 410, 446, 475, 488, 501, 504, 527, 546, 549, 556, 558 (2).
....., ..., appearance in the presence of, 502.
....., ..., appointment to the Charles, as Admiral of the Narrow Seas, 18.

Pennington, Capt. John, appointment to the Vanguard, 33.
....., ..., the like to the Unicorn, 487, 569.
....., ..., knighted, 549.
....., ..., certificates of, 44, 200.
....., ..., letters of, 82, 102, 116, 117, 129 (2), 141, 142, 154 (2), 156 (2), 166, 178 (2), 185, 186, 191, 192, 202, 205, 208, 212, 221 (2), 232 (2), 244 (2), 245, 256, 257, 263, 513, 532 (2), 542 (4).
....., ..., papers indorsed by, 32, 362.
....., ..., instructions to, 21, 22, 569.
....., ..., letters to, 33, 109, 130, 174, 176, 179, 180, 182 (2), 184, 188, 206, 215, 220 (3), 229, 242, 251, 260 (3), 487, 556.
....., ..., warrants to, 18 (2), 32, 33 (2).
....., ..., his lieutenant, *see* Horsey, Capt. Ralph.
....., Mr., 443.
....., Thomas, 362.
Pennyman, Sir William, letter of, 475.
Pennyng, Robert, 424.
Penruddock, Sir Thomas, 318.
Penryn, Cornwall, 228.
Pensions and annuities, 27, 370, 465, 543, 545 (2).
...., to maimed soldiers, 19, 163, 302, 344, 354.
Penwith, Cornwall, hundred, 559.
Penzance, Cornwall, 274.
Peppercorn, Elizabeth, 10.
Percivall, Mr., 561.
PERCY, ALGERNON, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, 93, 104, 442, 464.
Percy, Henry, 11, 12 (2).
....., ..., declaration made by, 12.
Perine, Christopher, 99.
Perry, Hugh, alderman of London, and his deputy, certificates of, 235, 237.
....., Thomas, 96.
Persian books, arrangement to procure, 476.
Persons, Edward, 312.
Pescod, Nicholas, letter to, 288.
Pestell, Thomas, sentence against, 294 (2).
Peter, the, 33.
Peterborough, co. Northampton, documents dated from, 297, 338.
....., bishopric, 397, 534.
....., chancellor, 193.
....., dean, 196; *and see* Hunt, Dr. Richard,
....., ... and chapter, letter to, 397.
....., ..., licence to, 397.
PETERBOROUGH, BISHOPS OF, commission to, 326; *and see* HOWLAND, RICHARD; LINDSELL, AUGUSTINE.
PETERBOROUGH, EARL OF, *see* MORDAUNT, JOHN.
Peter House, Cambridge, 219.
...., Master, *see* Turner, Dr.
Peters, Hugh, preacher at Rotterdam, 213, 279, 413.
Peters, Hugh—*cont.*
....., ..., articles and covenant of, 318.
....., ..., letter of, 113.
....., Mr., of Portsmouth, 412.
....., William, 25.
Petersfield, Hants, division, 274.
Peterson, William, dean of Exeter, letter of, 110.
Petherton, South, Somerset, hundred, 253, 321.
Petley, Robert, 429, 431.
....., ..., affidavit of, 436.
....., ..., case between, and Sir Robert Aytoun, 452.
Pett, Elizabeth, sister-in-law to Capt. Phineas Pett, 61, 114, 125, 132, 238, 247, 295, 422 (2).
....., Joseph, 303 (2), 314, 425.
....., Mr., 130.
....., Peter, the elder, one of his Majesty's shipwrights, 64, 160, 171, 186, 187, 356, 483.
....., ..., petition of, 303.
....., ..., letters to, 130, 262.
....., Peter, the younger, 53, 160, 171, 187, 356, 483.
....., ..., petition of, 51.
....., Capt. Phineas, Officer of the Navy, 132, 171, 186, 238, 247, 295, 304, 402, 422 469, 470, 476, 508.
....., ..., deposition and other papers of, 311, 356, 475, 570.
....., ..., letters and petition of, 61, 125, 422.
....., ..., letter to, 114.
....., ..., pardon, 483.
....., ..., his son, 61, 125.
....., William, 1.
Petyward, Roger, 227.
....., Thomas, 227.
....., ..., and others, petitions of, 218 (2).
Petworth, Sussex, honour of, 23.
Pevensey, Sussex, rape, 240.
Peyton, *versus* Walker, 244.
Pew in a church, 250.
Phelipps, Sir Robert, letter of, 20.
....., ..., letters to, 41, 63, 350.
Phelips, Francis, Auditor of the Exchequer 10, 256.
Phelpes, ——, 559.
Philipot, John, Somerset herald, 73, 211.
Philipsburgh, *see* Udenheim.
Phillips, Dudley, 68.
....., Mr., 465.
....., ..., letter to, 113.
....., Thomas, solicitor, 17.
....., Thomas, defaulter in not paying a muster-master, 243.
....., Sir Thomas, 68, 82, 138, 153.
....., ..., letter of, 69.
Philpot, *see* Philipot.
Phœnix, the, 90, 171.
....., of Hamburgh, 368.

Picardy, 518, 519.
Piceas, Mr., 508.
Piccolomini, Colonel, 211.
Pickering, Kent, lathe, 447.
Pickering, William, 313.
Pickersgill, co. York, 448.
Pictures, 8, 121, 153, 195, 221; *and see* Paintings.
Piers, William, Bishop of Bath and Wells, 180, 535.
....., ..., letter of, 275.
....., ..., letter to, 231.
Pilkington, ——, 330.
Pillau, 209.
Pilots, proposed patent in restraint of, 528, 570.
Pimhill, Salop, hundred, 267.
Pinchon, ——, gaoler, of Winchester, 377.
Pinck, Dr. Robert, Warden of New College, Oxford, certificate of, 228.
....., ..., letter of, 336.
Pindar, Sir Paul, farmer of the Customs and alum works, petition of, 307.
....., ..., receipts for moneys paid by, 452, 525, 545.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
Pinkney, ——, 57, 85, 214.
Pious Uses, Commissioners for, orders of, 43, 220, 519.
....., ..., minute of proceedings, 499.
....., ..., letter to, 65.
....., ..., report to, 3.
Pipe, the great roll of the, observations on, by Sir Edmund Sawyer, 362.
Pirates, 34, 37, 54, 59, 62, 65, 75, 79, 80 (2), 84, 99, 102, 110, 116, 126, 127, 129, 132, 138, 141, 152 (4), 173, 174, 175, 192 (2), 221, 242, 245, 334, 435, 456, 484, 492, 494, 507, 527, 546, 549, 577.
....., Algerine, 137, 147.
....., Biscayan, 56, 129.
....., Turkish, 183.
....., inventory of goods bought of, 152.
Pirehill, co. Stafford, hundred, 557.
Pitman, John, 419.
Pitt, Richard, gunfounder, certificate of, 292.
....., Thomas, gunfounder, certificate of 292.
Plantagenet, Edmond (of Langley), Earl of Cambridge, Duke of York, 342.
Plantagenet, John, Duke of Bedford, 342.
Plantagenet, John (of Gaunt), Duke of Lancaster, 342.
Plantagenet, Lionel (of Antwerp), Duke of Clarence, 342.
Plantagenet, Thomas (of Lancaster), Duke of Clarence, 342.
Plantagenet, Thomas (of Woodstock), Duke of Gloucester, 342.
Planter, the, of London, 493.
Play, Thomas, 127, 143, 154.
Players, 86.
....., treatment of, at Banbury, 47 (4), 48 (5), 49 (4).
Playce, Henry, 252, 290.
Plommer, Thomas, 443.
....., ..., his brother, 443.
Plowden, Sir Edmond, 73.
Pluckley, Kent, 88, 568 (2).
....., certificate of churchwardens, 568.
Plumleigh, Capt. Richard, afterwards knighted, admiral of the fleet on the coast of Ireland, 4, 6, 31, 33, 44, 53, 75, 167, 175, 183, 207, 217, 229, 241, 247, 261, 263, 289, 390, 419, 421, 426, 475, 482 (2), 486, 487, 492, 508, 556.
....., ..., certificate of, 390.
....., ..., examination of, 429.
....., ..., letters of, 29, 99 (2), 127, 173 (2), 426, 484, 519, 523, 528, 538.
....., ..., instructions to, 54, 494.
....., ..., letters to, 80, 151, 170, 184, 472, 521, 538.
....., ..., warrant to, 6.
....., ..., first intimation of his knighthood, 183.
....., ..., his lieutenant, *see* Lovell, Lieut. Jacob.
....., ..., his purser, 523.
Plumstead, Kent, 57, 255.
Poole, Dorset, document dated from, 154.
Plymouth, 17, 73, 90, 117, 125, 154, 160, 180, 221, 242, 272, 357, 367, 404, 418, 421, 456, 497, 506, 512 (2), 520, 529, 532, 539, 540, 546.
....., documents dated from, 110, 146, 205, 274, 318.
....., mayor, 374, 445, 512.
....., ..., letter of, 274.
....., ..., and others, letters of, 146, 318.
....., ships of, 127, 146 (2).
....., the King's fort at, documents dated from, 226.
....., ..., lieutenant of, 520.
Plymouth Sound, 192.
....., ..., documents dated from, 129 (2), 141, 142, 154 (2), 156 (2).
Plympton, Devon, hundred, 404.
Poe, William, letter of, 56.
Poem, on birth of James Duke of York, 246.
....., by Taylor, the water poet, 342.
....., on the death of Penelope Noel, 378.
....., on the Inns of Court Masque, 450.
Poland, 104, 113, 161, 178, 195, 541.
....., ambassador from, 66, 88, 156, 161, 178, 189, 195; *and see* Zavadsky, ——.
....., chancellor, 189, 191, 209.
....., King of, 58, 82, 156, 161, 189, 209 (mentioned as P.), 398.
....., protestantism in, relation for advancement of, 133.
Polden, Melior 245 248.

Polhill, Mr., 4.
Pollard, Mark, 157.
Polmans, Gerhard, 155.
....., John, 155.
Pomfret, co. York, 106.
....., honour, 387.
....., steward of, 386.
Pontefract Castle, 386.
...., porter, *see* Oglethorpe, ——.
Poole, co. Dorset, 461.
Poole, John, differences between, and William Norres, 445, 491.
....., Richard, storekeeper of saltpetre, 504.
....., ..., account by, 293, 294.
....., Richard, minister, 341.
....., Richard, messenger, 504.
....., William, 380.
....., ..., petition of, 498.
Poor, the, returns relating to the execution of laws for relief and employment of, *see* the names of the several places for which the returns were made.
....., account of penalties paid to, during the mayoralty of Sir Nicholas Rainton, 238.
Pope, Sir Thomas, 105.
Pope and Cardinals, 207.
Pope's Head Alley, London, 51, 69.
Popham, Judge, 352.
....., Sir Francis, petition of, 350.
Porter, Captain, 470.
....., Endymion, groom of the King's bedchamber, receiver of fines in the Star Chamber, 331, 396.
....., ..., letter to, 230.
....., Capt. Thomas, captain of Camber Castle, 242, 244, 528.
....., ..., certificate of, 255.
Port Isaac, Cornwall, 157.
PORTLAND, EARL OF, *see* WESTON, RICHARD.
Portland Road, 129.
Portman, Sir William, petition of, 350.
Portsdown, Hants, division, 280.
Portsmouth, 6, 20, 22, 25 (2), 32, 35, 54, 70, 101 (2), 102, 117, 123, 139, 154, 156(2), 169, 170, 175, 203, 214, 229, 271, 281, 295, 304, 311, 403, 412, 416, 419, 432, 482, 490, 492, 499, 502 (2), 503, 504, 506, 507, 510, 519 (2), 523, 526, 537, 553, 558, 560, 562.
....., documents dated from, 19, 20 (2), 23, 490 (2), 502, 515, 516 (2), 519, 571.
....., clerk of cheque at, 490, 502.
....., Custom House, farmers' deputy, 516.
....., Governor, 507; *and see* Cecil, Edward, Viscount Wimbledon.
....., ..., his lieutenant, 507, 527.
....., mayor, 490, 492, 502, 510, 516.
....., ..., letter to, 510.
....., ..., and others, petition of, 489.
....., officers of King's ships at, petition of, 571.
....., town clerk, *see* Cleverly, Thomas.
Portsmouth, victualler's office, 32.
....., fort at, 308.
....., ..., document dated from, 502.
Portsmouth Harbour, 32, 300, 507, 515, 521, 527, 546.
...., document dated from, 2.
Portsoken Ward, London, 237.
...., deputy, certificate of, 235.
...., alderman, and others, certificate of, 277.
Portugal, ships of, 535, 572.
Post Horse, the (ship), of Zuderwoude, in Holland, 296.
Post-fines, 369.
Postmaster, deputy at Dover, *see* Whetstone, Edward.
..... General, *see* Stanhope, Charles, Lord.
Postmasters, between London and Plymouth, 101, 102(3).
....., foreign, 39 (2), 71, 103, 123, 128, 129, 197.
Post Office, abuses in, 30, 56, 69, 79, 171.
....., project for a new arrangement of the business, 366.
Posts and postage, time taken in conveyance of letters, 19.
...., paymaster, *see* Dolliver, Mr.
Potkins, John, 88.
Potter, Dr. Christopher, Provost of Queen's College, Oxford, 344, 548.
....., ..., letter of, 232.
....., ..., '*Answer to the Mistaker*' *book* by, 233.
Pottern, co. Wilts, hundred, 491.
Potts, Mr., 280.
....., Ralph, 570 (2).
Poulett, George, petition of 350.
POULETT, JOHN, LORD, petitions of, 350, 351.
Poultry, prices of, 462.
Poultry Counter, clerkship of the papers in, 255; *and see* Walworth, Francis.
Pouwelson, Isaac, affidavit of, 247; *and see* Powelson.
Povey, Justinian, auditor, 10.
....., ..., cause against, 353.
Powell, Edith, 244.
....., Sir Edward, letter of, 392.
....., ..., petition of, 350.
....., Mr., clergyman, 505.
....., Roger, 244, 415.
....., Thomas, letter of, 491.
....., ..., survey by, 460.
....., Sir Thomas, letter to, 445.
....., widow, 416.
Powelson, Isaac, 419, 446.
POWER, HENRY, VISCOUNT VALENTIA, Master of the Ordnance on the expedition to Rhé, investigation of his accounts, 28, 65, 90, 359 (5).
Powick, Captain John, 17, 35, 53, 62, 143.
Powle, John, petition of, 389.
....., Paul, 481.
Powlett, Robert, petition of, 334.

Powlett, Robert, statement in relation to the case of the Dove of Minehead, 335 (3).
Pratt, Mr., 256.
Pregion, Mr., 121.
Prerogative Court, 234.
....., ..., Judge of, *see* Marten, Sir Henry.
Preshute, Wilts, business concerning the vicarage, 511.
Presman, John, 491.
Press, Greek, 423, 434, 476.
Preston, co. Lancaster, hundred of Amounderness, 7, 11, 39, 40.
....., Society of Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers, 330.
....., Puritans of, 11.
Preston, George, 480.
....., Thomas, 264.
....., ..., letter to, 577.
Prestwood, George, 139.
Price, ——, 220.
....., Anthony, 62, 75, 79, 110.
....., Dr., Dean of Hereford, 445.
....., Capt. Charles, letter to, 113.
....., John, examination of, 268.
Prichard, Thomas, examination of, 514.
Prices of poultry, &c., proclamation to fix, 462.
Pricke, Robert, 252.
Prickett, Robert, 571, 572.
Prickman, Richard, deputy to Sir James Bagg, 224.
Prideaux, Edmund, 190.
....., Dr. John, 190 (2), 548, 554.
....., ..., answers of, 190 (2).
Priestly, Mary, 551.
Priests, 224, 264, 348 (2), 349, 464.
....., Irish, 220, 260.
Prime, John, 341.
Primerose, Dr., 557.
Primrose, James, 100.
Primrose, the, of London, 415.
Prince Royal, the, 469.
Printers, 251, 261, 266, 412, 423 (2), 481, 534.
....., the King's, *see* Barker, Robert; Lucas, Martin.
Priske, Captain, 333.
Prisons, 5, 45, 51, 62, 75, 79 (2), 80, 104, 110, 112, 132, 134, 146, 152, 158, 182, 188, 223, 225, 259, 264, 310, 312, 315, 333, 346, 348, 349, 360, 361, 365, 369, 370, 371, 387, 404, 408, 422, 437, 444, 463, 464, 468, 477, 478, 502 (2), 531, 535 (2), 536 (3), 564, 569, 577, 579.
Privy Chamber, *see* Chamber.
....., Seal, 87, 91 (2).
...., Keeper of, *see* Montagu, Henry, Earl of Manchester.
Proclamations:—(1633) 21, 44, 46, 180, 244; (1634) 426, 433, 462 (2), 500, 560.
Pronoville, Richard, *see* Bromfield.
Prosperous, the, of Topsham, 230.
Providence, the, of London, 66, 389.
Provost Marshal, commissions to appoint during the King's absence, 53, 65.
Prusen, Hildebrand, 299, 366.
Pryme, John, 77, 150.
....., ..., warrant to, 108.
Prynne, William, 136, 485, 524.
....., ..., information against, 188.
....., ..., petitions of, 225, 477.
....., ..., Oxford decree for degrading, 575.
Prytherch, Richard, 378.
Puckering, John, 309.
Puckle, ——, 213.
Pugh, at suit of Owen, 252, 258.
Pulack, John, 568.
Puleston, John, 267.
Pulley, Richard, deputy vice-admiral of Essex, 473, 488.
....., ..., letter of, 321.
....., ..., letter to, 323.
Purbeck Castle, Dorset, 564 (2).
Purefey, George, letter of, 560.
Puritan emigration, 450.
..... minister, will of, 468.
Puriton and Huntspill, Somerset, hundred, 321.
Purnell, John, 292, 296.
Purslow, Salop, hundred, 210, 524.
Pwllheli, or Pullhely, co. Carnarvon, 84, 152.
Pye, Sir Robert, auditor of the Exchequer, 114, 116, 123, 140, 342, 390, 417, 465, 485.
....., ..., certificate of, 465.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 41.
....., ..., warrants to, 100 (2).
Pym, Mr., 46.
Pyme, *see* Pym.
Pyne, Mr., letter to, 502.

Q.

Quaile, Captain, 131, 141, 142, 155, 160, 173, 205, 226, 242, 257, 272 (3), 416, 486, 512, 521.
Quarles, John, 254.
Quarrington, Edward, 437.
....., ..., examination of, 461.
....., ..., petition of, 437.
Queenborough, Kent, 20, 312, 313.
....., document dated from, 222.
Queenhithe ward, London, 235, 237.
....., ..., alderman and deputy, certificate of, 278.
Queen's College, Oxford, document dated from, 232.
....., ..., Provost, *see* Potter, Dr Christopher.
Queensferry, co. Linlithgow, ship of, 546.
Quenby, Richard, 267.
Quester, Matthew de, foreign postmaster, 197, 411.
Quinton, co. Northampton, 9.

R.

Rabanett, Thomas, 29.
Rabould, Thomas, examination of, 331.
Raby, co. Durham, 99, 141.
Radcliffe, co. Lancaster, free school at, 574.

Radbourn, co. Warwick, 290.
Radzivil, Duke, 113.
Ragemorterus, Ambrose, certificate of, 104.
Ragley, co. Warwick, document dated from, 20.
Railston, Mr., 60.
Rainbow, the, 240, 304, 310, 425 (3), 470.
Rainham (?), Kent, 527.
Rainie, John, will of, extract from, 202.
Rainton, Sir, Nicholas, Lord Mayor of London: (1632–3) 43, 97, 102, 266.
....., ..., letters of, 236, 237.
....., ..., and others, letter of, 234.
....., ..., certificates to, 104, 105 (2), 234 (4), 235 (14), 236 (14), 237 (16), 252.
....., ..., letter to, 255.
....., ..., and others, 145.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 18.
....., ..., moneys paid to the poor by, 238.
Raleigh, Carew, 465.
....., ..., petition of, 465.
....., ..., his wife, 465.
Raleigh, Mr., 461.
Ralph, Sir ——, 230.
Ramsay, Sir James, 417.
Ramsbury, Wilts, hundred, 547.
Ramsey, David, the King's servant, 224.
....., ..., petition of, 223.
Ramsdell, Thomas, 551.
Ramdall, ——, 25.
....., John, Marshal of the Admiralty of Cornwall, 70.
....., ..., order for his discharge, 70.
....., Sir Morgan, 159 (3).
....., William, 228 (2).
....., ..., charges against, 224.
Randoll, *see* Randall.
Randyll, Sir Edward, 505.
....., ..., lease granted by, 398.
....., Vincent, 398.
Rank and file, 354.
Rash, Mr., 31.
Rashleigh, Jonathan, 139.
Ratcliff, co. Middlesex, 29, 96, 244, 448.
....., documents dated from, 66, 497, 570.
Ratisbon, 292.
Rawden, co. York, 448.
Rawden, George, 140, 256, 439.
....., ..., letter of, 141.
....., ..., letter to, 20.
Rawdon, Marmaduke, 292.
Rawdon, Robert, deputy of Bridge Ward Within, London, certificate of, 252.
Rawley, Dr., chaplain to King Charles, 58.
Rawlinson, James, 142.
....., ..., petition of, 142.
Rawlish, ——, 80.
Rawson, Thomas, 438.
Ray, Peter, 425.
....., ..., petition of, 432.
Rea, John, at suit of Wotner, Thomas, 575.
Rea, Joseph, deputy bailiff of Westminster, petition of, 387.
Reade, Robert, clerk to Secretary Windebank, 38, 69, 73, 138, 139 (2), 152, 315.
....., ..., documents in his handwriting, 12, 31, 89, 98, 160, 181, 197, 340.
....., ..., letters of, 264, 313, 416, 417, 464.
....., ..., letters to, 315, 336, 442, 468, 524, 545, 578.
....., ..., his mother, 545.
....., Thomas, 228, 336.
....., ..., letters of, 227, 466, 500, 519, 561.
Reader, John, 394.
Reading, Berks, 287, 343, 471, 545.
....., document dated from, 207, 521.
....., division of and Theale, 218.
....., hundred, 567.
....., false manufacture of cloth at, 86 (2).
....., Mayor, letter of, 521.
....., ..., letter to, 197, and *see* Kendrick, William.
....., tavern keepers, 521.
Reaner, William, submission of, 43.
Reay, Lord, *see* Mac Kay, Donald.
Recreations on the Lord's Day, 251.
Recusants, 347, 348 (2), 444.
....., convicted, 348.
....., estates of, 274, 372, 522.
Redferne, Robert, 409, 448.
Redlane, Dorset, hundred, 475.
Red Lion, the, 334, 470, 563.
Red Sands in the Thames, 519, 528.
Reed, Edward, letter of, 153.
....., Foulke, 206.
....., ..., letters of, 8, 20 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 1.
Rees, Anthony ap, petition of, 35.
Reeve, John, 424.
....., ..., petition of, 577.
....., Robert, *versus* Henry Gray, 575.
Reformation, the, or the Constant Reformation, 295, 414, 415, 470, 475, 476, 553.
Règlement for preserving peace in the King's ports, 394, 409, 424 (2), 431, 479 (2), 482, 546.
Reigate, Surrey, hundred, 291.
Relfe, Anne, daughter, petition of, 300.
....., Anne, mother, the like, 300.
....., John, the like, 300.
....., Richard, the like, 300.
....., William, 227, 300.
Rendall, George, examination of, 157, 158.
Repulse, the, 469.
Return, the, of London, 19, 456.
Revell, Robert, cause against, 203.
....., ..., his son, 203.
Revels, Master of, 47 (2), 48.
Revenue, assignments of, for *the Navy* in 1634, 437.
....., anticipations of, 3, 46, 213, 315, 522.

Reynolds, Henry, 51.
....., John, master gunner of England, 44, 156, 168, 253, 473.
....., ..., certificates of, 44, 142, 168, 226, 241, 255, 302.
....., ..., letter of, 328.
....., John, officer in the Mint, 359.
....., ..., petitions of, 360 (4), 361.
....., Thomas, petition of, 348.
Rhé, Isle of, 497.
....., ..., expedition to, principally references to services performed, 82, 90, 123, 233 (2), 240, 255, 288, 293, 304, 354 (2), 358 (2), 359, 392, 414, 415, 472, 574.
Rhine, the, 417, 430, 439, 453.
Rhineberg, 58.
RICH, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, CHANCELLOR OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE, 3, 4, 11 (2), 12 (3), 14, 16, 72, 155, 161, 185, 196, 405, 416, 510, 576.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 12, 14, 15 (2), 219, 466.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 189, 209, 458, 464.
....., ..., petition to, 269.
RICH, ISABEL, COUNTESS OF HOLLAND, 123.
Rich, Sir Nathaniel, 413.
RICH, ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, letters to, 4, 60, 299.
Rich, Samuel, 380, 498, 499.
RICHARD II., 81, 342.
RICHARD III., 342.
Richards, John, brief against, 354.
Richardson at suit of Gamull, 380.
RICHARDSON, DR. JOHN, BISHOP OF ARDAGH, 525.
Richardson, John, of Durham, letters of, 138 (2).
....., John, plaintiff in Star Chamber, *versus* Richard Newhouse, 279, 280.
....., Mr., 140.
RICHARDSON, SIR THOMAS, LORD CHIEF JUSTICE OF THE KING'S BENCH, 3, 30, 41 (2), 137, 231, 250, 279, 288, 372, 387, 431, 557.
....., ..., letter and other papers of, 42, 87, 215, 351.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 60, 253, 270 (2), 273, 282, 316.
....., ..., petition to, 371.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 225.
Richelieu, Cardinal, 187, 188, 294, 503, 578.
....., ..., his niece, 229.
Richmond, Surrey, 9, 21, 147, 151, 201, 229, 406.
....., document dated from, 169.
....., minister of, 531.
RICHMOND AND LENNOX, DUCHESS, *see* STUART, FRANCES.
Richter, Dr. George, 31.
Riddell, Sir Peter, 66, 497.
Riddinge, Amias, at suit of Smith, 250.
....., ..., examination of, 268.
Ridge, co. Herts, 548.
Ridgeway, Nicholas, 492.
Ridler, Robert, 108.
Ridley, Edward, 422.
....., ..., statement of, 422.
....., Israel, chaplain to the Earl of Hertford, 353.
....., Robert, 475.
....., Dr. Thomas, certificate of, 344.
....., William, 438.
....., ..., at suit of Attorney General, 243, 287, 437.
....., ..., his son, 438.
Rignoll, George, warrant to, 14.
Riots in Forest of Dean, about inclosures, 151.
....., Lincolnshire, about draining, 145.
Ripley and Send, co. Surrey, manor, 487.
Ripon, co. York, 138.
Ritherdon, Margaret, petition of, 384.
....., ..., her late husband, 384.
RIVERS, EARL, *see* DARCY, THOMAS.
Rives, Dr. Thomas, the King's advocate, 10, 67, 109, 110, 146, 357, 409, 421, 424, 487.
....., ..., certificate of, 344.
....., ..., letter of, 50.
....., ..., commissions to, 530 (4).
ROBARTES, RICHARD, LORD, 58.
Roberts, ——, 84.
....., Captain, 244.
....., Dr., sub-almoner to the King, 530.
....., Griffin, 123.
....., ..., petition of, 548.
....., Capt. John, 354.
....., Martha, 354.
....., Mr., 568.
....., Sir Richard, letter of, 463.
Robes, the, clerk of, 454.
....., gentlemen of, 454.
Robes, Thomas, 90, 169, 171.
Robin, ——, 369.
Robins or Robin, Jaques, 64, 287.
Robinson, *versus* Stafford, 252 (2).
....., ——, parish clerk of St. Giles' in the Fields, 341.
....., James, examination of, 268.
....., John, boatswain, 248.
....., John, fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, examination of, 267.
....., Michael, 447.
....., Mr., 261.
Roborough, Devon, hundred, 445.
Roborough, Henry, 579, 582.
Roche, Mons. de, 440.

Rochelle, 282, 359, 472, 516.
....., expedition to, principally references to services performed, 45, 71, 82, 90, 304, 354, 414, 540, 574.
Rochester, Kent, 27, 32, 70, 90, 109, 119, 127, 130, 143, 148, 171, 250, 312, 328, 508, 569, 572.
....., ..., documents dated from, 27, 30, 246, 252, 529, 563.
Rochester, Bishop of, *see* Bowle, John.
Rockwell, Mr., 246.
Rodman, John, *versus* Robert Greenall, and others, 575.
Rodney, Sir Edward, petition of, 350.
Rodwell, Henry, 448.
Roe, Sir Thomas, 213, 316.
....., ... his pension, 543.
....., ..., letters of, 36, 81, 100, 104, 105, 113, 133, 149, 156, 161 (2), 178, 188, 189, 191 (2), 198, 209, 320, 322, 399 (2), 403, 404 (2), 416, 430, 434, 437, 439, 452, 453, 464, 466, 520, 541, 543 (3), 544 (2), 550 (2), 565, 568.
....., ..., letters to, 2, 13, 17, 31, 36, 58, 68, 180, 192, 195, 197, 202, 206, 210, 211, 241, 254, 301, 329, 378, 398, 406, 417, 427, 439, 496, 497, 509, 517, 525, 539, 547, 554, 562, 566.
....., ..., his wife, 13, 197, 206, 544.
Roehampton, Middlesex, 488.
Rogers, Noah, 486.
....., examination of, 503.
"Rogers's Treatises," 571.
Rohan, Duke de, 466.
....., Mademoiselle de, 187, 188.
Rolfe, John, certificate of, 39.
Rolls, Dennis, 372.
Rolls, the, Master of, *see* Cæsar, Sir Julius.
Roman Catholics, rumoured intended rising of, on the King's absence in Scotland, 26 (3), 27, 29, 30, 34 (3), 35 (2), 49 (3), 73 (2), 74 (3), 79.
...., cases of children sent, or endeavoured to be sent abroad for education, 32, 185, 205, 206, 223, 224.
...., commission to compound with, for their lands, 327.
...., priests, and others arrested or prosecuted, 28, 66, 206, 220, 260, 274, 275, 279, 319 (2), 328 (3), 349 (4), 464, 557.
...., warrants and other papers for their protection, 264, 347, 348, 350.
Rome, 215.
"Ronishon houses," London, 277.
Roofe, John, warrant to, 327.
Rookes, ——, searcher at Dover, 442.
....., and Hill, 418.
Ropemakers and Hempdressers of London, petition of, 364.
Roper, Sir Anthony, 162.
Roper, Lady, 216.
Rosscarbery, Viscount, *alias* Killmallock, *see* Sarsfield, Dominick.
Rose, Roger, 71.
....., Thomas, 267.
Rose, the (ship), of Woodbridge, 358.
Rosencrantz, Oliver, 428, 440.
Ross, co., Scotland, place in, whence documents are dated, 71.
Ross, Hugh, King's servant, petitions of, 354, 355.
Ross, William, King's servant extraordinary in waiting on the Queen, petition of, 343.
Rotherford, J., letter of, 320.
....., ..., statements of, 341.
Rothwell, co. Northampton, 3, 196, 439.
....., documents dated from, 196.
....., churchwardens and others, presentments made by, 573.
Rotterdam, 113, 213, 247, 250, 279, 318, 334, 447.
....., documents dated from, 113.
....., Admiralty, 334.
....., minister of the English congregation at, *see* Peters, Hugh.
....., ships, 335, 419, 446, 486, 505, 506.
Rottimo (Mediterranean), 365.
Rouen, 230, 240, 271.
....., merchants of, 287.
Rous, Sir John, 453 (2).
Routh, Henry, 349.
....., ..., petition of, 349.
Row, Robert, 297.
Rowdon, John, letter of, 155.
....., William, 155.
Rowell, *see* Rothwell.
Rowland, William, petition of, 574.
Rowlandson, Mr., 485.
Rowle, Mr., 65.
Rowley, John, 314.
....., Nathaniel, 388 (2).
....., William, 388.
....., answer to petition of, 388.
Rowse, Humphrey, 317.
Roxburgh, Countess of, *see* Ker, Jean.
Royston, Herts, 232, 305, 477, 478 (2), 504 (2).
....., document dated from, 259.
Ruardine, co. Gloucester, 87.
Rumball, *versus* Jarmyn, 252.
Rumler, John Wolfgang, apothecary to the household, 378.
Rumney, Thomas, 314.
Rumph, Dr., 13.
Rupert, Prince, 392.
Rusdorff, Mons., 407.
Russell, Edward, clergyman, 38.
....., Edward, servant to Bp. Bridgman, 75, 380.

Russell, Francis, Earl of Bedford, 72, 126, 366, 369.
....., ..., letter of, 72.
....., ..., letter to, 64, 561.
Russell, George, 149, 170 (2).
....., Sir William, treasurer of the Navy, 22, 24, 35, 46, 63, 70 (2), 71, 139, 170 (2), 203, 213, 226, 272, 289, 314, 330, 334, 355, 374, 388, 395, 396, 402, 409, 415 (2), 419, 456, 457, 486, 527 (2), 558.
....., ..., letter and other papers of, 46, 195 (2), 311.
....., ..., certificates to, 211, 212 (2), 570.
....., ..., letters to, 45, 512.
....., ..., amount of his threepences, 355.
Russell Street, Covent Garden, 169, 195.
Russia, 96, 256, 292, 515.
Ruthen, *see* Ruthven.
Ruthven, General, governor of Ulm, 496, 518, 550, 554, 565.
....., Patrick, 213, 316.
Rutland, co., place in whence a document is dated, 242.
....., Justices of Peace, 163.
....., ..., letter of, 242.
....., Sheriff, letter to, 242.
Rutland, Earl of, *see* Manners, George.
Rwgoch, co. Merioneth, 582.
Rycaut, Peter, petition of, 39.
Rydal, Westmoreland, 522.
Rye, Sussex, 199, 242.
Rye, prices of, 41, 85, 127, 391.
Ryedale, North Riding, co. York, 284.

S.

Sabatsky, ——, ambassador from Poland, to England, 13; *and see* Zavadsky.
Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, 18, 36, 77, 250, 337, 379, 408, 428, 431, 436.
....., ..., certificate and letter of, 54, 200.
....., ..., commissions to, 52, 60, 326.
....., ..., letter and petition to, 117, 445.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 102, 225, 368.
Sackville, Mary, Countess of Dorset, 99.
Sacramentum academicum, *see* Oxenbridge, John.
Sadler, Mr., 31.
Safford, William, 314.
Saffron Walden, Essex, 281.
Sailors, numbers necessary for manning King's ships, 18, 52, 58, 66 (2).
....., wages of, 123.
St. Alban's, Herts, 171.
....., documents dated from, 171, 221.
....., gaol, 242,
....., Mayor and others, certificates of, 221, 490.
....., ..., letter of, 534.
....., postmaster, *see* Wells, John.
....., Justices of Peace, certificate of, 71.
St. Andrew, the, 119, 192, 203, 207, 226, 228 (2), 238, 295, 304, 334, 410, 414, 494, 512.
....., of Rotterdam, 419.
....., ..., notes of goods in, 446 (2).
St. Andrew's Cross, *see* Flags.
St. Andrew's Church, Northampton, 120.
....., Holborn, 236, 447, 557, 580, 581.
....., ..., parish return for, 277.
St. Angelo, 292.
St. Ann's Street, document dated from, 518.
St. Anthony, the, or the Anthony, 421, 520, 539.
St. Asaph, Archdeaconry of, 28.
St. Asaph, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Owen, John.
St. Augustine's, London, 417.
St. Bartholomew Exchange, 235.
St. Bartholomew's, document dated from, 284.
St. Bennet's, Paul's Wharf, 417.
St. Bernard, order of, 279.
St. Botolph, 480.
....., Aldgate Without, London, 186.
St. Botolph Without, Aldersgate, London, 124.
...., lay-vestrymen of, cause against, 353.
St. Botolph's, Billingsgate, 86.
St. Briavel's, co. Monmouth, farmers of, 320.
St. Bride's, Fleet Street, 235, 278.
....., deputy and others, certificate of, 104.
St. Catherine's, near the Tower, 331.
St. Cedda, church of, Shrewsbury, 162
St. Christopher's, Island of, 33, 520.
...., governor of, 129.
St. Clement Danes, London, 433, 434, 436, 438, 513, 579.
...., advowson of, 530.
St. Clement's Street, near Lincoln's Inn Fields, 536.
St. Cloud, the, 558.
St. David's, co. Brecon, 80.
St. David's, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Field, Theophilus.

St. Dennis, the, 34, 328, 332, 470, 473..
St. Dunstan's in the East, London, 498 (2).
....., in the West, 17, 235, 422, 536.
...., parish returns for, 105, 277.
St. Edmund, church of, Salisbury, 8.
St. Edmund's Hall, Oxford, 386.
St. Foster's, London, 498.
St. Francis, order of, 28.
St. Gennys, Cornwall, 567.
St. George, Sir Richard, Clarencieux, commission to, 336.
St. George, Southwark, parish of, 262.
St. George, the, 119, 281, 323, 424, 425, 432, 485, 486, 490, 492, 494, 502 (2), 506, 510.
St. George's Channel, 84, 99, 192, 205, 494.
..... Chapel at Lisbon, 342.
..... Cross, *see* Flag.
St. Giles's, Cripplegate, 278,
..... in-the-Fields, 295, 424, 434.
...., vestrymen of, 341.
St. Gregory, adjoining St. Paul's, removal of wall of churchyard, 220.
....., removal of communion table, 252, 273.
St. Helen's, London, 57.
St. Ives, Cornwall, 318, 387, 568.
..... harbour, 141 (2).
St. Jacob, the, of Rotterdam, 486, 487, 505, 506.
St. Jago, the, of St. Sebastian, 241, 243, 459, 507.
St. James, Clerkenwell, 57, 481.
St. James's, Westminster, 297.
....., document dated from, 294.
....., Court at, documents dated from, 286, 287.
..... Park, 382.
..... fair, Bristol, 183.
Sta. Joanna, the, of St. Sebastian, 459, 487, 507.
St. John, Sir John, sheriff, co. Wilts, letter to, 218.
St. John, Oliver, Viscount Grandison, 344.
St. John Street, London, 319, 579.
St. John, the, 130.
....., of Dunkirk, 357, 390 (2), 466, 510, 535.
..... Evangelist, in Watling Street, rector of, 498.
..... the Evangelist (ship), 395, 487.
St. John's College, Cambridge, 120, 132, 133, 269, 486.
..... Fellows, letters to, 269, 464.
..... Master, 269; *and see* Beale, William.
....., papers relating to disputes arising out of contested election for the mastership between Dr. Lane and Mr. Holdsworth, 105, 125, 185, 264, 267–270, 464, 529, 530.
St. John's College, Oxford, president, *see* Baylie, Richard.
....., Archbishop Laud's building at, 34, 51, 263, 284, 302, 332, 468, 571.
St. Katherine's, by the Tower, London, 260.
....., storehouses of the new soap in, 337.
St. Lawrence, Old Jewry, London, 579.
St. Leonard's, Eastcheap, London, 498, 582.
St. Magnus, London Bridge, 202, 384.
St. Malo, 208.
St. Margaret's parish in Leicester, 382.
St. Martin's in the Isle of Rhé, 497.
St. Martin's church, Leicester, 17.
...., communion table, 103.
..... in-the-Fields, Westminster, 2, 55, 186, 377, 424, 428, 434, 581, 583.
..... Lane, 266, 530.
... ., document dated from, 483.
....., Ludgate, 105.
....., without Ludgate, 235.
..... Island, Governor of, 456.
St. Mary, Aldermary, 498.
St. Mary Bothaw, London, 498.
St. Mary de Arcubus, London, 498.
St. Mary-at-Hill, Billingsgate, London, 185.
St. Mary Magdalen, London, 235.
....., Scilly, harbour of, 567.
....., Warwick, vicar of, 243.
....., Woolchurch, London, 258.
St. Maur, Sir Edward, letter to, 160; *and see* Seymour, Sir Edward.
St. Mawes Castle, Cornwall, 23.
....., Captain, *see* Le Grys, Sir Robert.
....., Lieutenant, *see* Bonithon, Hannibal.
St. Michael, Wood Street, London, 85.
St. Michael, Cornhill, London, 202, 417.
....., Crooked Lane, London, 202, 498.
....., Lichfield, 584.
....., in the Royal and St. Pancras, London, 498.
St. Mildred's, Bread Street, London, 276.
St. Nicholas Acon, Lombard Street, London, 85.
....., Harnham, near Salisbury, documents dated from, 151, 153, 156, 181, 201 204, 227, 542, 561.
....., Rochester, 328.
St. Olave's, Exeter, 420 (3).
....., Hart Street, London, 536.
....., Southwark, 582.
St. Osyth, Essex, document dated from, 249.
St. Pancras-in-the-Fields, near London, 498.
St. Patrick, Cathedral, Dublin, 179.
St. Paul, family of, in France, 187.
St. Paul's Cathedral, London, 252, 273, 384 429, 499.
....., repairs of, 9 (2), 65, 216, 220, 309, 321, 322, 384 (3), 396, 427, 441, 442, 498, 563, 573, 574.
....., dean, *see* Winniff, Thomas.
....., contributions for repairs, 9 (2), 65, 216, 270, 309, 321, 322, 384 (2), 427, 441, 442, 443, 498, 563, 573.

St. Paul's Cathedral, London—*cont.*
....., houses encroaching thereon demolished, 3, 384 (2), 499, 519.
....., right to carry the Lord Mayor's sword therein, 43.
....., committee for repair of, report of, 3.
....., commissioners for collecting contributions within co. Lincoln, letter of, 270.
....., Dean and Chapter, 43, 212, 252, 273, 499, 519.
..... chapter house, 519.
St. Peter, Cathedral, York, 72.
St. Peter, the, 42 (2), 55.
....., of Rotterdam, 335.
St. Peter's Street, Westminster, 530.
St. Saviour's Dock on the Thames, 292, 389.
St. Sebastian, 141, 241, 529, 532, 539.
....., documents dated from, 7, 158, 193 (3), 258, 458, 464, 540.
....., ships of, 241, 243, 459 (2).
St. Sepulchre's parish, London, 235.
St. Stephen, Isle of, Low Countries, 194.
St. Stephen's parish, in St. Alban's, complaint of inhabitants, 171.
St. Swithin's, London Stone, 85.
Salamander, the, 45, 357.
....., of Flushing, 572 (2).
....., ..., owners, petition of, 572.
Salisbury, John, *see* Salusbury.
....., ..., letter of, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 445.
....., Thomas, 267.
Salisbury, Wilts, 77, 93, 162, 213, 294.
....., documents dated from, 19, 44, 241, 242, 400.
....., collection for fire at Winterbourne, 542.
....., diocese, 471, 511.
....., division of, Wilts, 274, 534.
..... Cathedral, 19.
....., chancellor, *see* Dee, Dr. Francis; Duppa, Dr. Brian.
....., chancellorship, 245, 248, 397.
....., chapter, 190, 201, 210, 239 (2).
....., ..., petitions of, 198, 199, 306.
....., papers relating to Dr. Henchman's election to a resident canonry, 65, 77 (2), 78, 85, 93, 113, 122, 144 (2), 151, 153 (2), 156, 162, 177, 181 (4), 190, 198, 199, 201, 204 (2), 210, 214 (2), 227, 239, 241, 242, 245, 246, 248, 249, 251, 254, 306, 376, 400, 455, 456, 561.
....., Dean, *see* Mason, Edmund.
.... and chapter, 77, 122, 144, 153, 156, 190, 210, 376, 505.
....., ..., letters to, 78, 162, 181, 455, 456.
....., justices of peace, 62.
....., mayor, letter to, 62.
....., ... and others, letter of, 44.
Salisbury, Wilts, prebendaries, *see* Osborne, Dr. William; Seward, Dr. Henry; Thornborough, Edward and Giles.
....., resident canons of, 190.
....., St. Edmund's, window partly destroyed in, 8.
Salisbury, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Davenant, John.
Salisbury, Earl of, *see* Cecil, William.
Salisbury Close, document dated from, 239.
Salisbury Court, near Fleet Conduit, London, 201.
Sallee, 215, 357.
Salmon, Henry, 521.
Salop, places in, whence documents are dated, 130, 181, 183, 210, 404, 455, 463, 500, 503, 524, 540.
....., other places in, referred to, 130, 133, 162, 174, 181 (2), 183, 210, 227, 267, 284, 287, 404, 449, 463, 480, 503, 524, 540.
....., justices of peace, 503.
....., ..., certificates of, 174, 181, 267, 463.
....., ..., letters of, 181, 210, 227, 404, 524, 540.
....., ..., presentments made to, 130.
....., sheriffs, *see* Eyton, Sir Philip; Thynne, Sir Thomas.
Saltash, co. Cornwall, 121.
....., sessions, 30, 69.
Salter, Sir William, 237.
Saltonstall, Sir Richard, affidavit of, 296.
Saltpetre, 27, 98, 244, 281, 286, 290, 293, 458, 482, 483, 493, 508, 527, 529, 559.
....., commissioners for making, letter to, 415.
....., deputies for making, 281, 458, 502, 564.
....., ..., petition of, 457.
....., difficulty of procuring, 433, 493.
....., renewal of commission, 286, 482, 504 (2), 527.
....., accounts of quantities delivered, 293, 294, 433.
....., making without authority, 244, 282, 290, 415, 482, 493, 501, 559.
Saltpetremen, complaints against, 9, 299, 413, 451 (3).
....., complaints by, 27, 81 (2), 85, 98 (2), 108, 120 (6), 125, 132, 151, 217, 281 (2), 282, 402, 415, 432 (2), 436, 441, 456, 457 (3), 458, 459, 465, 501, 502, 511 (2), 527, 529, 546.
....., names and appointments of, 446, 456, 469, 482 (2), 507, 508, 526, 527, 528, 564.
Salusbury, John, *and see* Salisbury.
....., ..., letter of, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 445.
†Salvetti, Mons., 497.
Samborne, Sir Henry, 529, 546.
....., Mr., report of, 64.
Samon, ——, 334.
Sampson, ——, 312.

Sampson, Abraham, 279, 501.
Sams, William, commission to, 327.
Sancklow, John, examination of, 564.
Sancroft, William, master of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 270.
Sanderson, ——, the King's coachman, 274.
Sanford, co. Devon, 531.
Sands, Mr., 519.
Sandwich, Kent, 232, 482, 555.
....., Dutch congregations, answer of, 575.
....., mayor and others, return of, 381.
....., ships of, 482.
Sandys, Sir Richard, 578.
....., Sir William, petition of, 374.
Sanger, Gabriel, 540.
Saracen's Head, the, Carter Lane, London, 20.
Sarah, the, and Amity of Topsham, 193.
Sarsfield, Dominick, Viscount Killmallock, at suit of Attorney General, 243, 258, 287.
Sarum, *see* Salisbury.
Saul, Edwin, 433, 438.
Savage, Elizabeth, Viscountess, letter of, 378.
Savage, Thomas, Viscount, 370, 378.
....., ..., his son, 378.
Savoy, the, Middlesex, 580.
....., document dated from, 468.
Sawyer, Sir Edmund, auditor, answer to petition of, 388.
....., ..., certificate of, 251.
....., ..., observations on the Great Roll of the Pipe, 362.
....., Henry, 34.
....., ..., examination of, 26 (2).
....., Richard, 26 (2), 34.
....., ..., examination of, 34.
....., ..., petition of, 80.
....., ..., letter to, 35.
....., William, 35.
Saxony, 31, 194.
....., Elector, 81, 161, 241, 427, 525.
....., Lower, 428, 517.
....., Upper, 517.
Say, Edward, petition of, 378.
Sayers, Thomas, examination of, 514.
Scadbury, Kent, documents dated from, 43, 312.
Scaftworth, co. Nottingham, 537; *and see* Skaftworth.
Scaldwell, co. Northampton, 573.
Scarborough, co. York, 143, 314.
....., bailiffs, 142.
....., ... and others, letter to, 314.
Scargall, Thomas, 313.
Scargill, John, 143 (2).
Scarre, James, 448.
Scerrett, John, 212.
Scilly Islands, 40, 74, 112 (2), 124, 141, 142, 146, 154, 528.
....., ..., suggestions for their fortification, 567.
Scio, consul at, 434.
Scotland, 26 (2), 27, 30, 31, 33, 34, 35 (2), 37, 38, 39, 45, 46, 47, 52, 53, 65, 66, 68, 71, 72 (2), 80, 84 (2), 85 89, 91, 92, 94, 102, 104, 106, 109, 110, 112, 115, 120, 122, 124, 129, 137, 141, 142, 144, 153, 155 (2), 169, 176, 178, 180, 199, 201, 226, 252, 340, 348, 355 (2), 361, 369, 386 (2), 427, 442, 447, 520, 532.
....., expectation of improvements in the churches of, 83.
....., knights made there, 176.
....., no salpetre in, 433.
....., proclamation for well ordering the King's journey to, 46.
....., proposed postage of letters to, 366.
....., Deputy Vice-Admiral, *see* Lindsay.
....., the Council of, 546.
....., Lords of the Council of England with the King in, letters of, 128, 159.
....., ..., letter to, 107.
....., Lord Chancellor, *see* Hay, George, Earl of Kinnoul.
....., Secretary for, *see* Alexander, William, Earl of Stirling.
....., Lord Treasurer, *see* Douglas, William, Earl of Morton.
....., Keeper of the Privy Seal, *see* Hamilton, Thomas, Earl of Haddington.
....., Clerk of the Council, *see* Hay, Sir John.
....., ship of, 540.
Scotland Gate, 266.
Scott, Dr. John, Dean of York, 252.
Scras, Capt. William, 472, 535.
Seray, Kent, division of lathe, 209.
Scrooby, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Seaflower, the, of Aldborough, 233.
Seaford, Sussex, 67.
Seaforth, Earl of, *see* Mackenzie, Colin.
Seahorse, the, *see* Great Seahorse.
Seals, for the Society for Fishing, 282.
Seale, Edward, 203, 228.
....., ..., letter of, 192.
....., ..., his son, 192.
....., John, petition of, 203.
....., Judith, letter of, 207.
....., ..., her son, 207.
Seaman, at suit of the Attorney General, 243, 258.
Seamen serving foreign states, proclamation to call them home, 546, 569.
....., impressed and afterwards running away, proceedings against, 96, 119, 121, 186, 539.
....., proclamation regulating impressment, 541 (2).
....., harboured by alehouse-keepers, 555.

Seaton, Earl of Winton's house, near Edinburgh, 140.
....., documents dated from, 140 (3).
Seaton, George, Earl of Winton, 140.
Secretaries of State, *see* Coke, Sir John; Windebank, Sir Francis.
Sedan, church of, 149.
Sedgmoor, co. Somerset, 335.
Sedgwick, ——, 176.
Segar, Sir William, Garter, 297.
Segni and Medici, 497.
Segrave's case, temp. Edward II., 442.
Selden, John, 371,
....., William, 545.
Seleucia, 204.
Selkby, Wilts, hundred, 547.
Sellers, William, 38.
Selwood, Richard, 118.
Semaes, Baitain, 333.
Send and Ripley, co. Surrey, manor, 487.
Senhouse, Peter, examination of, 267.
Senliz, 593.
Sergeant-at-Arms, sent into Lincolnshire to repress riots about draining, 145.
Sergeant's Inn, document dated from, 52.
Sergent, ——, 540.
Seven Hundreds, of Kent, 382.
Seven Stars, the, 470.
Severn, ——, 555.
Severn, the river, 41, 99, 127, 170, 192, 205, 338, 494, 506.
Seville, 275.
Seward, Dr. Henry, prebendary of Salisbury, 85, 122, 144, 201, 242, 248, 249.
....., ..., letter of, 241.
....., ..., petition of, 246.
Sewers, Commissioners of, for cos. York, Nottingham, and Lincoln, letter of, 537.
Seymour, Dorothy, Lady of Honour to the Queen, 64.
....., Sir Edward, 493.
....., ..., letter of, 418; *and see* St. Maur, Sir Edward.
Sharman, William, Mrs. Bradshaw's man, receipt of, 325.
Sharpe, ——, 436.
Sharpeigh, Sir Robert, 379.
....., ..., letters of, 378, 379.
Sharples, Anne, 16.
Shaston, Dorset, division, 117.
Shaw, Peter, 523, 554.
....., ..., petition of, 523.
Sheere, Dick, 20.
Sheerness, Kent, 324.
Sheffield, Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave, 473.
Sheires, George, 378.
Sheldon, Francis, Clerk of the Cheque at Woolwich, letters of, 129, 274.
....., Gilbert, chaplain to Lord Keeper Coventry, at Durham House, 28.
....., ..., letter to, 449.
Sheldon, Sir Richard, Solicitor General, report of, 76.
....., ..., commissions to, 327 (2).
....., ..., reference of petitions to, 76.
Shelley, Sir John, 353.
....., Margaret, *alias* Zinzan, 82.
....., ..., brief for, 353.
....., William, 82.
....., ..., brief against, 353.
Shepard, Ralph, 580.
Sheppard, Ambrose, feodary of Berks, certificate of, 460.
....., Thomas, porter of Southsea Castle, examination of, 412.
....., Thomas, of High Holborn, bond of, 550.
....., William, cause of, 196.
Sheppey, Isle of, Kent, division of lathe of Scray, 209.
Sherborne, Dorset, division, 513.
Sherburne, Edward, 28.
....., ..., letter to, 28.
Sherfield, Henry, 8, 19, 21, 87, 204, 214, 347 (2), 489, 524, 542, 551.
....., ..., submission performed by, 19, 21.
....., ..., his son-in-law and daughter, 214.
Sheriff Hutton, co. York, 232.
Sherston Magna, Wilts, 244, 290, 415, 483.
....., document dated from, 244.
....., constable and others, certificate of, 244.
Sherwell, Devon, document dated from, 230.
....., hundred, 333.
Sherwood, co. Nottingham, forest, 482.
Sherwyn, Robert, examination of, 514.
Shields, South, Durham, 2, 66, 68.
Shinfield, co. Berks, 460.
Shipbuilders, encouraged by the late Duke of Buckingham to build larger ships, 123.
Ships, the King's, age and qualities of, 37, 40.
....., ..., lists of, 5, 447.
....., ..., surveys of, at Chatham, 40.
....., ..., defects of, 467.
....., ..., built in 1633, 95, 103, 142, 143, 147, 172, 230, 247, 251, 253, 257, 281, 303, 314 (2), 335, 394, 410, 432, 454, 473.
....., ..., to be built in 1634, 32, 53 (2), 64, 88, 101, 108, 109, 121, 160, 169, 171, 187 (2), 238, 251, 314, 356 (2), 446, 469, 483.
Shipwrights, 482, 487, 490, 515, 517, 528.
..... Company, 71.
..... Hall, 147.
....., the King's, 14, 490.
....., ..., Master, 64, 142, 147, 172, 187, 196, 472.
....., letter of, 259.
....., reasons delivered by, 64.

Shipwrights, Society of, 62.
....., ..., letter of, 259.
Shoe Lane, London, 423.
Shonck, Peter, *alias* Brightwell, bond of, 485.
Shoncke, Jane, 132.
....., Thomas, 132.
Shooter's Hill, Kent, 560.
Shoreham, co. Sussex, 130, 218, 223, 389 (2).
Shotover Forest, co. Oxford, 51, 103 (3), 118, 124, 132, 168, 182, 356, 551.
Shough, Thomas, 579.
Shrewsbury, 162, 449.
....., documents dated from, 183, 404, 455.
....., bailiffs, letter of, 455.
....., late bailiffs, 449.
..... prison, 162.
Shrewsbury, Earl of, *see* Talbot, John.
Shrivenham, Berks, hundred, 561.
Shropshire, see Salop.
Sibbald, Dr., 280.
Sibbes, Richard, Dr., Master of Catherine Hall, Cambridge, 270, 287.
....., ..., letter to, 192.
Sibthorpe, Dr., 193, 338, 375.
"Sider," the river, 519.
Sidney College, Cambridge, 110.
Sigismund, King, 133.
Signet Office, the, 172.
...., clerk, 440.
...., ..., attendant, letter to, 445.
Silesia, 329, 430.
Silk, dying, falsities in, 364, 365 (2).
Silvester, *versus* Broomfield and Browne, 252 (2).
Silvington, Salop, 480.
Simeon, Sir George, 57.
Simon, gardener to Bishop Williams (?), 121.
Simons, John, of Gislingham, co. Suffolk, examination of, 268.
....., John, of Libourne, France, 495, 512.
Simpkins, Cornelius, 26, 27, 29, 74.
....., ..., examinations of, 26, 74.
....., ..., petition of, 79.
Simpson, Dr., 150.
....., John, 256, 261.
Singleton, Sussex, 353.
Singleton, John, 11.
Skaftworth, co. Nottingham, inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Skelson, James, 423.
Skelton, at suit of the Earl of Arundel, 243.
....., John, examination of, 268.
Skerbeck, co. Lincoln, admiralty court at, 136.
Skidmore, John, letter of, 359.
Skinner, Thomas, 226.
Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers, Society of, 330.
Skynner, Augustine, exceptions taken by, against an order of Council, 385.
....., William, examination of, 157, 158.
Slack, Jonathan, *alias* Fletcher, 571.
Slaney, Humphrey, petition of, 459.
Sleaford, co. Lincoln, 167.
....., documents dated from, 167, 270.
....., division of co., 476.
....., drainage of fens, 366.
Slingsby, Sir Guildford, 467.
....., Robert, 467.
Smalley, ——, 3.
....., Thomas, 228 (2).
....., ..., charges against, 224.
Smedley, Mary, deposition of, 2.
Smith, *versus* Sir Peter Riddell, 250.
....., ——, sometime servant to Sir Isaac Wake, 371.
....., ——, clothier in Newbury, 382.
..... ——, the Wiltshire carrier, 518.
....., Basil, 580.
....., Francis, son of a clothier at Newbury, 215, 218, 382.
....., Francis, *alias* Henry Flood, *alias* Rivers, *alias* Seymons, a jesuit, 223, 224, 349.
....., ..., petition of, 349.
....., George, registrar of Admiralty of co. Lincoln, 317, 334.
....., Henry, Master of Magdalen College, Cambridge, 270.
....., Humphrey, Alderman of London, certificates of, 236, 237.
....., James, 86.
....., John, of Cornwall, 132, 450.
....., John, clockmaker, 428, 438.
....., ..., examination of, 433.
Smith, Lady, widow of Sir William Smith, death of, 315.
Smith, Mr., 80; *and see* Smyth, Robert.
....., Mr., of Gray's Inn, 176.
....., Mr., indebted to Sir Robt. Harley, 335.
....., Robert, 81, *see* Smyth, Robert.
....., Robert, deceased, 460.
....., Robert, mason at Oxford, petitions of, 203, 302.
....., Solomon, 20, 22.
....., Sir Thomas, 460.
....., Thurstane, 221.
....., Sir William, 176.
....., Sir William, deceased, 552.
....., ..., his son, nephew to Edward Viscount Conway, 552.
Smithfield, East, London, 53, 66, 139, 151, 170, 203, 223, 252, 272, 541, 547.
..... manor, steward of, *see* Darrell, Sir Sampson.
....., West, London, 405.
Smithgate, Oxford, 555 (2).
Smithwick, 228.
Smokefarthings, 574.
Smyrna cat, 206.
....., consul at, 434.

Smyth, ——, the King's coachman, 274.
....., ..., owner of advowson of St. Clement Danes, 530.
....., Bryan, 5.
....., Henry, D.D., examination before, 486.
....., Robert, water-bailiff, messenger of the chamber, solicitor for the Admiralty, and marshal of the Admiralty of Ireland, 25, 80, 81, 98, 108, 109, 118, 119, 126, 142, 174, 334.
....., ..., letter and other papers of, 24, 118, 205.
....., ..., letters to, 109, 125, 192, 228, 558.
....., ..., warrants to, 62, 120 (3), 143, 150, 414, 432 (2), 494.
....., Thomas, examination of, 267.
Snelling, Charles, 292.
....., ..., petition of, 377.
....., Lawrence, certificate by, 85.
Snooke, Nicholas, statement of, 472.
....., William, examination of, 540.
Soap, traders in, 444.
....., new, disputes respecting, 30, 42, 43, 50, 172, 288, 310, 316, 337 (2), 338, 365, 437 (3), 444, 445, 461, 477, 511 (2), 514, 515.
....., ..., proclamation concerning, 433.
....., ..., assay master, 337.
....., ..., commissioners concerning the business, 444, 515.
....., ..., certificate concerning, 337.
Soapboilers, 576.
....., governor and others, letters to, 502, 511 (2).
Soldiers, maimed, 19, 163, 302, 344, 354.
Solicitor General, *see* Sheldon, Sir Richard.
Solicitors, common, excessive numbers, 266.
Solihull, co. Warwick, 47 (2), 48, 49.
Solomon, John, 318.
Some, Dr. Thomas, information of, 219.
....., ..., letter of, 230.
SOMERSET, HENRY, LORD HERBERT, 381.
Somerset, co., 73, 148, 231, 275, 282, 350, 458, 559.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 41, 63, 126, 171, 223, 275, 321, 391 (2), 500, 504, 539.
....., other places in, referred to, 41, 85, 101, 102, 122, 223, 253, 264, 276, 321, 335 (2), 379, 481, 505, 550, 554, 581, 582, 583.
....., collector of tenths, *see* Drake, Sir John.
....., Justices of Assize, 231, 350.
....., Justices of Peace, 231.
....., ..., letters and other papers of, 41, 253, 261, 264, 321, 350, 500, 504, 554.
....., ..., letters to, 41, 350.
....., ports in, 533.
....., Sheriff of, certificates to, 127 (2); *and see* Walrond, William; Carew or Carey, Sir John.
SOMERSET, EARL OF, *see* CARR, ROBERT.
Somerset House, Westminster, 196,
Somme, Picardy, ship of, 519.
Sonning, co. Oxon, 485.
Soundes, John, 245.
South, Mr., 270, 377.
Southampton, 109, 119, 125, 178, 288, 373, 381.
....., documents dated from, 239.
....., mayor and others, 365.
....., port of, 365.
....., extract from treaty of, in 1625, 572, 573.
SOUTHAMPTON, EARL OF, *see* WRIOTHESLEY, THOMAS.
South Britain, 569.
Southcott, *alias* Settcap, *versus* Thornborough, 69.
Southerton, Valentine, 193.
Southsea, Hants, Castle, 412, 419, 446.
Southwark, 62, 110, 262, 469, 569, 581.
....., borough, 429.
Southwell, co. Nottingham, 193.
Southwell, Sir Thomas, 481, 580 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 5.
Southwold, Suffolk, 199, 453.
Sovereignty of the Seas, 39, 119, 264.
Spain, 34, 147, 149, 187, 190, 195, 201, 207, 217, 220, 240, 243, 244, 257, 260, 274, 275, 279, 307, 319, 328, 343, 367, 453, 507, 572.
....., agent, application of, 442.
....., ambassador, 77, 389, 453.
....., King, 77, 118, 141, 421, 459, 479, 487.
....., ..., commission from, 141.
....., peace between, and England, 357.
....., resident for, *see* Nicolaldi, John de.
....., ships of, 157, 242, 333, 479.
Sparke, Michael, 135, 418.
....., William, late mayor of Chester, 322.
....., ..., letter of, 321.
....., William, of Rochester, 328, 332.
Sparrow, Anne, 551.
Speed, John, petition of, 576.
Speke, co. Lancaster, 522.
Speke, Sir George, certificate of, 554.
....., ..., petition of, 350.
....., Hugh, 536, 581.
....., ..., his father [Sir George ?], 581.
Spell, Thomas, examination of, 267.
Spelman, Sir Henry, petition of, 385.
Spencer, John, gunner, 91, 134, 324, 328 (2), 425 (2), 564.
....., ..., information of, 447.
SPENCER, LADY, 376.
Spencer, Mr., 573.
....., Sir William, 47, 49, 376.
Speyring, Hugh, 162.

Spicer, David, letter to, 323.
....., Nicholas, governor of Company of Merchants of Exeter, 243, 321.
....., ..., propositions made by, 271.
....., Richard, M.D., 86.
Spiller, Sir Henry, 266, 293, 316, 408, 461, 462.
....., ..., letter and report of, 3, 168.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 437.
Spinners of, co. Gloucester, petition of, 165.
....., market, 249.
Spinola, Marquis, 124.
Sports, Book of, copies of, 251 (2).
....., ..., the King's declaration concerning, 251.
Spread Eagle, the, of Amsterdam, 390 (2).
Spring Garden, Westminster, 11, 12, 14, 375.
Sprye, William, 123.
Spurstowe, William, petition of, 39.
Squibb, Mr., 518.
Squire, Mr., 434.
Stace, Freegift, 132 (2).
Stafferton, Richard, at suit of Solomon Barnard, 279.
Staff-herd, liberty of, 388.
Stafford, at suit of Robinson, 252 (2).
STAFFORD, HENRY, LORD, 380.
Stafford, Nicholas, 500, 507.
Stafford, co. places in, referred to, 290, 344, 557, 563, 583, 584.
....., Justices of Peace, letters of, 557, 563.
....., Provost Marshal, usefulness of, 563.
....., Sheriff, *see* Griffith, Sir Henry.
Staine, [Surrey?], 46.
Stam, J. F., 213.
Stamborough, Devon, hundred, 381, 402.
Stamford, co. Lincoln, 252, 300, 467, 535, 583.
....., document dated from, 61.
....., recorder *see* Balguy, ——.
STAMFORD, EARL OF, *see* GREY, HENRY.
Standard, Dr. John, letter of, 427.
STANHOPE, CHARLES, LORD, POSTMASTER GENERAL, 101, 102, 171, 366.
....., ..., answer of, on petition, 102.
....., ..., warrant of, 79.
....., Sir Edward, *versus* French, 250.
STANHOPE, PHILIP, EARL OF CHESTERFIELD, 582.
....., ..., letter of, 46.
Stanhope Hall, [Durham?] manor, 520.
Staninough, James, examination of, 268.
Stanlet, a creek in the Thames, 313.
....., document dated from, 313.
Stanley, Anna, 346.
....., Edward, 16.
....., Elizabeth, 346.
....., house of, 346.
STANLEY, JAMES, LORD STRANGE, 516.
....., ..., letter of, 525.
....., ..., letter to, 410.
Stanley, William, 425.
STANLEY, WILLIAM, EARL OF DERBY, 409, 491.
....., ..., letter of, 255.
....., ..., letters to, 255, 410, 445.
Stanley, William, 258.
Stanley, King's, co. Gloucester, weavers, fullers, and spinners of, petition of, 165.
Stanley, Leonard, co. Gloucester, the like, 165
Stanton, co. Leicester (?), 47.
Stanton, Humphrey, 387.
Staple Inn, London, gate of, 164.
Stapylton, Bryan, 232.
....., ..., petitions of, 264, 265.
Star, the, ship, 141.
Star Chamber, the, 46, 87, 126, 145, 220, 242, 285, 288, 299, 303, 310, 316, 321, 347 (2), 353, 365, 385, 418, 424, 427, 433 (2), 434, 439, 481, 500, 556, 563, 568, 576.
...., documents dated from, 30, 58, 76 (2), 102, 188, 437, 441, 451 (4), 455, 462, 463, 574, 576.
...., lists of causes to be heard, 132, 243, 250, 252 (2), 258 (2), 279, 287, 437, 451, 575.
...., Council in, petition to, 288.
...., decrees and orders of, 43, 50, 188, 280, 388, 451, 489.
...., Sec. Windebank's notes of proceedings in, 8 (2), 30, 43, 66, 69, 82, 118, 130, 158, 172, 225, 287, 303, 306, 339, 375, 388, 431, 438, 442, 574.
...., references to sentences of, 158, 379, 464, 482, 575.
...., clerk of, 188.
Starch, commissioners for regulating the manufacture of, letter of, 226.
Starchmakers' Company, 219, 226.
Starke, Richard, letter of, 261.
Staresmore, ——, printer, 213.
States, the, or Holland, or the United Provinces, 116, 194, 254, 292, 301, 311.
....., agent, 74.
....., Ambassador, 246; *and see* Joachimi, Sir Albertus.
....., Deputy for, 60, 109, 260, 271.
....., differences between and the East India Company, 217, 229, 257, 259, 300.
....., General, 334, 451, 506.
....., ships of, 22, 24, 96, 272, 451; *and see* Holland.
Stationers, 135, 222, 417, 535.
....., complaint against, 593.

Stationers' Company, 576.
....., ..., master and others, 576.
Statues, 43 (2).
Staverton Elizabeth, 388.
Stearn, Nicholas, 99.
Steevens, Captain John, 394, 395.
....., Thomas, 512.
Stephens, Edward, letter of, 259.
....., Jeremy, petition of, 9.
Stepney, Middlesex, 327.
Stettin, 31.
Stevens, Captain, 333.
....., Dr., 458.
....., Edward, 323.
....., Thomas, 579.
STEWART, ANDREW, LORD CASTLE STEWART IN IRELAND, 369.
Stewart, John, petition of, 56.
....., Mary, petition of, 369.
....., Milicent, petition of, 457.
Stewkely, Sir Thomas, sheriff of Hants, letter of, 273.
....., ..., certificates to, 261, 273.
Stillington, William, affidavit of, 65.
Stirling, documents dated from, 127, 128.
STIRLING, EARL OF, *see* ALEXANDER, WILLIAM.
Stirling Castle, document dated from, 128.
Stilton, co. Huntingdon, 80.
Stockdale, Edward, 243.
Stocker, Anthony, petition of, 350.
Stoke, Salop, 130, 463, 503.
Stokes, William, 353.
Stokes Bay, documents dated from, 17, 166, 174.
Stone, James, 408.
....., ..., deposition of, 408.
....., John, bond of, 186.
Stone, Mr., servant to the Queen of Bohemia, 164.
....., Thomas, 579, 581.
Storms, 17, 20, 22, 142, 154, 212, 245, 253, 257.
Story, James, 313.
....., Robert, and others, certificate of, 226.
Stoughton, Dr. John, letters to, 413, 545.
....., Nicholas, letter of, 159.
Stowell, Sir John, petition of, 350.
Stower-provost, Dorset, liberty, 475.
Stow Wood, co. Oxford, 51, 103 (3), 118, 124, 168, 182, 356, 466, 551.
Stradling, Capt. Henry, 475, 512, 549.
....., ..., letter to, 502.
Straits, the, 96, 217.
Strand, the, Westminster, 371.
....., documents dated from, 243, 566.
....., storehouses of the new soap in, 337.
STRANGE, LORD, *see* STANLEY, JAMES.
Strasburg, church of, 149.
Stratford, Middlesex, 163.
Stratford, co. Warwick, 47 (2).
Stratford Langthorne, Essex, sessions of sewers held at, 176, 177.
Stratton, Cornwall, hundred, 29, 155, 549.
Strelley, Henry, 353.
Streton, Thomas, 99, 119, 127.
....., ..., certificate of, 127.
....., ..., examination of, 126.
Stretton-upon-the-Street, co. Warwick, 290.
Strickson, ——, letter to, 324.
Strikson, Mr., 440,
Stringer, Henry, certificate of, 228.
Strode, *see* Stroud and Strowd.
Strong, John, examination of, 477,
Stroud, Kent, fishermen of, 99, 119, 127, 143, 171.
Stroud, Sir William, 446.
Stroudwater, co. Gloucester, clothiers, 164, 286.
....., ..., petition of, 108.
....., red cloths of, 577.
Strowd, Sir Richard, 584.
STUART, FRANCES, DUCHESS OF RICHMOND AND LENNOX, 137, 177, 181, 283.
....., ..., chaplain, *see* Mason, Dr Thomas.
STUART, GEORGE, LORD D'AUBIGNY, 187.
....., ..., licence to, 260.
STUART, JAMES, DUKE OF LENNOX, 102, 176, 180, 187, 188, 196, 297, 440, 461.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
STUART, KATHERINE, DUCHESS OF LENNOX, 540.
STUART, LODOVICK, LATE DUKE OF LENNOX, 387.
Studley, Peter, deposition of, 162.
Sture, Philip, marriage settlement, 206.
Sturminster-Newton, Dorset, hundred, 475.
Style, Sir Thomas, exceptions by, against Order of Council, 385.
Styles, Captain, treasurer for the Fishing Association, 25, 180, 202.
Styrropp, William, 250.
....., Thomas, letter of, 551.
Suckliff, *see* Sutcliffe.
Sueur, Hubert le, agreement between, and Bishop Laud, 43 (2).
Suffolk, 139, 175, 297, 317, 507, 508, 527, 545.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 1, 125, 207, 423, 450, 485, 492, 495, 496, 499, 500, 504 (3), 509.
....., other places in, referred to, 1, 73, 113, 123, 199, 207, 223, 233, 242, 250, 260, 321, 350, 368, 389, 413 (2), 423, 432, 450, 453 (2), 454, 481, 493, 518, 543, 572, 577.
....., red cloths of, 286.
....., short cloths of, 577.
..... commissary, *see* Dade, Henry.

Suffolk, Judges of Assize, 577.
....., marshal of the Admiralty for, 413.
SUFFOLK, EARL OF, *see* HOWARD, THEOPHILUS.
Suffolk House, the Strand, documents dated from, 243, 566.
Sun, the, (ship), of London, 389.
Sunninghill, Berks, 461.
Surat, 141, 272, 570.
Surrey, 291, 329, 348.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 125, 169, 180, 187, 218, 231, 239, 260, 300, 340, 431, 449, 538, 562, 573.
....., other places in, referred to, 9, 21, 46, 62 (2), 85, 98, 110, 125, 144, 147, 151, 159, 176, 186, 188, 196, 201, 206 (2), 217, 221, 223 (2), 229, 239, 240, 262, 283, 291 (2), 330, 353, 377, 398, 429 (2), 469, 474, 475, 487, 496, 515 (2), 528, 531, 569, 581, 582.
....., judges of assize, letter to, 144.
....., justices of peace, 238.
....., ..., certificates of, 260, 291 (2), 496.
....., ..., letters of, 144, 218, 429, 464.
....., western division of co., 260.
....., sheriff, *see* Evelyn, Richard.
....., Lord Lieutenants for, 337; *and see* Cecil, Edward, Viscount Wimbledon; Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham.
Surveyor General, *see* Harbord, Charles.
Sussex, 28, 62, 110.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 17, 28.
....., other places in, referred to, 17, 23, 35, 57, 63, 67, 69, 130, 140, 149, 150, 186, 199, 218, 223, 227, 242, 284 (2), 353, 389, 486, 533, 544, 560.
....., justices of peace, 79.
....., ..., certificates and other papers of, 63, 149, 150, 240, 284 (2), 486, 533, 544, 560.
Sutcliffe, John, 396.
....., ..., petition of, 396.
Suter, ——, 190.
Sutton salt marshes, co. Lincoln, 8, 28.
Sutton, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Sutton, ——, 297.
SUTTON, EDWARD, LORD DUDLEY, 295.
Sutton-at-Hone, Kent, lathe, 158.
Sutton Mandeville, Wilts, 540.
Swaine, *William*, 394, 395.
Swale, Christopher, D.D., petition of, 300.
Swallow, the, 141.
Swallow-hole, near Surat, 141.
Swanborough, co. Wilts, hundred, 491.
Swart, Mr., 283.
Sweden, 31, 161, 178, 216, 358, 541.
....., Gustavus Adolphus, King of, 2, 36, 58, 104, 161, 283, 354, 376.
....., ..., removal of his corpse, 31, 204.
....., Lord Chancellor, *see* Oxenstiern, Axel.
Sweden, Queen, 354.
....., ambassador from to England, 453; *and see* Oxenstiern, Baron John.
Swetson, John, 268.
Swiftsure, the, 119, 517.
Switzerland, 229, 275, 566.
Sydenham, Capt. Sir Francis, 25, 38, 226.
....., ..., letters of, 68, 150, 153.
....., ..., letter to, 170.
....., ..., knighted, 176, 180.
SYDENHAM, LADY, 230.
SYDNEY, ROBERT, EARL OF LEICESTER, 386.
Sydney Sussex College, Cambridge, 270.
...., master, *see* Ward, Samuel.
Sykes, Nathaniel, saltpetreman, 507, 508, 528.
...., petition of, 526.
Sylvester, John, 460.
Symay, *see* Chimay.
Symonds, ——, 311.
....., Joseph, 583.
Symons, Father, a Carmelite friar, 319.
Syms, John, petition of, 350.

T.

Tabor, Mr., accounts of, 529, 530.
Tadley, Hants, 460.
TALBOT, JOHN, EARL OF SHREWSBURY, 73.
Talbot, the, in the Strand, 371.
Talcott, Robert, 231, 249, 250 (2).
Talmach, *see* Tollemache.
Tandridge, Surrey, hundred, 291.
Tanfield, Sir Lawrence, copy order f, 351.
Tanner, Gregory, 283.
Taprell, Richard, 146.
....., ..., examination of, 146.
Tarleton, Michael, examination of, 514.
Tasburgh, Charles, warrant for, 350.
....., Dame Susan, warrant for, 350.
Taunton, Somerset, 148.
....., documents dated from, 41, 126, 171, 223, 391 (2), 539.
....., division of co., 264.
....., prices of corn at, 41, 85, 127, 171.
....., Mayor, and others, certificates of, 85, 127 (2), 171.
....., ..., letters of, 223, 391 (2), 539.
Taverner, Mr., 286.
Taverns in London, 168.
....., complaint of increase of, 138, 145, 195, 251, 386.
....., survey of numbers opened since 1612 234–236.
....., whole number of, 276–278.

Taverns, Covent Garden, suppression of in and near, 168, 195, 266, 335, 383, 462 (2), 476.
....., numbers in Reading, 521.
Tavistock, co. Devon, hundred, 445.
Tawton, North, co. Devon, hundred, 316.
Tayler, Alice, petition of, 383.
....., Nathaniel, 383, 443.
Tayllor, H., 532.
....., ..., letters of, 333, 529, 539.
Taylor, John, clothworker, bond of, 186.
....., John, the water poet, lines by, 342.
....., John, master of the Mayflower, 478.
....., Margaret, 396 (2).
....., Richard, 203.
....., Thomas, deposition of, 311.
....., William, deceased, will of, 396.
....., ..., letters of administration, 396.
....., ..., inventory of his goods, 461.
....., William, of Chester, examination of, 514.
Teasdale Forest, 174.
Tehidie, Cornwall, documents dated from, 25, 472, 567.
Teignbridge, Devon, hundred, 479.
Temple, the, 27, 225 (2).
....., two societies of, 340.
....., Master, *see* Micklethwaite, Paul.
Tench, John, 142, 143.
Tendring, John, 249.
....., ..., affidavit of, 231.
Tent for the gentlemen waiters in a summer progress, 154.
Tenterden, Kent, 132.
Terne, Nathaniel, clerk of survey of Navy, 470, 483, 571.
....., ..., papers of, 271, 311, 356.
Terrey, Robert, 217.
Terrye, John, 557.
Tetbury, co. Gloucester, document dated from, 249.
Tether, Margaret, 583 (2).
....., Ralph, 583.
Tevont, 204, 210, 214.
Teynham, Kent, hundred, 209.
Thame, co. Oxford, 47.
Thames, the, 6, 33, 41, 126, 130, 221 (2), 222, 266, 271, 292, 333, 354, 367, 416, 470, 479, 488, 493, 506, 541, 547, 558, 576.
....., bailiff of, 223.
....., cleansing, 251.
....., ..., engine for, 305 (4).
..... and Severn, suggested navigation between, 41.
Thames Street, London, 461.
Thanet, Isle of, 408.
Thanet, Earl of, *see* Tufton, John.
Theale and Reading, division of, Berks, 218.
....., hundred, 567.
Theberton, Suffolk, 413, 432.
Thelwall, Sir Bevis, 462.
Theobalds, co. Herts, 77, 167, 206, 329.
....., documents dated from, 55, 56, 57, 58.
..... Park, 220.
Theobalds, Sir George, 455.
Thessalonica, 280.
Thibaut, or Tyboe, Capt. Daniel, 472, 497.
Thomas, Sir Anthony, 490, 492.
....., ..., proceedings of, in draining, 366.
....., Katherine, 353.
....., Mr., 245.
....., William, cousin to Rowland Whyte, 111.
....., William, purser, 426, 553.
....., ..., letter of, 65.
....., ..., petitions of, 390, 426, 552.
....., Capt. William, 45, 472, 491, 535.
Thomasson, Ellort, 451.
Thomas, the, and John, of London, 223, 389.
..... and William, 239.
Thories, ——, 559.
Thompson, Christopher, 142, 143.
....., Robert, examination of, 268.
....., Timothy, 142, 143.
Thorne, Martin, *alias* Legg, examination of, 467.
Thornborough, John, Bishop of Worcester, report by, 243.
Thornborough, Thornburgh, or Thornbury, ——, at suit of Southcott, *alias* Settcap, 69.
....., Sir Benjamin, 583.
....., Edward, Archdeacon of Worcester, prebendary of Salisbury, 144, 151, 214, 241.
....., ..., petition of, 246.
....., ..., letter to, 65.
....., Giles, prebendary of Salisbury, letter of, 241.
....., ..., petition of, 246.
....., Isaac, 79, 110.
....., William, certificate of, 524.
....., young Mr., 122, 151, 505.
Thorne, co. York, 135.
Thornhill, Thomas, saltpetreman, 456, 469, 482, 501, 507, 527.
....., ..., information and petition of, 27, 457.
Thornton, Chester, 309.
Thornton, Dorothy, 580, 584.
....., Thomas, examination and recognizance of, 133, 268.
....., William, 584.
Thorogood, William, petition of, 379.
Thorold, George, 341.
....., Sir William, sheriff co. Lincoln, letters to, 167, 173.

Thorpe, Essex, document dated from, 419.
....., Geryase, receipt of, 545.
....., Richard, 27.
Throwley, co. Kent, 579.
Thurcaston, co. Leicester, document dated from, 392.
Thurston, Joseph, examination of, 268.
Thynne, Sir Thomas, sheriff co. Salop, letters to, 404, 455, 500, 524, 540.
Tichman, ——, 193.
Three Archers, the, sign, in Westminster, 530.
Tilbury, Essex, 523.
..... Fort, 62, 80, 519.
..... Hope, 33, 150, 153, 167, 170, 261, 493, 494.
...., documents dated from, 65, 68, 153, 245, 324, 523, 528.
..... West, 80.
..... Fort, 470.
Tilley, William, 481, 582.
Tilly, General, 216.
Timber, 308, 517, 526, 527, 545, 546, 551.
Timberland, co. Lincoln, 584.
Timologue, Ireland, 495, 512.
Timothy, the, master and company of, 238, 293.
....., of London, 288 (2), 293.
Tin, proclamation concerning, 426.
Tindall, Francis, 370.
Tittenhanger, co. Herts, 190.
T'Kint, Capt. M. C., 335.
Tobacco, 518, 555.
....., Commissioners for, letter of, 534.
....., licences to sell, 479, 500, 518, 534 (2), 563.
....., proclamation for preventing abuses in retailing, 244, 500.
....., proposal for erection of an office for granting licences for sale, 479.
....., farmers of impost on, account of, 534.
Tokeley, Robert, 414.
....., ..., and others, petition of, 306.
....., ..., ..., answer to, 414.
Tollemache, Sir Lionel, letter to, 5.
Tomes, Randal, 493.
....., Richard, 292.
Tomlinson, Mr., 248.
Tomlins, ——, messenger, 480.
Topham, Dr., dean of Lincoln, 219.
Topsham, Devon, ships of, 193, 230.
Torless, Adam, grant of arms to, 379.
....., William, 379.
Tormewood, John, 99, 139.
....., ..., discharge of, 143.
Toseland, Hunts, hundred, 37.
Totmanslow, co. Stafford, hundred, 563.
Totness, Earl of, *see* Carew, George.
Tottenham, Middlesex, 202, 504.
....., documents dated from, 55.
Touchet, Lady Eleanor, *alias* Davies, *alias* Douglas, 480.
Touchet, Mervyn, Earl of Castlehaven, 346.
....., ..., warrant for payment out of his estate, 243.
Tourney, Humphrey, captain of Cowes Castle, and deputy vice-admiral, 17, 19, 20, 23, 247.
....., ..., letters of, 22, 172.
....., ..., letters to, 109, 131.
Tower of London, the, 2, 91, 134, 145, 188, 189, 199, 225, 272, 297, 328, 331, 361, 406, 442, 447, 464, 474, 510, 514, 521, 528.
...., documents dated from, 406.
...., appointment as gunner, 317.
...., Lieutenant, 250; *and see* Balfour, Sir William.
...., chief graver, *see* Briot, Nicholas.
...., under graver, *see* East, John.
..... Hill, documents dated from, 108, 148, 182, 202.
...., King's bakehouse on, 183, 217.
Tower Street, London, 412.
Towers, Dr. John, letter of, 338.
Tower Ward, London, 235.
...., deputy, certificate of, 237.
...., alderman and deputy, certificate of, 277.
Towerson, William, 419, 503.
Townley, Thomas, 28.
Townsend, Mr., 516.
Townshend, Sir Roger, petition of, 385.
Tracey, ——, cousin to Viscount Conway, 256, 497.
....., Antonio, letter of, 63.
Tranckmore, Mr., 130.
Travel, licences to, 260, 296, 518.
Travers, Dr. E., letter of, 392.
Traves, James, 55.
....., ..., creditors, petition of, 307.
Trawl nets, endeavours to suppress fishing with, 4, 5 (5), 27, 30, 43, 80, 121, 126 (3), 127 (3), 130, 143 (4), 159, 160, 169 (2), 170 (3), 171 (2), 187, 492, 546, 549, 550, 558.
Tray, Mr., 290.
....., ..., his son, 290.
Treadway, Francis, 80.
Treasurer, the Lord, *see* Weston, Richard, Earl of Portland.
Trefusis, John, 73.
Trelawny, Mr., deputy vice-admiral at Plymouth, 154, 155, 160.
Trench, Styward, 163, 167.
Trenchard, Sir Thomas, 282.
Trent, the, 19.
Trerise, Nicholas, 493.
Trescott, Robert, 420.
Tresmere, Cornwall, document dated from, 157.
Trevallin, co. Denbigh, 40.

Trevanion, ——, 59, 60, 73.
....., Charles, 73.
Trevillian, ——, 63.
Trevor, Sir Richard, 40.
Trevor, Sir Thomas, Baron of the Exchequer, 561.
....., ..., letter of, 164.
....., ..., commissions to, 326, 327.
....., ..., letter to, 151.
Trewinnard, John, suit of, 387.
Trigg, Cornwall, hundred, 261.
Trigge, George, 134, 143.
....., ..., warrant to, 108.
Trinity College, Cambridge, 219, 387.
...., Master, *see* Comber, Thomas.
..... Hall, Cambridge, 345.
Trinity House, Ratcliffe, 29, 244.
....., documents dated from, 66, 497, 570.
....., certificates for 1633, 389.
....., authorities of, 45, 52, 126, 142, 147, 172, 199, 459, 532, 541.
....., ..., certificates of, 52, 244, 260.
....., ..., letters of, 66, 244, 570.
....., ..., petitions of, 367 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 528.
....., Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 66, 552.
....., ..., letter of 497.
Tripoli, 357.
Triumph, the, 119.
Trolley, Ireland, 279.
Trotter, George, 138.
Troughton, Miles, petition of, 310.
Trowell, Joan, 369.
....., ..., cause of, 378.
....., John, *see* Richard.
....., Richard, 369.
....., ..., cause of, 378.
True Love, the, 357.
....., of London, 506.
....., of Weymouth, 99.
Trumbull, William, clerk of the Council, 397, 399, 405.
....., ..., minute by, 76.
....., ..., letters to, 69, 219, 258.
Trussell, Mr., 377.
Trymnell, Richard, 575.
....., ..., bond of, 65.
Tubbin, John, brief against, 353.
Tuchbury, Mr., 372.
Tuchet, *see* Davies, Douglas, and Touchet.
Tucker, Elizabeth, 437, 461.
....., James, 420.
Tufton, John, Earl of Thanet, 527.
Tuke, Thomas, deposition of, 311.
Tuneson, Peter, 54.
Tunis, 357.
..... roads, 357.
Turkey, 146 (2), 154, 190, 191, 219, 280, 307, 357.
....., ambassador to, 190.
Turkey Company, 147, 365.
...., letters to, 476, 477.
...., report of, 577.
Turks, 54, 65, 75, 116, 129, 141, 154, 173, 174, 180, 206, 395, 494, 535.
....., galleys, fleet of, 189, 190.
Turner, Dr., master of Peter House, Cambridge, 219
Turner, Drewe, examinations of, 48 (2).
....., John, 38.
....., Mr., 139.
....., Samuel, M.D., 223.
....., ..., his grandmother, 223.
....., Thomas, D.D., commission to, 327.
....., Thomas, doctor of physic, 349.
....., William, petition of, 343.
Turnmill Street, 329.
Turnor, William, farmer of the King's alum works, receipts for money paid by, 525, 545.
Turwhite, Thomas, examination of, 268.
Tyler, Thomas, 422.
Tyrone, co., place in referred to, 418.
Twigden, John, 30.
Twisleton, Ralph, 71.
Twyford, cos. Berks and Wilts, document dated from, 545.
Twyne, Mr., 234.
....., Thomas, 77.
....., William, 77, 110.
Tyburn, 220.
Tyddyman, Thomas, 28.
Tyler, Margaret, 481, 583.
....., Richard, 16, 62, 80, 81 (3).
....., ..., petitions of, 46, 81.
....., William, maimed soldier, 64.
....., ..., petition of, 163.
....., William, vicar, 481, 583.
Tymesbury, Hants, 23.
Tyne, the, 66, 385, 497, 552.
....., proceedings of conservators, 54, 240.
Tyrer, James, examination of, 514.
Tyringham, Sir Thomas, 29.
....., ..., examination before, 26.

U

Udenheim, *alias* Philipsburgh, 407, 417, 427, 430, 440.
....., fort, 337, 393, 394.
....., governor, 337.
Ugborough, Devon, 206.
Ulm, Governor, *see* Ruthven, General.
Ulrick, of Denmark, Duke, 211, 241.

Ulster, 388.
Umpton, Margaret, 581.
Unicorn, the, 248, 355, 410, 414, 421, 426, 450, 454, 473, 475, 483 (2), 485, 486, 488, 493, 494 (3), 499 (3), 501, 502, 508, 509, 569 (2).
Union Flag, the, *see* Flag.
Unite, Thomas, 313.
United Provinces, extract from treaty of Southampton, 572, 573.
Unity, the, of London, 203, 389.
Upnor Castle, Kent, 142, 147, 470, 508.
Upthwait, Richard, examination of, 477.
Ushant, 173.
USHER, JAMES, ARCHBISHOP OF ARMAGH, LORD PRIMATE OF IRELAND, 525.
Uvedale, Sir William, treasurer of the chamber, 343.

V

Vagrants, punishment of, 50, 51, 130; *and passim*, in the returns from counties as to the relief of the poor.
VALENTIA, VISCOUNT, *see* POWER, HENRY.
Valentine, ——, Capt. Pennington's man, 251, 256.
....., Benjamin, 370, 371 (2).
....., Mr., 467.
....., W., letter of, 315.
Valentine, the, of London, 459, 460.
Van Beveren, Cornelius, 152.
....., Peter, 152.
Vandevele, Paul, 277.
Vandyke's house rent, 274.
VANE, SIR HENRY, COMPTROLLER OF THE HOUSEHOLD, 3, 72, 141, 250, 286, 408, 431, 455, 492, 496, 504, 535, 559.
....., ..., letters of, 93.
....., ..., bond to, 174.
....., ..., commissions to, 53, 325, 326.
....., ..., letters to, 50, 67, 72, 74, 85, 99, 124, 174, 280, 306, 312, 394, 398.
Vanguard, the, 21, 32 (3), 33 (3), 45, 53, 55, 92, 96, 102, 119, 129, 142, 154, 171, 174 (2), 182, 185, 186, 187, 202 (2), 211, 215, 218, 299, 319, 409, 410, 517 (2), 555.
....., documents dated from, 102, 116, 117, 129 (2), 141, 142, 154 (2), 156 (2), 166, 178 (2), 185, 186, 191, 192, 200, 202, 205, 208, 212, 215, 221 (2), 232 (2), 244 (2), 245, 256, 257.
Van Payne, Isaac, affidavit of, 162.
Vaughan, Hughes, 229.
....., ..., petition of, 308.
....., John, 170 (2).
....., Nicholas, account of trained bands for Devon, 114.
....., Robert, petition of, 348.
Vauxhall, co. Surrey, 474, 475.
Veen, C. C., 511.
....., ..., petition of, 506.
Venice glasses, 219.
VERE, HORATIO, LORD, MASTER-GENERAL OF THE ORDNANCE, 7, 76, 292, 301, 308, 324, 507.
....., ..., letters of, 324, 510.
....., ..., letters to, 272, 395, 407 (2), 410, 425 (4), 483, 493 (2), 499, 521, 546, 547 (2), 549.
....., ..., warrants to, 469 (2), 470 (4).
VERE, MARY, LADY, 324.
VERE, ROBERT DE, EARL OF OXFORD, 7.
Verge, the court of, 536.
Vermine, Jacob, petition of, 572.
Vermuyden, Sir Cornelius, 8, 65, 91, 131, 135, 162, 199, 271, 286, 293, 367, 521, 537.
....., ..., complaints against, by inhabitants of Misterton, 216, 303, 315.
....., ..., petitions of, 304, 474.
Vernatti, Sir Philiberto, 8, 145, 152.
....., ..., complaint against, 315.
....., ..., petition of, 366.
Verney, Sir Edmund, Knight Marshal of the Household, 1.
Vernon, Christopher, 205.
VERNON, SIR GEORGE, JUSTICE OF THE COMMON PLEAS, 388.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
VERULAM, LORD, *see* BACON, FRANCIS.
Viana, ships of, 61, 156, 358.
Vibée, Mons., washerman of the Bastile, 441.
Vicars, John, 480, 535, 583.
Vicarsdyke, the (river), 286, 367.
Vice Admirals, commissioners for accounts of, 155.
Victory, the, 29, 469, 560, 561 (2), 570.
Victualler of the Navy, or surveyor of Marine victuals, *see* Darrell, Sir Sampson.
Victualling ships, 18, 19 (2), 53, 55, 92, 102, 167 (3), 169 170 (2), 174, 178 (2), 182 (4), 192, 202 (2), 206, 208, 211, 215, 217 (2), 218, 220, 221 (2), 229 232, 242, 244, 245 (2), 247, 249, 395, 483, 499, 502.
Victuals, abuse of transportation of, 363.
....., price of, 44, 252, 266.
Vigus, John, 81.
Villiers, Sir Edward, 35, 331.
....., Eleanor, examination of, 50.

Villiers, George, late Duke of Buckingham, 24, 43, 90, 120, 123, 144, 156, 175, 212, 221, 269, 461, 475, 512.
....., ..., questions and answers respecting facts in his naval administration, 123, 163.
Villiers, Katherine, Duchess of Buckingham, 91, 204, 485, 503.
....., ..., letter of, 120.
....., ..., letter to, 169.
Villiers, Lady, 152.
Villiers, Mary, Countess of Buckingham, 242.
Villiers, Lady Mary, 297.
Villiers, Mrs., 206.
Vincent, Sir Anthony, 186.
....., Francis, 108, 132, 217.
...., affidavit of, 85.
...., letters of, 98, 120 (2), 125.
....., John, 85.
Vincle, John, 117, 558 (2), 559 (3).
....., ..., petition of, 558.
Vintners, 235, 276 (2), 277 (10), 278 (7), 328, 335, 383 (3), 476.
....., of London, Company of, 276, 277 (2), 278, 383.
....., petition of, 445.
Vintry Ward, London, 236, 237.
...., Alderman, certificate of, 278.
Violett, Thomas, pardon, 576.
Virginia, 33, 555.
Visitation articles, 345, 383, 534.
Vossius, G. D., 324, 325, 449.
Voyse, Robert, 252.
Vrin, Richard, 219.
Vyner, W., son to Mary Fulwood, 2.
....., ..., letter of, 26.

W.

Waad, Ezekiel, gentleman of the Royal Chapel, petition of, 379.
Wacherley, *see* Weckherlin.
Wade, Edward, 196, 583.
....., John, 583.
Wadesmill, co. Herts, 477.
Wadlowe, Thomas, 581.
Wadsworth, James, certificate of, 319 (2).
Wager, Mary, 328.
Waggoner, Frederick, 480.
Wake, Anna, Lady, 256, 315, 552.
....., ..., letters of, 52, 398.
....., ..., acquittance by, 398.
....., ..., servant to, *see* Griffith, Edward.
Wake, Sir Isaac, 371, 552.
Wakefield, co. York, manor, 376.
Wakelin, Richard, servant to Lady Digby, 34.
....., ..., letter of, 35.
Wakerlyn, *see* Weckherlin.
Wakes, proposed suppression of, 41, 231, 275, 350 (4), 351 (4).
Walberswick, co. Suffolk, 453.
Walbrook Ward, London, 235.
...., deputy, certificate of, 237.
...., Alderman and deputy, certificate of, 277.
...., ... and others, order of, 571.
Waldegrave, Robert, 580.
Walderon or Waldron, Daniel, 274, 332, 426.
....., ..., petition of, 332.
Wales, 80, 84, 90, 280, 347, 435, 484.
....., the King's attorney for, *see* Eure, Sampson.
....., Lord President of, *see* Egerton, John, Earl of Bridgewater.
....., North, 492.
....., ..., auditor for, *see* Hill, William.
....., ..., pirates in, 484, 492.
....., ..., Vice-Admiralty, 133.
....., ..., Judges' fees, 513.
....., ..., Judge of the Vice-Admiralty. *see* Griffith, Dr. William.
....., ..., Receiver-General, 513.
....., ..., Registrar of the Vice-Admiralty, *see* Draycott, Thomas.
....., ..., Deputy Vice-Admiral, *see* Griffith, Madryn.
....., ..., Vice-Admiral, *see* Griffith, John.
....., South, 559.
....., ..., Deputy Vice-Admiral, *see* Herbert, William.
Walgrave, William, 441.
Walker, at suit of Peyton, 244.
....., ——, secretary to Bishop of Lincoln, 551.
....., George, of Kent, 132 (2).
....., George, rector in London, 498.
....., Randle, examination of, 514.
....., Richard, 580.
Walkes, *see* Wakes.
Wall, ——, 395.
Walcott, William, 73.
Wallenstein, Count, 100, 211, 241, 242, 329, 430, 497, 504, 517, 518, 554.
Wallingford Bridge, Berks, 168.
Wallingford House, Westminster, 216.
...., documents dated from, 5 (2), 14, 53 (4), 54, 216, 217, 221 (2), 228 (4), 229, 257 (2), 259, 289 (3), 290 (2), 295, 296 (3), 324, 335, 432, 484, 492, 493 (7), 494 (2), 507, 511, 574.
Wallington, Surrey, High Constables of, letter to, 46.

Wallis, ——, 288.
....., James, 349.
....., Richard, 416.
....., Thomas, letter to, 109.
..... William, letters to, 290, 482.
Wallop, Hants, 204.
Walmer Castle, 24.
Walrond, William, sheriff co. Somerset, petition of, 356.
....., ..., certificates to, 41, 85, 127 (2), 171.
....., ..., letters to, 223, 264.
Walsingham, Robert, certificate of, 302.
Walsingham, Sir Thomas, Vice-Admiral of Kent, 295, 313.
....., ..., account of, 255.
....., ..., letters of, 43, 291, 312.
....., ..., letters to, 5, 299.
Walter, the post from Holland, 292.
WALTER, SIR JOHN, LORD CHIEF BARON OF THE EXCHEQUER, copy order of, 351.
Waltham, Essex, division, 222.
..... Forest, 51, 356.
Walton, Henry, 73.
Walworth, Francis, 255.
Wanham, ——, groom of the chamber, 274.
Wantage, Berks, division of, and Abingdon, 219.
....., hundred, 561.
Wapping, Middlesex, 124, 233, 311.
War, Council of, register book of, 496.
Ward, ——, servant to Samuel Dye, 374.
....., ——, goldsmith of Cheapside, 443.
....., Mr., 113.
....., Mr., of Ipswich, 450.
....., Samuel, Master of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge, 270, 554.
....., William, 581.
Warde, John, 428.
Warden, Edmund, 11.
Wardrobe, the, London, 237,
Wardrobe, the Great, 320.
....., ..., commission for regulating, together with wardrobe of robes, 329.
....., ..., ..., proceedings under, 429, 434, 454, 462.
....., ..., other papers relating thereto, 325 (4), 326, 446.
..... of Robes, papers relating to the proceedings under the commission above mentioned, 325 (4), 326, 329, 454, 464, 543.
Wards and Liveries, Court of, 139, 309, 410, 428, 543, 552.
....., ..., attorney of, 137.
....., ..., Master, *see* Naunton, Sir Robert.
Ware, Herts, 232, 305, 477, 478 (2).
....., document dated from, 59.
Warfield, Berks, manor, 388.
Warham Sconce, 470.
Warington, George, examination of, 514.
Wark, Northumberland, 134, 145.
..... Castle, 145 (2), 394.
Warminster, Wilts, division, 231.
....., hundred, 550.
Warmouth, Mr., 2.
Warner, ——, 86.
....., John, Dean of Lichfield, 498.
....., ..., commissions to, 327, 530 (4).
Warren, Margaret, 456.
....., Nicholas, 456.
....., William, 223.
Warrington, co. Lancaster, 8.
Warspite, the, 32, 34, 45, 64 (2), 70, 88, 98, 101, 109, 119, 124, 217, 248, 255, 257, 289, 290.
Warwick, 26, 243, 256.
....., document dated from, 26.
....., co., 7.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 20, 206.
....., other places in, referred to, 20, 47 (3), 48 (2), 49 (2), 52, 290, 348, 387, 420, 468.
....., bailiff and burgesses, 243.
....., feodary, *see* Chamberleyne, Mr.
..... inquisitions taken at, 387.
WARWICK, EARLS OF, *see* NEVILL, RICHARD; RICH, ROBERT.
Warwick Lane, London, 405.
Warwick, Philip, 87.
....., ..., letter of, 578.
....., ..., letter to, 264.
....., Thomas, brother of Philip, 264.
....., ..., of Guildford, 159.
Wasse, Thomas, 38.
Waterford, 451, 486.
....., commissioners to restore a ship there, 486.
....., co., place in, referred to, 179.
Watergall, co. Warwick, 290.
Waterman, ——, at suit of East India Company, 316.
....., John, 19 (2).
Watermen, the King's, rhyming petition of, 342.
Waterton, co. Lincoln, 65.
Waterton, John, 233.
....., Margaret, petition of, 233.
Watkins, Edward, searcher of London, letter of, 261.
Watling Street, London, 498.
Watson, Richard, 498.
Watts, Sir John, 478 (2).
....., ..., examinations before, 477.
....., ..., statement of, 478.
....., Thomas, 364.

Waugh, William, 556.
Wauler, John, deposition of, 311.
Waylescot, co. Gloucester, 151.
Weare, George, 259.
Weavers of co. Gloucester, petitions of, 165 (2).
Web, ——, 227.
Webb, Mr., 524.
....., Thomas, 108.
....., William, 557.
....., Sir William, letter of, 154.
Webbe, George, bill of, 253.
Webber, Anne, petition of, 13.
....., ..., answer to, 296.
Weckherlin, G. R., secretary to Sec. Coke, 140, 423, 548.
....., ... letter of, 380.
....., ..., letter to, 566.
Weekes, Aquila, keeper of the Gatehouse, 580.
....., John, 445.
....., ..., letter of, 230.
....., ..., grant to, 316.
Weems, John, grant to, 397.
Weemse, James, receipt for pension, 545.
Welbeck, co. Nottingham, documents dated from, 281, 561.
Welsh, Thomas, 243,
....., Dr. William, 375.
Weld, William, 260.
....., ..., letters to, 140, 256 (2), 315, 335, 398, 439, 552.
Weldon, William, 580.
Welling, Kent, 57.
Wellingborough, co. Northampton, 193.
Wellingham, George, 193.
....., ..., letters to, 7 (2), 158, 193, 258, 458, 464, 540.
....., ..., his wife, 193.
Wellington, Salop, document dated from, 181.
Wells, Norfolk, 385.
....., ship of, 394.
Wells, Somerset, document dated from, 275.
....., dean, 437.
....., ... and chapter, letter to, 436.
Wells, John, keeper of stores at Deptford, 21, 124, 131, 470, 483.
....., ..., letters of, 258, 262, 430.
....., ..., statement of, 258, 259.
....., ..., letters to, 258, 262.
....., ..., warrants to, 1, 131,
....., John, post of St. Alban's, 79.
....., ..., complaint against, 171.
....., John, of St. Clement's Street, London, 536.
Welsh Islands, 99.
Wemys, Mr., 474,
Wenman, Sir Francis, letter of, 427.
Wentworth, Henry, mayor of Portsmouth, 490
....., Henry, the King's servant, 317.
Wentworth, Sir John, 453.
... ., ..., letter of, 453.
Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Cleveland, letter to, 4.
Wentworth, Thomas, Viscount, Lord Deputy of Ireland, Lord President of the North, Vice-Admiral of Munster, 12, 32, 45, 54, 56, 59, 60, 68, 71, 80, 84, 94, 99, 105, 127, 130, 167, 170, 173, 179, 242, 245, 247, 303, 306, 368, 390 (2), 391, 394, 410, 414, 421, 473, 488, 494, 501, 506, 507, 510, 512, 527 (2), 538, 546.
....., ..., letters of, 113, 522.
....., ..., recommendation of, 475.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., instructions to, 415.
....., ... letters to, 24, 60, 68, 70, 81, 151, 175, 183, 243, 248, 418, 493, 507, 512, 527, 528.
....., ..., his new park in York, 71.
....., ..., his stable in Dublin, 179.
Wentworth, Viscountess 72, 105, 391.
Wescombe, Robert, letter of, 50.
Wesel, 31.
....., document dated from, 30.
Wessells, John, 480.
West, Captain, 308.
....., Eleanor, cause of, 196.
....., John, 428.
....., Michael, cause of, 196.
....., Thomas, cause of, 196.
Westall, John, 314, 323, 425.
Westfield, Thomas, D.D., commission to, 327.
Westham, Essex, level, commissioners for sewers for, 60.
...., letter to, 163.
Westland, Richard, and others, 579, 582.
Westley, Richard, *versus* Robert Allen, 437.
Westmeath, co. Leinster, 28.
Westminster, 56, 151, 206, 257, 338, 383, 387, 517, 524.
....., documents dated from: (1633, April), 2, 18, 21, 28; (May) 41, 47 (2), 52, 56 60(2), 65, 74, 75; (June) 100 (2), 113, 14; (July) 151; (August) 180, 187, 188 (2), 190, 194, 195; (Sept.) 206, 212, 220 (2); (Oct.) 229, 242, 243, 251; (Nov.) 280, 291 (2); (Dec.) 312, 313, 325, 326, 327, 329, 331, 336: (1634, Jan.) 406, 412, 417, 418, 427, 434, 436, 439, 441; (Feb.) 450, 455, 459, 468, 474; (March) 490, 491, 500, 509, 510, 517, 530; (April) 537, 547, 554, 563, 564, 566, 567.
....., documents dated from places in, 5(2), 14, 30, 53 (4), 54, 58, 76, 174, 200, 204, 216, 217, 221 (2), 228 (4), 229, 243, 257 (2), 259, 324, 335, 392, 432, 484, 492, 493(7), 494 (2), 507, 511, 566, 574.

Westminster, other places in referred to, 2, 104, 105, 123, 127, 196, 216, 230, 234, 257 (2), 261, 346, 348, 371, 516, 524, 535, 579, 580.
....., clerk of the peace, 169.
....., deputy-bailiff committed for not cleansing the streets, 387.
..... justices of peace, 383, 476.
....., ..., letter of, 195.
....., liberty of, 205.
....., deputy-bailiff, *see* Rea, Joseph.
....., increase of new buildings in, 285.
Westminster Bridge, 405.
Westminster College, documents dated from, 65.
Westminster School, 387.
...., Master of, 249; *and see* Osbolston, Mr.
Westminster, Company of Soapmakers of, petition of, 365 (2).
Westmoreland, 348, 451.
....., places in, referred to, 281, 522.
WESTON, FRANCES, LADY, 16.
....., Henry, letter of, 159.
WESTON, JEROME, LORD WESTON, 3, 11 (2), 12 (3), 14 (2), 15 (3), 379, 440, 461, 522.
....., ..., declaration made by, 12.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
WESTON, SIR JAMES, BARON OF THE EXCHEQUER, commission to, 326.
Weston, John, presentation to, 397.
WESTON, RICHARD, EARL OF PORTLAND, LORD TREASURER, 3, 14, 15, 16, 23, 24, 32, 42, 44, 46, 53, 55, 56, 67, 71, 96, 115, 123, 128, 155, 161 (3), 167, 169, 173, 189, 200, 202, 203, 206, 215, 225, 254, 283, 286, 286, 288, 293, 297 (2), 313, 321, 335, 351, 354 (2), 356, 359, 366, 380, 396, 405, 408, 417, 418, 422, 440, 456, 457, 461, 465, 482, 484, 485, 488, 496, 504, 508, 540, 567.
....., ..., letters of, to:—
Officers of Customs at Boston, 511.
—— Eldred, 324.
Officers and Farmers of the Customs, London, 432.
Officers of the Navy, 574.
Attorney General Noy, 365.
Edward Nuttall, 324.
—— Pellam, 324.
Sir Thomas Roe, 210.
—— Strickson, 324.
....., ..., other papers of, 457, 484.
....., ..., commissions to, 60, 325, 326, 327.
....., ..., letters to, 76, 81, 100, 113, 178, 191, 348, 370, 434, 441, 499, 544, 575 (2), 576.
....., ..., petitions and other papers addressed to, 51, 218, 365, 372, 378 390 (2), 442, 445.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 23, 225, 304, 364, 379, 417, 474.
WESTON, RICHARD, EARL OF PORTLAND, &c. —*cont.*
....., ..., his residence, overlooking Spring Gardens, 11, 12, 14.
....., ..., his wife, 16.
Weston, co. Nottingham, 537.
....., inhabitants, petitions of, 286, 367.
Westwood, Richard, statement and affidavit of, 429, 436.
Wetwang, co. York, prebend, in the cathedral, 267.
Weybridge Haw, Surrey, 515.
Weymore, *see* Walmer.
Weymouth, Dorset, 199, 506.
....., ..., ship of, 99.
Whalley, Anthony, bailiff of St. Katherine's, 331.
....., John, information of, 73.
Whatcombe, co. Berks, 379.
Wheat, price of, 41, 85, 127, 171, 391, 539.
Whetstone, Edward, deputy postmaster of Dover, 56, 69.
Whitaker, Lawrence, 266, 293, 360 (3), 461, 462.
....., ..., letter and other papers of, 22 (2), 104, 168, 505.
....., ..., reference of petition to, 437.
Whitby, Edward, 514.
White, Anna, 583
....., Lucas, petition of, 451.
....., Mr., in the Earl of Dorset's service, 36.
....., Peter, 251, 256, 473.
....., certificate of, 34.
....., letter and warrants to, 18, 33, 494.
White Bear, in Friday street, London, 17.
Whitechapel, London, 261.
Whitefriars Gate, London, 371.
Whitehall, 10, 25, 29, 74, 107, 229, 242, 405 (2), 410, 423, 440, 455, 464, 473, 499, 576.
....., documents dated from: (1633, April) 1 (2), 4 (3), 5 (9), 6 (2), 8, 18 (5), 19 (5), 21, 23, 24, 25, 29 (2), 32 (2), 33 (7), 35; (May), 42, 44 (4), 45 (8), 46 (3), 51 (2), 53, 54 (3), 55, 60, 61, 62 (7), 66 (2), 69, 70 (7), 71 (2); (June), 80 (3), 81 (4), 89, 91, 92, 97, 98, 99, 102 (2), 107, 108 (3), 109 (7), 110 (2), 118, 119 (3), 120, 121; (July), 126 (2), 130 (2), 131, 132, 133, 138, 139 (3), 141, 143 (6), 147 (4), 149, 151 (3), 152 (2), 154, 158, 160 (2); (August), 167, 169, 170 (6), 171, 174 (2), 175 (4), 178, 179, 180, 182 (5), 183 (2), 184 (3), 187; (Sept.), 204, 215, 216, 220, 223 (2); (Oct.), 225 (2), 228 (3), 238 (6), 242, 243, 248 (6), 252 (2), 256, 260, 261, 262, 263; (Nov.), 271 (2), 272 (7), 273, 281,

Whitehall, documents dated from—*cont.*
286, 288, 289, 290 (3), 291, 296, 297, 299 (8), 300, 303, 304 (2), 305 (3); (Dec.), 312, 313, 314, 316 (2), 317, 318, 323, 329, 330, 332, 333 (2), 334 (5), 336, 337, 338; (undated), 349, (1634, Jan.), 390, 392, 394 (2), 395 (4), 396 (4), 407 (2), 410 (5), 411, 414 (5), 415 (5), 416 (2), 417, 418 (2), 419, 421 (6), 424 (5), 425 (16), 426 (4), 431 (2), 432 (4), 433 (2), 445; (Feb.), 456 (3), 459, 462, 464 (2), 466 (2), 469 (4), 470 (4), 472, 473 (2), 474 (2), 476, 477; (March), 482 (4), 483 (5), 486, 487 (7), 488, 489, 494 (8), 496, 499 (4), 500, 501 (7), 502 (2), 507 (3), 508 (2), 510 (2), 511, 512 (4), 515, 521 (2), 525 (2), 527 (4), 528 (6); (April), 538, 540, 546 (5), 547 (2), 548, 549 (4), 550, 552, 555 (4), 556 (3), 558 (4), 559, 560, 569 (5), 572, 576.
....., Council chamber at, 18, 98, 289, 299, 336.
....., the Court at, document dated from, 336.
..... Palace, 285.
White Lion, prison of, 262.
Whitfield, Michael, 349.
WHITGIFT, JOHN, FORMERLY ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, 185, 280.
Whiting, Edward, 47 (3), 48 (4), 49 (3).
....., Giles, 434.
....., Richard, examination of, 47, 48.
....., Robert, marshal of Admiralty of Lincoln, 317, 334.
Whitley, Somerset, hundred, 321.
Whitlock, Richard, petition of, 39.
Whitmore, Sir George, Alderman of London, certificates of, 236, 237.
....., ..., report of, 22 (2).
....., Sir William, petition of, 237.
Whitstable, Kent, 80.
....., fishermen, 43, 70, 81.
Whittawers, Glovers, and Skinners, Society of, 330.
Whittlebury, co. Northampton, 30.
Whittlewood, co. Northampton, forest, 337.
....., master of the game within, *see* Compton, Spencer, Earl of Northampton.
Whitton, John, warrant to, 213.
Whitwell, Edmund, petition of, 310.
Whyte, Robert, 110.
....., Rowland, letter of, 110
Wicherley, Richard, 581.
....., Thomas, 581.
Wicliffe, John, petition of, 383.
Widdowes, Mr. [Giles?], 280.
Wigan, co. Lancaster, 8, 38, 39, 51, 339.
....., Society of Skinners, Whittawers, and Glovers, 330.
Wight, Isle of, 37, 109, 141, 172, 232, 368, 472, 555.
....., ..., documents dated from places in, 16, 22, 172.
....., ..., other places in referred to, 16, 19, 20, 22, 23 (2), 24, 109, 172, 497.
....., ..., Deputy Vice-Admiral of, 109.
....., ..., Vice Admiralty of, 131.
Wilbore, John, 193.
Wilby, co. Northampton, 298.
Wilcox, ——, 30.
Wild, Henry, 49.
....., ..., examinations of, 30, 49.
Wilde, Mrs., 257.
....., Stephen, 579.
Wildmore, or Armetree, fen, co. Lincoln, 491 (2).
Wilford, ——, cousin to Sir F. Nethersole, 301.
Willascote, William, 251.
Willett, William, 90, 171, 466.
Willes, Thomas, 230.
....., ..., affidavit of, 230.
William, the, of London, 555.
..... and Ralph, 190.
Williams, Sir Abraham, 3, 50, 67, 89, 90, 91 (2), 95, 101, 146, 205, 316.
....., ..., order to, 86.
....., ..., warrant to, 88.
WILLIAMS, JOHN, BISHOP OF LINCOLN, 3, 115, 120, 122, 144 (2), 151, 156, 227, 249, 393, 518, 547, 551.
....., ..., letters of, 65, 103, 210 (2).
....., ..., dispute as to Archbishop Laud's visitation of the diocese of Lincoln, 471, 522, 523, 524, 534.
....., ..., suit against him in the Star Chamber, 3, 121, 375.
....., ..., fixes position of communion table at St. Martin's, Leicester, 103.
....., ..., establishes a library there, 210 (2), 392.
....., ..., settles a fund for the poor at Lincoln, 403.
Williams, John, cook of the Defiance, 426.
....., John, of co. Brecon, 579.
....., John, surveyor, London, 68.
....., Thomas, 133, 142.
....., ..., letters of, 110, 125.
Willington, John, examination of, 268.
Willis, Mr., 46.
Willoughby, Sir Francis, 496.
WILLOUGHBY, LORD, *see* BERTIE, MONTAGU.
Willoughby, William, 333.
....., ..., account of refuse timber sold in Shotover, 551.
Willyams, John, 481.
Wilmington, Kent, 158, 382.
WILMOT, CHARLES, VISCOUNT, 256.
....., ..., commission to, 326.
....., ..., letter to, 260.

Wilson, Felix, 376.
....., Henry, at suit of John Bateman, 437, 438.
....., John, 30, 49.
....., ..., examination of, 49.
....., Rowland, 583.
....., Thomas, 117.
....., ..., letters of, 529, 563.
....., ..., letter to, 512.
Wilton, Wilts, 234, 561.
....., document dated from, 522.
Wilton, ——, 436.
Wilts, 110, 206, 218, 373, 413.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 19, 21, 44, 57, 85, 93, 113, 122, 136, 144, 218, 229, 239, 241, 242, 244, 245, 248, 254, 415, 522, 551.
....., other places in, referred to, 62, 77, 85, 93, 116, 136, 204, 206, 213, 214 (2), 227, 231, 234, 244, 245, 273, 274, 290, 346, 415, 471, 491, 505, 511, 518, 524, 532, 534, 540, 542, 545, 547, 550, 551, 561.
....., Justices of Assize, letter of, 150.
....., ..., letter to, 273.
....., Justices of Peace, 44, 110, 125, 142.
....., ..., certificates of, 231, 274, 534.
....., ..., letters of, 218, 273, 413, 491, 547, 550.
....., ..., letter to, 290.
....., deputy lieutenants, letters of, 229, 413.
....., sheriffs of, *see* St. John, Sir John; Ludlow, Sir Henry.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery.
Wimberley, Dr., 23.
Wimbledon, Earl of, *see* Cecil, Edward.
Winch, Daniel, 343.
Winchester, Hants, 377, 381.
....., document dated from, 270.
....., dean, 204.
Winchester, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Curle, Walter.
Winchester College, document dated from, 187.
....., letter to, 197.
Wind, Sir Robert, petition of, 23.
Windebank, Christopher, letter of, 192.
Windebank, Sir Francis, Secretary of State, 52, 57, 63, 78, 84, 87, 89, 91 (2), 94, 95, 96, 101, 103, 106, 111, 114, 117, 122, 128, 169, 171, 172, 186, 187, 188, 196, 200, 214, 227, 239, 245, 248, 249, 250, 286, 295, 329, 349, 368, 370, 389, 405, 406, 408, 411, 417, 418, 427, 431 (2), 439, 442, 444, 451, 464, 467, 483, 488, 504, 517, 525 (2), 532, 535, 539, 547, 556, 557, 563, 578.
....., ..., extracts made by from a discourse upon the fishing of the Hollanders, 318.
Windebank, Sir Francis, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., letters of, to:—
Sir John Banks, 29.
Bishop Bridgman of Chester, 340.
Charles I., 37, 60, 90, 115, 488, 514.
Commissioners of the Court of Delegates, 82.
Sir John Lambe, 250.
Edward Nicholas, 336.
Lord Treasurer Portland, 76.
Clerk of the Signet Attendant, 445.
Robert, Earl of Somerset, 58.
....., ..., notes of cases heard in the Star Chamber, 69, 118, 132, 215, 250 (2), 252, 258, 279, 287, 303, 306, 438, 442, 451, 576.
....., ..., notes of proceedings of commission for regulating new buildings, 256, 408, 424, 428, 431, 434.
....., ..., notes of similar proceedings for settling the Ordnance, 433.
....., ..., minutes, and other memoranda of, 8, 12, 15 (3), 16, 23, 37, 59, 65, 70, 73, 78, 91, 97, 98, 102, 107, 110, 112, 116, 118, 123, 126, 129, 132, 137, 138, 139, 145, 147 (2), 152, 159, 164, 181, 197, 212, 250, 274, 285, 286, 288, 293, 297, 303, 306, 316, 322, 323, 339, 357, 404, 411 (2), 418, 433, 464, 576.
....., ..., other papers of, 86, 88, 312, 379, 450.
....., ..., papers indorsed by, or in his handwriting, 67, 83, 97, 107, 136, 137, 138, 148, 157, 159 (2), 190, 192 (2), 218, 251, 294, 323, 350, 378, 386, 392 (2), 397, 405, 406, 431, 467, 492, 514, 530, 555, 567.
....., ..., letters to: (April) 6 (2), 9, 11 (2) 16, 19, 34, 39; (May) 46, 49, 52, 55, 57, 59, 61, 66, 71 (2), 72, 73 (2), 78; (June) 82, 83, 84, 87, 88 (3), 92 (2), 93 (4), 94, 95 (2), 110 (2), 112; (July) 126, 127, 128, 134 (4), 136 (2), 137 (2), 139 (2), 140, 149, 152; (Aug.) 167, 173, 175, 182, 187, 189, 192 (2), 194, 197; (Sept.) 200 (2), 203, 207, 208, 218, 219, 222; (Oct.) 227, 230, 241, 242; (Nov.) 284, 297; (Dec.) 315, 323, 335, 336; (undated), 359, 373, 380, 382, 386: (1634, Jan.) 392, 394, 398, 400, 403, 433; (Feb.) 466, 468; (March) 485 (3), 492, 496, 500, 503, 504, 509, 519; (April) 544, 561 (2), 563.
....., ..., other papers addressed to, 15, 53, 60, 86 (2), 123, 183, 326, 343, 349, 350, 372, 445.
....., ..., referee on the subject of increase of buildings in London, 256.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 102, 222, 348, 355 (2), 368, 431, 529.
....., ..., his secretary, 15.
Windebank, John, letters of, 187, 380.
....., Thomas, 503, 578.
....., ..., letters of, 155, 315, 336, 442 468, 524, 545.
....., ..., letters to, 313, 416, 417, 464.

Winder, George, 424, 428, 434.
Windham, Sir John, petition of, 350.
Windsor, 37, 219, 230, 232, 279.
....., document dated from, 230.
....., Dean, *see* Wren, Dr. Matthew.
....., ... and canons, letter to, 38.
Windsor Castle, document dated from, 435.
....., presentment made at the Swainmote held at the outer gate of, 96.
Windsor Forest, 388 (2).
...., privilege pleaded by inhabitants of, 429.
...., Battle, bailiwick in, 96.
Windsor, New, 23.
Wines, 199, 337, 354, 383.
....., prices, 199, 200, 335, 365, 521.
Winkfield, Berks, 96.
Winniff, Thomas, dean of St. Paul's, 536.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
Winter, at suit of Blundell, 250 (2).
....., Captain, 279.
Winter or Wintour, Sir John, 42, 130, 381, 395, 469, 576.
....., ..., letter of, 130.
....., ..., warrant to, 484.
....., Lady, 237.
....., Roger, 243.
Winterbourne, co. Wilts, 204, 214, 227, 245, 551.
....., document dated from, 144.
....., fire at, 524, 532, 542, 578.
Winterton, co. Norfolk, 127.
Winton, Earl of, *see* Seaton, George.
Wintour or Winter, *see* Winter, Sir John.
Wirksworth, co. Derby, 516.
Wirrall, Thomas, D.D., commission to, 327.
Wirtemberg, 31.
Wisdom, Henry, 331.
Wiseman, Robert, petition of, 345.
....., Sir Thomas, letter of, 328.
Witham, Peter, 250.
Witham, Essex, 328.
Witham, the (river), co. Lincoln, 23.
....., Commissioners for Fens on the north-east side of, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 490.
Wither, Anthony, commissioner for reforming cloth-making, 108, 150, 164, 251, 262, 263.
....., ..., letter of, 136.
....., ..., notes of, 86 (2).
....., George, petition of, 533.
Witheridge, Devon, 481, 583.
....., hundred, 316.
Witherings, Thomas, postmaster for foreign services, 39 (2), 71, 123, 129, 197, 366.
....., ..., letters of, 103, 129.
Withers, Elizabeth, 258.
....., John, report of, 22 (2).
Withypoll, Sir William, 125.
Witney, co. Oxford, 427
Wivell, Sir Marmaduke, sheriff, co. York, letter to, 331.
Woburn, Beds, 6.
....., document dated from, 71.
Woder, Edmund, 341.
Wokingham, Berks, 9.
....., document dated from, 9.
Wollaston, Richard, 177.
Wolsey Bridge near Southwold, Suffolk, 454.
Wolsey's College, [Christ Church], Oxford, 267.
Wolstenholme, Sir John, 10, 197.
....., ..., certificates of, 104, 119, 448, 451, 457.
....., ..., letters of, 30, 256.
....., ..., letters to, 1, 208.
....., ..., references of petitions to, 13, 296.
....., ..., report of, 13.
Wolverstone, Ipswich, 450.
Wonford, co. Devon, hundred, 283, 301.
....., South, hundred, 479.
....., West, hundred, 531.
Wood, claimed as perquisites by workmen n naval yards, 517.
Wood, ville of, Kent, 408.
Wood, Gerard, petition of, 350.
....., Mr., 430.
....., Mr., rector of St. Michael's, London, 498
....., Patrick, letter of, 312.
..... Richard, letter of, 448.
....., Robert, 408.
....., ..., examination of, 408.
....., William, 243.
Woodd, Dr. Basil, 419.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
Woodhall, Michael, 396.
Woodham Ferrers, Essex, 268.
Woodland, Dorset, document dated from, 117.
Woods, suggestion for preservation, 308.
Woodsome, co. York, document dated from, 295.
Woodstock, co. Oxford, 180, 192, 196, 197, 201, 209, 213, 246.
..... Park, 214.
Wood Street, London, 85.
Wool, export of to France, 282.
....., price of, 273.
Woolwich, 54, 70, 96, 99, 118, 129, 147, 168, 172, 224, 230, 248, 251, 274, 281, 303, 314 (2), 335, 403, 410, 414, 424, 425 (2), 426, 450, 454, 488 (2), 556.
....., documents dated from, 129, 274, 323.
....., clerk of the cheque, *see* Sheldon, Francis.
..... ropehouse, 69, 70 (2), 88, 95, 98, 101, 108.
..... ropeyard, clerk of, *see* Argoll, Thomas.
Woolwich House, *see* Woolwich ropehouse.

Worcester, 192.
....., Archdeacon, *see* Thornborough, Edward.
Worcester, Bishop of, commission to, 326; *and see* Thornborough, John.
Worcester, co., 148.
....., places in, referred to, 190, 295.
Worksop, Notts, 61, 71.
....., document dated from, 67.
Wormelow, co. Hereford, hundred, 138.
Worme, Richard, 498.
Worms, Germany, 100.
Worsley, Sir Robert, warrant to, 119, 120.
Wortley, Sir Francis, 386.
....., ..., letter of, 537.
Wotmer, Thomas, *versus* John Rea, 575.
Wotton, Sir Henry, 8, 28, 164.
Wotton, [Surrey?], 369.
Wotton, co. Northampton, 9 (2).
Wragg, ——, 480.
Wrath, John, 139.
Wray, Sir Christopher, receipt of, 95.
....., Sir John, settlement of a charity at Lincoln, 408.
Wreck of the sea, right to, 50, 63, 70, 80, 109 (2), 119, 120, 175, 289.
Wrecks of ships and wrecking, 67 (3), 109, 125 (2), 172 (2), 251, 288, 315, 321, 323, 324, 333, 338 (2), 368, 412, 413(2), 419 (2), 446, 461, 473 (2), 488, 508.
Wren, Dr. Matthew, dean of Windsor, 176, 180.
....., ..., letter of, 294.
....., ..., commission to, 327.
Wrentham, Suffolk, 113.
Wreynham, *see* Rainham.
Wright, Edmond, Alderman of London, and his deputy, certificate of, 237.
....., Francis, 579.
....., John, purser, 295, 334, 411, 414, 415, 432, 469, 486, 494.
....., ..., petition of, 411.
....., John, brazier, 447.
....., ..., account of purchases, 564 (3).
....., ..., examination of, 564.
Wright, Robert, Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, 429, 468.
....., ..., letter of, 290.
....., Thomas, 189.
Wriothesley, Thomas, Earl of Southampton, 518.
Wroughton, Mr., 122.
Wyan, Joan, and others, 272.
....., Richard, 501,
....., ..., letters of, 50, 491, 497.
....., ..., letters to, 321, 487.
....., Robert, the King's proctor, 482.
....., Thomas, 25.
....., ..., letters of, 63, 245.
....., ..., letter to, 323.
Wybo, Joan, 104.
....., John, 104.
Wyche, Jane, Lady, letter of, 6,
....., Sir Peter, ambassador with the Grand Signor, 7, 291.
Wyer Water, co. Lancaster, 516.
Wyld, John, brief *ex parte* appellant, 353.
Wymersley, co. Northampton, hundred, 9.
Wymondham, co. Norfolk, document dated from, 336.
Wynne, John, 513.
....., Sir Richard, treasurer to the Queen, warrant to, 396.
....., William, 395.
Wynter, Jacob, 389.
Wytham, Amy, 480.
Wytton, John, deputy postmaster of the Court, account of, 366.
Wyvill, Sir Marmaduke, sheriff co. York, letters to, 408 (2).

Y.

Yarlington, co. Somerset, 581.
Yarmouth, Great, Norfolk, 109, 113, 118, 119, 199, 223, 322, *368, 369, 389, 481, 533,* 577, 582.
....., documents dated from, 32, 33, 117.
....., bailiffs, letters of, 33, 117.
Yarmouth Road, 117.
Yate, Edward, bond of, 213.
....., John, bond of, 213.
Yeomans, William, 316.
Yoell, *see* Ewell.
Yonge, Henry, 240.
....., ..., petition of, 240.
York, 67, 105, 120, 142, 143, 257, 306, 308, 438, 552.
....., documents dated from, 71, 73 (2), 194, 209, 232, 262 (2), 520, 521.
..... Castle, 349, 439.
..... Cathedral, 72, 83, 267.
....., Dean, *see* Scott, Dr. John.
....., ... and chapter, letters to, 72, 105.
....., Palace at, document dated from, 72.
....., Vice-president and Council, 87, 313.
....., ..., letters of, 194, 209.
....., ..., reference of petitions to, 94, 194, 552.
....., ..., and secretary, reference of petition to, 552.
York, Archbishop of, *see* Neile, Richard.
York, co., 152, 271, 303, 473, 537.
....., places in, whence documents are dated, 67, 199, 200, 216, 257, 284, 295, 331, 465.
....., other places in, referred to, 8, 65, 90, 106, 125, 131, 135, 138, 142, 143, 199, 200, 216, 223, 231, 267, 271, 295, 314, 331, 365, 376, 386, 408 (2), 447, 448, 475, 521, 545.

York, co., fens draining, 91, 293, 303.
....., Justices of Peace, certificate and letters of, 295, 408 (2), 447.
....., ..., report of, 438.
....., proposed charge for conveyance of letters from, 366.
....., sheriff, *see* Wyvill, Sir Marmaduke.
....., East Riding, 284.
....., North Riding, 232, 284, 408 (2), 447.
....., West Riding, 295.
....., ..., Justices of Peace, letters of, 284, 331.
....., ..., muster master, payment to, 232, 265.
....., ..., sheriff, letter to, 447.
York, Duke of, *see* Plantagenet, Edmond.
York Herald, 297; *and see* Le Neve.
Youghal, co. Cork, harbour, 127.
Young, ——, cousin to John Nicholas, 204, 214, 227, 234.
....., Francis, waterman of St. Katherine's, 331.
....., Henry, 425.
....., Mr., his ship, 527.
Young, Patrick, keeper of the King's library, 412, 423.
....., Peter, receipt of, 6.
Younge, Anthony, 255 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 255.
....., Henry, examination of, 268.
....., John, dean of Winchester, commission to, 327.
....., Mr., 192.

Z

Zante, 538.
Zavadsky, or Zawadzky, Mons., Polish Ambassador, 161, 541, 550, 554.
Zealand, United Provinces, 109, 478.
Zinzan, Lady, 353.
....., Margaret, *alias* Shelley, brief on behalf of, 353.
....., Sir Sigismund, 353.
Zouch, Dr. Richard, letter of, 50.
Zuderwoude, Holland, ship of, 296.

ERRATA.

Page 31, line 3, *for* then, *read* their.
„ 77, last line but one, *for* Edward Mason, *read* Edmund Mason.
„ 119, line 5, *for* castle, *read* castles.
„ 463, „ 13 from the bottom, *for* Biden, *read* Boden.
„ 558, „ 4, *for* St. Cloud, *read* St. Claude.

LIST OF WORKS

PUBLISHED

By the late Record and State Paper Commissioners, or under the Direction of the Right Honourable the Master of the Rolls, which may be purchased of Messrs. Longman and Co., London; Messrs. J. H. and J. Parker, Oxford and London; Messrs. Macmillan and Co., Cambridge and London; Messrs. A. and C. Black, Edinburgh; and Mr. A. Thom, Dublin.

PUBLIC RECORDS AND STATE PAPERS.

ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIA SCACCARII ABBREVIATIO. Henry III.—Edward III. *Edited by* HENRY PLAYFORD, Esq. 2 vols. folio (1805—1810). *Price* 25*s.* boards, or 12*s.* 6*d.* each.

CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM SIVE ESCAETARUM. Henry III.—Richard III. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and JOHN BAYLEY, Esqrs. Vols. 2, 3, and 4, folio (1806—1808; 1821—1828), boards: vols. 2 and 3, *price* 21*s.* each; vol. 4, *price* 24*s.*

LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. *Edited by* The Rev. T. H. HORNE, (1812), folio, boards. *Price* 18*s.*

ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM, Richard I.—Edward II. *Edited by* The Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1811), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Small folio (1816), boards (Domesday-Book, vol. 3). *Price* 21*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQUISS. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Small folio (1816), boards (Domesday-Book, vol. 4). *Price* 21*s.*

STATUTES OF THE REALM, large folio. Vols. 4 (in 2 parts), 7, 8, 9, 10, and 11, including 2 vols. of Indices (1819—1828). *Edited by* Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHBY, JOHN CALEY, and WM. ELLIOTT, Esqrs. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.* each, except the Alphabetical and Chronological Indices, *price* 30*s.* each.

VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Henry VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY, Esq., and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 3 to 6, folio (1810, &c.), boards. *Price* 25*s.* each.

The Introduction is also published in 8vo., cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI SCOTIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ET IN DOMO CAPITULARI WESTMONASTERIENSI ASSERVATI. 19 Edward I.—Henry VIII. *Edited by* DAVID MACPHERSON, JOHN CALEY, and W. ILLINGWORTH, Esqrs., and the Rev. T. H. HORNE. 2 vols. folio (1814—1819), boards. *Price* 42*s.*

"FŒDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ," &c.; or, Rymer's Fœdera, A.D. 1066—1391. New Edition, Vol. 2, Part 2, and Vol. 3, Parts 1 and 2, folio (1821—1830). *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and FRED. HOLBROOKE, Esqrs. *Price* 21*s.* each Part.

DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Calendar to the Pleadings, &c., Henry VII.—Ph. and Mary; and Calendar to the Pleadings, 1—13 Elizabeth. Part 4, Calendar to Pleadings to end of Elizabeth. (1827—1834.) *Edited by* R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and WM. MINCHIN, Esqrs. Folio, boards, Part 3 (or Vol. 2) *price* 31*s.* 6*d.*; and Part 4 (or Vol. 3), *price* 21*s.*

CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY IN THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH; to which are prefixed, Examples of earlier Proceedings in that Court from Richard II. to Elizabeth, from the originals in the Tower. *Edited by* JOHN BAYLEY, Esq. Vols. 2 and 3 (1830—1832), folio, boards, *price* 21*s.* each.

PARLIAMENTARY WRITS AND WRITS OF MILITARY SUMMONS, together with the Records and Muniments relating to the Suit and Service due and performed to the King's High Court of Parliament and the Councils of the Realm. Edward I., II. *Edited by* SIR FRANCIS PALGRAVE. (1830—1834). Folio, boards, Vol. 2, Division 1, Edward II., *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 2, *price* 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 3, *price* 42*s.*

ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 vols. folio (1833—1844). The first volume, 1204—1224. The second volume, 1224—1227. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. *Price* 81*s.*, cloth; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 63*s.*; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s.*

PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND, 10 Richard II.—33 Henry VIII. *Edited by* Sir N. HARRIS NICOLAS. 7 vols. royal 8vo. (1834—1837), cloth 98*s.*; or separately, *price* 14*s.* each.

ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, A.D. 1201—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1835), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.*

*** The Introduction is also published in 8vo., cloth. *Price* 9*s.*

ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 28*s.*

ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, A.D. 1200—1205; also, from 1417 to 1418. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 12*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, tempore Regis Johannis. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III., 1216—1272. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836), cloth, *price* 32*s.*; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 14*s.*; Vol. 2, *price* 18*s.*

FINES SIVE PEDES FINIUM SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIA DOMINI REGIS. 7 Richard I.—16 John (1195—1214). *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835—1844), cloth, *price* 11*s.*; or separately, Vol. 1, *price* 8*s.* 6*d.*; Vol. 2, *price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; together with Documents illustrating the History of that Repository. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 vols. royal 8vo. (1836), cloth. *Price* 42*s.*

DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and the Transactions between the Crowns of Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1837), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, A.D. 1199—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1837), cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. 1 vol. folio (1838), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.*

REPORT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1831 to 1837. 1 vol. folio, boards. *Price* 8*s.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, from Æthelbirht to Cnut, with an English Translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the Laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry the First; also Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglicana, from the 7th to the 10th century; and the Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws; with a compendious Glossary, &c. *Edited by* BENJAMIN THORPE, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1840), cloth. *Price* 40*s.*

—— 2 vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good; modified by subsequent Regulations under the Native Princes, prior to the Conquest by Edward the First; and anomalous Laws, consisting principally of Institutions which, by the Statute of Ruddlan, were admitted to continue in force. With an English Translation of the Welsh Text. To which are added, a few Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of the

Welsh Laws, principally of the Dimetian Code. With Indices and Glossary. *Edited by* ANEURIN OWEN, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1841), cloth. *Price* 44*s.*

—— 2 vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 36*s.*

ROTULI DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRÆSTITIS, Regnante Johanne. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE FOR THE SECOND, THIRD, AND FOURTH YEARS OF THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE SECOND, 1155—1158. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 4*s.* 6*d.*

THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE FOR THE FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF KING RICHARD THE FIRST, 1189—1190. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY in the 13th and 14th centuries, selected from the Records in the Exchequer. *Edited by* HENRY COLE, Esq. 1 vol. fcp. folio (1844), cloth. *Price* 45*s.* 6*d.*

MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM. An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. 8vo. (1846), cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

MONUMENTA HISTORICA BRITANNICA, or, Materials for the History of Britain from the earliest period. Vol. 1, extending to the Norman Conquest. Prepared, and illustrated with Notes, by the late HENRY PETRIE, Esq., F.S.A., Keeper of the Records in the Tower of London, assisted by the Rev. JOHN SHARPE, Rector of Castle Eaton, Wilts. Finally completed for publication, and with an Introduction, by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq., Assistant Keeper of Records. (Printed by command of Her Majesty.) Folio (1848). *Price* 42*s.*

REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REGUM SCOTORUM in Archivis Publicis asservatum. A.D. 1306—1424. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1814). *Price* 15*s.*

THE ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND. 11 vols. folio (1814—1844). Vol. 1, *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES, Esqrs. *Price* 42*s.* Also, Vols. 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11; *price* 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS. A.D., 1466—1494. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES. A.D. 1478—1495. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM, Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer of England, containing Payments out of His Majesty's Revenue, 44 Edward III., 1370. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1835), cloth. *Price* 35*s.*

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 25*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing similar matter to the preceding, James I.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1836), cloth. *Price* 30*s*.

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 21*s*.

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing similar matter to the above, Henry III.—Henry VI.; extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1837), cloth. *Price* 40*s*.

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s*.

NOTES OF MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF PUBLIC DEPARTMENTS. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq. Demy folio (1846). *Price* 10*s*.

HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq. Royal 8vo. (1853). *Price* 12*s*.

STATE PAPERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH. 11 vols. 4to., cloth (1830—1852), with Indices of Persons and Places. *Price* 5*l*. 15*s*. 6*d*.; or separately, *price* 10*s*. 6*d*. each.

Vol. I.—Domestic Correspondence.
Vols. II. & III.—Correspondence relating to Ireland.
Vols. IV. & V.—Correspondence relating to Scotland.
Vols. VI. to XI.—Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND; from the Accession of Henry VIII. to the Death of Queen Anne (1509—1714). Designed as a Book of instant Reference for ascertaining the Dates of Events mentioned in History and Manuscripts. The Name of every Person and Event mentioned in History within the above period is placed in Alphabetical and Chronological Order, and the Authority whence taken is given in each case, whether from Printed History or from Manuscripts. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 3 vols. 8vo. (1856). *Price* 40*s*.

CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS.

[IMPERIAL 8vo. *Price* 15*s.* each Volume.]

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD VI., MARY, and ELIZABETH, 1547–1580, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ROBERT LEMON, Esq., F.S.A. 1856.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1857–1859.

Vol. I.—1603–1610.
Vol. II.—1611–1618.
Vol. III.—1619–1623.
Vol. IV.—1623–1625, with Addenda.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., V.P.S.A. 1858–1863.

Vol. I.—1625–1626.
Vol. II.—1627–1628.
Vol. III.—1628–1629.
Vol. IV.—1629–1631.
Vol. V.—1631–1633.
Vol. VI.—1633—1634.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1860–1863.

Vol. I.—1660–1661.
Vol. II.—1661–1662.
Vol. III.—1663–1664.
Vol. IV.—1664–1665.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to SCOTLAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARKHAM JOHN THORPE, Esq., of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford. 1858.

Vol. I., the Scottish Series, of the Reigns of Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, and Elizabeth, 1509–1589.
Vol. II., the Scottish Series, of the Reign of Elizabeth, 1589–1603; an Appendix to the Scottish Series, 1543–1592; and the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots during her Detention in England, 1568–1587.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* H. C. HAMILTON, Esq. 1860.

Vol. I.—1509–1573.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOËL SAINSBURY, Esq. 1860–1862.

Vol. I.—America and West Indies, 1574–1660.
Vol. II.—East Indies, China, and Japan, 1513–1616.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD VI. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savants de France. 1861.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF MARY. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savants de France. 1861.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in the Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. 1862.

Vol. I.—1509–1514.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, and STATE PAPERS, relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* G. A. BERGENROTH, 1862.

Vol. I.—Hen. VII.—1485–1509.

In the Press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS RELATING TO IRELAND, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* H. C. HAMILTON, Esq. Vol. II.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS AND PAPERS, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC, OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, the British Museum, &c. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London. Vol. II.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. Vol. V.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH (continued), preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ROBERT LEMON, Esq., F.S.A.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF ELIZABETH. *Edited by* the Rev. J. STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., F.S.A. Vol. VII.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to ENGLAND, preserved in the Archives of Venice, &c. *Edited by* RAWDON BROWN, Esq.

In Progress.

CALENDAR OF LETTERS, DESPATCHES, AND STATE PAPERS relating to the Negotiations between England and Spain, preserved in the Archives at Simancas, and elsewhere. *Edited by* G. A. BERGENROTH. Vol. II. Henry VIII.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in Her Majesty's Public Record Office, and elsewhere. *Edited by* W. NOËL SAINSBURY, Esq. Vol. III. East Indies, China, and Japan.

THE CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.

[ROYAL 8VO. *Price* 10*s.* each Volume or Part.]

1. THE CHRONICLE OF ENGLAND, by JOHN CAPGRAVE. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

2. CHRONICON MONASTERII DE ABINGDON. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. J. STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard.

3. LIVES OF EDWARD THE CONFESSOR. I.—La Estoire de Seint Aedward le Rei. II.—Vita Beati Edvardi Regis et Confessoris. III.—Vita Æduuardi Regis qui apud Westmonasterium requiescit. *Edited by* H. R. LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

4. MONUMENTA FRANCISCANA; scilicet, I.—Thomas de Eccleston de Adventu Fratrum Minorum in Angliam. II.—Adæ de Marisco Epistolæ. III.—Registrum Fratrum Minorum Londoniæ. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.

5. FASCICULI ZIZANIORUM MAGISTRI JOHANNIS WYCLIF CUM TRITICO. Ascribed to THOMAS NETTER, of WALDEN, Provincial of the Carmelite Order in England, and Confessor to King Henry the Fifth. *Edited by* the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, M.A., Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford.

6. THE BUIK OF THE CRONICLIS OF SCOTLAND; or, A Metrical Version of the History of Hector Boece; by WILLIAM STEWART. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law.

7. JOHANNIS CAPGRAVE LIBER DE ILLUSTRIBUS HENRICIS. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

8. HISTORIA MONASTERII S. AUGUSTINI CANTUARIENSIS, by THOMAS OF ELMHAM, formerly Monk and Treasurer of that Foundation. *Edited by* C. HARDWICK, M.A., Fellow of St. Catharine's Hall, and Christian Advocate in the University of Cambridge.

9. EULOGIUM (HISTORIARUM SIVE TEMPORIS), Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1366; a Monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* F. S. HAYDON, Esq., B.A.

10. MEMORIALS OF KING HENRY THE SEVENTH: Bernardi Andreæ Tholosatis Vita Regis Henrici Septimi; necnon alia quædam ad eundem Regem spectantia. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq.

11. MEMORIALS OF HENRY THE FIFTH. I.—Vita Henrici Quinti, Roberto Redmanno auctore. II.—Versus Rhythmici in laudem Regis Henrici Quinti. III.—Elmhami Liber Metricus de Henrico V. *Edited by* C. A. COLE, Esq.

12. MUNIMENTA GILDHALLÆ LONDONIENSIS; Liber Albus, Liber Custumarum, et Liber Horn, in archivis Gildhallæ asservati. Vol. I., Liber Albus. Vol. II. (in Two Parts), Liber Custumarum. Vol. III., Translation of the Anglo-Norman Passages in Liber Albus, Glossaries, Appendices, and Index. *Edited* by H. T. RILEY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law.

13. CHRONICA JOHANNIS DE OXENEDES. *Edited by* Sir H. ELLIS, K.H.

14. A COLLECTION OF POLITICAL POEMS AND SNGS RELATING TO ENGLISH HISTORY, FROM THE ACCESSION OF EDWARD III. TO THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* T. WRIGHT, Esq., M.A.

15. The "OPUS TERTIUM," "OPUS MINUS," &c. of ROGER BACON. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.

16. BARTHOLOMÆI DE COTTON, MONACHI NORWICENSIS, HISTORIA ANGLICANA (A.D. 449—1298). *Edited by* H. R. LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

17. *BRUT Y TYWYSOGION*; or, The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales. *Edited by* the Rev. J. WILLIAMS AB ITHEL.

18. A COLLECTION OF ROYAL AND HISTORIC LETTERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. Vol. I. *Edited* by the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

19. THE REPRESSOR OF OVER MUCH BLAMING OF THE CLERGY. By REGINALD PECOCK, sometime Bishop of Chichester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* C. BABINGTON, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

20. ANNALES CAMBRIÆ. *Edited by* the Rev. J. WILLIAMS AB ITHEL.

21. THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.

22. LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE WARS OF THE ENGLISH IN FRANCE DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE SIXTH, KING OF ENGLAND. Vol. I. *Edited by* the Rev. J. STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard.

23. THE ANGLO-SAXON CHRONICLE ACCORDING TO THE SEVERAL ORIGINAL AUTHORITIES. Vol. I. Original Texts. Vol. II., Translation. *Edited by* B. THORPE, Member of the Royal Academy of Sciences at Munich, and of the Society of Netherlandish Literature at Leyden.

24. LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGNS OF RICHARD III. AND HENRY VII. Vol. I. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq.

25. LETTERS OF BISHOP GROSSETESTE, illustrative of the Social Condition of his Time. *Edited by* H. R. LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

26. DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF MANUSCRIPTS RELATING TO THE HISTORY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND. Vol. I. (in Two Parts); Anterior to the Norman Invasion. By T. DUFFUS HARDY, Esq., Deputy Keeper of the Public Records.

27. ROYAL AND OTHER HISTORICAL LETTERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGN OF HENRY III., from the Originals in the Public Record Office. Vol. I., 1216–1235. *Selected and edited by* the Rev. W. W. SHIRLEY, Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford.

28. THE SAINT ALBANS' CHRONICLES:—THE ENGLISH HISTORY OF THOMAS WALSINGHAM, MONK OF SAINT ALBANS. Vol. I. 1272–1381. *Edited by* HENRY THOMAS RILEY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law.

29. CHRONICON ABBATIÆ EVESHAMENSIS, AUCTORIBUS DOMINICO PRIORE EVESHAMIÆ ET THOMA DE MARLEBERGE ABBATE, A FUNDATIONE AD ANNUM 1213, UNA CUM CONTINUATIONE AD ANNUM 1418. *Edited by* the Rev. W. D. MACRAY, M.A., Bodleian Library, Oxford.

30. RICARDI DE CIRENCESTRIA SPECULUM HISTORIALE DE GESTIS REGUM ANGLIÆ. Vol. I.—447–871. *Edited by* J. E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

In the Press.

LE LIVERE DE REIS DE BRITTANIE. *Edited by J. GLOVER, M.A.*, Chaplain of Trinity College, Cambridge.

RECUEIL DES CRONIQUES ET ANCHIENNES ISTORIES DE LA GRANT BRETAIGNE A PRESENT NOMME ENGLETERRE, par JEHAN DE WAURIN. *Edited by* W. HARDY, Esq.

THE WARS OF THE DANES IN IRELAND: written in the Irish language. *Edited by* the Rev. J. H. TODD, D.D., Librarian of the University of Dublin.

A COLLECTION OF SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles. *Edited by* GEO. W. DASENT, Esq., D.C.L. Oxon.

A COLLECTION OF ROYAL AND HISTORICAL LETTERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. Vol. II. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE WARS OF THE ENGLISH IN FRANCE DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE SIXTH, KING OF ENGLAND. Vol. II. *Edited by* the Rev. J. STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham.

POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDENI, with Trevisa's Translation. *Edited by* C. BABINGTON, D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE REIGNS OF RICHARD III. AND HENRY VII. Vol. II. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq.

OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THOMAS BEKYNTON, SECRETARY TO HENRY VI., with other LETTERS and DOCUMENTS. *Edited by* the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Senior Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.

THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. Vol. III. *Edited by* J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London.

00110243

Digitized with financial assistance from
Shri Brihad Bhartiya Samaj
on 20 February, 2020